To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; Schmidt, Lorie[Schmidt.Lorie@epa.gov]
From: Vickie Patton
Sent: Wed 12/11/2013 7:18:34 PM
Subject: FW: EPA's Proposed Carbon Pollution Standards are Legally and Technically Sound
Response-to-House-Committee-Letter-on-EPAct.pdf

Dear Acting Assistant Administrator McCabe, Mr. Goffman and Ms. Schmidt,

EDF issued this analysis last week re EPA's proposed carbon pollution standards for new power plants.

Sincerely yours,

Vickie Patton

==

http://blogs.edf.org/climate411/2013/12/06/epas-proposed-carbon-pollution-standards-are-legally-and-technically-sound/

EPA's Proposed Carbon Pollution Standards are Legally and Technically Sound

By Megan Ceronsky | Bio | Published: December 6, 2013|Edit

America is building cleaner cars, more efficient freight trucks, and smarter power systems.

Wind power was the top source of capacity additions for new electricity generation in 2012, with states like Oklahoma, Texas, Kansas, Iowa, Minnesota, and Colorado leading the way.

Yet even as American companies build cars that are leading the world in fuel economy and saving families money at the pump, and as innovative new wind turbines provide zero-emitting electricity for all of us and a stable income source for farmers and ranchers, the supporters of high-emitting coal power claim that it is not capable of deploying advanced technologies to cut carbon pollution.

On September 20th, the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) proposed Carbon Pollution Standards that will provide the first nationwide limits on carbon pollution from new power plants. The Carbon Pollution Standards could be met through clean renewable energy resources or fossil fuels such as an efficient combined cycle natural gas plant or coal plants using carbon capture and storage (CCS) technology to control their carbon emissions.

But coal's boosters have attacked the long overdue EPA standards, asserting that coal is unable to use modern technologies. Last month, Majority members of the House Energy and Commerce Committee sent a letter to EPA asking the agency to withdraw the proposed standards. The letter argues that because three of the coal plants currently being built to use CCS receive funding under the Energy Policy Act of 2005 (EPAct), EPA cannot rely on those plants to support its determination that CCS is an adequately demonstrated technology and the best system of emission reduction for coal-fired power plants.

As this legal analysis shows, EPA's proposal is technically and legally sound.

Although EPAct provides that an innovative technology supported under that Act cannot by itself prove that the technology is adequately demonstrated, EPA relied on a broad body of evidence beyond the three EPAct-funded plants in identifying CCS as the best system of emission reduction for coal-fired power plants.

EPA's finding that CCS is adequately demonstrated is in line with what the power industry itself has said. American Electric Power's former CEO and president Mike Morris had this to say about the company's Mountaineer CCS project in 2011:

"We're encouraged by what we saw. We're clearly impressed with what we learned and we feel that we have demonstrated to a certainty that carbon capture and storage is in fact viable technology for the United States and quite honestly for the rest of the world going forward."

There is no time to delay our transition to a clean energy economy. The United States experienced twelve separate climate disasters in 2012 each costing over a billion dollars, and climate change continues to impact the health and wellbeing of our families and communities every day. As the success of clean energy and energy efficiency programs across our country demonstrates, the solutions are at hand. We have but to deploy them.

While coal refuses to innovate, the world is turning toward cleaner energy. Earlier this year the U.S. and World Bank announced that they would no longer finance dirty coal projects abroad. Meanwhile, the wind farms continue to crop up across America's heartland.

As a Midwesterner, I am thankful that there is a bolder vision for America – of engineers, welders, fabricators, and inventors, working together, who know that we can and we must make clean energy our future. For our sake, and for our children and grandchildren.

- See more at: http://blogs.edf.org/climate411/2013/12/06/epas-proposed-carbon-pollution-standards-are-legally-and-technically-sound/#sthash.UzqVe3Gg.dpuf

Megan Ceronsky

Attorney

Environmental Defense Fund

(303) 447-7224 (P)

(303) 440-8052 (F)

1875 Connecticut Avenue NW

Suite 600

Washington, D.C. 20009

To: Megan Ceronsky[mceronsky@edf.org]
From: Megan Ceronsky
Sent: Fri 12/6/2013 7:49:31 PM
Subject: Fwd: New C-411 Post by Megan Ceronsky -- EPA's Proposed Carbon Pollution Standards are Legally and Technically Sound

FYI

http://blogs.edf.org/climate411/2013/12/06/epas-proposed-carbon-pollution-standards-are-legally-and-technically-sound/

EPA's Proposed Carbon Pollution Standards are Legally and Technically Sound

By Megan Ceronsky | Bio | Published: December 6, 2013|Edit

America is building cleaner cars, more efficient freight trucks, and smarter power systems.

Wind power was the top source of capacity additions for new electricity generation in 2012, with states like Oklahoma, Texas, Kansas, Iowa, Minnesota, and Colorado leading the way.

Yet even as American companies build cars that are leading the world in fuel economy and saving families money at the pump, and as innovative new wind turbines provide zero-emitting electricity for all of us and a stable income source for farmers and ranchers, the supporters of high-emitting coal power claim that it is not capable of deploying advanced technologies to cut carbon pollution.

On September 20th, the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) proposed Carbon Pollution Standards that will provide the first nationwide limits on carbon pollution from new power plants. The Carbon Pollution Standards could be met through clean renewable energy resources or fossil fuels such as an efficient combined cycle natural gas plant or coal plants using carbon capture and storage (CCS) technology to control their carbon emissions.

But coal's boosters have attacked the long overdue EPA standards, asserting that coal is unable to use modern technologies. Last month, Majority members of the House Energy and Commerce Committee sent a letter to EPA asking the agency to withdraw the proposed standards. The letter argues that because three of the coal plants currently being built to use CCS receive funding under the Energy Policy Act of 2005 (EPAct), EPA cannot rely on those plants to support its determination that CCS is an adequately demonstrated technology and the best system of emission reduction for coal-fired power plants.

As this legal analysis shows, EPA's proposal is technically and legally sound.

Although EPAct provides that an innovative technology supported under that Act cannot by itself prove that the technology is adequately demonstrated, EPA relied on a broad body of evidence beyond the three EPAct-funded plants in identifying CCS as the best system of emission reduction for coal-fired power plants.

EPA's finding that CCS is adequately demonstrated is in line with what the power industry itself has said. American Electric Power's former CEO and president Mike Morris had this to say about the company's Mountaineer CCS project in 2011:

"We're encouraged by what we saw. We're clearly impressed with what we learned and we feel that we have demonstrated to a certainty that carbon capture and storage is in fact viable technology for the United States and quite honestly for the rest of the world going forward."

There is no time to delay our transition to a clean energy economy. The United States experienced twelve separate climate disasters in 2012 each costing over a billion dollars, and climate change continues to impact the health and wellbeing of our families and communities every day. As the success of clean energy and energy efficiency programs across our country demonstrates, the solutions are at hand. We have but to deploy them.

While coal refuses to innovate, the world is turning toward cleaner energy. Earlier this year the U.S. and World Bank announced that they would no longer finance dirty coal projects abroad. Meanwhile, the wind farms continue to crop up across America's heartland.

As a Midwesterner, I am thankful that there is a bolder vision for America – of engineers, welders, fabricators, and inventors, working together, who know that we can and we must make clean energy our future. For our sake, and for our children and grandchildren.

- See more at: http://blogs.edf.org/climate411/2013/12/06/epas-proposed-carbon-pollution-standards-are-legally-and-technically-sound/#sthash.UzqVe3Gg.dpuf

From: Walke, John
Sent: Wed 10/30/2013 3:01:58 PM
Subject: NRDC blog post: Whitfield Bill Puts Big Coal in Charge of Carbon Pollution Standards

http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/dhawkins/whitfield_bill_puts_big_coal_i.html

Dave Hawkins's Blog

Whitfield Bill Puts Big Coal in Charge of Carbon Pollution Standards

Posted October 29, 2013 in Curbing Pollution, Solving Global Warming, U.S. Law and Policy

Tags: carbon capture and sequestration, carbonpollution, cleanairact, EPA

Trick or treat! There is a new anti-EPA bill knocking at our door, courtesy of Rep. Ed Whitfield (R-KY). The authors know its aim is so deeply unpopular that they have outfitted it with a smiling mask to hide what it actually does. Released as Halloween approaches, the Whitfield draft masquerades as "instructions" to EPA for writing standards for carbon pollution from coal power plants. But under the mask, the bill repeals current Clean Air Act authority to set standards for America's biggest carbon polluters and puts EPA in handcuffs and leg-irons, handing the keys to Big Coal and the Tea Party ideologues in the House. The bill should be titled the "Clean Air Never Act."

Here is a nutshell summary of the bill:

•□□□□□□□□ It repeals all current and pending EPA proposals for power plant carbon pollution standards.

•□□□□□□□□ It bars anything but do-nothing standards for new coal plants, creating an impossible test before EPA could go further.

•□□□□□□□□ It repeals EPA's authority to issue carbon pollution guidelines for existing dirty power plants and requires a new Act of Congress before any national regulation of existing plant carbon pollution would be allowed.

Under the Mask—the gory details:

The bill would repeal all current proposed and pending standards issued by EPA to limit carbon pollution from coal and gas power plants and bar EPA from issuing any future rules until certain tests are passed. But the authors borrow a trick as old as ancient myth by setting up an impossible task before EPA would be allowed to act.

EPA has proposed a carbon pollution standard for new coal plants based on technology (carbon capture and storage or CCS) that is amply demonstrated at large industrial sources but is not now being used at power plants. The reason CCS isn't used on power plants is simple: while CCS works and would cut carbon pollution by large amounts, it isn't free and there is no federal requirement to cut carbon pollution at all! So, except for a handful of projects that are being encouraged with some federal financial support, no operating or planned coal plant is using CCS on anything other than small slipstreams.

EPA is trying to fix this unacceptable state of affairs by setting a standard that would require new coal plants to meet a limit that demonstrated CCS technology can easily achieve. The authors of the Whitfield draft bill don't like this and have come up with the impossible-test gambit to bar EPA from acting. They apparently think that the public is too dumb to see the trick and will support their efforts.

The Whitfield draft's trick is to bar EPA from setting a carbon pollution limit for new coal plants any better than the current polluting levels from existing coal plants – in other words, a do-nothing standard that would allow new coal plants to continue to refuse to use available CCS technology or do anything else to cut their carbon pollution. To make sure that EPA cannot set a standard based on what CCS can do, the authors require that any limit that actually requires a reduction in pollution must be achieved for 12 continuous months of operation at six different U.S. only coal plants. And no plants receiving any CCS government funding or financial assistance may be considered.

This is a Catch-22 at which the late Joseph Heller would smile. Since there are no federal requirements to cut carbon pollution, the authors know that no coal plant will be built with CCS *unless* there is some government support or unless there is a requirement to cut their carbon pollution. The bill makes the second condition impossible and disqualifies any plant that receives government assistance, neatly locking EPA in chains and handing the keys to the very industry that is determined to block EPA action.

Keeping existing fossil plants dirty:

The authors know that if EPA issues any carbon pollution standard for new plants, even a do-nothing one, that would set in motion standards for existing plants. To prevent this too from happening, the bill repeals EPA's authority to make such standards effective and specifies that no regulation of existing plant carbon pollution can take effect until Congress enacts a new law making them effective. Thus, no matter how many lives may be saved by an existing source standard and no matter how reasonable any compliance costs may be, the bill would empower one group of coal protectors in one house of Congress to block the benefits such a cleanup would provide to the American people.

Unfortunately, this bill is not just a Halloween prank. It would do real and lasting harm to our children and the rest of us if it became law. We are counting on responsible members of Congress to stand up to this dangerous nonsense and just say no.

Best,

John Walke

*Note new cell phone number.

Clean Air Director

Natural Resources Defense Council

1152 15th Street, NW

Suite 300

Washington, DC 20005

(202) 289-2406 (W)

(202) 489-4400 (M)

Read my blog on clean air policy and law at http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/jwalke/ and follow me on Twitter at jwalkenrdc.

This was done to limit the distribution of computer viruses introduced into the EPA network. EPA is deleting all computer program attachments sent from the Internet into the agency via Email.

If the message sender is known and the attachment was legitimate, you should contact the sender and request that they rename the file name extension and resend the Email with the renamed attachment. After receiving the revised Email, containing the renamed attachment, you can rename the file extension to its correct name.

For further information, please contact the EPA Call Center at (866) 411-4EPA (4372). The TDD number is (866) 489-4900.

*********************** ATTACHMENT NOT DELIVERED ***********************

To: Megan Ceronsky[mceronsky@edf.org]
From: Megan Ceronsky
Sent: Mon 10/7/2013 5:41:37 AM
Subject: The Legal Foundation for Strong, Flexible, & Cost-Effective Carbon Pollution Standards for Existing Power Plants
Section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act, The Legal Foundation for Strong, Flexible, & Cost-Effective Carbon Pollution Standards for Existing Power Plants (October 4, 2013).pdf

http://blogs.edf.org/climate411/2013/10/04/new-paper-outlines-the-legal-foundations-for-strong-carbon-pollution-standards-for-power-plants/

New paper outlines the legal foundations for strong Carbon Pollution Standards for power plants

By Megan Ceronsky | Bio | Published: October 4, 2013

On June 25th, at Georgetown University, President Barack Obama issued a stirring call to action on climate change, saying:

"As a president, as a father and as an American, I am here to say we need to act. I refuse to condemn your generation and future generations to a planet that's beyond fixing."

In that speech, President Obama announced his Climate Action Plan — a suite of actions that his Administration will take to curb dangerous emissions of heat-trapping pollutants.

In that Climate Action Plan, the President directed the Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) to develop Carbon Pollution Standards for new and existing power plants.

Power plants are the largest source of greenhouse gases in America, and there are currently **no federal limits** on the amount of climate-destabilizing pollutants that these plants can put into the air.

Unfortunately, but not surprisingly, the attacks on the Carbon Pollution Standards had begun months earlier.

Those attacks included the usual sensational, defeatist, and wholly-unsupported claims designed to delay, deny, and obstruct progress.

Quieter but no less sensational are the attacks launched by the **lawyers** of obstructionist fossil fuel interests. Hunton & Williams, on behalf of the opaque Utility Air Regulatory Group, is leading the pack.

The legal attacks on the standards for existing power plants effectively boil down to this:

1. EPA does not have the authority under the Clean Air Act to establish any actual limits on carbon pollution.

2. If EPA does have that authority, there are no demonstrated measures to reduce carbon pollution from power plants, so any required emission reductions must at most be "minimal."

We disagree.

In this white paper, we lay out the legal foundation for EPA's authority to work with the states to ensure implementation of strong and cost-effective Carbon Pollution Standards for existing power plants.

These standards can support our nation's transition to a cleaner, safer, smarter power infrastructure and deliver the reductions in carbon pollution we so urgently need.

In the President's words:

"Our progress here will be measured differently, in crises averted, in a planet preserved. But can we imagine a more worthy goal? For while we may not live to see the full realization of our ambition, we will have the satisfaction of knowing that the world we leave to our children will be better off for what we did."

America is united by these hopes and dreams for a better world. Thanks to the ingenuity of our engineers and inventors, and the skill of our workers, the solutions are at hand to build a cleaner power sector and to use energy more efficiently.

The Clean Air Act provides a framework under which EPA and the states can work together to deploy these solutions. We need only work together — in red states, blue states and purple states alike — to meet this challenge.

Megan Ceronsky

Attorney

Environmental Defense Fund

(303) 447-7224 (P)

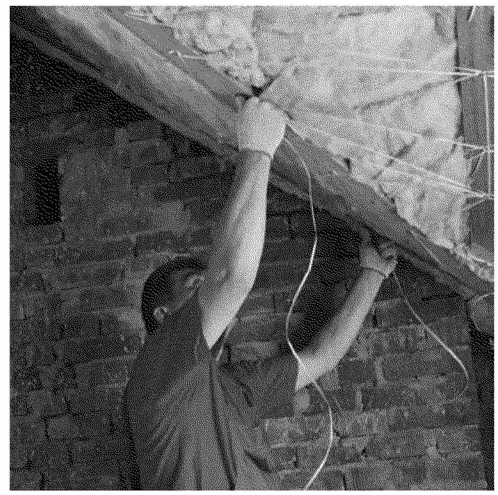
(303) 440-8052 (F)

1875 Connecticut Avenue NW

Suite 600

Washington, D.C. 20009

EDF
ENVIRONMENTAL DEFENSE FUND
Finding the ways that work



Section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act

The Legal Foundation for Strong, Flexible & Cost-Effective Carbon Pollution Standards for Existing Power Plants

October 2013

Megan Ceronsky & Tomás Carbonell

Acknowledgements

The authors wish to express their sincere gratitude to all those who contributed to the development of this white paper, and welcome further comments and suggestions to inform the paper as it continues to evolve. To contact the authors, please write to Megan Ceronsky, Environmental Defense Fund, 1875 Connecticut Ave. NW, Washington, DC 20009, mceronsky@edf.org.

Environmental Defense Fund

Environmental Defense Fund is a non-profit, non-partisan, non-governmental environmental organization that combines law, policy, science, and economics to find solutions to today's most pressing environmental problems.

I. Introduction

The Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change's recent report, "Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis," includes several grim findings:

- Warming of the climate system is unequivocal, and since the 1950s, many of the observed changes are unprecedented over decades to millennia. The atmosphere and ocean have warmed, the amounts of snow and ice have diminished, sea level has risen, and the concentrations of greenhouse gases have increased.[1]
- It is *extremely likely* that human influence has been the dominant cause of the observed warming since the mid-20th century.[2]
- Continued emissions of greenhouse gases will cause further warming and changes in all components of the climate system. Limiting climate change will require substantial and sustained reductions of greenhouse gas emissions.[3]

Climate impacts are already affecting American communities—and the impacts are projected to intensify. The U.S. Global Change Research Program has determined that if greenhouse gas emissions are not reduced it is likely that American communities will experience:

- increased severity of dangerous smog in cities;[4]
- intensified precipitation events, hurricanes, and storm surges;[5]
- reduced precipitation and runoff in the arid West;[6]
- reduced crop yields and livestock productivity;[7]
- increases in fires, insect pests, and the prevalence of diseases transmitted by food, water, and insects;[8] and
- increased risk of illness and death due to extreme heat.[9]

Extreme weather imposes a high cost on our communities, our livelihoods, and our lives. The National Climatic Data Center reports that the United States experienced twelve climate disasters each causing more than a billion dollars of damage in 2012, including a yearlong drought and widespread crop failure in 22 states, western wildfires that burned over 9.2 million acres, and

---

1 Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change Working Group I, Summary for Policymakers, at 3 (2013), *available at* http://www.climatechange2013.org/images/uploads/WGIAR5-SPM_Approved27Sep2013.pdf.

2 *Id.* at 12.

3 *Id.* at 14.

4 U.S. Global Change Research Program, Global Climate Change Impacts in the United States, at 92-93 (2009), *available at* http://downloads.globalchange.gov/usimpacts/pdfs/climate-impacts-report.pdf.

5 *Id.* at 34-36.

6 *Id.* at 45.

7 *Id.* at 74-75, 78.

8 *Id.* at 82-83.

9 *Id.* at 90-91.

Hurricane Sandy, which devastated major population centers in the Northeast.[10] These are precisely the type of impacts projected to affect American communities with increasing frequency and severity as climate-destabilizing emissions continue to accumulate in the atmosphere.

Power plants are far and away the largest source of greenhouse gas emissions in the United States. In 2011, fossil fuel fired power plants emitted more than 2 billion metric tons of CO_2e, equivalent to 41% of U.S. carbon pollution and nearly one-third of total U.S. greenhouse gas emissions.[11]

Section 111 of the Clean Air Act provides for the establishment of nationwide emission standards for major stationary sources of dangerous air pollution—including, since 1971, power plants. In response to the Supreme Court's decision in *Massachusetts v. EPA*[12] that the Clean Air Act's protections encompass greenhouse gas emissions and to EPA's science-based determination that these climate-destabilizing emissions endanger public health and welfare,[13] EPA is now developing § 111 Carbon Pollution Standards for power plants.

EPA is developing separate carbon pollution-reduction frameworks for new and existing power plants under Clean Air Act § 111(b) and (d) respectively. Emission standards for existing pollution sources are developed and implemented through a dynamic federal-state collaboration, the legal underpinnings of which are described here. Through this collaboration, EPA and the states can put in place strong standards that will drive cost-effective reductions in carbon pollution and support our nation's transition to a cleaner, safer, smarter power infrastructure.

II. Background

Section 111(b) directs EPA to identify ("list") categories of stationary sources that significantly contribute to dangerous air pollution, and to establish emission standards for air pollutants emitted by new sources in the listed categories.[14] Power plants were listed in 1971.[15] Section 111(d) directs the development of emission standards for pollutants emitted by existing sources

---

[10] National Climatic Data Center, Billion-Dollar U.S. Weather/Climate Disasters (2013), *available at* www.ncdc.noaa.gov/billions/events.pdf.

[11] EPA, Inventory of U.S. Greenhouse Gas Emissions and Sinks: 1990-2011, at ES-5, ES-7 (Apr. 2013), *available at* http://www.epa.gov/climatechange/Downloads/ghgemissions/US-GHG-Inventory-2013-Main-Text.pdf. Of the heat-trapping pollutants emitted by sources in the United States, carbon dioxide is by far the most prevalent. Transportation emissions are the only greenhouse gas emission source that approaches the scale of power plants.

[12] 549 U.S. 497 (2007).

[13] Endangerment and Cause or Contribute Findings for Greenhouse Gases Under Section 202(a) of the Clean Air Act, 74 Fed. Reg. 66,496 (Dec. 15, 2009).

[14] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(b)(1).

[15] Air Pollution Prevention and Control: List of Categories of Stationary Sources, 36 Fed. Reg. 5931 (Mar. 31, 1971) (listing "Fossil fuel-fired steam generators of more than 250 million B.t.u. per hour heat input").

in the listed categories. Emission standards are not established under § 111(d) if a source category's emissions of a specific pollutant are regulated under the provisions of the Clean Air Act addressing hazardous or criteria air pollutants.[16] Emission standards developed under § 111(d) must apply to "any existing source."[17]

The Clean Air Act provides that an emission standard (for new or existing sources) must reflect the emission reductions achievable through application of the "best system of emission reduction" that EPA finds has been adequately demonstrated, taking into account costs and any non-air quality health and environmental impacts and energy requirements.[18] For existing sources, once EPA guidance is issued identifying the best system of emission reduction and the emission reductions achievable under that system, the standards are implemented through state plans submitted to EPA for approval.[19] These plans must provide for the enforcement of the emission standards.[20]

III. Understanding § 111(d)'s Dynamic Federal-State Collaboration

Section 111(d) provides for federal-state collaboration in securing emission reductions from existing sources, with state flexibility to identify the optimal systems of emission reduction for their state while achieving the necessary environmental performance. EPA's longstanding § 111(d) implementing regulations[21] provide for EPA to issue "emission guidelines" in which the

---

[16] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d). Congress enacted § 111 in the 1970 Clean Air Amendments. Emissions of criteria pollutants from all sources are addressed through the detailed State Implementation Plan process set forth in § 110, *id.* § 7410, and hazardous air pollutants are the subject of a detailed framework of protections set out in § 112, *id.* § 7412. In its 1975 implementing regulations and for the subsequent 15 years EPA treated § 111(d) as a means of 'filling the gap,' and addressingpollutants that were not otherwise covered by § 110 or 112. *See* 40 Fed. Reg. 53,340, 53,340 (Nov. 17, 1975). In 1990, the House and Senate passed conflicting amendments to § 111(d), both of which were included in the Clean Air Act Amendments of 1990. In a 2005 rulemaking, after conducting a thorough analysis of the language and legislative history of the two versions, EPA described one way to reconcile them in a manner that comported with the overall thrust of the Clean Air Act Amendments of 1990. EPA concluded that it has authority under § 111(d) to regulate any air pollutant not listed under § 112(b) (i.e., any non-hazardous air pollutant), even if the source category to be regulated under § 111 is also being regulated under § 112. *See* 70 Fed. Reg. 15,994, 60,030-32 (Mar. 29, 2005). Thus, the only pollutants EPA may *not* regulate under § 111(d) are hazardous air pollutants emitted from a source category that is actually being regulated under § 112.

[17] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d).

[18] *Id.* § 7411(a)(1).

[19] *Id.* § 7411(d)(1)(A).

[20] *Id.* § 7411(d)(1)(B).

[21] 40 C.F.R pt. 60, subpt. B. EPA's regulations for the general implementation of § 111(d) have not been challenged since they were promulgated in 1975. *See* 40 Fed. Reg. 53,340 (Nov. 17, 1975); *see also* Clean Air Mercury Rule, 70 Fed. Reg. 28,606 (May 18, 2005), vacated on other grounds by *New Jersey v. EPA*, 517 F.3d 574 (D.C. Cir. 2008). Any challenge would now be time-barred. 42 U.S.C. §

Agency fulfills its § 111 duty to identify the "best system of emission reduction" for a specific pollutant and listed source category.[22] EPA then identifies the emission reductions achievable using that system. States are given the flexibility to deploy different systems of emission reduction than the "best" system identified by EPA, so long as they achieve equivalent or better emission reductions.[23] The achievement of equivalent emission reductions enables state plans to be deemed "satisfactory" in the statutorily required review.[24] The statute provides that when states do not submit a satisfactory plan, EPA must develop and implement emission standards for the sources in that state.[25]

A. The statute gives EPA ample authority to oversee state compliance with § 111(d).

Although some industry attorneys have posited that the states have the sole authority to determine the stringency of emission standards under § 111(d), this disregards the plain language of § 111. Section 111(a)(1) elucidates that it is EPA—not the states—that identifies the best system of emission reduction considering the statutory factors:

> The term "standard of performance" means a standard for emissions of air pollutants which reflects the degree of emission limitation achievable through the application of the best system of emission reduction which (taking into account the cost of achieving such reduction and any nonair quality health and environmental impact and energy requirements) <u>the Administrator determines</u> has been adequately demonstrated.[26]

That definition specifically refers to "the Administrator"[27] as the entity that "determines" what constitutes the best system of emission reduction based on the statutory factors such as optimal environmental performance ("best") and cost. It is the Administrator who "tak[es] into account the cost of achieving such reduction and any nonair quality health and environmental impact and energy requirements." Significantly, that definition is explicitly made applicable to the entirety of § 111.[28]

7607(b); *see also Am. Rd. & Transp. Builders Ass'n v. EPA*, 705 F.3d 453, 457-58 (D.C. Cir. 2013); *Am. Rd. & Transp. Builders Ass'n v. EPA*, 588 F.3d 1109, 1113 (D.C. Cir. 2009).

[22] 40 C.F.R. § 60.22(b)(5) (guidelines will "reflect[] the application of the best system of emission reduction (considering the cost of such reduction) that has been adequately demonstrated for designated facilities, and the time within which compliance with emission standards of equivalent stringency can be achieved").

[23] *See* 40 C.F.R. § 60.24.

[24] *Id.*; 42 U.S.C. § 7411(a); *id.* § 7411(d)(2).

[25] *Id.* § 7411(d)(2).

[26] *Id.* § 7411(a)(1) (emphasis added).

[27] *Id.* § 7602(a) (defining "Administrator" to be "the Administrator of the Environmental Protection Agency").

[28] *See id.* § 7411(a) ("For purposes of this section . . .").

Under § 111(d)(1)(A), state plans must impose "standards of performance" on existing sources[29] according to the criteria provided in the "standard of performance" definition quoted above.[30] Section 111(d)(2) directs states to submit "satisfactory" plans, implementing such standards of performance, to EPA for review and approval.[31] EPA's regulations and emission guidelines have long interpreted the Agency's § 111(d) responsibility to determine whether state plans are "satisfactory" as governed by whether the plans implement emission standards that reflect the emission reductions achievable under the best system of emission reduction identified by the Administrator.[32]

EPA's review of state plans is guided by the statutory parameters defining a "standard of performance"—do state plans establish emission standards that achieve emission reductions equivalent to or better than those achievable using the best system of emission reduction? This manifest interpretation of the statute flows inexorably from its plain language and structure, and EPA's interpretation of its substantive role under § 111(d) carries the weight of nearly four decades of Agency statutory interpretation and practice under the 1975 § 111(d) implementing regulations.[33] It is implausible that Congress provided statutory criteria that state plans must meet and further provided for EPA review state plans, but did not intend for the statutory criteria to direct the review. Indeed, for EPA to approve state plans without regard to whether those plans satisfy the statutory criteria for standards of performance would be arbitrary.

Yet the language of § 111 requires substantive review of state plans by EPA even more directly. A "standard of performance" is defined as "a standard for emissions of air pollutants *which reflects the degree of emission limitation achievable through the application of the best system of emission reduction*" identified by the Administrator. An emission standard that fails on its face to secure the degree of emission reductions achievable under the best system of emission reduction is outside the statutory definition of standards of performance and does not meet the requirement that the "State establish[] standards of performance" for existing sources. State plans that fail to include a standard of performance cannot be approved as "satisfactory" by EPA under any reading of § 111.

---

[29] *Id.* § 7411(d)(1)(A).

[30] *Id.* § 7411(a) (all definitions, including "standard of performance," apply "[f]or purposes of this *section*" (emphasis added)).

[31] *Id.* § 7411(d)(2) (discussing results if "the State fails to submit a *satisfactory* plan" (emphasis added)).

[32] *See* State Plans for the Control of Existing Facilities, 39 Fed. Reg. 36,102 (Oct. 7. 1974); *seealso* State Plans for the Control of Certain Pollutants from Existing Facilities, 40 Fed. Reg. 53,340, 53,34244 (Nov. 17, 1975) (rejecting commenters' argument that EPA does not have authority to require states to establish emissions standards that are at least as stringent as EPA's emission guidelines); *id.* at 53,346 (defining "emission guideline" as "a guideline . . . which reflects the degree of emission reduction achievable through the application of the best system of emission reduction which (taking into account the cost of such reduction) the Administrator has determined has been adequately demonstrated for designated facilities.").

[33] *Id.* EPA has issued § 111(d) emission guidelines for a number of source categories. *See* 42 Fed. Reg. 12,022 (Mar. 1, 1977) (phosphate fertilizer plants); 42 Fed. Reg. 55,796 (Oct. 18, 1977) (sulfuric acid plants); 44 Fed. Reg. 29,828 (May 22, 1979) (kraft pulp mills); 45 Fed. Reg. 26,294 (Apr. 17, 1980) (primary aluminum plants); 61 Fed. Reg. 9,905 (Mar. 12, 1996) (municipal solid waste landfills).

In addition to being inconsistent with the language of § 111, exclusive state authority over the substance of existing source standards would be contrary to the purpose of the 1970 Clean Air Act—"to provide for a more effective program to improve the quality of the Nation's air"[34]—because air quality could *worsen* if state plans were not subject to any enforceable substantive standards. Evidence of the central role for protective federal standard setting is found throughout the Clean Air Act, including in § 116, which prohibits the states from adopting or enforcing emission standards less stringent than those set by EPA.[35]

Preserving that basic role for EPA in protecting the nation's air quality was a central theme of the regulations EPA adopted in 1975 to implement § 111(d). As EPA noted in the rulemaking:

> [I]t would make no sense to interpret section 111(d) as requiring the Administrator to base approval or disapproval of State plans solely on procedural criteria. Under that interpretation, States could set extremely lenient standards—even standards permitting greatly increased emissions—so long as EPA's procedural requirements were met. Given that the pollutants in question are (or may be) harmful to public health and welfare, and that section 111(d) is the only provision of the Act requiring their control, it is difficult to believe that Congress meant to leave such a gaping loophole in a statutory scheme otherwise designed to force meaningful action.[36]

In sum, both the language of § 111 and the overall purpose of the 1970 Clean Air Act amendments require a strong substantive role for EPA in ensuring that standards for existing sources meet the statutory requirements.

B. EPA's responsibility includes promulgation of binding emission guidelines for the states.

Similarly, some stakeholders have questioned EPA's authority to establish binding emission guidelines that identify the "best system of emission reduction" and the resulting emissions reductions that each state plan must achieve. That argument fails in light of the structure of § 111(d) and in light of congressional intent. It is also contrary to EPA's reasonable interpretation of its statutory responsibility, laid out in the long-established regulations implementing § 111.

EPA's interpretation of § 111(d) as authorizing it to adopt emission guidelines makes eminent sense in light of the statute's overall structure. As EPA ultimately must approve state plans for existing sources under § 111(d), the states benefit from EPA giving them initial guidance on what the Agency will be expecting to see in their state plans. That guidance, in the form of emission guidelines, helps the states avoid wasting valuable time and resources as they develop their standards. The guidelines do so by providing states with the parameters a state plan must fit within in order to be found "satisfactory" by the Administrator.

---

[34] Clean Air Amendments of 1970, Pub. L. No. 91-604, 84 Stat. 1676, 1676 (1970).

[35] 42 U.S.C. § 7416.

[36] 40 Fed. Reg. at 53,343.

Moreover, while Congress did not detail the process by which EPA would evaluate and approve state plans, there is considerable evidence that Congress subsequently recognized and approved the guidelines process that EPA established in its 1975 regulations. In 1977, for example, when Congress modified the definition of "standard of performance," the House committee explained that under § 111(d) "[t]he Administrator would establish *guidelines* as to what the best system for each . . . category of existing sources is."[37] Then, in 1990, in § 129 of the Clean Air Act, Congress directed EPA to adopt standards for solid waste combustion that would mirror the § 111 process, expressly referring to the "*guidelines* (under section 7411(d) of this title . . .)."[38] Thus, Congress has both recognized and legislated in reliance upon EPA's guidelines process under § 111(d).

Congress is not alone in affirming the place of emissions guidelines in the § 111(d) structure. The Supreme Court recently noted that states issue § 111(d) standards "in compliance with [EPA] guidelines and subject to federal oversight."[39]

In the 1975 rulemaking to implement § 111(d), EPA received a number of comments questioning the Agency's authority to set those substantive guidelines.[40] In response, EPA demonstrated its authority to do so with a detailed analysis of the language, purpose, and legislative history of § 111(d).[41] EPA's authority to issue emission guidelines has long been settled.[42]

C. States can deploy locally designed solutions to meet EPA's emission guidelines.

Although EPA adopts emission guidelines identifying the best system of emission reduction, § 111(d) (and EPA's implementing regulations) provide for state tailoring and flexibility in meeting those guidelines. The statute does not require states (or sources) to use the exact system of emission reduction identified by EPA. Instead, states simply must achieve the level of emission reductions that would be achieved under that best system, and can deploy the system or systems of emission reduction most appropriate for the emission sources in their state.[43]

With this state flexibility, § 111 is very similar to the process implemented under § 110, under which states put in place plans to achieve National Ambient Air Quality Standards for criteria pollutants. The safe level of ambient pollution is an expert, science-based determination made by EPA, but states have considerable discretion in determining how to reduce emissions to that level. EPA then reviews each state plan to ensure that "it meets all the applicable requirements"

---

[37] H.R. Rep. No. 95-294, at 195 (1977) (emphasis added).

[38] 42 U.S.C. § 7429(a)(1)(A) (emphasis added).

[39] *Am. Elec. Power Co. v. Connecticut*, 131 S. Ct. 2527, 2537-38 (2011).

[40] 40 Fed. Reg. at 53,342.

[41] *Id.* at 53,342-44.

[42] *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7607(b) (60-day review period for Clean Air Act rulemakings).

[43] *See id.* § 7411(a) (a "standard of performance" must "reflect[]" the emission reductions achievable through use of the best system, but need not actually use the best system).

of § 110.[44] This parallel structure for §§ 110 and 111—in which EPA uses its expertise to identify the emission reductions that must be achieved, states use their discretion to develop plans to achieve the emission reductions, and EPA reviews plans to ensure they are meeting the relevant statutory criteria—is reinforced by the statute explicitly, which provides that § 111(d) state plans be developed through "a procedure similar to that provided by" § 110.[45]

In sum, § 111(d) establishes a collaborative federal-state process for regulating existing sources in which EPA establishes quantitative emission guidelines and the states deploy locally tailored and potentially innovative solutions to achieve the required emission reductions.

IV. A System of Emission Reduction That Achieves the Rigorous Cuts in Carbon Pollution Demanded by Science and Does so Cost-Effectively is Eminently Consistent with the § 111 Criteria and Is Plainly Authorized by § 111

As EPA evaluates systems of emission reduction for existing power plants, it is instructive to look at what is taking place on the ground. Across the country, states and power companies are reducing emissions from fossil fuel fired power plants by making those plants more efficient, increasing the use of lower-carbon generation capacity and zero-emitting energy, and investing in demand-side energy efficiency. At their core, these approaches all have the same result—reducing emissions from existing high-emitting fossil fuel fired power plants and improving the emission performance of the power plant source category. The broad employment of this system across the country indicates that it is demonstrated in practice—and indeed, these approaches have been in use for decades.[46]

When seen through the lens of § 111, the system described above is fundamentally an emissions averaging system, achieving broadly based reductions from the power plant source category. Improving efficiency at plants, deploying zero-emitting energy on the grid, investing in demand-side energy efficiency to reduce demand, and shifting utilization towards lower-emitting generation all reduce emissions from fossil fuel fired units as a group. This system of emission reduction is conceptually more expansive than the typical pollution-control technology installed

---

[44] *Id.* § 7410(k)(3). Section 110 requires, *inter alia*, state plans to provide for "implementation, maintenance, and enforcement of" National Ambient Air Quality Standards, *id.* § 7410(a)(1), the use of emissions monitoring equipment as prescribed by EPA, *id.* § 7410(a)(2)(F), and any air quality modeling requirements prescribed by EPA, *id.* § 7410(a)(2)(K).

[45] *Id.* § 7411(d)(1).

[46] *See, e.g.*, World Resources Institute, Power Sector Opportunities for Reducing Carbon Dioxide Emissions: Michigan (Sept. 2013), *available at* http://www.wri.org/publication/power-sector-opportunities-for-reducing-carbon-dioxide-emissions-michigan; World Resources Institute, Power Sector Opportunities for Reducing Carbon Dioxide Emissions: North Carolina (Sept. 2013), *available at* http://www.wri.org/publication/power-sector-opportunities-for-reducing-carbon-dioxide-emissions-north-carolina; World Resources Institute, Power Sector Opportunities for Reducing Carbon Dioxide Emissions: Ohio (Aug. 2013), *available at* http://www.wri.org/publication/power-sector-opportunities-for-reducing-carbon-dioxide-emissions-ohio. *See generally* World Resources Institute, GHG Mitigation in the United States: An Overview of the Current Policy Landscape, at 10-12 (2012), *available at* http://www.wri.org/publication/ghg-mitigation-us-policy-landscape; Database of State Incentives for Renewables & Efficiency, http://www.dsireusa.org/ (last visited Sept. 30, 2013).

at a plant but satisfies the statutory language and purpose of § 111(d) and is a reasonable interpretation of that provision. This system would employ emissions averaging across the regulated sources in order to recognize the pollution reductions achieved by changes in utilization at plants and among plants.

By incorporating an averaging framework, this system could create flexibility to identify the most cost effective emission reductions across the regulated sources. If sources are allowed to average emission reductions, the system will give sources flexibility to reduce emissions onsite or secure emission reductions from other sources that can achieve reductions beyond those necessary for their own compliance at lower cost. Each source would be required to comply with the emission standard established but could meet its compliance obligation by securing emission reductions at other units in the source category. By recognizing the emission reductions achieved by the deployment of low-carbon generation, shifts in utilization toward lower- or non-emitting generation, and improvements in demand-side energy efficiency, the system would create flexibility for states and regulated sources and enhance the cost-effectiveness and environmental co-benefits of the emission standards.

As discussed below, the language of § 111 is broad enough to encompass such an emission reduction system. Moreover, under § 111(d), where the goal is maximizing the reduction of carbon pollution from existing power plants considering cost and wider environmental and energy impacts, this emission reduction system facilitates optimization of the statutory factors.

A. Section 111 gives EPA wide discretion to establish a system of emission reduction that achieves rigorous reductions in carbon pollution through locally tailored solutions.

The language and structure of § 111 give EPA expansive authority to determine which system of emission reduction best serves the statutory goals. The marked breadth of the language indicates Congress' intention to provide EPA with ample flexibility in conceiving systems of emission reduction. Neither the term "best system of emission reduction" nor its components are given technical definitions in the Act. In common usage, a "system" is defined as "a complex unity formed of many often diverse parts subject to a common plan or serving a common purpose."[47] Clearly the ordinary meaning of the term "system" does not limit EPA to choosing end-of-pipe control technologies or other mechanical interventions at the plant. Rather, EPA may choose any "complex unity . . . serving a common purpose" that meets the other statutory requirements. A system of emission reduction that reflects the unified nature of the electric grid and achieves cost-effective emission reductions from the source category by treating all fossil fuel fired power plants as an interconnected group, averaging emissions across plants and recognizing changes in plant use that reduce emissions, fits securely within this framework.

The history of § 111 demonstrates that Congress deliberately rejected terms that were more restrictive than "best system of emission reduction," and that it was especially important to Congress for EPA to have flexibility in identifying solutions to reduce emissions from existing sources. The original 1970 language provided a unitary definition of "standard of performance"

[47] Webster's Third New International Dictionary 2322 (1967).

for both new and existing sources that is rather similar to the current definition: "a standard for emissions of air pollutants which reflects the degree of emission limitation achievable through the application of the best system of emission reduction which (taking into account the cost of achieving such reduction) the Administrator determines has been adequately demonstrated."[48] Changes to the definition made in the 1977 Amendments to the Clean Air Act required § 111 standards for new sources to reflect "the best *technological* system of *continuous* emission reduction."[49] In contrast, the § 111 standards for existing sources were to reflect the "best system of continuous emission reduction,"[50] which, as clarified by the Conference Report, need not be a technological system.[51] In 1990, Congress removed the requirements that standards for new sources be based on "technological" systems and that standards for both new and existing sources achieve "continuous" reductions, restoring use of broad "system" language for both new and existing source standards.[52] It is noteworthy that even during the period of time when Congress determined a more specific definition of "standard of performance" was advisable for new sources, it did not take this approach for existing sources. The current text of the Clean Air Act reflects both Congress' more recent decision to allow EPA to select a non-technological system of emission reduction when promulgating standards for new sources under § 111 as well as Congress' longstanding policy of allowing that approach for existing sources.

Courts have recognized that the identification of the best system of emission reduction is an expansive, flexible endeavor, in the service of securing the maximum emission reductions, finding that EPA may weigh "cost, energy, and environmental impacts in the broadest sense at the national and regional levels and over time as opposed to simply at the plant level in the immediate present."[53] Further, courts have noted that EPA's choice of the best system of emission reduction should encourage the development of systems that achieve greater emission reductions at lower costs and deliver energy and nonair health and environmental benefits.[54]

In short, § 111 gives EPA wide discretion to identify an emission reduction system that relies on solutions such as averaging to maximize environmental performance and enhance cost-effectiveness.

B. The language of § 111 is sufficiently broad to authorize the selection of an averaging system as the best system of emission reduction.

---

[48] Clean Air Amendments of 1970, Pub. L. No. 91-604, § 4(a), 84 Stat. 1676, 1683 (1970). The original definition lacks the language directing EPA to consider "any nonair quality health and environmental impact and energy requirements." 42 U.S.C. § 7411(a)(1).

[49] Clean Air Act Amendments of 1977, Pub. L. No. 95-95, § 109(c)(1)(A), 91 Stat. 685, 699-700 (1977) (emphases added).

[50] *Id.*

[51] The conference committee explained that the amendments "make[] clear that standards adopted for existing sources under section 111(d) of the act are to be based on available means of emission control (*not necessarily technological*)." H.R. Rep. No. 95-564, at 129 (1977) (Conf. Rep.) (emphasis added).

[52] Clean Air Act Amendments, Pub. L. No. 101-549, § 403(a), 104 Stat. 2399, 2631 (1990).

[53] *Sierra Club v. Costle*, 657 F.2d 298, 321, 330 (D.C. Cir. 1981).

[54] *Id.* at 346-47.

Although the term "best system of emission reduction" is broad, it is not unbounded. Section 111 requires the "best" system to be the system adequately demonstrated to achieve the maximum emission reductions from the regulated sources, considering cost and impacts on non-air quality health or environmental impacts and energy requirements. The system must also provide the foundation for state standards of performance to apply a "standard for emissions" to "any existing source" in the listed category. EPA must seek out the system that best serves these clearly enunciated goals of § 111.

There are many available options for reducing carbon dioxide emissions from existing power plants through modifications or upgrades at these plants. In order to satisfy the statutory criteria described above, such an analysis of "onsite" measures would by necessity be expansive in scope—including not only significant improvements to the efficiency or "heat rate" of the plant, but also other emission reduction measures such as co-firing or re-powering with lower-carbon fuels;[55] utilizing renewable energy sources to provide supplemental steam heating;[56] using available waste heat to remove moisture from coal or switching to higher-rank coal;[57] and implementing combined heat and power (CHP) systems at plants near industrial facilities or district heating systems,[58] among other solutions. For example, engineering firms have estimated that with modest modifications, coal-fired power plants can derive as much as 50% of their heat input from natural gas.[59] Co-firing at this level could yield emission reductions of 20%, and could be combined with heat rate and other improvements to achieve even deeper reductions at a specific plant.

In some circumstances, however, averaging systems may distinctively further the statutory factors.[60] Flexible averaging programs implemented under the Clean Air Act and by states and

---

[55] *See* F.J. Binkiewicz, Jr. et al., Natural Gas Conversions of Existing Coal-Fired Boilers (Babcock & Wilcox White Paper MS-14, 2010), *available at* http://www.babcock.com/library/pdf/ms-14.pdf; Brian Reinhart et al., *A Case Study on Coal to Natural Gas Fuel Switch* (Black & Veatch, 2012), *available at* http://bv.com/Home/news/thought-leadership/energy-issues/paper-of-the-year-a-case-study-on-coal-to-natural-gas-fuel-switch..

[56] *See* Craig Turchi et al., Solar-Augment Potential of U.S. Fossil-Fired Power Plants (National Renewable Energy Laboratory, 2011), *available at* http://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy11osti/50597.pdf. Several projects are currently under way to augment existing coal-fired power plants in Australia and the United States with concentrated solar thermal power systems. *See Hybrid Renewable Energy Systems Case Studies*, Clean Energy Action Project, http://www.cleanenergyactionproject.com/CleanEnergyActionProject/Hybrid_Renewable_Energy_Systems_Case_Studies.html (last visited Oct. 4, 2013).

[57] *See* EPA, Available and Emerging Technologies for Reducing Greenhouse Gas Emissions From Coal-Fired Electric Generating Units, at 31-33 (Oct. 2010), *available at* http://www.epa.gov/nsr/ghgdocs/electricgeneration.pdf (describing a commercially-available on-site drying process that can reduce CO_2 emissions from a pulverized coal boiler by approximately 4%).

[58] *See id.* at 34-35.

[59] *See* Reinhart et al., *supra* note 55.

[60] EPA has allowed averaging or trading programs where they provide greater emissions reductions than source-specific technology standards. *See*, *e.g.*, Regional Haze Regulations, 64 Fed. Reg. 35,714,

companies have demonstrated that they can significantly lower the cost of cutting pollution because they facilitate capture of the lowest-cost emission reduction opportunities.[61] In the context of the forthcoming Carbon Pollution Standards for existing power plants, a flexible averaging framework that rigorously quantifies the emission reductions achieved via increased utilization of lower and zero-emitting generation and investments in demand-side energy efficiency could achieve very substantial carbon pollution reductions cost-effectively while enabling proactive management of generation capacity and enhancement of grid reliability. Indeed, a flexible system would facilitate efficient compliance not only with the Carbon Pollution Standards but also with other applicable air quality and energy regulations, allowing states and companies to make sensible investments in multi-pollutant emission reductions and clean, safe, and reliable electricity infrastructure. Such a system would enable states to consider the "remaining useful life" of sources as the Clean Air Act provides[62] and optimize investments in existing and new generation to secure the necessary emission reductions. A flexible system that facilitates a variety of emission reduction pathways is also the system already being deployed by a number of states and companies, mobilizing innovative emission reduction measures and securing significant reductions in carbon pollution.[63]

35,739 (July 1, 1999) (allowing state plans "to adopt alternative measures in lieu of BART where such measures would achieve even greater reasonable progress toward the national visibility goal").

[61] For example, a recent survey of economic research found that the Clean Air Act's flexible Acid Rain Program has achieved "a range of 15-90 percent savings, compared to counterfactual policies that specified the means of regulation in various ways and for various portions of the program's regulatory period." Gabriel Chan, Robert Stavins, Robert Stowe & Richard Sweeney, The SO_2 Allowance Trading System and the Clean Air Act Amendments of 1990: Reflections on Twenty Years of Policy Innovation, at 5 (2012), *available at* http://belfercenter.ksg.harvard.edu/files/so2-brief_digital4_final.pdf

[62] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d)(1).

[63] Some have suggested that the general Clean Air Act definition of "standard of performance" in § 302(l) also applies in the context of § 111, and precludes an averaging approach because it requires "continuous emission reduction." *Id.* § 7602(l). It is unlikely that the § 302(l) definition applies given that Congress provided a specific and different definition of the term "[f]or purposes of" § 111, 42 U.S.C. § 7411(a). *See Reynolds v. United States*, 132 S. Ct. 975, 981 (2012) (specific statutory language supersedes general language); *Fourco Glass Co. v. Transmirra Prods. Corp.*, 353 U.S. 222, 228 (1957) (same). However, even if § 302(l) were found to apply, an averaging approach qualifies as "a requirement of continuous emission reduction" per the § 302(l) definition because covered sources must collectively achieve the emission limitations, which apply continuously. Even in a flexible program each source meets its obligations continuously. Under an averaging framework each source must secure the emission reductions needed, onsite or from other plants, to continuously be in compliance with the standard.

It is also worth noting that the generally applicable definition of "emission standard" in § 302(k) likely does inform the otherwise undefined phrase "standard for emissions" within the definition of "standard of performance" in § 111(a)(1). *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7416 (referring to an "emission standard or limitation . . . under section 7411"). A § 302(k) "emission standard" or "emission limitation" is defined as "a requirement . . . which limits the quantity, rate, or concentration of emissions of air pollutants *on a continuous basis*." *Id.* § 7602(k) (emphasis added). An averaging approach qualifies as an "emission standard" or "emission limitation," because covered sources must meet a limitation that applies

EPA has long interpreted the statute to authorize the Agency to determine when an averaging framework is an appropriate emission reduction system for a § 111(d) standard. In one of its first § 111(d) rulemakings after the Clean Air Act Amendments of 1990, EPA's 1995 emission guidelines for existing municipal waste combustors allowed states to establish averaging and trading programs through which these sources could meet standards for nitrogen oxides ("NO_x") emissions.[64]

In addition, the Clean Air Act provides that the procedure for establishing standards of performance for existing sources under § 111(d) is to be "similar" to that of § 110,[65] and § 110 expressly provides that emission limitations and control measures can include "fees, marketable permits, and auctions of emissions rights."[66] The direct link to § 110 thus further reinforces the appropriateness of such flexible approaches under § 111(d).

In the context of § 111 and greenhouse gas emissions, a flexible system that enables a wide variety of available solutions to achieve rigorous and cost-effective carbon pollution reductions manifestly fulfills the statutory criteria for the "best" system.

C. Both EPA and the states can consider broad systems of emission reduction under § 111.

Some stakeholders have proposed that there are systems of emission reduction that states may include in § 111(d) implementation plans that EPA may not consider in identifying the best system of emission reduction. This hypothesis assumes that when EPA identifies the best system of emission reduction under § 111(a)(1) it must ignore certain flexible, cost-effective means of securing emission reductions from fossil fuel power plants, while a state may rely on these very mechanisms in developing a "plan which . . . provides for the implementation and enforcement of such standards of performance" under § 111(d)(1). This contention is directly contrary to the process set forth in § 111, under which EPA must consider cost, impacts on energy, and other factors in identifying the best system of emission reduction; if there are systems of emission reduction that can better optimize pollution reductions considering cost, impacts on energy, etc., EPA must consider such systems in order to identify the best system.

Section 111 requires EPA to determine the best system of emission reduction for existing stationary sources. States then implement the system of emission reduction they deem most appropriate for their sources—which could be more expensive, more stringent, or have different

continuously. Indeed, Congress used the term "emission limitation" in 1990 to describe its Acid Rain Program. *See id.* §§ 7651b(a)(1), 7651c(a).

64 40 C.F.R § 60.33b(d)(2). This provision is still in effect. EPA also designed a trading program for mercury from power plants under § 111(d), 70 Fed. Reg. 28,606 (May 18, 2005), but the regulation of mercury under § 111(d) was found to violate the Act's requirement that hazardous airpollutants be regulated under § 112, *see New Jersey v. EPA*, 517 F.3d 574 (D.C. Cir. 2008), *cert. dismissed*, 555 U.S. 1162 (2009), *and cert. denied*, 555 U.S. 1169 (2009).

65 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d)(1).

66 *Id.* § 7410(a)(2)(A).

energy requirements or non-air impacts on health or the environment—provided that the states' plans secure the same or better emission reductions as the "best system of emission reduction" identified in EPA's emission guidelines. States can also innovate under § 111, and implement cutting-edge systems of emission reduction of which EPA may not have been aware or which it may not have deemed "adequately demonstrated." However, neither the language of § 111 nor EPA's implementing guidelines distinguish between the systems of emission reduction that state plans can implement and the systems of emission reduction that EPA is to review in identifying the "best system of emission reduction." The systems of emission reduction to be evaluated by EPA and the systems that can be implemented by the states share the same legal contours. As such, for EPA to ignore well-known and adequately demonstrated systems of emission reduction that achieve greater emission reductions and satisfy the other statutory criteria would be arbitrary. Indeed, if EPA were to adopt a narrow scope of inquiry, closing its eyes to what states are doing, and identify a "best system" that failed to achieve meaningful emission reductions—and then approve state plans implementing other systems capable of achieving greater emission reductions cost-effectively—the Agency would clearly violate its statutory responsibility to identify the best system of emission reduction.

V. Conclusion

Across the country, states and power companies are reducing emissions from fossil fuel fired power plants by improving plant efficiency, by increasing the use of lower-carbon generation capacity and zero-emitting energy, and by investing in demand-side energy efficiency and demand management. The widespread and long-established use of this system and its success in achieving cost-effective carbon pollution reductions for diverse states and companies indicate that it satisfies the statutory criteria for the "best system of emission reduction." This system allows states and companies to adjust to locally relevant factors and generation-fleet characteristics, deploying the emission reduction strategies most appropriate and effective. The language of § 111 is sufficiently broad to encompass a system-based approach to securing carbon pollution reductions from existing power plants. Indeed, the constraints provided by § 111—directing EPA to identify the system of emission reduction best able to secure rigorous carbon emission reductions considering cost and impacts on energy and other environmental considerations—strongly suggest that a system-based approach is optimal in satisfying the statutory requirements by securing the vital cuts in carbon pollution that science demands through locally-tailored and innovative solutions.

To: Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; Schmidt, Lorie[Schmidt.Lorie@epa.gov]
From: Doniger, David
Sent: Fri 7/26/2013 10:44:36 PM
Subject: Texas Loses Another One

http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/ddoniger/texas_loses_another_one_court.html

Texas Loses Another One: Court Upholds EPA Carbon Standards, Again

State and industry groups led by Texas and coal-based power companies lost another challenge to EPA's carbon pollution standards today, the latest in their string of unsuccessful lawsuits trying to block EPA's climate protection actions under the Clean Air Act.

The Court of Appeals in Washington upheld actions EPA took in 2010 to make sure that someone would be there to issue permits to big new sources of carbon pollution when Clean Air Act permitting requirements took effect in 2011.

To make a long story short, in 2009 and 2010 EPA issued the long-overdue "endangerment finding" – the scientific finding that carbon dioxide and other heat-trapping pollutants contribute to dangerous climate change – and a set of carbon pollution standards for new cars and trucks. Those standards automatically triggered Clean Air Act permitting requirements for large new carbon pollution sources – under the law no such plant could be built after the start of 2011 without a permit demonstrating that it will use the best available carbon pollution controls.

The Court of Appeals rejected Texas's attack on those requirements in June 2012, in a case called *Coalition for Responsible Regulation v. EPA*.

The present case concerns steps EPA took to make sure that companies wanting to build big new plants had some permitting agency, state or federal, to turn to – some entity that could grant the permits they need to legally begin construction.

Every state except Texas worked with EPA to make sure that either the state or EPA would be available to keep new plant construction going by reviewing permit applications and making the necessary best-technology findings.

Only Texas refused. Texas flat-out denied that carbon permits were needed – a claim the Court of Appeals rejected in the 2012 case.

And so EPA stepped in as a temporary permitting agency. If EPA hadn't kept the permitting lights on in Texas, then building or expanding a major industrial plant in the Lone Star State after January 2011 would have been a violation of federal law.

Texas sued, joined by Wyoming and trade associations for some of the biggest carbon polluters. Federal courts rejected Texas's repeated attempts to block EPA while the case proceeded (see here and here).

Today's court decision reaffirms that the Clean Air Act applies even in Texas, that it would have been illegal to build plants without the needed permits, and that EPA's stepping in saved Texas companies and the Texas economy from all kinds of trouble.

In short, EPA's actions *helped,* rather than hurt, Texas and its industry allies. Because they could not show injury, and because they'd be *worse off* if the court blocked EPA's steps to keep the permitting lights on, the Court of Appeals ruled they had no standing to complain. Case dismissed.

Texas and its allies are on a long losing streak. The Supreme Court has twice upheld EPA's Clean Air Act authority and responsibility to curb carbon pollution, in *Massachusetts v. EPA* and *American Electric Power v. Connecticut*. The Court of Appeals in Washington has turned away at least four challenges by these states and industry groups. I already mentioned the big 2012 decision in *Coalition for Responsible Regulation* (Texas is appealing to the Supreme Court, but that's what's charitably called a long-shot). A group of would-be new coal plants lost a challenge to EPA's proposed carbon standards for new power plants. Just this month, the court overturned an industry-backed exemption for so-called biogenic carbon sources. And now today's decisions.

When you are on a losing streak this bad, it's time to fire somebody look for a new strategy.

David D. Doniger

Policy Director, Climate and Clean Air Program

Natural Resources Defense Council

1152 15th Street, NW, Suite 300

Washington, DC 20005

Phone: (202) 289-2403

Cell: (202) 321-3435

Fax: (202) 289-1060

ddoniger@nrdc.org

on the web at www.nrdc.org

read my blog: http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/ddoniger/

To: Perciasepe.Bob@epa.gov[Perciasepe.Bob@epa.gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; Schmidt, Lorie[Schmidt.Lorie@epa.gov]
Cc: ddoniger@nrdc.org[ddoniger@nrdc.org]; Joanne Spalding (joanne.spalding@sierraclub.org)[joanne.spalding@sierraclub.org]; Longstreth, Ben (blongstreth@nrdc.org)[blongstreth@nrdc.org]; Vickie Patton[vpatton@edf.org]; Megan Ceronsky[mceronsky@edf.org]
From: Tomas Carbonell
Sent: Mon 4/15/2013 8:33:25 PM
Subject: Notice of Intent Re: Greenhouse Gas Standards for New and Existing EGUs
Env NOI Apr 15 2013.pdf

Dear Acting Administrator Perciasepe:

Attached please find a notice from the Environmental Defense Fund, the Sierra Club, and the Natural Resources Defense Council indicating our organizations' intent to litigate to enforce the statutory one-year deadline for promulgating final New Source Performance Standards for greenhouse gas emissions from new electric generating units, and to address the Agency's unreasonable delay in promulgating those standards.

The letter further provides notice of our intent to litigate to enforce the Agency's mandatory duty to issue emission guidelines regarding the establishment of carbon pollution standards for existing electric generating units, and to address the Agency's unreasonable delay in promulgating those emission guidelines.

The letter respectfully urges the Agency to undertake the required actions before the relevant notice periods expire.

Thank you for your consideration.

Respectfully,

Tomás Carbonell
Attorney, U.S. Climate and Energy Program

Environmental Defense Fund
1875 Connecticut Ave., NW

Sixth Floor
Washington, DC 20009
T 202-572-3610

C 919-449-4600
tcarbonell@edf.org

April 15, 2013

The Honorable Bob Perciasepe
Acting Administrator
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency
Ariel Rios Building
1200 Pennsylvania Avenue, NW
Mail Code: 1101A
Washington, D.C. 20460

By Certified Mail, Return Receipt Requested and By Email Transmission

Re: Notice of Intent to Sue for Failure to Timely Promulgate New Source Performance Standards (NSPS) and Emission Guidelines for Greenhouse Gas Emissions from Electric Utility Generating Units (EGUs)

Dear Acting Administrator Perciasepe:

Environmental Defense Fund, the Sierra Club and the Natural Resources Defense Council hereby notify you of their intent to sue the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) for failure to perform its nondiscretionary duty under the Clean Air Act (CAA, or "the Act") to issue final New Source Performance Standards (NSPS) regulating emissions of greenhouse gases (GHGs) from new electric generating units (EGUs) within one year of proposing these standards, and for unreasonable delay in carrying out that duty.

We also provide notice of our intent to sue EPA for its failure to carry out its nondiscretionary duty to issue proposed and final emission guidelines for emissions of GHGs from existing EGUs, a duty it is required to execute under section 111(d) of the Act and EPA regulations, and for its unreasonable delay in failing to take such action.

This letter is sent on behalf of our organizations' combined membership of more than one million members nationwide, who are harmed by EPA's failure to fulfill its statutory obligation to limit carbon pollution from the power sector. The Environmental Defense Fund is a national not-for-profit, non-partisan environmental organization that links science, economics, and law to create innovative, equitable, and cost-effective solutions to society's most urgent environmental problems. The Sierra Club is a national nonprofit environmental organization engaged in a coordinated effort to promote a clean energy economy and protect communities and natural environments threatened by climate change. The Natural Resources Defense Council (NRDC) uses law, science, and the support of its members to ensure a safe and healthy environment for all living things; one of NRDC's top priorities is to reduce the emissions of air pollutants that are driving dangerous climate change.

Fossil fuel-fired EGUs are the nation's largest source of greenhouse gas emissions, currently accounting for nearly 40 percent of the nation's output of carbon dioxide (CO_2).[1] Acting in response to the Supreme Court's decision in *Massachusetts v. EPA*,[2] EPA formally determined in 2009 that the buildup of CO_2 and other greenhouse gases in the atmosphere is driving rapid changes in our climate that endanger public health and welfare.[3] As EPA recognized in the preamble to the proposed GHG NSPS, the effects of climate change are projected to include "more frequent and intense heat waves, more severe wildfires, degraded air quality, heavier and more frequent downpours and flooding, increased drought, greater sea level rise and storm surge, more intense storms, harm to water resources, continued ocean acidification, harm to agriculture, and harm to wildlife and ecosystems."[4]

Our organizations, joined by many other environmental organizations, states, and municipalities, have long argued that these dangerous impacts of climate change obligate EPA to act under section 111 of the CAA to mitigate carbon pollution from EGUs. Under section 111(b) of the Act, EPA must issue "standards of performance" (NSPS) regulating emissions from each category of new stationary sources that "causes, or contributes significantly to, air pollution which may reasonably be anticipated to endanger public health and welfare."[5] Section 111(d) of the Act requires EPA to issue emission guidelines covering the release of certain pollutants from any existing stationary source for which new source standards of performance have been issued.[6]

Numerous states and environmental organizations have requested standards to control dangerous greenhouse gas emissions from power plants for more than ten years.[7] Our organizations have specifically sought the inclusion of greenhouse gas emission limits in the NSPS for power plants for nearly a decade, at least since our 2005 comments on EPA's proposed revision of the power plant NSPS. On February 27, 2006, EPA published a final rule revising the NSPS for EGUs, but declined to establish a standard for greenhouse gases.[8] Following the decision in *Massachusetts v. EPA,* the D.C. Circuit responded to state and environmental challenges to the flawed 2006 rule by remanding it to EPA for further proceedings focused on regulation of greenhouse gas emissions.[9]

On April 13, 2012, EPA published a proposed NSPS for greenhouse gas emissions from new fossil fuel-fired EGUs – a long-awaited and urgently needed first step towards reducing harmful

[1] Standards of Performance for Greenhouse Gas Emissions for New Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units, 77 Fed. Reg. 22,392, 22,403-04 (Apr. 13, 2012) ("proposed GHG NSPS").
[2] 549 U.S. 497 (2007).
[3] Endangerment and Cause or Contribute Findings for Greenhouse Gases Under Section 202(a) of the Clean Air Act ("Endangerment Finding"), 74 Fed. Reg. 66,496 (Dec. 15, 2009).
[4] Proposed GHG NSPS, 77 Fed. Reg. at 22,396.
[5] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(b).
[6] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d)(1); 40 C.F.R. § 60.22(a).
[7] Notice of Intent to Sue Under Clean Air Act § 304(b)(2), filed by States of New York, Connecticut, Maine, Massachusetts, New Jersey, Rhode Island, and Washington (Feb. 20, 2003).
[8] Standards of Performance for Electric Utility Steam Generating Units for Which Construction Is Commenced After September 18, 1978; Standards of Performance for Industrial-Commercial-Institutional Steam Generating Units; and Standards of Performance for Small Industrial-Commercial-Institutional Steam Generating Units, 71 Fed. Reg. 9,866 (Feb. 27, 2006).
[9] *State of New York, et al. v. EPA,* No. 06-1322 (D.C. Cir. Sept. 24, 2007).

emissions from this source category.[10] EPA has neither finalized that proposed rule nor proposed or finalized emission guidelines for the large population of existing EGUs that will continue to account for the majority of power sector CO_2 emissions for many years into the future. EPA's inaction with respect to the proposed NSPS violates Section 111(b)(1)(B) of the Act,[11] which unambiguously directs EPA to issue final rules within one year of publication of a proposed NSPS. EPA's failure to promptly propose and finalize emission guidelines for carbon pollution from existing power plants violates section 111(d) of the Act and EPA's regulations implementing that section.[12]

Given the extensive length of time that has elapsed since the 2006 NSPS revisions, the Supreme Court's 2007 decision in *Massachusetts v. EPA* and the D.C. Circuit's remand of the EPA's 2006 revision of the power plant NSPS in *New York v. EPA*, as well as the long time that has elapsed since EPA's Endangerment Finding, EPA has also unreasonably delayed the promulgation of the final GHG NSPS and the issuance of proposed and final emission guidelines within the meaning of section 304(a) of the Act.[13]

Accordingly, EPA's failure to finalize the proposed GHG NSPS and to propose and finalize emissions guidelines is proper grounds for citizen suit under section 304(a) of the Act, which authorizes lawsuits against the EPA when the Administrator has failed to "perform any act or duty . . . which is not discretionary."[14] These failures are also grounds for citizen suit under section 304(a) in that it further authorizes lawsuits against the EPA to compel agency action unreasonably delayed. District courts have jurisdiction to enforce such duties against EPA.[15] This letter constitutes 60-days notice of failure to perform the above-described non-discretionary duties and 180-days notice of failure to perform the above-described actions that are unreasonably delayed. Unless EPA takes the required actions before the end of the applicable notice periods, our organizations intend to file civil actions in United States District Court to compel EPA to perform its nondiscretionary duties under Clean Air Act §111 and to enforce such agency action unreasonably delayed. *See* 42 U.S.C. §7604(a), (b), and 40 C.F.R. §§ 54.2; 54.3. The litigation will seek injunctive and declaratory relief.[16]

---

[10] 77 Fed. Reg. 22,392 (Apr. 13, 2012).
[11] 42 U.S.C. §7411(b)(1)(B).
[12] 40 C.F.R. §60.22(a).
[13] 42 U.S.C. § 7604(a).
[14] *Id.*
[15] *Id.; see Env. Def. Fund v. Thomas*, 870 F.2d 892, 897 (2d Cir. 1989); *Portland Cement Ass'n v. EPA*, 665 F.3d 177, 194 (D.C. Cir. 2011).
[16] We hereby reserve all of our rights under the law to take immediate legal action, without further notice, to enforce the D.C. Circuit's long-standing September 24, 2007 remand order in light of EPA's unreasonable delay. *Telecomm. Research & Action Ctr. v. FCC*, 750 F.2d 70, 79-80 (D.C. Cir. 1984).

Respectfully submitted,

Tomás Carbonell

Tomás Carbonell
Megan Ceronsky
Environmental Defense Fund
1875 Connecticut Ave., NW
Sixth Floor
Washington, DC 20009
T: (202) 387-3500
F: (202) 234-6049
tcarbonell@edf.org
mceronsky@edf.org

Counsel for Environmental Defense Fund

Joanne Spalding
Sierra Club
85 Second Street, Second Floor
San Francisco, CA 94105
T: (415) 977-5725
F: (415) 977-5793
joanne.spalding@sierraclub.org

Counsel for Sierra Club

David Doniger

David Doniger
Benjamin Longstreth
Natural Resources Defense Council
1152 15th Street, NW, Suite 300
Washington, DC 20005
T: (202) 289-6868
F: (202) 289-1060
ddoniger@nrdc.org
blongstreth@nrdc.org

Counsel for Natural Resources Defense Council

To: Perciasepe.Bob@epa.gov[Perciasepe.Bob@epa.gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; Schmidt, Lorie[Schmidt.Lorie@epa.gov]
Cc: David Doniger (ddoniger@nrdc.org)[ddoniger@nrdc.org]; Joanne.Spalding@sierraclub.org[Joanne.Spalding@sierraclub.org]; Vickie Patton[vpatton@edf.org]
From: Megan Ceronsky
Sent: Thur 3/28/2013 3:51:45 AM
Subject: Notice re Carbon Pollution Standards for New and Existing Power Plants
NOI, GHG EGU NSPS, 3-27-2013.pdf

Dear Acting Administrator Perciasepe:

Attached please find a notice from the Environmental Defense Fund, the Sierra Club, and the Natural Resources Defense Council indicating our organizations' intent to litigate to enforce the statutory one-year deadline for promulgating final New Source Performance Standards for greenhouse gas emissions from new electric generating units, and to address the Agency's unreasonable delay in promulgating those standards. The notice is being sent today in case the publication date of the proposed standards is deemed to be March 27, 2012, the date the proposal was signed by then-Administrator Lisa Jackson and made available on EPA's website, and not the date the proposal was published in the Federal Register.

The letter further provides notice of our intent to litigate to enforce the Agency's mandatory duty to issue emission guidelines regarding the establishment of carbon pollution standards for existing electric generating units, and to address the Agency's unreasonable delay in promulgating those emission guidelines.

The letter respectfully urges the Agency to undertake the required actions before the relevant notice periods expire.

Thank you for your consideration.

Best regards,

Megan Ceronsky

Megan Ceronsky
Attorney
Environmental Defense Fund
(303) 447-7224 (P)
(303) 440-8052 (F)
1875 Connecticut Avenue NW
Suite 600
Washington, D.C. 20009

March 27, 2013

The Honorable Bob Perciasepe
Acting Administrator,
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency
Ariel Rios Building
1200 Pennsylvania Avenue, NW
Mail Code: 1101A
Washington, D.C. 20460

By Certified Mail, Return Receipt Requested and By Email Transmission

Re: Notice of Intent to Sue for Failure to Timely Promulgate New Source Performance Standards ("NSPS") and Emission Guidelines for Carbon Dioxide from Electric Utility Generating Units ("EGUs")

Dear Acting Administrator Perciasepe:

Environmental Defense Fund, the Sierra Club and the Natural Resources Defense Council hereby notify you of their intent to sue the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) for failure to perform its nondiscretionary duty to issue final New Source Performance Standards (NSPS) regulating emissions of carbon dioxide (CO_2) from new electric generating units (EGUs) within one year of proposing these standards, and for unreasonable delay in carrying out that duty. This letter is being filed today in case the publication date of the proposal is deemed to be March 27, 2012, when the proposal was signed by then-Administrator Lisa Jackson and made available on EPA's website, instead of April 13, 2012, when the proposal was published in the Federal Register.

We also provide notice of our intent to sue EPA for its failure to carry out its mandatory duty to issue proposed and final emission guidelines for emissions of carbon dioxide from existing EGUs, a duty it is required to execute under section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act (CAA, or "the Act") and EPA regulations, and for its unreasonable delay in failing to take such action. Given the extensive length of time that has elapsed since the 2006 NSPS revisions, the Supreme Court's 2007 decision in *Massachusetts v. EPA* and EPA's Endangerment Finding, EPA has unreasonably delayed issuing final NSPS for new EGUs and proposed and final emission guidelines for existing EGUs within the meaning of section 304(a) of the Act, 42 U.S.C. § 7604(a).

This letter is sent on behalf of our organizations' combined membership of more than one million members nationwide, who are harmed by EPA's failure to fulfill its statutory obligation to limit carbon pollution from the power sector. The Environmental Defense Fund is a national not-for-profit, non-partisan environmental organization that links science, economics, and law to create innovative, equitable, and cost-effective solutions to society's most urgent environmental problems. The Sierra Club is a national nonprofit environmental organization engaged in a coordinated effort to promote a clean energy economy and protect communities and natural environments threatened by climate change. The Natural Resources Defense Council uses law, science, and the support of its members to ensure a safe and healthy environment for all living things; one of NRDC's top priorities is to reduce the emissions of air pollutants that are driving dangerous climate change.

# # #

Fossil fuel-fired EGUs are the nation's largest source of greenhouse gas emissions, currently accounting for 40 percent of the nation's output of energy-related carbon dioxide (CO_2).[1] Acting in response to the Supreme Court's decision in *Massachusetts v. EPA*,[2] EPA formally recognized over three years ago that CO_2 and other greenhouse gases are driving rapid changes in our climate that endanger public health and welfare.[3] Our organizations, joined by many other environmental organizations, states, and municipalities, have long argued that these dangerous impacts of climate change obligate EPA to act under section 111 of the CAA to mitigate carbon pollution from EGUs.

On March 27, 2012, then-EPA Administrator Lisa Jackson signed a proposed NSPS for new fossil fuel-fired EGUs – a long-awaited and urgently needed first step towards reducing harmful emissions from this source category. EPA has neither finalized that proposed rule nor proposed or finalized emission guidelines for the large population of existing EGUs that will continue to account for the majority of power sector CO_2 emissions for many years into the future. EPA's inaction with respect to the proposed NSPS violates Section 111(b)(1)(B) of the Act, 42 U.S.C. §7411(b)(1)(B), which unambiguously directs EPA to issue final rules within one year of publication of a proposed NSPS. EPA's failure to act in promptly proposing and finalizing emission guidelines regarding the establishment of carbon pollution standards for existing power plants violates section 111(d) of the Act and EPA's regulations. 40 CFR §60.22. Given the extensive length of time that has elapsed since the 2006 NSPS revisions, the Court's 2007 decision in *Massachusetts v. EPA* and EPA's Endangerment Finding, EPA has also unreasonably delayed the promulgation of final NSPS and the issuance of proposed and final emission guidelines within the meaning of section 304(a) of the Act, 42 U.S.C. § 7604(a).

Accordingly, EPA's failure to finalize the proposed CO_2 NSPS and to propose and finalize emissions guidelines is proper grounds for citizen suit under section 304(a) of the Act, which authorizes lawsuits against the EPA when the Administrator has failed to "perform any act or duty . . . which is not discretionary."[4] These failures are also grounds for citizen suit under section 304(a) in that it further authorizes lawsuits against the EPA to compel agency action unreasonably

---

[1] Standards of Performance for Greenhouse Gas Emissions for New Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units, 77 Fed. Reg. 22,392, 22,403 (Apr. 13, 2012) ("proposed CO_2 NSPS").
[2] 549 U.S. 497 (2007).
[3] Endangerment and Cause or Contribute Findings for Greenhouse Gases Under Section 202(a) of the Clean Air Act ("Endangerment Finding"), 74 Fed. Reg. 66,496 (Dec. 15, 2009).
[4] 42 U.S.C. §7604(a).

delayed. District courts have manifest jurisdiction to enforce such duties against EPA.[5] Unless EPA takes the required actions before the end of the applicable notice periods, our organizations intend to file a civil action in United States District Court to compel EPA to perform its nondiscretionary duty under Clean Air Act §111 and to enforce such agency action unreasonably delayed. *See* 42 U.S.C. §7604(a), (b), and 40 C.F.R. §§ 54.2 & 54.3. The suit will seek injunctive and declaratory relief.[6]

Respectfully submitted,

Tomás Carbonell

Tomás Carbonell
Megan Ceronsky
Environmental Defense Fund
1875 Connecticut Ave., NW
Sixth Floor
Washington, DC 20009
T: (202) 387-3500
F: (202) 234-6049
tcarbonell@edf.org
mceronsky@edf.org

Counsel for Environmental Defense Fund

Joanne Spalding
Sierra Club
85 Second Street, Second Floor
San Francisco, CA 94105
T: (415) 977-5725
F: (415) 977-5793
joanne.spalding@sierraclub.org

Counsel for Sierra Club

David Doniger
Benjamin Longstreth
Natural Resources Defense Council
1152 15th Street, NW, Suite 300
Washington, DC 20005
T: (202) 289-6868
F: (202) 289-1060
ddoniger@nrdc.org
blongstreth@nrdc.org

Counsel for Natural Resources Defense Council

[5] *Id.; see Environmental Defense Fund v. Thomas*, 870 F.2d 892, 897 (2d Cir.1989); *Portland Cement Ass'n v. EPA*, 665 F.3d 177, 194 (D.C.Cir.2011).

[6] We hereby reserve all of our rights under the law to take immediate legal action, without further notice, to enforce the court's long-standing remand order in light of EPA's unreasonable delay. *Telecommunications Research & Action Center v. FCC*, 750 F.2d 70, 79-80 (D.C. Cir. 1984).

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: NRDC
Sent: Wed 1/14/2015 9:08:41 PM
Subject: Our forests aren't fuel

Jan 14, 2015

Janet McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA

Dear McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA,

In a recent memo, you signaled that burning "sustainably derived" forest biomass, including trees, in power plants may be a way to achieve the carbon reduction goals of the Clean Power Plan, despite the fact that your agency has not yet completed its scientific evaluation of how to properly account for biomass carbon emissions. Please pull back these harmful exemptions for biomass fuel and recommit yourself to the science-driven process you promised to carry out in making policy on this important issue.

Burning trees and other large woody biomass from forests is not the solution to curbing climate change; in fact, mounting scientific research shows that burning trees creates more carbon pollution than coal.

Please make clear that EPA's carbon regulations will be driven by the outcome of the science-based process the agency committed itself to and that the carbon emissions from burning biomass in power plants will be fully counted. Pre-empting this scientific evaluation and ignoring the advice of your scientific advisors risks increasing carbon emissions for many decades.

Sincerely,

Ms. Joanne Harenburg

Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: NRDC
Sent: Wed 1/14/2015 5:07:45 PM
Subject: Our forests aren't fuel

Jan 14, 2015

Janet McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA

Dear McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA,

In a recent memo, you signaled that burning "sustainably derived" forest biomass, including trees, in power plants may be a way to achieve the carbon reduction goals of the Clean Power Plan, despite the fact that your agency has not yet completed its scientific evaluation of how to properly account for biomass carbon emissions. Please pull back these harmful exemptions for biomass fuel and recommit yourself to the science-driven process you promised to carry out in making policy on this important issue.

Simply looking at the history of the settlement of our own country by stripping the land of trees as well as current disasters world wide from deforestation should be a stark reminder of the results of unwise use of trees.

Burning trees and other large woody biomass from forests is not the solution to curbing climate change; in fact, mounting scientific research shows that burning trees creates more carbon pollution than coal.

Please make clear that EPA's carbon regulations will be driven by the outcome of the science-based process the agency committed itself to and that the carbon emissions from burning biomass in power plants will be fully counted. Pre-empting this scientific evaluation and ignoring the advice of your scientific advisors risks increasing carbon emissions for many decades.

Sincerely,

Ms. Darleen Kraemer

Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: NRDC
Sent: Wed 1/14/2015 8:06:16 AM
Subject: Our forests aren't fuel

Jan 14, 2015

Janet McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA

Dear McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA,

In a recent memo, you signaled that burning "sustainably derived" forest biomass, including trees, in power plants may be a way to achieve the carbon reduction goals of the Clean Power Plan, despite the fact that your agency has not yet completed its scientific evaluation of how to properly account for biomass carbon emissions. Please pull back these harmful exemptions for biomass fuel and recommit yourself to the science-driven process you promised to carry out in making policy on this important issue.

Burning trees and other large woody biomass from forests is not the solution to curbing climate change; in fact, mounting scientific research shows that burning trees creates more carbon pollution than coal.

Please make clear that EPA's carbon regulations will be driven by the outcome of the science-based process the agency committed itself to and that the carbon emissions from burning biomass in power plants will be fully counted. Pre-empting this scientific evaluation and ignoring the advice of your scientific advisors risks increasing carbon emissions for many decades.

Sincerely,

Ms. Eileeen Greenberg

Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: NRDC
Sent: Tue 1/13/2015 9:04:18 PM
Subject: Our forests aren't fuel

Jan 13, 2015

Janet McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA

Dear McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA,

Is this for real? Or is it just another excuse to justify clear cutting our forests? Now is not the time to use more, now is the time to conserve and protect what little is left.

In a recent memo, you signaled that burning "sustainably derived" forest biomass, including trees, in power plants may be a way to achieve the carbon reduction goals of the Clean Power Plan, despite the fact that your agency has not yet completed its scientific evaluation of how to properly account for biomass carbon emissions. Please pull back these harmful exemptions for biomass fuel and recommit yourself to the science-driven process you promised to carry out in making policy on this important issue.

Burning trees and other large woody biomass from forests is not the solution to curbing climate change; in fact, mounting scientific research shows that burning trees creates more carbon pollution than coal.

Please make clear that EPA's carbon regulations will be driven by the outcome of the science-based process the agency committed itself to and that the carbon emissions from burning biomass in power plants will be fully counted. Pre-empting this scientific evaluation and ignoring the advice of your scientific advisors risks increasing carbon emissions for many decades.

Sincerely,

Mrs. Barb Sommerfeld

Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: NRDC
Sent: Tue 1/13/2015 7:35:22 PM
Subject: Our forests aren't fuel

Jan 13, 2015

Janet McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA

Dear McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA,

In a recent memo, you signaled that burning "sustainably derived" forest biomass, including trees, in power plants may be a way to achieve the carbon reduction goals of the Clean Power Plan, despite the fact that your agency has not yet completed its scientific evaluation of how to properly account for biomass carbon emissions. Please pull back these harmful exemptions for biomass fuel and recommit yourself to the science-driven process you promised to carry out in making policy on this important issue.

Burning trees and other large woody biomass from forests is not the solution to curbing climate change; in fact, mounting scientific research shows that burning trees creates more carbon pollution than coal.

Please make clear that EPA's carbon regulations will be driven by the outcome of the science-based process the agency committed itself to and that the carbon emissions from burning biomass in power plants will be fully counted. Pre-empting this scientific evaluation and ignoring the advice of your scientific advisors risks increasing carbon emissions for many decades.

Sincerely,

Ms. Victoria Folker

Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: NRDC
Sent: Tue 1/13/2015 7:35:22 PM
Subject: Our forests aren't fuel

Jan 13, 2015

Janet McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA

Dear McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA,

In a recent memo, you signaled that burning "sustainably derived" forest biomass, including trees, in power plants may be a way to achieve the carbon reduction goals of the Clean Power Plan, despite the fact that your agency has not yet completed its scientific evaluation of how to properly account for biomass carbon emissions. Please pull back these harmful exemptions for biomass fuel and recommit yourself to the science-driven process you promised to carry out in making policy on this important issue.

Burning trees and other large woody biomass from forests is not the solution to curbing climate change; in fact, mounting scientific research shows that burning trees creates more carbon pollution than coal.

Please make clear that EPA's carbon regulations will be driven by the outcome of the science-based process the agency committed itself to and that the carbon emissions from burning biomass in power plants will be fully counted. Pre-empting this scientific evaluation and ignoring the advice of your scientific advisors risks increasing carbon emissions for many decades.

Sincerely,

Ms. Mary Long

Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: NRDC
Sent: Tue 1/13/2015 7:05:36 PM
Subject: Our forests aren't fuel

Jan 13, 2015

Janet McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA

Dear McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA,

In a recent memo, you signaled that burning "sustainably derived" forest biomass, including trees, in power plants may be a way to achieve the carbon reduction goals of the Clean Power Plan, despite the fact that your agency has not yet completed its scientific evaluation of how to properly account for biomass carbon emissions. Please pull back these harmful exemptions for biomass fuel and recommit yourself to the science-driven process you promised to carry out in making policy on this important issue.

Burning trees and other large woody biomass from forests is not the solution to curbing climate change; in fact, mounting scientific research shows that burning trees creates more carbon pollution than coal.

Please make clear that EPA's carbon regulations will be driven by the outcome of the science-based process the agency committed itself to and that the carbon emissions from burning biomass in power plants will be fully counted. Pre-empting this scientific evaluation and ignoring the advice of your scientific advisors risks increasing carbon emissions for many decades.

Sincerely,

Ms. T M

Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: NRDC
Sent: Tue 1/13/2015 7:05:36 PM
Subject: Our forests aren't fuel

Jan 13, 2015

Janet McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA

Dear McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA,

In a recent memo, you signaled that burning "sustainably derived" forest biomass, including trees, in power plants may be a way to achieve the carbon reduction goals of the Clean Power Plan, despite the fact that your agency has not yet completed its scientific evaluation of how to properly account for biomass carbon emissions. Please pull back these harmful exemptions for biomass fuel and recommit yourself to the science-driven process you promised to carry out in making policy on this important issue.

Burning trees and other large woody biomass from forests is not the solution to curbing climate change; in fact, mounting scientific research shows that burning trees creates more carbon pollution than coal.

Please make clear that EPA's carbon regulations will be driven by the outcome of the science-based process the agency committed itself to and that the carbon emissions from burning biomass in power plants will be fully counted. Pre-empting this scientific evaluation and ignoring the advice of your scientific advisors risks increasing carbon emissions for many decades.

Sincerely,

Mrs. G M

Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: NRDC
Sent: Tue 1/13/2015 5:39:05 PM
Subject: Our forests aren't fuel

Jan 13, 2015

Janet McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA

Dear McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA,

In a recent memo, you signaled that burning "sustainably derived" forest biomass, including trees, in power plants may be a way to achieve the carbon reduction goals of the Clean Power Plan, despite the fact that your agency has not yet completed its scientific evaluation of how to properly account for biomass carbon emissions. Please pull back these harmful exemptions for biomass fuel and recommit yourself to the science-driven process you promised to carry out in making policy on this important issue.

Burning trees and other large woody biomass from forests is not the solution to curbing climate change; in fact, mounting scientific research shows that burning trees creates more carbon pollution than coal.

Please make clear that EPA's carbon regulations will be driven by the outcome of the science-based process the agency committed itself to and that the carbon emissions from burning biomass in power plants will be fully counted. Pre-empting this scientific evaluation and ignoring the advice of your scientific advisors risks increasing carbon emissions for many decades.

Sincerely,

Ms. Megan Eding

Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: NRDC
Sent: Tue 1/13/2015 5:37:28 PM
Subject: Our forests aren't fuel

Jan 13, 2015

Janet McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA

Dear McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA,

In a recent memo, you signaled that burning "sustainably derived" forest biomass, including trees, in power plants may be a way to achieve the carbon reduction goals of the Clean Power Plan, despite the fact that your agency has not yet completed its scientific evaluation of how to properly account for biomass carbon emissions. Please pull back these harmful exemptions for biomass fuel and recommit yourself to the science-driven process you promised to carry out in making policy on this important issue.

Burning trees and other large woody biomass from forests is not the solution to curbing climate change; in fact, mounting scientific research shows that burning trees creates more carbon pollution than coal.

Please make clear that EPA's carbon regulations will be driven by the outcome of the science-based process the agency committed itself to and that the carbon emissions from burning biomass in power plants will be fully counted. Pre-empting this scientific evaluation and ignoring the advice of your scientific advisors risks increasing carbon emissions for many decades.

Sincerely,

Ms. Karin Nelson

Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: NRDC
Sent: Tue 1/13/2015 5:36:15 PM
Subject: Our forests aren't fuel

Jan 13, 2015

Janet McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA

Dear McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA,

In a recent memo, you signaled that burning "sustainably derived" forest biomass, including trees, in power plants may be a way to achieve the carbon reduction goals of the Clean Power Plan, despite the fact that your agency has not yet completed its scientific evaluation of how to properly account for biomass carbon emissions. Please pull back these harmful exemptions for biomass fuel and recommit yourself to the science-driven process you promised to carry out in making policy on this important issue.

Burning trees and other large woody biomass from forests is not the solution to curbing climate change; in fact, mounting scientific research shows that burning trees creates more carbon pollution than coal.

The leaves on trees are the means of cleansing carbon from the air, I learned that in Chemistry 111. If anything, one of the meaningful ways to achieve carbon reduction is to see that more trees are planted. Do not allow developers to buy land and clear every tree off and not replace them when they are done. Don't allow them to cut down any trees when they lay out the plats until they know by the house blueprints which trees need to be cut for that house. Builders can adapt! Put limits on wood sold for fireplaces. Do not tear down one of the endangered and reduced population of trees to try to create more of that you wish to change.

Please make clear that EPA's carbon regulations will be driven by the outcome of the science-based process the agency committed itself to and that the carbon emissions from burning biomass in power plants will be fully counted. Pre-empting this scientific evaluation and ignoring the advice of your scientific advisors risks increasing carbon emissions for many decades.

Sincerely,

Ms. Nanette Traband

Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: NRDC
Sent: Tue 1/13/2015 4:18:17 PM
Subject: Our forests aren't fuel

Jan 13, 2015

Janet McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA

Dear McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA,

In a recent memo, you signaled that burning "sustainably derived" forest biomass, including trees, in power plants may be a way to achieve the carbon reduction goals of the Clean Power Plan, despite the fact that your agency has not yet completed its scientific evaluation of how to properly account for biomass carbon emissions. Please pull back these harmful exemptions for biomass fuel and recommit yourself to the science-driven process you promised to carry out in making policy on this important issue.

Burning trees and other large woody biomass from forests is not the solution to curbing climate change; in fact, mounting scientific research shows that burning trees creates more carbon pollution than coal.

Please make clear that EPA's carbon regulations will be driven by the outcome of the science-based process the agency committed itself to and that the carbon emissions from burning biomass in power plants will be fully counted. Pre-empting this scientific evaluation and ignoring the advice of your scientific advisors risks increasing carbon emissions for many decades.

Sincerely,

Mr. Angus M Macdonald
Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: NRDC
Sent: Tue 1/13/2015 3:18:53 PM
Subject: Our forests aren't fuel

Jan 13, 2015

Janet McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA

Dear McCabe, Office of Air and Radiation, EPA,

In a recent memo, you signaled that burning "sustainably derived" forest biomass, including trees, in power plants may be a way to achieve the carbon reduction goals of the Clean Power Plan, despite the fact that your agency has not yet completed its scientific evaluation of how to properly account for biomass carbon emissions. Please pull back these harmful exemptions for biomass fuel and recommit yourself to the science-driven process you promised to carry out in making policy on this important issue.

Burning trees and other large woody biomass from forests is not the solution to curbing climate change; in fact, mounting scientific research shows that burning trees creates more carbon pollution than coal.

Please make clear that EPA's carbon regulations will be driven by the outcome of the science-based process the agency committed itself to and that the carbon emissions from burning biomass in power plants will be fully counted. Pre-empting this scientific evaluation and ignoring the advice of your scientific advisors risks increasing carbon emissions for many decades.

Sincerely,

Mr. laurie driver

Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: Bruce Nilles
Sent: Wed 12/17/2014 6:19:33 AM
Subject: Ercot: Haze and cpp rules spur coal retirements

ERCOT expects EPA rules to spur wave of plant retirements, higher energy costs

12/16/2014

By Christine Cordner

The Electric Reliability Council of Texas Inc., in a new study released Dec. 16, is expecting that U.S. EPA regulations, particularly its Regional Haze Plan and Clean Power Plan, would place up to 8,700 MW of coal-fired generation capacity at risk of retirement in the grid operator's footprint while potentially foisting huge increases in energy costs on the backs of Texas residents.

ERCOT's study used different modeling scenarios to assess the impacts individually and cumulatively of the Mercury and Air Toxics Standards; the Cross-State Air Pollution Rule, or CSAPR; the Regional Haze Program; the Cooling Water Intake Structures rule; the Steam Electric Effluent Limitation Guidelines rule; the Coal Combustion Residuals Disposal rule; and the Clean Power Plan, also known as the 111(d) proposed rule, looking to curb carbon dioxide emissions from existing power plants.

"Without considering the Clean Power Plan, 3,000 MW to 8,500 MW of coal-fired capacity in ERCOT can be considered to have a moderate to high risk of retirement – due primarily to the costs of EPA's proposed requirements for the Regional Haze program," the study said. "The results of this analysis also suggest potential impacts from CSAPR in the short-term. By comparison, the other regulations are not expected to have a significant system-wide impact, but could affect the economics of a small number of units. …ERCOT's modeling analysis suggests that the Clean Power Plan, in combination with the other regulations, will result in the retirement of up to 8,700 MW of coal-fired capacity."

ERCOT said that this retirement threat would in turn throw into question whether the grid can be reliably operated in a state where the grid operator is already forecasting shrinking planning power reserve margins. Its latest capacity, demand and reserves report, issued Dec. 1, expected reserves to fall below the grid operator's 13.75% planning target starting in 2019.

"Because most of these regulations have compliance dates in the 2016 to 2022 timeframe, there is the potential for a significant number of unit retirements within a relatively short period of time, even without considering the impacts of the Clean Power Plan. If ERCOT does not receive early notification of these retirements, and if multiple unit retirements occur within a short timeframe, there could be implications for reliability," the study said.

Retirements could also strain ERCOT's ability to integrate new intermittent renewable resources, the study said. Texas has greatly expanded its wind energy capacity on the grid over the years due in part to its Competitive Renewable Energy Zone transmission build-out, finished earlier this year. And the trend of building wind projects in the state is not stopping, according to ERCOT's latest generation interconnection report. Based on CSAPR and under a \$25/ton CO2 price given the Clean Power Plan, renewable energy resources, boosted by more utility-scale solar additions, would contribute 22% of total energy supplies on an annual basis in 2029, it said, noting that reliability problems increase if there is a large expansion of wind energy compared to solar energy due to the tendency of wind energy in West Texas to produce during off-peak periods. Solar, however, also causes issues with daily load ramping, it added, noting a three-hour maximum net load ramp up of 22,221 MW in 2029 under a \$25/ton CO2 scenario around sunset.

"If the expected retirement of coal resources were to occur over a short period of time, reserve margins in the ERCOT region could reduce considerably, leading to increased risk of rotating outages as a last resort to maintain operating balance between customer demand and available generation," the study said. "The need to maintain operational reliability (i.e., sufficient ramping capability) could require the curtailment of renewable generation resources. This would limit and/or delay the integration of renewable resources, leading to possible non-compliance with the proposed Clean Power Plan deadlines."

Heavy cost of compliance

ERCOT's expectations echo those detailed in another study it issued in November that looked specifically at the impacts of the Clean Power Plan just as the EPA was asking for stakeholder comments on that effort by Dec. 1. Fearful that rising energy costs from EPA regulations will derail the state's economic boom, Texas energy and environmental agencies, in their Clean Power Plan comments, made it clear that the federal agency is interfering with state authority in trying to influence generation resource portfolios and is specifically threatening the independence of ERCOT's competitive market by moving it more toward environmental and not economic dispatch of generation resources.

Providing further fuel for the regulators' concerns, ERCOT in the study said that its modeling, factoring in CSAPR and the Clean Power Plan, showed average locational marginal prices, or LMPs, soaring upward from a baseline scenario and consequently spurring retail energy price increases of 14% in 2020 and 5% in 2029 under a \$20/ton price for CO2. That retail price impact would rise to 20% in 2020 and 7% in 2029 under a \$25/ton price for CO2. The grid operator pointed out that impact excludes associated costs of transmission upgrades, higher natural gas prices caused by increased gas demand, procurement of additional ancillary services, energy efficiency investments, capital costs of new capacity, and other costs associated with the retirement or decreased operation of coal-fired capacity, it said.

The ERCOT study looked at capital costs for new generation. It found that under CSAPR and a \$20/ton CO2 price, total capital costs would reach \$22 billion in 2015 dollars. That level would rise to \$25 billion in 2015 dollars under CSAPR and a \$25/ton CO2 price, it said. "The CSAPR limit and Regional Haze scenario adds 1,900 MW of capacity incremental to the baseline, which results in a 16% increase in capital investments," it said. "The scenarios with the Clean Power Plan result in further increases in capital cost investments, increasing by 52% to 77% compared to the baseline. Though not directly reflected in LMPs, these costs will ultimately be reflected in consumers' energy bills."

To: Megan Ceronsky[mceronsky@edf.org]
From: Megan Ceronsky
Sent: Tue 12/9/2014 7:34:08 PM
Subject: EDF Clean Power Plan comments
EDF 111d Comments FINAL.PDF

Hello—

I understand that the e-mail we sent last week with our comments (filed on December 1st) may not have gone through, so attached here for your convenience please find EDF's comments on the Clean Power Plan. Attachments will follow in a separate message. We appreciate this opportunity.

Best regards,

Megan

Megan Ceronsky
Director of Regulatory Policy and Senior Attorney

Climate & Air Program

Environmental Defense Fund
1875 Connecticut Ave. NW Ste. 600

Washington, D.C. 20009
T *303 447 7224*
mceronsky@edf.org

BY EMAIL AND ELECTRONIC FILING

The Hon. Gina McCarthy
Administrator, U.S. Environmental Protection Agency
EPA Docket Center
Mail Code 28221T
1200 Pennsylvania Ave., NW
Washington, DC 20460

Attn: Docket ID No. EPA-HQ-OAR-2013-0602

Re: Comments of Environmental Defense Fund on EPA's Proposed Carbon Pollution Emission Guidelines for Existing Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units, 79 Fed. Reg. 34, 830 (June 18, 2014); 79 Fed. Reg. 64,543 (Oct. 30, 2014) (Notice of data availability); 79 Fed. Reg. 67,406 (Nov. 13, 2014) (Notice; additional information regarding the translation of emission rate-based CO2 goals to mass-based equivalents)

The Environmental Defense Fund (EDF) appreciates the opportunity to provide the following comments on the Environmental Protection Agency's (EPA) June 18, 2014 proposed rule to establish performance standards for carbon pollution from existing electric utility generating units (EGUs).[1] Representing over 750,000 members nationwide, EDF is a national non-profit, non-partisan organization dedicated to protecting human health and the environment by effectively applying science, economics, and the law. EDF has long recognized the urgent and critical threat that climate change poses to public health and welfare, and it is one of our top priorities to advocate for rigorous measures to secure rapid reductions in emissions of climate-destabilizing pollutants – especially emissions of carbon dioxide from fossil fuel-fired EGUs, which currently account for nearly 40 percent of the United States' carbon pollution. Accordingly, we strongly support EPA's initiative to establish the first nation-wide limits on carbon pollution from fossil fuel-fired EGUs using its existing authorities under section 111(b) and (d) of the Clean Air Act.[2]

EPA's proposed rule for existing EGUs is a vital part of this initiative. Our comments below are directed at ensuring that these pollution standards meet the Clean Air Act's standard—that they deliver the maximum possible emission reductions considering cost and the other statutory factors—and are

[1] Carbon Pollution Emission Guidelines for Existing Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units, 79 Fed. Reg. 34,830 (proposed June 18, 2014).
[2] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(b), (d).

coordinated effectively with EPA's standards for newly constructed, modified, and reconstructed fossil fuel-fired EGUs.

All prior written and oral testimony and submissions to the Agency in this matter, including all citations and attachments, as well as all of the documents cited to in these comments and attached hereto are hereby incorporated by reference as part of the administrative record in this EPA action, Docket ID No. EPA–HQ–OAR–2013–0602.

We appreciate the opportunity to provide comments on this important rulemaking. Please direct any inquiries regarding these comments to Megan Ceronsky, Director of Regulatory Policy and Senior Attorney at EDF, or Tomás Carbonell, Senior Attorney at EDF.

Respectfully submitted,

Tomás Carbonell
Megan Ceronsky
Environmental Defense Fund
1875 Connecticut Ave., NW
Suite 600
Washington, DC 20009
(202) 387-3500
tcarbonell@edf.org
mceronsky@edf.org

Attachments:

Attachment A: John A. "Skip" Laitner & Matthew T. McDonnell, *Energy Efficiency as a Pollution Control Technology and a Net Job Creator Under Section 111(d) Carbon Pollution Standards for Existing Power Plants* (Nov. 28, 2014)

Attachment B: Brief Amicus Curiae of Electrical Engineers, Energy Economists and Physicists in Support of Respondents in No. 00-568, *New York v. FERC*, 535 U.S. 1 (2002)

Attachment C: Andover Technology Partners, *Natural Gas Conversion and Cofiring for Coal-Fired Utility Boilers* (Nov. 30, 2014)

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Executive Summary

EDF strongly supports EPA's proposed Clean Power Plan. In these comments we discuss the urgency of acting to address carbon pollution from the largest source in our country and lay out the strong legal foundation upon which the Clean Power Plan is based. We strongly support EPA's approach to identifying the "best system of emission reduction" to address carbon pollution from power plants; EPA's approach fulfills the statutory requirements and appropriately reflects the uniquely unified and interconnected nature of the electric grid and the generation resources that energize it as well as the end-users who use power from it. We describe the consistency of this rulemaking with past federal clean air standards addressing power plant emissions and the distinct roles of the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission and public utility regulators in regulating aspects of the power sector, roles they will play in the context of these standards and have played in the context of all prior power plant emission standards. We explore the conflict between the 1990 House and the Senate amendments to Section 111(d) and EPA's clear authority to address carbon pollution from power plants in that context. We discuss the key role that environmental justice must play in EPA's mission and how environmental justice concerns should be addressed in the context of the Clean Power Plan.

We then examine the technical foundation for EPA's four building blocks, and recommend changes to the proposal that would more accurately reflect the potential to reduce carbon pollution from regulated fossil fuel-fired plants and drive greater pollution reductions. Finally, we recommend adjustments to address the potential for emission "leakage" across state lines, discuss the importance of ensuring that the Act's requirement for enforceability is met through federally enforceable plan components and standards or "backstops" enforceable against regulated sources that ensure state targets are attained, and explain the irreducible components of a state submittal requesting a delay in the deadline for state plan submission.

In summary, the comments make the following recommendations:

A. Summary

We strongly support EPA in moving forward with the proposed Clean Power Plan in a strengthened form. We strongly support EPA's proposed "best system of emission reduction", which looks at the real-world potential to reduce carbon pollution by deploying renewable energy, harvesting our nation's vast energy efficiency resource, improving the efficiency of power plants, and relying more on lower-emitting power plants and less on the highest-emitting power plants. We urge EPA to finalize these historic and urgently needed carbon pollution standards by June 1, 2015, as set forth in the Presidential Memorandum on Power Sector Carbon Pollution Standards.

We also urge EPA to strengthen the environmental benefits of the standards by:

- Recognizing the full potential across the electric system and all resource types to reduce emissions and especially utilizing updated cost and performance data for renewables and energy efficiency to ensure we achieve more at lower cost;

- Strengthening the emissions outcome in 2020 – near term emissions reductions are vital for climate security; and

- Significantly strengthening the emissions outcome in the later years – 2030 is far too long to achieve such modest emission reductions.

B. Background

It is imperative that we dramatically reduce carbon pollution. The science is clear: rising concentrations of heat-trapping gases like carbon dioxide in the atmosphere will destabilize our climate and lead to severe impacts on our health and well-being and risk triggering catastrophic climate change.

We are already seeing the impacts of climate change on our communities and facing substantial costs from these impacts. But the costs that our children and grandchildren will face if we fail to act now are simply unacceptable.

The National Climatic Data Center reports that the United States experienced seven climate disasters that each caused more than a billion dollars of damage in 2013, including devastating floods and extreme droughts in a number of western states. These are precisely the type of impacts projected to affect American communities with increasing frequency and severity as climate-destabilizing emissions continue to accumulate in the atmosphere.

The Third National Climate Assessment, released earlier this year, found that if greenhouse gas emissions are not reduced it is likely that American communities will experience:

- increased severity of health-harming smog and particulate pollution in many regions;
- intensified precipitation, hurricanes, and storm surges;
- reduced precipitation and runoff in the arid West;
- reduced crop yields and livestock productivity;
- increases in fires, insect pests, and the prevalence of diseases transmitted by food, water, and insects; and
- increased risk of illness and death due to extreme heat.

We must act now to reduce carbon pollution and mitigate these impacts. Fossil fuel-fired power plants are the largest source of greenhouse gases in our nation, and the solutions are at hand to reduce carbon pollution from the power sector. Reducing carbon pollution will also result in important reductions in health-harming co-pollutants such as mercury, nitrogen oxides, sulfur dioxide, and particulates. Reducing these co-pollutants will reduce asthma attacks, heart attacks, hospital admissions, missed school and work days, and premature deaths.

C. Best System of Emission Reduction

We strongly support EPA's proposed "best system of emission reduction," which sets targets for each state's CO2-emitting power plants by looking at the real-world potential to reduce their carbon pollution by deploying renewable energy, harvesting our nation's vast energy efficiency resource, improving the efficiency of power plants, and relying more on lower-emitting power plants and less on the highest-emitting power plants.

Under the Clean Air Act and Supreme Court precedent identifying greenhouse gases as "air pollutants" covered under the Act, EPA is required to identify the "best" system of emission reduction that has been "adequately demonstrated" considering cost, energy requirements, and other health and environmental outcomes. We know that the system of emission reduction proposed by EPA is adequately demonstrated because power companies and states across the country are effectively using each of the building blocks to cut emissions of carbon pollution and other dangerous air pollutants from fossil fuel-fired power plants. We agree with EPA that it is the "best" system as defined by the Clean Air Act because it has the potential to secure large reductions in carbon pollution at reasonable cost, and will provide companies and states with flexibility to manage energy requirements and identify the emission reduction pathways that make the most sense for them.

This system of emission reduction reflects the reality of the electricity system, within which different power generation sources and demand-side energy efficiency resources are managed dynamically to ensure that energy demand is met at each moment in time. Companies and states have long been relying on the interconnected nature of the electric grid to reduce harmful pollution from power plants. Because supply and demand must be continuously balanced on the grid, adding renewable electricity backs down generation at fossil fuel-fired plants—and reduces emissions accordingly. Likewise, improving energy efficiency lowers demand for electricity, reducing power generation and thus emissions. States and power companies have been increasing use of natural gas plants which has reduced emissions from coal-fired power plants. Coal-fired power plants can (and many already do) co-fire with natural gas, which reduces combustion emissions. Coal plants can also be converted to burn natural gas which reduces combustion emissions, which has occurred at many facilities. These techniques—deploying non-emitting generation resources, improving energy efficiency, and switching to lower-polluting fuels—are traditional methods of addressing air pollution issues under the Clean Air Act.

EPA's proposed system of emission reduction — an emission limit that power plants can achieve through compliance measures including efficiency improvements at power plants, shifts from coal to gas-fired power generation, deployment of renewable energy, and harvesting energy efficiency —meets the requirements of the Clean Air Act. The emission reduction techniques included in the targets are "adequately demonstrated" and enable sources to achieve the greatest emission reductions considering cost, impacts on energy, and other health and environmental outcomes (note comments below on expanding and strengthening the BSER). The flexibility of this system enables states to secure emission reductions cost effectively, to manage impacts on energy and ensure that there are no effects on reliability, and to reduce carbon emissions by building on existing state clean energy and efficiency programs. This system allows states to secure all of the co-benefits of transitioning to cleaner energy and harvesting energy efficiency, reducing not only carbon pollution but also the burden of other health-harming air pollution on their communities. Investment in renewable generation and energy efficiency will drive job creation. The fuel savings of renewable resources and energy efficiency improvements will lower utility bills for families and businesses. Those savings will then be spent on other goods and services, stimulating the economy, as states with strong energy efficiency programs are already experiencing.

The system of emission reduction identified by EPA can achieve even greater emission reductions than is reflected in EPA's analysis.

The BSER building blocks proposed by EPA include:

1) Making existing coal plants more efficient
2) Using existing natural gas plants more effectively
3) Increasing renewable and nuclear generation
4) Increasing end-use energy efficiency

A careful analysis of the emission reduction opportunities in each of the four blocks identified by EPA demonstrates that even greater savings are available from each of the four blocks. As discussed in detail below and in EPA's Notice of Data Availability Released on October 27, 2014, EPA must also fix the formula for calculating state targets to properly account for reductions in emissions from renewable energy and energy efficiency.

D. BSER Building Block 1 & 2

EPA's analysis appropriately considered the potential for efficiency improvements at power plants to drive reductions in emissions when combined with the rest of the proposed system of emission reduction. EPA identifies opportunities for improvements that can be made based on specific power plant upgrades and also for operational and maintenance changes. EPA determined that coal-fired power plants can achieve at least a six percent improvement in performance. This is a conservative estimate. Analysis of carbon emissions at coal plants shows that even greater reductions would be available if power plants simply had to match the lowest emission rate actually achieved by the plant over the past decade.

In its Notice of Data Availability, EPA requested comment on whether it should consider, alongside existing NGCC plants, redispatch from coal plants to new NGCC and the potential to co-fire with natural gas or convert to natural gas at existing coal boilers. While we believe that scaling up energy efficiency and renewable energy is the best and least-cost compliance pathway and will urge states to focus their compliance plans on clean energy, we urge EPA to set targets that reflect the opportunities presented by all three coal to natural gas options. Already all three of these pathways are being deployed across the country even without any carbon pollution standards in place—and as such they are clearly adequately demonstrated, and reasonable in cost. All three of these pathways secure significant reductions in combustion carbon emissions, as well as significant reductions in harmful co-pollutants like mercury, NO_X, SO_X, and particulates at the power plant stack. These co-benefits will have enormous near-term benefits to public health. In addition to providing tremendous health benefits, fuel switching will reduce the need for and the costs of pollution controls on coal-fired power plants.

However, given the increase in the use and extraction of natural gas already underway in the country, we strongly urge EPA to address emissions of methane, a potent climate pollutant, from oil and natural gas development under the Clean Air Act. President Obama committed to taking action on methane as part of the Climate Action Plan. It is vital that EPA follow through on this pledge by promptly commencing a rulemaking to set standards limiting emissions of dangerous climate and public health harming pollutants from new and existing sources in this sector.

In its original proposed rule, EPA considered the potential to shift power generation from existing coal-fired power plants to underutilized natural gas combined cycle (NGCC) plants. EPA did not include new NGCC plants in setting state targets but suggested that it was considering whether states should be allowed to use new NGCC plants for compliance purposes. EPA must ensure symmetry between the resources available for compliance purposes and the resources used to determine the targets. Thus, unless a potential compliance option is too costly or not adequately demonstrated, it must be included in setting the target if EPA will allow its use for compliance purposes.

E. BSER Building Block 3

EPA appropriately considered the potential to reduce emissions from coal and gas fired power plants by deploying renewable energy. But EPA has significantly underestimated the amount of renewable energy that can be deployed at reasonable cost. In its proposal, EPA included two frameworks for analyzing the potential for emission reductions via renewable energy deployment—the use of regional averages of renewable energy policies and a technical-economic potential analysis. Both significantly underestimate the actual potential by failing to reflect the dramatic cost reductions that have occurred in recent years. In order to properly assess the potential from renewable energy, EPA must use up-to date data. Current data show that wind and solar costs are each approximately 45 percent less costly than EPA assumed in its analysis. We urge EPA to use current data and any subsequently published data on costs and technical potential in order to evaluate the quantity of renewable energy that can be deployed at reasonable cost in each state. We further urge EPA to ensure that the rate of renewable energy deployment assumed in EPA's analysis is at least as fast as the historical rates of deployment.

F. BSER Building Block 4

EPA's Proposed Standards properly considered the potential to use improved demand-side energy efficiency to drive reductions in carbon pollution, which will also drive reductions in the harmful co-pollutants emitted by fossil fuel-fired power plants. By making investments to increase energy efficiency in our homes, businesses and factories, we can reduce carbon pollution while also lowering utility bills, creating jobs, and stimulating the economy.[3] Based on its analysis, EPA determined that states can eventually achieve incremental annual energy savings of 1.5 percent of retail sales. This level of energy efficiency is readily achievable and, if anything, underestimates the amount of energy efficiency that can be achieved. In reaching its determination that 1.5 percent annual savings are possible from energy

[3] *See generally* John A. "Skip" Laitner and Matthew T. McDonnell, *Energy Efficiency as a Pollution Control Technology and a Net Job Creator Under Section 111(d) Carbon Pollution Standards for Existing Power Plants* (Nov. 2014) (Attachment A).

efficiency, EPA excluded a number of important additional opportunities for energy efficiency such as building codes, transmission and distribution, voltage optimization, and combined heat and power—which indicates how conservative EPA's analysis is. The country's energy efficiency resource is vast, and grows continuously as new technologies are developed. Further, EPA also underestimates the potential for energy efficiency by assuming that states will only be able to ramp up energy efficiency programs extremely slowly. But new energy efficiency programs can be implemented more quickly than EPA assumes, as demonstrated by the faster expansion of efficiency programs achieved in practice by many states. EPA should use a faster ramp up rate, allowing for greater overall emission reductions from energy efficiency.

EPA's analysis also overestimated the cost of improving energy efficiency by using cost assumptions more than fifty percent above the costs observed in practice—including costs observed in the assessments cited by EPA. EPA should use more realistic program cost numbers and data on the true scale of demand-side energy efficiency potential in its analysis of the potential for carbon reductions.

G. Formula Change for Building Block 3 & 4

EPA should ensure that the calculation of state targets fully reflects the role of renewable energy and energy efficiency in reducing carbon pollution.

In its October 27, 2014 Notice of Data Availability, EPA explains that the original formula used in its proposed rule failed to correctly account for the emission reductions generated by renewables and energy efficiency. As EPA explains, the formula used in the proposed rule failed to account for the reduction in generation at coal and gas power plants that will occur when additional renewables are added to the grid and when we improve energy efficiency. When EPA sets final state targets, it should use the corrected formula proposed in the Notice of Data Availability. This is particularly important because it will ensure that the Clean Power Plan fully reflects the potential for emission reductions achievable under the best system of emission reduction.

H. Strengthening the CPP

All of the suggested changes to the CPP proposal noted above have the potential to strengthen the public health and environmental outcome and we believe this can be accomplished at reasonable cost.

The impact of using outdated cost and performance numbers for renewables and energy efficiency in estimating the cost of the Clean Power Plan is substantial. EPA found that under the Clean Power Plan, the power sector could reduce its emissions by 30% in 2030 below 2005 levels, costing between $7.5 billion and $8.8 billion. But because EPA used unreasonably high and out-of-date cost assumptions for renewable energy and energy efficiency, EPA substantially overstates the costs of compliance with the standard and underestimates the potential to make these critical carbon reductions. A study by the Natural Resources Defense Council found that simply by updating the cost and performance parameters for renewable generation and energy efficiency to be consistent with today's technologies, compliance could be achieved at net savings of $1.8 billion in 2020 and $6.6 billion in 2030. In the final rule, EPA should update its cost numbers and strengthen the state targets to reflect the emission reductions available based on current data on availability and cost.

I. Environmental Justice

The Clean Power Plan will result in significant improvements in air quality across the country. EPA estimates that it will result in a twenty-five percent drop in the pollutants that lead to soot and smog. However, we urge EPA to include in the final guidance a robust discussion of the ways in which state plans can be designed to ensure that communities bearing a disproportionate share of ambient air pollution burdens have those burdens reduced. State plans will determine how the carbon pollution reductions required by the state targets are achieved—and with those reductions, reductions in harmful co-pollutants will follow. This will be particularly important in the context of state planning around attainment of ozone ambient air quality standards and other clean air protections, enabling comprehensive planning to ensure that states are ensuring that carbon pollution is reduced and other harmful air pollution problems are addressed.

J. State Plan Flexibility & Minimum Requirements to Ensure Enforceability

We support EPA's proposal to give states flexibility to design tailored plans to meet their carbon pollution reduction targets. States will be able to build their plans on the foundation of existing clean energy and efficiency policies, and shape their plans to capture the emission reduction opportunities that deliver the greatest co-benefits for their citizens—cleaner air, more efficient homes and businesses with lower utility bills, and a vibrant clean energy economy.

In order to satisfy the requirements of the Clean Air Act and EPA's long-standing regulations, the Clean Power Plan must ensure that emission reductions secured under the plan are verifiable and enforceable. State plans taking a source-based approach can do this by requiring that each power plant achieve the target rate by keeping its emissions below the target rate or purchasing necessary credits or, in a "mass-based" system by holding sufficient emission allowances. EPA must define minimum requirements for measurement and verification of energy efficiency and renewable energy that will be used as credits in a rate-based system.

In order to ensure enforceability, a state taking a "state commitment" approach must also incorporate a "backstop" mechanism that will ensure that any shortfall in emission reductions will be remedied and that applies to the regulated emission sources. States can help regulated sources comply by requiring actions such as implementation of energy efficiency or purchase of renewable energy by other entities such as load-serving utilities. But it is important that the state plan ensures, through the backstop, that there is an enforceable mechanism that ensures that the emission reductions will be achieved. The backstop mechanism could be designed by the state and should be incorporated in its plan. In order to ensure that the requirements of the Act are met and protect environmental integrity of the standards, backstops must be triggered automatically by any shortfall and apply directly to the regulated sources.

K. Conversion of State Targets from Rate to Mass

We support the conversion of rate targets to mass-based targets. EPA must ensure that the conversion process provides equivalence between the two targets.

We support EPA's effort to facilitate state adoption of mass-based targets. EPA must provide clear and rigorous guidance to ensure that a state plan adopting a mass-based approach is equivalent to the rate-based target. In addition, in order to fulfill the statutory mandate to address harmful air pollution through limitations on emissions, EPA must ensure that states will achieve the necessary reductions through the actions taken in their plans and that emission reductions are not eroded due to changes in electricity generation between neighboring states that have different plan structures (rate vs. mass) or different target rates.

L. Model State Plans

In order to support state plan development, EPA should provide model plan components that states could utilize (for example flexible, source-permit-based rate-based programs and mass-based programs with trading). EPA should emphasize model components facilitating state deployment of renewable energy and demand-side energy efficiency. EPA should also specify minimum criteria or requirements for each policy approach to ensure enforceability. Further, EPA should provide guidance on the full range of potential multistate approaches—from agreements about renewable energy and energy efficiency, to frameworks allowing emission reduction credits to cross state lines, to joint state plans.

M. Strong Interim Targets, Compliance Periods & Program Review

Strong interim targets are essential to deliver near-term reductions in carbon pollution and begin to transition the power sector towards lower-polluting infrastructure, deploying investments in renewable energy and energy efficiency that will create jobs and stimulate the economy.

The interim standard that takes effect beginning in 2020 is amply achievable. The extensive analysis of the building blocks, set out below, addresses important and cost-effective ways the building blocks can be strengthened by achieving deeper emissions reductions over a more accelerated time frame. These include achieving deeper reductions at the source through cost-effective co-firing and repowering with lower emitting fuels that is being widely deployed at coal plants today, the demonstrated potential to deploy more extensive and cost-effective renewable energy resources, and the rapid mobilization of demand side energy efficiency including a broader array of efficiency solutions than considered by EPA.

EPA expressly recognized that a more rigorous standard could be achieved by 2025, finding that it is achievable for power sector emissions to be 29 percent below 2005 levels in 2025 based on the changes reflected in the four building blocks. EPA's finding that a deeper reduction in 2025 is achievable based on solutions adequately demonstrated meets the pertinent statutory criteria for determining the best system of emission reduction and thereby requires EPA to establish such a standard in 2025 that "reflects the degree of emission limitation achievable." Alternatively, EPA must establish a five year compliance requirement beginning in 2025 and continuing through 2029 that is far more rigorous than the 2020-2029 10-year average interim standard.

EPA must also provide a legally enforceable timeline for securing reductions no later than 2030. As EPA recognizes, Congress has woven an updating mechanism into the fabric of section 111 that commands the Agency refresh the BSER for new sources "at least every eight years" and is inextricably connected with updating the existing source standards. EPA must carry out its legal responsibility by committing to determine in 2025, through a legally enforceable mechanism, the BSER that applies over time – and that is not stagnant in maintaining in 2030 the standard of performance established a decade earlier. Rather, the BSER analysis must be, as Congress intended, a is vibrant, rigorous, and dynamic tool in securing for our nation's public health, environmental quality, and prosperity--no later than the 2030 timeframe--the additional far deeper "degree of emission reductions achievable."

Introduction

The Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change's recent report, "Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis," includes several grim findings:

- Warming of the climate system is unequivocal, and since the 1950s, many of the observed changes are unprecedented over decades to millennia. The atmosphere and ocean have warmed, the amounts of snow and ice have diminished, sea level has risen, and the concentrations of greenhouse gases have increased.[4]

- It is *extremely likely* that human influence has been the dominant cause of the observed warming since the mid-20th century.[5]

- Continued emissions of greenhouse gases will cause further warming and changes in all components of the climate system. Limiting climate change will require substantial and sustained reductions of greenhouse gas emissions.[6]

Climate impacts are already affecting American communities—and the impacts are projected to intensify. The U.S. Global Change Research Program has determined that if greenhouse gas emissions are not reduced it is likely that American communities will experience:

- increased severity of dangerous smog in cities;[7]

- intensified precipitation events, hurricanes, and storm surges;[8]

- reduced precipitation and runoff in the arid West;[9]

- reduced crop yields and livestock productivity;[10]

- increases in fires, insect pests, and the prevalence of diseases transmitted by food, water, and insects;[11] and

- increased risk of illness and death due to extreme heat.[12]

---

4 Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change Working Group I, Summary for Policymakers, at 4 (2013), *available at* http://www.climatechange2013.org/images/report/WG1AR5_SPM_FINAL.pdf.
5 *Id.* at 17.
6 *Id.* at 19.
7 U.S. Global Change Research Program, Global Climate Change Impacts in the United States, at 92-93 (2009), *available at* http://downloads.globalchange.gov/usimpacts/pdfs/climate-impacts-report.pdf.
8 *Id.* at 34-36.
9 *Id.* at 45.
10 *Id.* at 74-75, 78.
11 *Id.* at 82-83.

Extreme weather imposes a high cost on our communities, our livelihoods, and our lives. The National Climatic Data Center reports that the United States experienced seven climate disasters each causing more than a billion dollars of damage in 2013, including the devastating floods in Colorado and extreme droughts in western states.[13] These are precisely the type of impacts projected to affect American communities with increasing frequency and severity as climate-destabilizing emissions continue to accumulate in the atmosphere.

Power plants are far and away the largest source of greenhouse gas emissions in the United States.[14] In 2012, fossil fuel fired power plants emitted more than 2 billion metric tons of CO_2e, or 40% of U.S. carbon pollution and nearly one-third of total U.S. greenhouse gas emissions.[15]

Section 111 of the Clean Air Act provides for the establishment of nationwide emission standards for major stationary sources of dangerous air pollution—including, since 1971, power plants.[16] In response to the Supreme Court's decision in *Massachusetts v. EPA*[17] that the Clean Air Act's protections encompass greenhouse gas emissions and to EPA's science-based determination that these climate-destabilizing emissions endanger public health and welfare,[18] EPA is now developing § 111 Carbon Pollution Standards for power plants.

EPA is developing carbon pollution-reduction standards for new and existing power plants under Clean Air Act § 111(b) and (d) respectively. Emission standards for existing pollution sources are developed and implemented through a dynamic federal-state collaboration, the legal underpinnings of which are described here. Through this collaboration, reflected in the Clean Power Plan proposed by EPA in June under § 111(d), EPA and the states can put in place strong standards that will drive cost-effective reductions in carbon pollution and support our nation's transition to a cleaner, safer, smarter power infrastructure.

---

[12] *Id.* at 90-91.
[13] National Climatic Data Center, Billion-Dollar U.S. Weather/Climate Disasters 1980-2013 (2014), *available at* www.ncdc.noaa.gov/billions/events.pdf.
[14] Unless otherwise indicated, this document uses the term "power plants" or "electric generating units" (EGUs) generically to refer to existing EGUs covered by the requirements of the proposed Clean Power Plan.
[15] EPA, DRAFT Inventory of U.S. Greenhouse Gas Emissions and Sinks: 1990-2012, at ES-5 to ES-7, tbl. ES-2 (Feb. 2014), *available at* http://www.epa.gov/climatechange/Downloads/ghgemissions/US-GHG-Inventory-2014-Main-Text.pdf. Of the heat-trapping pollutants emitted by sources in the United States, carbon dioxide is by far the most prevalent. Transportation emissions are the only greenhouse gas emission source that approaches the scale of power plants.
[16] *See, e.g.,* Congressional Research Service, "Climate Change: Potential Regulation of Stationary Greenhouse Gas Sources Under the Clean Air Act," Larry Parker and James E. McCarthy, 7-5700, R40585 (May 14, 2009).
[17] 549 U.S. 497 (2007).
[18] Endangerment and Cause or Contribute Findings for Greenhouse Gases Under Section 202(a) of the Clean Air Act, 74 Fed. Reg. 66,496 (Dec. 15, 2009).

Background

Section 111(b) directs EPA to identify ("list") categories of stationary sources that significantly contribute to dangerous air pollution, and to establish emission standards for air pollutants emitted by new sources in the listed categories.[19] Power plants were listed in 1971.[20] Section 111(d) directs the development of emission standards for pollutants emitted by existing sources in the listed categories. Emission standards are not established under § 111(d) if a source category's emissions of a specific pollutant are regulated under the provisions of the Clean Air Act addressing hazardous or criteria air pollutants.[21] [22]

The Clean Air Act provides that an emission standard (for new or existing sources) must reflect the emission reductions achievable through application of the "best system of emission reduction" that EPA finds has been adequately demonstrated, taking into account costs and any non-air quality health and environmental impacts and energy requirements.[23] For existing sources, once EPA guidance is issued identifying the best system of emission reduction and the emission reductions achievable under that system, the standards are implemented through state plans submitted to EPA for approval.[24] These plans must provide for the enforcement of the emission standards.[25]

The CPP is Consistent with Longstanding Regulation of Power Plants Under the CAA

EPA has long regulated pollutant emissions from power plants, which the largest single source of most air pollutants in the nation. Soon after Congress enacted the 1970 Clean Air Act amendments that first provided for a strong federal role in addressing air pollution, EPA established national standards for

[19] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(b)(1).
[20] Air Pollution Prevention and Control: List of Categories of Stationary Sources, 36 Fed. Reg. 5931 (Mar. 31, 1971) (listing "Fossil fuel-fired steam generators of more than 250 million B.t.u. per hour heat input").
[21] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d). Congress enacted § 111 in the 1970 Clean Air Amendments. Emissions of criteria pollutants from all sources are addressed through the detailed State Implementation Plan process set forth in § 110, *id.* § 7410, and hazardous air pollutants are the subject of a detailed framework of protections set out in § 112, *id.* § 7412. In its 1975 implementing regulations and for the subsequent 15 years EPA treated § 111(d) as a means of 'filling the gap,' and addressing pollutants that were not otherwise covered by § 110 or 112. *See* 40 Fed. Reg. 53,340, 53,340 (Nov. 17, 1975). In 1990, the House and Senate passed conflicting amendments to § 111(d), both of which were included in the Clean Air Act Amendments of 1990. In a 2005 rulemaking, after conducting a thorough analysis of the language and legislative history of the two versions, EPA described one way to reconcile them in a manner that comported with the overall thrust of the Clean Air Act Amendments of 1990. EPA concluded that it has authority under § 111(d) to regulate any air pollutant not listed under § 112(b) (i.e., any non-hazardous air pollutant), even if the source category to be regulated under § 111 is also being regulated under § 112. *See* 70 Fed. Reg. 15,994, 16,030-32 (Mar. 29, 2005). Thus, the only pollutants EPA may *not* regulate under § 111(d) are hazardous air pollutants emitted from a source category that is actually being regulated under § 112 and criteria pollutants.
[22] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d).
[23] *Id.* § 7411(a)(1).
[24] *Id.* § 7411(d)(1)(A).
[25] *Id.* § 7411(d)(1)(B).

emissions of SO_2 from coal-fired power plants.[26] Reflecting Congressional recognition of the extraordinary impact of energy generation on air pollution and the need to address that pollution while ensuring electricity supply, numerous provisions of the statute authorize, and in many cases require, EPA to consider energy-related impacts of pollution standards. EPA has established pollution standards for fossil fuel-fired power plants to address emissions of, among other things, sulfur dioxide; nitrogen oxides; particulate matter; and mercury, acid gases, and other hazardous air pollutants. As a result, harmful emissions of many of these pollutants have been dramatically reduced or soon will be, without harming the power sector's ability to deliver affordable, reliable electricity. The regulation of CO_2 emissions from power plants under the Clean Power Plan is no different. The flexibility provided in Section 111(d) and the authority delegated to EPA to consider energy impacts has enabled the Agency to propose, in the Clean Power Plan, a flexible framework that empowers states to deploy measures that will cost-effectively reduce CO_2 emissions without any adverse impact on electric reliability. Furthermore, in taking a flexible-systems based approach to CO_2 regulation, EPA has accommodated and recognized state-driven efforts to reduce emissions using this flexible toolkit.

The impact of coal-fired power plants on air quality is very significant. In addition to being major sources of fine particles (PM2.5), coal-fired power plants emit approximately 70% of total U.S. SO_2 emissions, 46% of mercury emissions, 19% of NO_x emissions, and one-third of anthropogenic greenhouse gas emissions, in the form of CO_2.[27]

Cognizant of the relationship between energy generation and air pollution, Congress has specifically authorized, if not required, EPA to consider this relationship in numerous provisions of the Clean Air Act.[28] Throughout the Clean Air Act, Congress expressly compels EPA to consider the "energy impacts"

[26] "Standards of Performance for Fossil-Fuel-Fired Steam Generators for Which Construction is Commenced After August 17, 1971," 36 Fed. Reg. 24,876, 24, 879 (Dec. 23, 1971) (codified at 40 C.F.R. § 60.40-46.)

[27] James E. McCarthy, Clean Air Issues in the 113th Congress, Congressional Research Service Report (June 27, 2014) at 5.

[28] *See, e.g.*, 42 U.S.C. §§ 7408(b)(1) (requiring Administrator to issue information on pollution control techniques, including energy requirements for controls); 7408 (f)(2)(C) (requiring Administrator to provide information on energy impact of pollution control measures); 7409(d)(2)(C)(requiring Administrator to appoint a committee to advise EPA on, inter alia, "energy effects" that may result from strategies for NAAQS attainment and maintenance); 7410(f)(providing a process to temporarily suspend SIP requirements in response to "energy emergencies"); 7411(a)(1)(mandating that "energy requirements" must be taken into account in selection of best system of emission reduction); 7411(j)(1)(A)(ii) (authorizing waiver for innovate systems of emission reduction based on inter alia, "lower cost in terms of energy . . . impact"); 7412(d)(2)(compelling consideration of energy requirements in establishing emission standards); 7412(f)(2)(A)(compelling consideration of "energy" as a factor in setting emission standards); 7429(a)(2)(compelling consideration of energy requirements in setting emission standards); 7491(g)(1)(requiring "energy. . . impacts of compliance" to be taken into account in reasonable progress determination) 7491(g)(2)(requiring "energy . . . impacts of compliance" to be taken into account in determining best available retrofit technology); 7511b(e)(1)(A)(compelling consideration of "energy impacts" in determination of best available controls); 7617(c)(5)(requiring economic impact analysis to include "effects of standard or regulation on energy use")7651(b)(stating that the purpose of Title IV is "to encourage energy conservation, use of renewable and clean alternative technologies, and pollution prevention as a long-range strategy"); 7651b(f)(stating that nothing in the Title IV allowances trading program shall be construed as modifying the Federal Power Act or affecting FERC authority under that act); 7651c(f)(providing for emissions allowances based on avoided energy generation); 7651f(b)(2)(D)(requiring consideration of energy impacts in establishing NO_X emission limitation for boilers); and 7651(g)(c)(1)(B)(allowing emission limitations to be satisfied by reduced utilization achieved through

of pollution control measures when setting emission standards.[29] Furthermore, with respect to emissions of hazardous pollutants, SO_2, and NO_X, Congress specifically provided for the regulation of fossil-fuel fired power plants.[30]

The long history of EPA's regulation of power plants also demonstrates how some members of the power industry have repeatedly responded to urgently needed, health-protective pollution standards by denying the harms caused by power plant pollution and by making exaggerated claims that clean air standards constituted regulatory overreach into the energy market that would disrupt electric reliability. In 1974, an advertisement by American Electric Power Company, one of the largest sources of power plant pollution in the country, alleged that EPA emission standards for SO_2 would cause: "Literally thousands unemployed. Millions lost in state tax revenues and more millions lost by businesses that supply the coal industry."[31] In 1982, AEP sent mailers to its customers claiming that proposed EPA controls to avoid acid rain would cost the company and its customers $2 billion a year based on a study described by the Congressional Research Service as using "questionable assumptions."[32] In 1990, an AEP official told the Boston Globe that CAA legislation to address acid rain could lead to "the potential destruction of the Midwest economy."[33] In 2004, opposing standards to control hazardous air pollutants emitted by power plants, AEP claimed that "there is a lack of any demonstrated link between power plant emissions and inhalation based health effects risks."[34] In 2011, AEP's sustainability report claimed that "power plant particulate emissions are not a significant risk to public health,"[35] and AEP's chairman and CEO claimed that Clean Air Act pollution standards would cause AEP to "prematurely shut down nearly 25% of [its] current coal-fueled generating capacity, cut hundreds of good power-plant jobs, and invest billions of dollars in capital" and stated that, "The sudden increase in electricity rates and impacts on state economies will be significant."[36]

The reality of Clean Air Act standards for power plants has demonstrated such fear-mongering to be entirely baseless. The federal clean air standards addressing SO_2, NO_x, hazardous air pollutants (including mercury), and particulate matter have without exception achieved pollution reductions without affecting the provision of reliable, affordable power. Since the Clean Air Act was passed in 1970, particulate matter emissions have been cut by 83% and SO_2 emissions by 58%--while our population grew by over

---

energy conservation); *see also id.* at 7412(n)(1)(specifically requiring EPA to make determinations regarding the regulation of emissions of hazardous pollutants from electric utility steam generating units).

[29] *See* above.

[30] *See* 42 U.S.C.§§ 7412(n)(1) (requiring EPA to make determinations regarding the regulation of emissions of hazardous pollutants from electric utility steam generating units; 7651b (SO_2 emission limitation and trading program for existing and new power plants); and 7651f (NO_X emission limitation and trading program for existing and new power plants).

[31] The Washington Post, Oct. 25, 1974, AEP Display Ad 32, "Amen!"

[32] Sarasota Herald-Tribune, Sept. 4, 1982, "The dirty politics of clean air."

[33] Boston Globe, Oct.17, 2010, "A clear water revival." *accessible at* http://articles.boston.com/2010-10-17/news/29321038_1_acid-rain-power-plant-global-warming. (viewed 8/18/2011).

[34] AEP Comments on EPA's Proposed National Emissions Standards for Hazardous Air Pollutants, June 29, 2004, EPA Rulemaking Docket, Doc ID: EPA-HQ-OAR-2002-0056-3558.

[35] AEP 2011 Corporate Accountability Report, p. 22. *accessible at* http://www.aepsustainability.com/docs/2011_AEP_CAReport.pdf.

[36] AEP Press Release, June 9, 2011, "AEP shares plan for compliance with proposed EPA regulations." *accessible at* http://www.aep.com/environmental/news/?id=1697 (viewed 8/18/2011).

50% and the economy by over 200%. In 1990, power companies predicted that addressing SO_2 pollution would cost $1000-$1500/ton and electricity prices would increase up to 10% in many states. The actual pollution reduction cost has been between $100-$200/ton for most of the program, and electricity prices fell in most states. As a result of the reductions in pollution achieved, acid rain has been dramatically reduced and the limits on SO_2 were met faster and at a dramatically lower price than expected in 1990.[37] Between 1990 and 2006, when electric utilities were claiming that electricity rates would increase substantially because of EPA regulations, rates actually fell in most states—by 47% in Arkansas, 32% in Georgia, 64% in Illinois, 28% in Indiana, 35% in Michigan, 30% in North Carolina, 18% in Ohio, 36% in Pennsylvania, 40% in Utah, and 36% in Virginia.[38] In the meantime, our nation's preeminent public health organizations—including the American Lung Association and the American Academy of Pediatrics—have documented the serious respiratory, cardiovascular, and development harm—particularly for children and the elderly—caused by power plant pollutants, and the importance of addressing these emissions.[39] Because of the health harms reduced by federal clean air standards, the benefits of the Clean Air Act will have exceeded the costs of pollution reductions by 30:1 between 1990-2020.[40]

More recently, in challenging the Cross-State Air Pollution Rule (CSAPR), energy industry petitioners claimed that meeting the Phase I emission budget requirements of the rule would lead to the idling of generating facilities, threaten electric system reliability, and cause blackouts.[41] Yet emissions data collected by EPA from the years when the Phase I requirements would have been in effect but for the litigation shows that actual emissions were within the rule's budgets—demonstrating conclusively that compliance would not have caused the disastrous consequences predicted by industry challengers.[42] Furthermore, EPA determined that the vast majority of the emissions reductions required by Phase II of the rule could be met by power plants resuming operation of already installed *but unused* pollution control devices.[43] With respect to the Mercury and Air Toxic Standards (MATS), energy industry claims about

---

[37] *See* U.S. House of Representatives Committee on Energy & Commerce, June 16, 2009, "Industry claims about the costs of the Clean Air Act." accessible at http://democrats.energycommerce.house.gov/Press 111/20090616/dc_industryjobs.pdf (viewed 8/18/2011).

[38] *See* U.S. House of Representatives Committee on Energy & Commerce, June 16, 2009, "Industry claims about the costs of the Clean Air Act." accessible at http://democrats.energycommerce.house.gov/Press 111/20090616/dc_industryjobs.pdf (viewed 8/18/2011); U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, April 2011, "The benefits and costs of the Clean Air Act from 1990 to 2020." accessible at http://www.epa.gov/oar/sect812/prospective2.html (viewed 8/18/2011).

[39] American Lung Association, American Thoracic Society, American Public Health Association, Asthma and Allergy Foundation of America, American Academcy of Pediatrics, Physicians for Social Responsibility, Letter to Representative Joe Barton, May 10, 2011. Accessible at: http://www.lungusa.org/get-involved/advocate/advocacy-documents/doctors-letter-.pdf.

[40] Environmental Protection Agency, April 2011, "The Benefits and Costs of the Clean Air Act from 1990 to 2020." Accessible at http://www.epa.gov/air/sect812/feb11/fullreport.pdf.

[41] *See EME Homer City Generation, L.P. v. U.S. EPA,* No. 11-1302 (D.C. Cir.), Luminant Mot. for Stay (Dkt. No. 1329866) (filed Sept. 15, 2011), at 16-20; Kansas Util.'s Mot. for Stay (Dkt. No. 1337158) (filed Oct. 21, 2011), at 6-14; Wisc. Electric Power Co.'s Mot. for Stay (Dkt No. 1339347) (filed Nov. 1, 2011), at 10; Entergy Corp. Stay Mot. (Dkt. No. 1338085) (filed Oct. 26, 2011), at 12-19; Ohio Mot. for Stay (Dkt. No. 1342027) (filed Nov. 15, 2011), at 18-19.

[42] *See EME Homer City Generation, L.P. v. U.S. EPA*, No. 11-1302 (D.C. Cir.), EPA Motion to Lift the Stay Entered on December 8, 2011 (Dkt. No 1499505.)(filed June 26, 2014), at 17-20.

[43] *See id.* at 19-20.

the extent of compliance costs have also proven to be inflated. First Energy claimed in 2011 that its MATS compliance costs would be $2-3 billion dollars, but by 2013 that estimate fell to $465 million.[44] Southern Company's initial estimates of compliance costs fell by 900 million dollars between the time the rule was proposed and 2012;[45] AEP's estimate of its costs of compliance also dropped by billions of dollars over this period.[46]

The Clean Power Plan is also consistent with EPA's long tradition of working collaboratively with states to foster pioneering state efforts to reduce pollution.

States have led the way in promoting renewable energy and energy-efficiency as pollution reduction measures. EPA has accommodated this state-driven innovation by providing avenues for states to satisfy Clean Air Act requirements through the use of such measures.

The development of the Regional Haze Rule exemplifies how EPA has responded to state-driven efforts to achieve pollution reduction through renewable energy and energy efficiency measures. The Western Governors' Association (WGA) provided recommendations to EPA in the context of the Agency's development of regional haze rules[47] that called for a compliance alternative under which state implementation plans for western states would include renewable energy and energy efficiency as a pollution control strategy.[48] EPA reopened the comment period specifically to address the recommendations of the WGA, and proposed adding a new regulation, 40 C.F.R. § 51.309, that provided the alternative compliance program sought by the WGA's recommendations.[49] EPA ultimately finalized that alternative compliance measure, which fully reflected the WGA's recommendations regarding renewable energy and energy efficiency measures.[50]

The NO_X SIP call also demonstrates how EPA has facilitated the use of renewable energy and energy-efficiency measures by employing a flexible approach that allows states to rely on these measures for cost-effective emission reductions. In that rulemaking, EPA determined state emission budgets by considering the level of NO_X reductions that could be obtained by applying pollution control technologies

[44]*See* FirstEnergy, 2011 Q3 Earnings Call (Anthony Alexander, CEO) http://seekingalpha.com/article/304211-firstenergys-ceo-discusses-q3-2011-results-earnings-call-transcript; FirstEnergy, 2013 Q3 Earnings Call (Anthony Alexander, CEO) http://seekingalpha.com/article/1808342-firstenergy-management-discusses-q3-2013-results-earnings-call-transcript.
[45]*See* Southern Company, 2012 Q2 Earnings Call (Art Beattie, CFO) http://seekingalpha.com/article/749651-southern-management-discusses-q2-2012-results-earnings-call-transcript.
[46] *See* AEP, 2012 Q4 Earnings Call (Nicholas K. Akins, CEO) http://seekingalpha.com/article/1188551-american-electric-power-management-discusses-q4-2012-results-earnings-call-transcript
[47] 62 Fed. Reg. 41,138 (July 31, 1997).
[48] *See* Notice of Availability of Additional Information Related to Proposed Regional Haze Regulations; Solicitation of Comments, 63 Fed. Reg. 46952 (Sept. 3, 1998); Letter from Western Governors Association to Carol Browner (June 29, 1998), at 16-18, *available at* http://www.epa.gov/ttn/oarpg/t1/fr_notices/wgagclet.pdf.
[49] *See* Notice of Availability of Additional Information Related to Proposed Regional Haze Regulations; Solicitation of Comments, 63 Fed. Reg. 46952 (Sept. 3, 1998).
[50] *See* 64 Fed. Reg. 35,714, 35,754 (stating that section § 51.309 provides "an alternative to the general provisions of section 51.308").

to utility sources, but specifically provided that state SIPs could rely on energy efficiency and renewables as a strategy for meeting the NO_x budgets.[51]

Notably, in 2002 the George W. Bush Administration specifically called for the utilization of renewable energy development and energy-efficiency as pollution reduction measures,[52] and much of EPA's work to facilitate pioneering state efforts to develop renewables and energy efficiency as pollution reduction measures progressed under that Administration. For example, EPA has provided extensive guidance to states on incorporating renewable energy and demand-side energy reduction measures into section 110 State Implementation Plans and demonstrating compliance with NAAQS or attainment goals through the use of those measures.[53] In the last decade, a number of states have incorporated renewable energy requirements and energy-efficiency measures into EPA approved SIPs. For example, in 2005, EPA approved inclusion of county government commitments to purchase 5% of their annual electricity consumption from wind power in Maryland's SIP.[54] This approval allowed the county commitments to be credited toward NO_X reduction goals for NAAQS attainment.[55] In 2006, EPA Region 6 approved a Louisiana SIP revision for attaining the 8-hr ozone standard in Shreveport that included a performance contract whereby the City of Shreveport installed energy-saving equipment in city-owned buildings to reduce energy use by 9121 MWh per year.[56] In 2007, Virginia, Maryland, and the District of Columbia submitted SIP revisions for 8-hr ozone in the Washington non-attainment area that included commitments by municipalities to purchase renewable energy certificates representing 123 million kWh of wind energy each year from 2004 to 2009.[57] The SIP submissions also included commitments by local and state governments to replace conventional traffic lights with LED lights.[58] In 2008, EPA approved the inclusion of energy efficiency measures aimed at reducing NO_X emissions for Dallas-Fort Worth into the Texas SIP.[59] The SIP mandated the statewide adoption of the International Residential Code (IRC) and the International Energy Conservation Code (IECC), and directed counties to develop ordinances to

[51] *See* 63 Fed. Reg. 57,356, 57,362, 57438 (Oct. 27, 1998).
[52] *See* Fact Sheet: President Bush Announces Clear Skies & Global Climate Change Initiatives (Feb. 12, 2002) *available at* http://georgewbush-whitehouse.archives.gov/news/releases/2002/02/20020214.html.
[53] *See, e.g.*, U.S. EPA, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans, July 2012; U.S. EPA, Office of Air and Radiation, Incorporating Emerging and Voluntary Measures in a State Implementation Plan (SIP), September 2004; U.S. EPA, Office of Air and Radiation, Guidance on State Implementation Plan (SIP) Credits for Emission Reductions from Electric Sector Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy Measures, August 2004.
[54] 70 Fed. Reg. 24,988 (May 12, 2005).
[55] *Id*. at 24,989.
[56] U.S. EPA, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans, July 2012, at 35-36, Appendix K, K-9.
[57] According to EPA guidance, these submittals were approved by EPA Regions in 2007, but there appears to be no record of those approvals in the Federal Register. See U.S. EPA, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans, July 2012, at 35-36, Appendix K, K-9.
[58] U.S. EPA, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans, July 2012, at 35-36, Appendix K, K-9.
[59] *See* 73 Fed.Reg. 47,835, 47,836 (Aug. 15, 2008).

impose energy efficiency requirements on the construction of new homes to reduce electricity consumption in those counties by at least 5% each year for 5 years.[60]

Under the Obama Administration, EPA has continued to work closely with states engaged in pioneering efforts to reduce power plant pollution through renewable energy and energy efficiency measures. For example, EPA has collaborated with the Connecticut Department of Environmental Protection (CTDEP) to develop pathways for the state to use its renewable portfolio standard (RPS) requirements and extensive energy efficiency programs for CAA planning and compliance under section 110.[61] Having assessed the effect of its EE and RE projects on NO_X emissions during high demand days as part of the weight of evidence analysis in its 2007 8-hr ozone attainment demonstration, CTDEP contacted EPA Region 1 for guidance on additional opportunities for incorporating RE and EE programs into its CAA planning.[62] Region 1 responded by providing CTDEP with a guidance letter outlining key issues and questions for CTDEP to consider in incorporating RE/EE measures into its SIP as federally enforceable control measures.[63]

In addressing interstate air pollution, EPA across Republican and Democratic administrations has also recognized and facilitated state efforts to reduce pollution through renewable energy and energy-efficiency measures. Both CAIR and CSAPR provided states with latitude to achieve required emission reductions through renewable energy utilization or measures to improve energy efficiency.[64] Specifically, CAIR ensured that states would have flexibility in establishing allowance set-asides for both energy efficiency and renewables.[65] CSAPR gave states the option of developing state plans to achieve reductions through alternative measures to those established in FIPs,[66] and provided for state creation of allowance set-asides for energy efficiency and renewables.[67]

In summary, Congress has provided EPA with the authority, and mandate, to address air pollution from power plants. Because power plants emit a large portion of the air pollution in the United States, addressing emissions from this category of sources is of utmost importance to protecting human health and environmental quality. Throughout the Clean Air Act, Congress has recognized the relationship between pollution from power plants and energy generation, and has expressly instructed EPA on the

---

[60] *See* Texas Commission on Environmental Quality, Revisions to the State Implementation Plan (SIP) for the Control of Ozone Air Pollution, Apr. 27, 2005, at ES-5, 5-2, 5-3; U.S. EPA, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans, July 2012, at 35-36, Appendix K, K-8-K-9.
[61] *See* U.S. EPA, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans, July 2012, at 35-36, Appendix K, K-9-K-10, K-12-K-14.
[62] *See id.*
[63] *Id*. at K-14-K-15.
[64] *See* 70 Fed. Reg. 25,162, 25, 165, 25,256, 25, 279 (May 12, 2005) (Clean Air Interstate Rule); 76 Fed. Reg. 48,208, 48,209-11, 48, 319 (Aug. 8, 2011) (Cross-State Air Pollution Rule).
[65] *See* 70 Fed. Reg. at 25, 279 ("NO_X allocation methodology elements for which States will have flexibility include…The use of allowance set-asides . . . for energy efficiency [and, inter alia,] renewables[.]").
[66] 76 Fed. Reg. at 48,209 ("Each state has the option of replacing these federal rules [in the FIP] with state rules to achieve the required amount of emission reductions from sources selected by the state.")
[67] 76 Fed. Reg. at 48,319 (discussing treatment of energy efficiency), 48,327-28 (final rule provides states with option of allocating allowances to renewable energy facilities).

consideration of energy impacts in establishing emissions standards. Since 1971, when first empowered to do so by the Clean Air Act Amendments of 1970, EPA has established standards for dangerous emissions from fossil-fuel fired power plants. These regulations have achieved emissions reductions without affecting electric reliability. Finally, for more than fifteen years, and under three different Administrations, EPA has worked to facilitate state-pioneered efforts to achieve pollution reductions through development of renewables and improved energy-efficiency. For these reasons, it is clear that the CPP is consistent with EPA's long history of addressing harmful emissions from power plants, and constitutes a natural and necessary step forward in protecting the public from carbon pollution.

I. The Legal Foundation for the Clean Power Plan

Section 111(d) provides for dynamic federal-state collaboration in securing emission reductions from existing sources, with state flexibility to identify the optimal systems of emission reduction for their state while achieving the necessary environmental performance. EPA's longstanding § 111(d) implementing regulations[68] provide for EPA to issue "emission guidelines" in which the Agency fulfills its § 111 duty to identify the "best system of emission reduction" for a specific pollutant and listed source category.[69] EPA then identifies the emission reductions achievable using that system. States are given the flexibility to deploy different systems of emission reduction than the "best" system identified by EPA, so long as they achieve equivalent or better emission reductions.[70] The achievement of equivalent emission reductions enables state plans to be deemed "satisfactory" in the statutorily required review.[71] The statute provides that when states do not submit a satisfactory plan, EPA must develop and implement emission standards for the sources in that state.[72]

A. The statute gives EPA ample authority to oversee state compliance with § 111(d).

Although some have posited that the states have the sole authority to determine the stringency of emission standards under § 111(d), this disregards the plain language of § 111. Section 111(a)(1) elucidates that it is EPA—not the states—that identifies the best system of emission reduction considering the statutory factors:

> The term "standard of performance" means a standard for emissions of air pollutants which reflects the degree of emission limitation achievable through the application of the best system of emission reduction which (taking into account the cost of achieving such reduction and any nonair quality health and environmental impact and energy requirements) <u>the Administrator determines</u> has been adequately demonstrated.[73]

That definition specifically refers to "the Administrator"[74] as the entity that "determines" what constitutes the best system of emission reduction based on the statutory factors such as optimal environmental performance ("best") and cost. It is the Administrator who "tak[es] into account the cost of achieving

---

[68] 40 C.F.R pt. 60, subpt. B. EPA's regulations for the general implementation of § 111(d) have not been challenged since they were promulgated in 1975. *See* 40 Fed. Reg. 53,340 (Nov. 17, 1975); *see also* Clean Air Mercury Rule, 70 Fed. Reg. 28,606 (May 18, 2005), *vacated on other grounds by New Jersey v. EPA*, 517 F.3d 574 (D.C. Cir. 2008). Any challenge would now be time-barred. 42 U.S.C. § 7607(b); *see also Am. Rd. & Transp. Builders Ass'n v. EPA*, 705 F.3d 453, 457-58 (D.C. Cir. 2013); *Am. Rd. & Transp. Builders Ass'n v. EPA*, 588 F.3d 1109, 1113 (D.C. Cir. 2009).

[69] 40 C.F.R. § 60.22(b)(5) (guidelines will "reflect[] the application of the best system of emission reduction (considering the cost of such reduction) that has been adequately demonstrated for designated facilities, and the time within which compliance with emission standards of equivalent stringency can be achieved").

[70] *See* 40 C.F.R. § 60.24.

[71] *Id.*; 42 U.S.C. § 7411(a); *id.* § 7411(d)(2).

[72] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d)(2).

[73] *Id.* § 7411(a)(1) (emphasis added).

[74] *Id.* § 7602(a) (defining "Administrator" to be "the Administrator of the Environmental Protection Agency").

such reduction and any nonair quality health and environmental impact and energy requirements." Significantly, that definition is explicitly made applicable to the entirety of § 111.[75]

Under § 111(d)(1)(A), state plans must impose "standards of performance" on existing sources[76] according to the criteria provided in the "standard of performance" definition quoted above.[77] Section 111(d)(2) directs states to submit "satisfactory" plans, implementing such standards of performance, to EPA for review and approval.[78] EPA's regulations and emission guidelines have long interpreted the Agency's § 111(d) responsibility to determine whether state plans are "satisfactory" as governed by whether the plans implement emission standards that reflect the emission reductions achievable under the best system of emission reduction identified by the Administrator.[79]

EPA's review of state plans is guided by the statutory parameters defining a "standard of performance"—do state plans establish emission standards that achieve emission reductions equivalent to or better than those achievable using the best system of emission reduction? This interpretation of the statute flows inexorably from its plain language and structure, and EPA's interpretation of its substantive role under § 111(d) carries the weight of nearly four decades of Agency statutory interpretation and practice under the 1975 § 111(d) implementing regulations.[80] It is implausible that Congress provided statutory criteria that state plans must meet and further provided for EPA to review state plans, but did not intend for the statutory criteria to direct the review.[81] Indeed, for EPA to approve state plans without regard to whether those plans satisfy the statutory criteria for standards of performance would be arbitrary.

Yet the language of § 111 requires substantive review of state plans by EPA even more directly. A "standard of performance" is defined as "a standard for emissions of air pollutants *which reflects the*

---

[75] *See id.* § 7411(a) ("For purposes of this section . . .").
[76] *Id.* § 7411(d)(1)(A).
[77] *Id.* § 7411(a) (all definitions, including "standard of performance," apply "[f]or purposes of this *section*" (emphasis added)).
[78] *Id.* § 7411(d)(2) (discussing results if "the State fails to submit a *satisfactory* plan" (emphasis added)).
[79] *See* State Plans for the Control of Existing Facilities, 39 Fed. Reg. 36,102 (Oct. 7. 1974); *see also* State Plans for the Control of Certain Pollutants from Existing Facilities, 40 Fed. Reg. 53,340, 53,342-44 (Nov. 17, 1975) (rejecting commenters' argument that EPA does not have authority to require states to establish emissions standards that are at least as stringent as EPA's emission guidelines); *id.* at 53,346 (defining "emission guideline" as "a guideline . . . which reflects the degree of emission reduction achievable through the application of the best system of emission reduction which (taking into account the cost of such reduction) the Administrator has determined has been adequately demonstrated for designated facilities.").
[80] *Id.* EPA has issued § 111(d) emission guidelines for a number of source categories. *See* 42 Fed. Reg. 12,022 (Mar. 1, 1977) (phosphate fertilizer plants); 42 Fed. Reg. 55,796 (Oct. 18, 1977) (sulfuric acid plants); 44 Fed. Reg. 29,828 (May 22, 1979) (kraft pulp mills); 45 Fed. Reg. 26,294 (Apr. 17, 1980) (primary aluminum plants); 61 Fed. Reg. 9,905 (Mar. 12, 1996) (municipal solid waste landfills).
[81] EPA noted in its 1975 implementing regulations that § 111(d) is silent on the criteria by which state plans might be judged "satisfactory," and that therefore those criteria must be inferred from the context of § 111. *See* 40 Fed. Reg. at 53,342. The criteria were located in § 111(a)(1)'s definition of "standard of performance," mirrored in EPA's definition of "emission guideline." *Compare* Pub. L. No. 91-604, § 4(a), 84 Stat. 1676, 1683 (1970), *with* 40 Fed. Reg. at 53,346. Moreover, the agency suggested that the criteria for state plans served the same function as the criteria for standards of performance issued under § 111(b). 40 Fed. Reg. at 53,342 ("it seems clear that some substantive criterion was intended to govern *not only the Administrator's promulgation of standards but also his review of State plans*" (emphasis added)). Thus, EPA's emission guidelines have always been closely tied to the statutory definition of "standard of performance" in § 111(a)(1).

degree of emission limitation achievable through the application of the best system of emission reduction" identified by the Administrator. An emission standard that fails on its face to secure the degree of emission reductions achievable under the best system of emission reduction is outside the statutory definition of standards of performance and does not meet the requirement that the "State establish[] standards of performance" for existing sources. State plans that fail to include a standard of performance cannot be approved as "satisfactory" by EPA under any reading of § 111.

In addition to being inconsistent with the language of § 111, exclusive state authority over the substance of existing source standards would be contrary to the purpose of the 1970 Clean Air Act—"to provide for a more effective program to improve the quality of the Nation's air"[82]—because air quality could *worsen* if state plans were not subject to any enforceable substantive standards. Evidence of the central role for protective federal standard setting is found throughout the Clean Air Act, including in § 116, which prohibits the states from adopting or enforcing emission standards less stringent than those set by EPA.[83]

Preserving that basic role for EPA in protecting the nation's air quality was a central theme of the regulations EPA adopted in 1975 to implement § 111(d). As EPA noted in the rulemaking:

> [I]t would make no sense to interpret section 111(d) as requiring the Administrator to base approval or disapproval of State plans solely on procedural criteria. Under that interpretation, States could set extremely lenient standards— even standards permitting greatly increased emissions—so long as EPA's procedural requirements were met. Given that the pollutants in question are (or may be) harmful to public health and welfare, and that section 111(d) is the only provision of the Act requiring their control, it is difficult to believe that Congress meant to leave such a gaping loophole in a statutory scheme otherwise designed to force meaningful action.[84]

In sum, both the language of § 111 and the overall purpose of the 1970 Clean Air Act amendments require a strong substantive role for EPA in ensuring that standards for existing sources meet the statutory requirements.

B. EPA's responsibility includes establishing binding emission guidelines for states.

Similarly, some stakeholders have questioned EPA's authority to establish binding emission guidelines that identify the "best system of emission reduction" and the resulting emissions reductions that each state plan must achieve. That argument fails in light of the structure of § 111(d) and in light of congressional intent. It is also contrary to EPA's reasonable interpretation of its statutory responsibility, laid out in the long-established regulations implementing § 111.

EPA's interpretation of § 111(d) as authorizing it to adopt emission guidelines makes eminent sense in light of the core delegation of authority to EPA to determine the best system of emission reduction and the statute's overall structure. The guidelines provide states with the parameters a state plan must fit

[82] Clean Air Amendments of 1970, Pub. L. No. 91-604, 84 Stat. 1676, 1676.
[83] 42 U.S.C. § 7416.
[84] 40 Fed. Reg. at 53,343.

within in order to be found "satisfactory" by the Administrator.

Moreover, while Congress did not detail the process by which EPA would evaluate and approve state plans, there is considerable evidence that Congress subsequently recognized and approved the guidelines process that EPA established in its 1975 regulations. In 1977, for example, when Congress modified the definition of "standard of performance," the House committee explained that under § 111(d) "[t]he Administrator would establish *guidelines* as to what the best system for each . . . category of existing sources is."[85] Then, in 1990, in § 129 of the Clean Air Act, Congress directed EPA to adopt standards for solid waste combustion that would mirror the § 111 process, expressly referring to the "*guidelines* (under section 7411(d) of this title . . .)."[86]). The 1990 CAA amendments added section 129 to supplement EPA's pre-existing authority (and mandate) under section 111 to regulate emissions from solid waste incinerators. For existing solid waste incinerators to which section 129 is applicable, section 129 explicitly requires EPA to promulgate guidelines "pursuant to section 7411 (d) of this title and this section [that] shall include . . . emissions limitations" and requires the States to submit to EPA within a year following promulgation of the guidelines a plan to implement and enforce those guidelines.[87] Thus, section 129 expressly mandates that EPA's role in undertaking joint 111(d)/129 regulatory action is to establish emission limitations for solid waste incineration units whereas the state's role is to establish a plan to implement those emission limitations. This division of regulatory authority is the same as the division established by EPA's 1975 implementing regulations for 111(d). When Congress enacted section 129 in 1990, it explicitly codified that joint 111(d)/129 standards would be established by the same process EPA had developed in its 1975 implementing regulation to govern 111(d) standards. This demonstrates that Congress was not only aware of the procedures established by EPA's 1975 implementing regulations, but also approved of those procedures. In summary, both the 1977 and 1990 amendments demonstrate that Congress has recognized and legislated in reliance upon EPA's guidelines process under § 111(d).

Congress is not alone in affirming the place of emissions guidelines in the § 111(d) structure. The Supreme Court recently noted that states issue § 111(d) standards "in compliance with [EPA] guidelines and subject to federal oversight."[88]

C. EPA's authority to set quantitative requirements in emission guidelines is well-established and reflects EPA's longstanding interpretation of § 111(d).

It is well-established that EPA has authority to set quantitative requirements in emission guidelines, which states must implement via state plans. The proposed rule reflects EPA's longstanding interpretation of the distinct Federal and State roles under § 111(d), as established in the 1975 implementing regulations.

85 H.R. Rep. No. 95-294, at 195 (1977) (emphasis added).
86 42 U.S.C. § 7429(a)(1)(A) (emphasis added).
87 42 U.S.C. § 7429(b)(1)-(2).
88 *Am. Elec. Power Co. v. Connecticut*, 131 S. Ct. 2527, 2537-38 (2011).

In the 1975 rulemaking to implement § 111(d), EPA received a number of comments questioning the Agency's authority to set those substantive guidelines.[89] In response, EPA demonstrated its authority to do so with a detailed analysis of the language, purpose, and legislative history of § 111(d).[90] EPA's regulations for the general implementation of § 111(d) have not been challenged since they were promulgated in 1975.[91] Any challenge would now be time-barred.[92] Notably, when EPA promulgated the Clean Air Mercury Rule (CAMR) in 2005, which, in accordance with the 1975 implementing regulations, established substantive emission limitations for power plants under § 111(d), EPA's interpretation of its authority in the 1975 implementing regulations was not challenged by any of the parties in the ensuing litigation on CAMR.[93] Thus, because the regulations were neither challenged upon promulgation, nor in the specific and very recent context of their application to regulate emissions from power plants, EPA's authority to issue emission guidelines is settled.[94]

D. States can deploy locally designed solutions to meet EPA's emission guidelines.

Although EPA adopts emission guidelines identifying the best system of emission reduction, § 111(d) (and EPA's implementing regulations) provide for state tailoring and flexibility in meeting those guidelines. The statute does not require states (or sources) to use the exact system of emission reduction identified by EPA. Instead, states simply must achieve the level of emission reductions that would be achieved under that best system, and can deploy the system or systems of emission reduction most appropriate for the emission sources in their state.[95]

With this federal-state collaboration, § 111 is very similar to the process implemented under § 110, under which states put in place plans to achieve National Ambient Air Quality Standards for criteria pollutants. This parallel structure reflects the directive in section 111(d) that EPA establish "a procedure similar to that provided by" § 110, under which states develop their plans and submit them to EPA for review.[96] Under § 110, the safe level of ambient pollution is an expert, science-based determination made by EPA, but states have considerable discretion in determining how to reduce emissions to that level. The state plan submission and review "procedure" under § 110 provides for EPA review of each state plan to ensure that "it meets all the applicable requirements" of § 110—including implementation and enforcement of the National Ambient Air Quality Standards as well as other requirements relevant to ensuring the effectiveness of the plans.[97] Thus, sections 110 and 111(d) have an appropriately parallel

---

[89] 40 Fed. Reg. at 53,342.
[90] *Id.* at 53,342-44.
[91] *See* 40 Fed. Reg. 53,340 (Nov. 17, 1975); *see also* Clean Air Mercury Rule, 70 Fed. Reg. 28,606 (May 18, 2005), *vacated on other grounds by New Jersey v. EPA*, 517 F.3d 574 (D.C. Cir. 2008).
[92] 42 U.S.C. § 7607(b); *see also Am. Rd. & Transp. Builders Ass'n v. EPA*, 705 F.3d 453, 457-58 (D.C. Cir. 2013); *Am. Rd. & Transp. Builders Ass'n v. EPA*, 588 F.3d 1109, 1113 (D.C. Cir. 2009).
[93] *See New Jersey v. EPA*, 517 F.3d 574 (D.C. Cir. 2008).
[94] *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7607(b) (60-day review period for Clean Air Act rulemakings).
[95] *See id.* § 7411(a) (a "standard of performance" must "reflect[]" the emission reductions achievable through use of the best system, but need not actually use the best system).
[96] *Id.* § 7411(d)(1).
[97] *Id.* § 7410(k)(3). Section 110 requires, *inter alia*, state plans to provide for "implementation, maintenance, and enforcement of" National Ambient Air Quality Standards, *id.* § 7410(a)(1), the use of emissions monitoring equipment as prescribed by EPA, *id.* § 7410(a)(2)(F), and any air quality modeling requirements prescribed by EPA,

structure under EPA's interpretation of the statute — under both provisions, EPA uses its expertise to identify the emission reductions that must be achieved, states use their discretion to develop plans to achieve the emission reductions, and EPA reviews plans to ensure they are meeting the relevant statutory criteria.

In sum, § 111(d) establishes a collaborative federal-state process for regulating existing sources in which EPA establishes quantitative emission guidelines and the states deploy locally tailored and potentially innovative solutions to achieve the required emission reductions.

E. A System of Emission Reduction That Achieves the Rigorous Cuts in Carbon Pollution Demanded by Science and Does so Cost-Effectively is Eminently Consistent with the § 111 Criteria and Is Plainly Authorized by § 111

In the proposed Clean Power Plan, EPA has identified the "best system of emission reduction" as a flexible, system-based framework comprised of four building blocks: (1) heat rate (efficiency) improvements at coal-fired power plants; (2) shifting utilization from higher emitting coal-fired power plants to underutilized natural gas combined cycle power plants; (3) deploying zero carbon energy such as wind and solar; and (4) improving demand-side energy efficiency. This system of emission reduction mirrors what is happening on the ground. Across the country, states and power companies are reducing emissions from fossil fuel fired power plants by making those plants more efficient, increasing the use of lower-carbon generation capacity and zero-emitting energy, and investing in demand-side energy efficiency. At their core, these approaches all have the same result—reducing emissions from existing high-emitting fossil fuel fired power plants and improving the emission performance of the power plant source category. The broad employment of this system across the country indicates that it is demonstrated in practice—and indeed, these approaches have been in use for decades.[98]

When seen through the lens of § 111, the system described above is fundamentally an emissions averaging system, achieving broadly based reductions from the power plant source category. Improving efficiency at plants, deploying zero-emitting energy on the grid, investing in demand-side energy efficiency to reduce demand, and shifting utilization towards lower-emitting generation all reduce

---

id. § 7410(a)(2)(K). *See also, e.g.*, *North Dakota v. EPA*, 730 F.3d, 750, 760-61 (8th Cir. 2013) (holding that EPA is charged with "more than the ministerial task of routinely approving SIP submissions" under CAA § 169A) (citing *Alaska Dep't of Envtl. Conservation v. EPA*, 540 U.S. 461 (2004); *Oklahoma v. EPA*, 723 F.3d 1201 (10th Cir. 2013)).

[98] *See, e.g.*, World Resources Institute, Power Sector Opportunities for Reducing Carbon Dioxide Emissions: Michigan (Sept. 2013), *available at* http://www.wri.org/publication/power-sector-opportunities-for-reducing-carbon-dioxide-emissions-michigan; World Resources Institute, Power Sector Opportunities for Reducing Carbon Dioxide Emissions: North Carolina (Sept. 2013), *available at* http://www.wri.org/publication/power-sector-opportunities-for-reducing-carbon-dioxide-emissions-north-carolina; World Resources Institute, Power Sector Opportunities for Reducing Carbon Dioxide Emissions: Ohio (Aug. 2013), *available at* http://www.wri.org/publication/power-sector-opportunities-for-reducing-carbon-dioxide-emissions-ohio. *See generally* World Resources Institute, GHG Mitigation in the United States: An Overview of the Current Policy Landscape, at 10-12 (2012), *available at* http://www.wri.org/publication/ghg-mitigation-us-policy-landscape; Database of State Incentives for Renewables & Efficiency, http://www.dsireusa.org/ (last visited Feb. 27, 2014).

emissions from fossil fuel fired units as a group. This system of emission reduction is conceptually more expansive than the typical end of the pipe pollution-control technology installed at a plant but satisfies the statutory language and purpose of § 111(d) and is a reasonable interpretation of that provision. This system will employ emissions averaging across the regulated sources in order to recognize the pollution reductions achieved by changes in utilization at plants and among plants.

By incorporating an averaging framework, this system can create flexibility to identify the most cost effective emission reductions across the regulated sources. Because sources are allowed to average emission reductions, the system will give sources flexibility to reduce emissions onsite or secure emission reductions from other sources that can achieve reductions beyond those necessary for their own compliance at lower cost. Each source will be required to comply with the emission standard established but can meet its compliance obligation by securing emission reductions at other units in the source category. By recognizing the emission reductions achieved by the deployment of low-carbon generation, shifts in utilization toward lower- or non-emitting generation, and improvements in demand-side energy efficiency, the system will create flexibility for states and regulated sources and enhance the cost-effectiveness and environmental co-benefits of the emission standards.

As discussed below, the language of § 111 is broad enough to encompass such an emission reduction system. Moreover, under § 111(d), where the goal is maximizing the reduction of carbon pollution from existing power plants considering cost and wider environmental and energy impacts, this emission reduction system best satisfies the statutory factors.

1. Section 111 gives EPA wide discretion to establish a system of emission reduction that achieves rigorous reductions in carbon pollution through locally tailored solutions.

The language and structure of § 111 give EPA expansive authority to determine which system of emission reduction best serves the statutory goals. The marked breadth of the language indicates Congress' broad delegation of authority to EPA. Neither the term "best system of emission reduction" nor its components are given technical definitions in the Act. In common usage, a "system" is defined as "a complex unity formed of many often diverse parts subject to a common plan or serving a common purpose."[99] Clearly the ordinary meaning of the term "system" does not limit EPA to choosing end-of-pipe control technologies or other mechanical interventions at the plant. Rather, EPA may choose to base its standards on a "complex unity . . . serving a common purpose" that is consistent with the other statutory requirements. A system of emission reduction that reflects the unified nature of the electric grid and achieves cost-effective emission reductions from the source category by treating all fossil fuel fired power plants as an interconnected group, averaging emissions across plants and recognizing changes in plant use that reduce emissions, fits securely within this framework.

The history of § 111 demonstrates that Congress deliberately rejected terms that were more restrictive than "best system of emission reduction," and that it was especially important to Congress for EPA to have flexibility in identifying solutions to reduce emissions from existing sources. The original 1970 language provided a definition of the standard applicable to existing sources under § 111 that is rather

[99] Webster's Third New International Dictionary 2322 (1967).

similar to the current definition: "a standard for emissions of air pollutants which reflects the degree of emission limitation achievable through the application of the best system of emission reduction which (taking into account the cost of achieving such reduction) the Administrator determines has been adequately demonstrated."[100] Congress subsequently identified this standard as a "standard of performance"—the same term Congress used to describe the standards applicable to new sources under § 111.[101]

The 1970 legislative history reveals that the terms "standard of performance" and "best system of emission reduction" rely on broad concepts beyond mere add-on technologies. Because the current definition is almost identical to the 1970 definition,[102] we can look to the 1970 legislative history to inform our understanding of the phrase "standard of performance."

Section 111 was first adopted in the Clean Air Act Amendments of 1970.[103] To understand the 1970 legislative history, it is necessary to distinguish between provisions in the precursors to § 111 related to *new* sources and those related to *existing* sources.

In the House bill (H.R. 17255), proposed § 112 would have added a new section to the Clean Air Act titled Emission Standards for New Stationary Sources.[104] That provision used the phrase "emission standards," which was not defined anywhere in the bill. The House bill only focused on these emission standards for new sources; it did not have a provision providing for emission standards for existing sources.

The Senate bill (S. 4358), by contrast, called for federal regulation of both existing sources (proposed § 114[105]) and new sources (proposed section 113).[106] For existing sources, the bill expected "emission

[100] Clean Air Amendments of 1970, Pub. L. No. 91-604, § 4(a), 84 Stat. 1676, 1683. The original definition lacks the language directing EPA to consider "any nonair quality health and environmental impact and energy requirements." 42 U.S.C. § 7411(a)(1).
[101] *See* Pub. L. No. 95-95, § 109(b), 91 Stat. 685, 699 (1977).
[102] Again, the only difference between the current definition of "standard of performance" and the 1970 definition is that now it specifies that EPA must also consider "any nonair quality health and environmental impact and energy requirements." 42 U.S.C. § 7411(a)(1). The language about "non-air quality health and environmental impact and energy requirements" was added in 1977. *See* Pub. L. No. 95-95, § 109(c), 91 Stat. 685, 700 (1977).
[103] Clean Air Act Amendments of 1970, Pub. L. No. 91-604, § 4(a), 84 Stat. 1676, 1683.
[104] H.R. 17255, 91st Cong., 2d Sess. § 5, 116 Cong. Rec. 19,225 (1970) (proposing a new section 112 for the Clean Air Act).
[105] Proposed section 114 did not expressly refer *just* to existing sources; on its face it made no distinction between new or existing sources. S. 4358, 91st Cong., 2d Sess. § 6(b) (1970). However, the Senate report (S. Rep. 91-1196) plainly said that section 114 "would be applied to existing stationary sources." S. Rep. No. 91-1196, at 19 (1970). Furthermore, Senator Cooper from Kentucky, the ranking Republican member on the main Senate committee considering the bill, also plainly stated that section 114 would apply to existing sources. *See* 116 Cong. Rec. 32,918 (1970) (stating in floor debate that "section 114 requires the Secretary to set emission standards for specific industrial pollutants -- applicable to old plants as well as new. This procedure would apply to the same industries designated for new source standards of performance in section 113.")
[106] S. 4358, 91st Cong., 2d Sess. § 6(b) (1970).

standards"—an undefined term. For new sources, the bill expected "standards of performance" [107] —the phrase later codified in § 111.

The Senate bill included broad language describing what a "standard of performance" would entail. The "standards of performance" called for by proposed § 113 for new sources were to "reflect the greatest degree of emission control which the Secretary determines to be achievable through application of the *latest available control technology, processes, operating methods, or other alternatives*."[108] Thus, it is plain that the Senate contemplated that standards of performance would be based on more than add-on technologies alone.

Moreover, the Senate report accompanying the bill revealed that the standards of performance would not be limited to just reducing pollution but could also *prevent* pollution. From the Senate committee report:

"[P]erformance standards should be met through application of the latest available emission control technology or through other means of *preventing or controlling* air pollution."[109]

The Senate report went on to emphasize how innovative this new concept of a "standard of performance" was. The report noted that this was "a term which has not previously appeared in the Clean Air Act" and that the term "refers to the degree of emission control which can be achieved through process changes, operation changes, direct emission control, or other methods."[110]

That broad, innovative concept from the Senate of a "standard of performance" was incorporated into the version of § 111 proposed by the Conference Committee and ultimately codified. Although the definition of "standard of performance" in section 111(a)(1) of the Conference bill did not define that phrase exactly as the Senate had with reference to "latest available control technology, processes, operating methods, or other alternatives," the Conference bill used an equally broad and equally innovative phrase—"best system of emission reduction."[111]

The Conference bill did not define "best system of emission reduction" and the Conference Committee report did not discuss that phrase, but the Senate deliberations after the Conference Committee confirmed that the final version of the bill reflected the Senate's broad understanding of the basis for the standards. The Senate's summary of the conference bill stated: "The [Conference] agreement authorizes regulations to require new major industry plants . . . [to] achieve a standard of emission performance based on the latest available control technology, processes, operating methods, and other alternatives," reflecting the language the Senate originally used to describe a "standard of performance."[112] This broad inquiry, well

[107] S. 4358, 91st Cong. § 6(b) (1970).
[108] S. 4358, 91st Cong. § 6(b) (1970) (emphasis added).
[109] S. Rep. No. 91-1196, at 16 (1970) (emphasis added).
[110] *Id.* at 17.
[111] H.R. 17255 (conf. bill), 91st Cong., 2d Sess. § 4(a) (as reported by Senate-House Conf. Comm., Dec. 17, 1970) (enacted); H.R. Rep. No. 91-1783 (1970).
[112] 116 Cong. Rec. 42,384 (1970) (Senate Agreement to Conference Report on H.R. 17255). That same Senate statement also noted that the "conference agreement, as did the Senate bill, provides for national standards of

beyond mere add-on technology, would be accomplished by the federal government looking to the "best system of emission reduction" as the basis for the § 111 standards.

The Senate also contributed something else very important to the Conference bill—the idea of regulating existing sources. Section 114 of the Senate bill was the only provision in either chamber that required existing source standards. The Conference bill then took that concept and included it as subsection (d) of § 111.[113] Section 111(d) in the final bill is identical to today's version in all pertinent respects except one: In 1970, existing sources were subject to "emission standards," an undefined term, rather than "standards of performance."[114] In 1977, Congress amended section 111(d) to provide specifically that existing sources, like new sources, would be subject to "standards of performance."[115] Thus, the legislative history of the phrase "standard of performance" from 1970—emphasizing a broad inquiry into processes, operating methods, and other alternatives to reduce and prevent pollution—is entirely relevant to interpreting the present version of the existing source standards under section 111(d), and supports the flexible, system-wide approach taken by EPA in the proposed Clean Power Plan.

Furthermore, although Congress made changes to the definition of "standard of performance" in 1977 that introduced additional requirements and distinctions between the standards for new and existing sources, with the 1990 amendments, Congress essentially restored the 1970 version of the term. Changes to the definition made in the 1977 Amendments to the Clean Air Act required § 111 standards for new sources to reflect "the best *technological* system of *continuous* emission reduction."[116] In contrast, the § 111 standards for existing sources were to reflect the "best system of continuous emission reduction,"[117] which, as clarified by the Conference Report, need not be a technological system.[118] In 1990, Congress removed the requirements that standards for new sources be based on "technological" systems and that standards for both new and existing sources achieve "continuous" reductions, restoring use of broad "system" language for both new and existing source standards.[119] Thus, the 1990 version of § 111 that Congress adopted was strikingly similar to the 1970 version, calling for "standards of performance" for both new and existing sources that would reflect the "best system of emission reduction." It is noteworthy that even during the period of time when Congress determined a more specific definition of "standard of

---

performance on emission from new stationary sources," again confirming the analogy to the prior Senate version. *Id.* at 42,385.

[113] H.R. 17255 (conf. bill), 91st Cong., 2d Sess. § 4(a) (1970) (enacted); H.R. Rep. No. 91-1783 (1970); Pub. L. No. 91-604, § 4(a), 84 Stat. 1676, 1684. The Senate version of the existing source provision (proposed section 114) and the final version differed in this respect: The Senate would have required EPA to set and enforce the standards for existing sources, with the states having an option to take over enforcement. *See* S. 4358, 91st Cong. § 6(b) (1970).The final bill, rather than simply offering an opportunity to the states, required the states to submit plans, along the lines of section 110, for EPA approval. H.R. 17255 (conf. bill), 91st Cong., 2d Sess. § 4(a) (1970)(enacted).

[114] 42 U.S.C. § 1857c-6(a)(1) (1970).

[115] *See* Pub. L. No. 95-95, § 109(b), 91 Stat. 685, 699 (1977).

[116] Clean Air Act Amendments of 1977, Pub. L. No. 95-95, § 109(c)(1)(A), 91 Stat. 685, 699-700 (emphases added).

[117] *Id.*

[118] The conference committee explained that the amendments "make[] clear that standards adopted for existing sources under section 111(d) of the act are to be based on available means of emission control (*not necessarily technological*)." H.R. Rep. No. 95-564, at 129 (1977) (Conf. Rep.) (emphasis added).

[119] Clean Air Act Amendments of 1990, Pub. L. No. 101-549, § 403(a), 104 Stat. 2399, 2631.

performance" was advisable for new sources, it did not take this approach for existing sources. The current text of the Clean Air Act reflects both Congress' more recent decision to allow EPA to select a non-technological system of emission reduction when promulgating standards for new sources under § 111 as well as Congress' longstanding policy of allowing that approach for existing sources.[120]

Courts have recognized that the identification of the best system of emission reduction is an expansive, flexible endeavor, in the service of securing the maximum emission reductions, finding that EPA may weigh "cost, energy, and environmental impacts in the broadest sense at the national and regional levels and over time as opposed to simply at the plant level in the immediate present."[121] Further, courts have noted that EPA's choice of the best system of emission reduction should encourage the development of systems that achieve greater emission reductions at lower costs and deliver energy and nonair health and environmental benefits.[122]

In short, § 111 gives EPA wide discretion to identify an emission reduction system that relies on solutions such as averaging to maximize environmental performance and enhance cost-effectiveness.

2. The language of § 111 is sufficiently broad to authorize the selection of an averaging system as the best system of emission reduction, thus expressing state goals as average, state-wide performance levels is reasonable and consistent with EPA's authority under the Clean Air Act

Although the term "best system of emission reduction" is broad, it is not unbounded. Section 111 requires the "best" system to be the system adequately demonstrated to achieve the maximum emission reductions from the regulated sources, considering cost and impacts on non-air quality health or environmental impacts and energy requirements. The system must also provide the foundation for state standards of performance to apply a "standard for emissions" to "any existing source" in the listed category. EPA must seek out the system that best serves these clearly enunciated goals of § 111.

[120] Congress' use of the broad term "system" in section 111 of the CAA is also consistent with its use of that term in other sections of the CAA and other federal environmental laws. *See, e.g.*, 42 U.S.C. § 7412(d)(2) (emissions standards for hazardous air pollutants must reflect the maximum degree of reductions achievable "through application of measures, processes, methods, systems or techniques" including pollution reduction through process changes or substitution of materials, operational standards, and other measures); -(r)(7)(A) (EPA's regulations for preventing the accidental release of hazardous air pollutants may make distinctions between various "devices and systems," signaling that devices and systems are not coextensive); 33 U.S.C. § 1292(2)(B) (Clean Water Act's definition of "treatment works" includes any "method or system for preventing, abating, reducing, storing, treating, separating, or disposing of municipal waste").

[121] *Sierra Club v. Costle*, 657 F.2d 298, 321, 330 (D.C. Cir. 1981).

[122] *Id.* at 346-47. Courts have also recognized that standards under the Clean Air Act will often require changes in the methods of production or operation for regulated sources. *Id.* at 364 ("Recognizing that the Clean Air Act is a technology-forcing statute, we believe EPA does have authority to hold the industry to a standard of improved design and operation advances."); *International Harvester Co. v. Ruckelshaus*, 478 F.2d 615, 640 (D.C. Cir. 1973) (under certain mobile source provisions, satisfaction of the CAA "might occasion fewer models and a more limited choice of engine types," as long as consumer demand can "be generally met").

We strongly support EPA's decision to propose state goals in the form of average performance levels that reflect state-wide application of the BSER. As EPA recognizes in the preamble,[123] this approach has clear policy advantages. Because CO_2 is a dispersed pollutant whose effects on the atmosphere are the same regardless of where it is emitted, EPA's averaging approach is as environmentally effective as an alternative approach establishing guidelines specific to particular EGUs. At the same time, the averaging approach allows each state valuable flexibility to determine the most locally appropriate mix of measures to reduce carbon pollution – and to establish standards of performance for individual EGUs that recognize the unique circumstances of specific facilities. For example, the proposed state-wide averaging approach automatically takes into account reductions in carbon intensity associated with shifting generation from high-emitting EGUs to lower-emitting facilities, and allows states to flexibly adjust the amount of dispatch shift that occurs in their generating fleet both geographically and over time. Similarly, the state-wide averaging approach allows states to themselves put in place flexible, averaging compliance frameworks to capture emission reductions attributable to zero-emitting resources, such as renewables. Lastly, the state-wide averaging approach is also compatible with existing state programs, such as renewable portfolio standards and emissions trading programs, which could be incorporated into state plans and used to meet the state goals. Given the interconnected nature of the power sector and the fact that the most cost-effective, well-established techniques for reducing carbon pollution from existing EGUs rely on reducing aggregate emissions from the power sector, EPA's approach is eminently reasonable.

As the proposed emission guidelines recognize, there are many available options for reducing carbon dioxide emissions from existing power plants through modifications or upgrades at these plants. An analysis focused on these "onsite" measures would by necessity be expansive in scope—including not only significant improvements to the efficiency or "heat rate" of the plant, but also other emission reduction measures such as co-firing or re-powering with lower-carbon fuels;[124] utilizing renewable energy sources to provide supplemental steam heating;[125] using available waste heat to remove moisture from coal or switching to higher-rank coal;[126] and implementing combined heat and power (CHP) systems at plants near industrial facilities or district heating systems,[127] among other solutions. For example, engineering firms have estimated that with modest modifications, coal-fired power plants can derive as

[123] 79 Fed Reg at 34,890-92, 34,894.
[124] *See* F.J. Binkiewicz, Jr. et al., Natural Gas Conversions of Existing Coal-Fired Boilers (Babcock & Wilcox White Paper MS-14, 2010), *available at* http://www.babcock.com/library/Documents/MS-14.pdf; Brian Reinhart et al., *A Case Study on Coal to Natural Gas Fuel Switch* (Black & Veatch, 2012), *available at* http://bv.com/Home/news/thought-leadership/energy-issues/paper-of-the-year-a-case-study-on-coal-to-natural-gas-fuel-switch.
[125] *See* Craig Turchi et al., Solar-Augment Potential of U.S. Fossil-Fired Power Plants (National Renewable Energy Laboratory, 2011), *available at* http://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy11osti/50597.pdf. Several projects are currently under way to augment existing coal-fired power plants in Australia and the United States with concentrated solar thermal power systems. *See Hybrid Renewable Energy Systems Case Studies*, Clean Energy Action Project, http://www.cleanenergyactionproject.com/CleanEnergyActionProject/Hybrid_Renewable_Energy_Systems_Case_Studies.html (last visited Feb. 27, 2014).
[126] *See* EPA, Available and Emerging Technologies for Reducing Greenhouse Gas Emissions From Coal-Fired Electric Generating Units, at 31-33 (Oct. 2010), *available at* http://www.epa.gov/nsr/ghgdocs/electricgeneration.pdf (describing a commercially-available on-site drying process that can reduce CO_2 emissions from a pulverized coal boiler by approximately 4%).
[127] *See id.* at 34-35.

much as 50% of their heat input from natural gas.[128] Co-firing at this level could yield emission reductions of 20%, and could be combined with heat rate and other improvements to achieve even deeper reductions at a specific plant.

Here, however, EPA has appropriately determined that a more flexible averaging system best satisfies the statutory factors in the unique context of carbon pollution from the power sector.[129] Flexible averaging programs implemented under the Clean Air Act and by states and companies have demonstrated that they can significantly lower the cost of cutting pollution because they facilitate capture of the lowest-cost emission reduction opportunities.[130] In the context of carbon pollution standards for existing power plants, a flexible averaging framework that rigorously quantifies the emission reductions achieved via increased utilization of lower and zero-emitting generation and investments in demand-side energy efficiency can achieve very substantial carbon pollution reductions cost-effectively while enabling proactive management of generation capacity and enhancement of grid reliability. Indeed, a flexible system will facilitate efficient compliance not only with the Clean Power Plan but also with other applicable air quality and energy regulations, allowing states and companies to make sensible investments in multi-pollutant emission reductions and clean, safe, and reliable electricity infrastructure. Such a system will enable states to consider the "remaining useful life" of sources as the Clean Air Act provides[131] and optimize investments in existing and new generation to secure the necessary emission reductions. A flexible system that facilitates a variety of emission reduction pathways is also the system already being deployed by a number of states and companies, mobilizing innovative emission reduction measures and securing significant reductions in carbon pollution.[132]

[128] *See* Reinhart et al., *supra* note 124.
[129] EPA has allowed averaging or trading programs where they provide greater emissions reductions than source-specific technology standards. *See*, *e.g.*, Regional Haze Regulations, 64 Fed. Reg. 35,714, 35,739 (July 1, 1999) (allowing state plans "to adopt alternative measures in lieu of BART where such measures would achieve even greater reasonable progress toward the national visibility goal").
[130] For example, a recent survey of economic research found that the Clean Air Act's flexible Acid Rain Program has achieved "a range of 15-90 percent savings, compared to counterfactual policies that specified the means of regulation in various ways and for various portions of the program's regulatory period." Gabriel Chan, Robert Stavins, Robert Stowe & Richard Sweeney, The SO_2 Allowance Trading System and the Clean Air Act Amendments of 1990: Reflections on Twenty Years of Policy Innovation, at 5 (2012), *available at* http://belfercenter.ksg.harvard.edu/files/so2-brief_digital4_final.pdf.
[131] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d)(1).
[132] Some have suggested that the general Clean Air Act definition of "standard of performance" in § 302(l) also applies in the context of § 111, and precludes an averaging approach because it requires "continuous emission reduction." *Id.* § 7602(l). It is unlikely that the § 302(l) definition applies given that Congress provided a specific and different definition of the term "[f]or purposes of" § 111, 42 U.S.C. § 7411(a). *See Reynolds v. United States*, 132 S. Ct. 975, 981 (2012) (specific statutory language supersedes general language); *Fourco Glass Co. v. Transmirra Prods. Corp.*, 353 U.S. 222, 228 (1957) (same). However, even if § 302(l) were found to apply, an averaging approach qualifies as "a requirement of continuous emission reduction" per the § 302(l) definition because covered sources must collectively achieve the emission limitations, which apply continuously. Even in a flexible program each source meets its obligations continuously. Under an averaging framework each source must secure the emission reductions needed, onsite or from other plants, to continuously be in compliance with the standard.
It is also worth noting that the generally applicable definition of "emission standard" in § 302(k) likely does inform the otherwise undefined phrase "standard for emissions" within the definition of "standard of performance" in § 111(a)(1). *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7416 (referring to an "emission standard or limitation . . . under section 7411"). A §

EPA's proposed approach is also fully consistent with the Clean Air Act. First, as the preamble explains,[133] section 111(d) itself does not preclude EPA's emission guidelines from applying the BSER on a state-wide basis or expressing the guidelines as an average performance level for each state. EPA issues emission guidelines as part of its statutory responsibility under section 111(d) to ensure that state plans are "satisfactory," in that they establish, implement, and enforce "standards of performance" that reflect EPA's judgment as to the BSER for existing sources. The statute does not preclude the emission guidelines from specifying an average level of performance that reflects the BSER, and that sets the degree of stringency that will be required for "satisfactory" state plans. EPA's proposed approach is an appropriate application of the broad language of section 111(a)(1) and (d) to the unique circumstances affecting the power sector, which as noted above consists of a diverse population of interconnected sources.

EPA's proposal is consistent with the way EPA (and the courts) have flexibly applied the Clean Air Act to complex source categories, including the power sector. Under section 110(a)(2)(D) of the Clean Air Act, for example, EPA has adopted a series of rulemakings that limit interstate transport of NO_x and SO_2 from the power sector by establishing state-wide emission budgets based on state or regional application of pollution control measures. In the case of the 1998 NO_x SIP Call, these budgets were based on IPM modeling of a multi-state emissions trading system designed to achieve an average emission rate expressed in pounds per unit of heat input – taking into account changes in dispatch and other measures available to reduce aggregate NO_x emissions from the power sector.[134] Similarly, EPA's 2011 Cross State Air Pollution Rule – recently upheld by the Supreme Court as a "permissible, workable, and equitable interpretation" of section 110[135] — established state-wide budgets for NO_x and SO_2 that were based on power sector modeling of emission reductions achievable through "increased dispatch of lower-emitting generation" and fuel-switching, among other compliance options.[136] In both of these major power sector rulemakings, EPA established state-wide emission targets that reflected system-based measures to achieve aggregate emission reductions from the power sector — just as EPA proposes to do here.

In addition, the Clean Air Act provides that the procedure for establishing standards of performance for existing sources under § 111(d) is to be "similar" to that of § 110, and § 110 expressly provides that emission limitations and control measures can include "fees, marketable permits, and auctions of emissions rights." The direct link to § 110 thus further reinforces the appropriateness of such flexible approaches under § 111(d).

302(k) "emission standard" or "emission limitation" is defined as "a requirement . . . which limits the quantity, rate, or concentration of emissions of air pollutants *on a continuous basis*." *Id.* § 7602(k) (emphasis added). An averaging approach qualifies as an "emission standard" or "emission limitation," because covered sources must meet a limitation that applies continuously. Indeed, Congress used the term "emission limitation" in 1990 to describe its Acid Rain Program. *See id.* §§ 7651b(a)(1), 7651c(a).

[133] 79 Fed Reg at 34,891.

[134] *See* Finding of Significant Contribution and Rulemaking for Certain States in the Ozone Transport Assessment Group Region for Purposes of Reducing Regional Transport of Ozone, 63 Fed. Reg. 57,356, 57,400-401 (Oct. 27, 1998) ("NOx SIP Call") (explaining approach to developing cost curves and state emission budgets).

[135] EPA v. EPE Homer City Generation, L.P., 134 S. Ct. 1584, 1610 (2014).

[136] Federal Implementation Plans: Interstate Transport of Fine Particulate Matter and Ozone and Correction of SIP Approvals, 76 Fed Reg. 48,208, 48,252, 279-80 (Aug. 8, 2011).

EPA has also applied averaging approaches extensively in setting emission standards for mobile sources and fuels. Under Title II of the Clean Air Act, EPA has long interpreted its authority to establish "emission standards" for motor vehicles to allow for *average* standards that apply to broad categories of vehicles and engines.[137] In promulgating its first particulate matter and NO_x emission standards for heavy duty vehicles in 1985, EPA defended the averaging concept as "fully consistent with the technology-forcing mandate of the Act" and essential to establishing rigorous standards for a diverse group of sources.[138] The D.C. Circuit specifically upheld EPA's use of averaging in those standards – noting the "absence of any clear evidence that Congress meant to prohibit averaging" and the reasonable policy arguments EPA advanced in favor of the approach.[139] Similarly, EPA's regulations phasing out lead in gasoline took the form of an average standard for the "total pool" of gasoline produced by each refiner; EPA's assumption that refiners would participate in a yet-to-be created inter-refinery credit trading system, which was integral to the stringency of the standard, was likewise upheld by the D.C. Circuit.[140]

Thus, average standards such as those proposed in the Clean Power Plan are a time-tested regulatory approach under the Clean Air Act and a reasonable application of the ambiguous language of section 111. In the context of § 111 and greenhouse gas emissions, a flexible system that enables a wide variety of available solutions to achieve rigorous and cost-effective carbon pollution reductions manifestly fulfills the statutory criteria for the "best" system.

3. Summary

---

[137] *See* Control of Air Pollution from New Motor Vehicles and New Motor Vehicle Engines; Gaseous Emission Regulations for 1987 and Later Model Year Light-Duty Vehicles, and for 1988 and Later Model Year Light-Duty Trucks and Heavy-Duty Engines; Particulate Emission Regulations for 1988 and Later Model Year Heavy-Duty Diesel Engines, 50 Fed. Reg. 10,606 (Mar. 15, 1985) (describing averaging system and noting that it is similar to the averaging system established for light-duty vehicles and trucks in 1983).

[138] *Id.* ("Private and state sponsored environmental groups, as well as the Manufacturers of Emission Controls Association (MECA), claimed that averaging as proposed was inconsistent with EPA's responsibility under section 202(a)(3)(A)(iii) of the Act to set standards that require use of the best technology that is expected to be available at the time the standards are implemented…The Agency finds the averaging concept, as applied by the standards promulgated, to be fully consistent with the technology-forcing mandate of the Act. Particulate trap technology is heretofore untried on the fleet level. EPA believes that the 0.25 g/BHP-hr standard which, through averaging, effectively requires use of traps on 70 percent of all heavy-duty vehicles will significantly reduce the risk of widespread noncompliance while allowing manufacturers to gain valuable experience with this new technology. To promulgate this standard without allowing averaging. . . would increase the technological risk associated with the standard because traps would have to be used in even the most difficult design applications.").

[139] *See Natural Resources Defense Council v. Thomas,* 805 F.2d 410, 425 (D.C. Cir. 1986) ("Lacking any clear congressional prohibition of averaging, the EPA's agreement that averaging will allow manufacturers more flexibility in cost allocation while ensuring that a manufacturer's overall fleet still meets the emissions reduction standards makes sense.").

[140] *See Small Refiner Lead Phase-Down Task Force v. EPA,* 705 F.2d 506, 536 (D.C. Cir. 1983). Note that although sec. 211(g) of the Clean Air Act placed numerical limits on average lead standards for small refiners, that section made no mention of inter-refinery trading for purposes of standard-setting or compliance. See Clean Air Act Amendments of 1977, Pub. L. No. 95-95, § 223, 91 Stat. 685, 764 (1977). In addition, EPA's pre-1977 regulations for refiners established "total pool" average lead standards despite the absence of explicit authorization for such standards in the Act. *See* Clean Air Act Amendments of 1970, Pub. L. No. 91-604, § 211, 84 Stat. 1676, 1698 (1970). Those early standards were also upheld by the D.C. Circuit, *see Ethyl Corp. v. EPA,* 541 F.2d 1 (D.C. Cir. 1976), and Congress effectively ratified EPA's approach in 1977 by enacting a special provision for small refiners prescribing maximum levels of stringency for average lead limits.

Across the country, states and power companies are reducing emissions from fossil fuel fired power plants by improving plant efficiency, by increasing the use of lower-carbon generation capacity and zero-emitting energy, and by investing in demand-side energy efficiency and demand management. The widespread and long-established use of this system and its success in achieving cost-effective carbon pollution reductions for diverse states and companies indicate that it satisfies the statutory criteria for the "best system of emission reduction." This system allows states and companies to adjust to locally relevant factors and generation-fleet characteristics, deploying the emission reduction strategies most appropriate and effective. The language of § 111 is sufficiently broad to encompass a system-based approach to securing carbon pollution reductions from existing power plants. Indeed, the constraints provided by § 111—directing EPA to identify the system of emission reduction best able to secure rigorous carbon emission reductions considering cost and impacts on energy and other environmental considerations—strongly suggest that a system-based approach is optimal in satisfying the statutory requirements by securing the vital cuts in carbon pollution that science demands through locally-tailored and innovative solutions.

F. EPA's Alternative BSER is Also Reasonable and Fully Supported by Section 111(d).

EPA has proposed an alternative approach for determining the ''best system of emission reduction . . . adequately demonstrated,'' under which the BSER would be "identified as including, in addition to building block 1, the reduction of affected fossil fuel-fired EGUs' mass emissions achievable through reductions in generation of specified amounts from those EGUs." 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,889. "Under this approach, the measures in building blocks 2, 3, and 4 . . . would serve as bases for quantifying the reduced generation (and therefore emissions) at affected EGUs." *Id.* In addition to supporting EPA's primary BSER approach, we support EPA's alternative approach because it satisfies the statutory requirement to identify the best system of emission reduction that is adequately demonstrated and because this methodology reflects the reality of how the measures in building blocks 2, 3, and 4—in practice—secure reductions.[141]

EPA properly concludes that this alternative BSER meets all applicable statutory requirements. That is, EPA correctly notes that its alternative approach: (1) identifies a "system" of emissions reduction, (2) that is adequately demonstrated, and (3) that EPA could reasonably choose as the "best" among alternatives. As discussed in section I.E, "system of emission reduction" is a markedly broad term that indicates Congress' intention to provide EPA with ample flexibility in identifying the most effective means of controlling emissions. Congress envisioned that "system" would encompass operational changes or other measures to both control and prevent pollution—not just add-on technological devices.[142] This intention is manifest in the statutory text; in common usage, a "system" is defined as "a complex unity formed of

[141] EPA's proposal to determine that BSER is a combination of building blocks 1, 2, 3 and 4 is also proper for the reasons discussed in this section, as it is based on measures that either improve the carbon intensity of the affected EGUs or reduces emissions from affected sources by decreasing the need for generation by those sources.

[142] *See, e.g.*, 116 Cong. Rec. 42,384 (1970) (Senate Agreement to Conference Report on H.R. 17255) ("The [Conference] agreement authorizes regulations to require new major industry plants . . . [to] achieve a standard of emission performance based on the latest available control technology, processes, operating methods, and other alternatives").

many often diverse parts subject to a common plan or serving a common purpose."[143] As such, the plain meaning of the term "system" includes curtailing generation at high-emitting facilities in concert with replaced generation at lower-emitting sources serving the common purpose of providing a reliable electric supply while reducing emissions. This system is adequately demonstrated. As EPA has explained, the measures in building blocks 2, 3, and 4 are already in widespread use in the industry. 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,890. Numerous states and utilities have used the measures in these building blocks effectively to reduce generation from high-emitting sources, as discussed below in sections IV.H. to IV.J. EPA's proposed finding that certain levels of reduced generation are part of the "best" adequately demonstrated system of emission reduction is based on several appropriate factors: emission reductions can be achieved at reasonable cost, do not jeopardize reliability, result in significant emission reductions, are consistent with current trends in the electricity sector, and promote the development and implementation of technology that is important for continued emissions reductions. 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,889.

At the same time that Congress established the current BSER standard, Congress designed a trading system that would lead some EGUs to shut down or reduce utilization while shifting electricity generation to other cleaner facilities. In the 1990 Clean Air Act Amendments, Congress enacted Title IV of the Clean Air Act to control the EGU emissions that cause acid rain through an emissions trading program. 42 U.S.C. § 7651. Congress intended curtailments to be one of the methods by which EGUs could reduce emissions and meet program requirements. *See, e.g.*, § 7651g(c)(1)(B) (providing for "an affected source . . . for which the owner or operator proposes to meet the requirements of that section by reducing utilization of the unit as compared with its baseline or by shutting down the unit"). Congress also created a specific mechanism by which affected units could receive allowances for "avoided emissions" by paying for renewable energy and energy efficiency measures. § 7651n(f)-(g) (setting aside 300,000 allowances in a "Conservation and Renewable Energy Reserve"). Congress further provided for the reactivation of inoperative "very clean units" through a streamlined permitting process, § 7651n(c), presumably so that these low-emitting units could replace the curtailed generation of dirtier units. Thus, Congress was not just aware that shifting generation from high-emitting to low-emitting resources was an available system for reducing power-sector emissions—Congress took deliberate steps to enable this cost-effective system for protecting human health and the environment.

Title IV clearly illustrates Congress's recognition that the integrated nature of the power system provides unique opportunities for reducing harmful pollution. Section 111(d), in contrast to Title IV, does not require such an approach in every case—which is wholly sensible given the gap-filling role of section 111(d) in addressing diverse source categories and pollutants not addressed elsewhere under the Act. For some pollutants and sources, an emission guideline based on a specific technology would be appropriate. But in using broad language directing EPA to identify the "best system of emission reduction," Congress clearly signaled that the Agency's analysis of systems of emission reduction was to be expansive. And in this circumstance, where reliance on the uniquely integrated nature of the power grid to reduce carbon pollution can provide the greatest emission reductions the most cost-effectively, EPA's approach in the Clean Power Plan fulfills the statutory directive.

143 Webster's Third New International Dictionary 2322 (1967).

EPA, states, and the courts, too, have long understood that utilization is a key determinant of emissions levels, and that reduced utilization can achieve air quality goals. Since the 1990s, regulators implementing the CAA have routinely relied on mechanisms such as "synthetic minor" permits and "plantwide applicability limits" by which owners of sources may avoid certain permitting requirements if they agree to operate facilities so as to keep pollution levels below stated regulatory annual emissions thresholds, even though their facilities' physical capacity to emit exceeds the thresholds.[144] These mechanisms rest on the recognition that pollution is a function of a source's emissions rate and the time it is in use, and that limiting utilization can be an effective way of limiting pollution. And they demonstrate that, in certain instances at least, reductions in operation (or promises not to increase operations) are appropriate regulatory tools under the Clean Air Act. Indeed, long before the 1990 Clean Air Act Amendments, it was well understood that reduced utilization of a facility was one means of reducing emissions. In 1979, the D.C. Circuit recognized that under the PSD program "EPA has authority to require inclusion in state plans of provision for the correction of any violation of allowable increments or maximum allowable concentrations, and may even require, in appropriate instances, the relatively severe correctives of a rollback in operations . . ." *Alabama Power Co. v. Costle*, 636 F.2d 323, 363 (D.C. Cir. 1979). Section 111's "best system of emission reduction" standard must encompass this basic mechanism for reducing emissions.[145]

EPA's alternative approach to BSER is appropriate because it reflects the reality that the measures in building blocks 2, 3, and 4 reduce emissions precisely because they allow high-emitting sources to reduce generation, and electricity services to be provided through less-polluting means. As EPA properly noted, the "the operation of the electrical grid through integrated generation, transmission, and distribution networks creates fungibility for electricity and electricity services." 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,889-90. That is, the unique nature of the electrical grid gives generators enormous flexibility in how they reduce emissions. The alternative approach to BSER would be a commonsense response to the fact that affected

[144] A plantwide applicability limit is a voluntary limit or "cap" on a facility's total emissions which is established based on the facility's historical emissions. This limit provides flexibility for a facility to make modifications without triggering major New Source Review requirements as long as the emissions cap is not exceeded. EPA, Fact Sheet, New Source Review: Solicitation of Comments on When New Source Review Applies for a Physical or Operational Change to a Facility (July 16, 1998), available at http://www.epa.gov/ttn/oarpg/t1/fact_sheets/nsrna.pdf. A synthetic minor permit is a permit that includes enforceable permit conditions that ensure that emissions will not exceed the regulatory major source threshold. *See, e.g.*, Virginia DEQ, Types of Air Permits, http://www.deq.virginia.gov/Programs/Air/PermittingCompliance/Permitting/TypesofAirPermits.aspx ("[State Operating Permits] are most often used by stationary sources to establish federally enforceable limits on potential to emit to avoid major New Source Review permitting (PSD and Nonattainment permits), Title V permitting, and/or major source MACT applicability. When a source chooses to use a SOP to limit their emissions below major source permitting thresholds, it is commonly referred to as a "synthetic minor" source.").

[145] Congress sought to encourage reduced utilization in as a tool for protecting and improving air quality in the transportation sector. In the 1977 Clean Air Act Amendments, Congress enacted section 108(f), which required EPA to publish guidance on policies for reducing transportation-sector emissions, including several policies to reduce vehicle-miles travelled. Public Law 95-95, 91 Stat. 685, 689-90 (Aug. 7, 1977) (requiring EPA to provide information on policies such as carpool lanes, park and rides, bike infrastructure, employer-sponsored transit programs, and programs that discourage single-passenger car trips). In 1990, Congress revised section 108(f) by, *inter alia*, requiring EPA to provide current guidance on transportation-sector policies and periodically update its guidance. Pub. Law 101-549, 101 Stat. 2399, 2465-66 (Nov. 15, 1990). Thus, Congress' interest in reduced utilization as a cost-effective emissions-control strategy spans decades.

sources can reduce emissions cost-effectively (through a wide variety of means) by reducing generation as low-emitting sources and energy efficiency satisfy the demand for electricity services.

Many existing programs for reducing electricity-sector GHG emissions work precisely because high-emitting sources reduce generation as low-emitting sources increase their generation. For instance, the New York State Department of Public Service conducted extensive modeling to predict the economic and environmental effects of that state's RPS and concluded that increased renewable energy generation under the policy would displace generation from higher-emitting sources, primarily natural gas-, coal-, and oil-fired units.[146] A recent white paper concluded that renewables introduced in states with RPSs in the RGGI region almost entirely substitute for coal base load.[147] Energy efficiency programs also have a proven track record of reducing electricity demand and, consequently, allowing high-emitting sources to reduce emissions.[148] Freely available tools, such as EPA's AVERT, allow policymakers, utilities, and other stakeholders quantify the CO_2, NO_x, and SO_2 impacts of state and multi-state renewable energy and energy efficiency programs.[149]

States and local governments also implement energy efficiency programs to improve local air quality—again, precisely because such programs lead to reduced generation at emitting facilities.[150] EPA has long encouraged states to take advantage of energy efficiency measures to cost-effectively control EGU emissions. The agency's 1998 NO_x SIP Call Rule allowed states to set aside allowances in their cap-and-trade programs for reductions achieved through renewable energy and energy efficiency measures and, in

---

[146] New York Department of Public Service, Final Generic Environmental Impact Statement (2004) at 111 (Table 6.4-1), available at http://www.dps.ny.gov/NY_RPS_FEIS_8-26-04.pdf. The potential for clean energy to displace fossil-fuel-fired generation also has important benefits for public health. *See id.* at 2ES ("Modeling reveals that the addition of new renewable energy sources at the 25 percent target level could annually reduce NOX emissions by 4000 tons (6.8%), SO2 emissions by 10,000 tons (5.9%), and carbon dioxide (CO2) emissions by 4,129,000 tons (7.7%).").

[147] Brian C. Murray, Peter T. Maniloff, Evan M. Murray, "Why Have Greenhouse Emissions in RGGI States Declined? An Econometric Attribution to Economic, Energy Market, and Policy Factors" at 18, available at http://sites.nicholasinstitute.duke.edu/environmentaleconomics/files/2014/05/RGGI_final.pdf (quantitatively attributed emissions effects to policy and market factors in the RGGI region).

[148] Vital reductions are occurring at both the state- and utility- levels. For instance, the Minnesota Department of Commerce estimates that investments required under the state's Conservation Improvement Program saved nearly 900,000 MWh of electricity in 2010, resulting in over 800,000 tons of reduced CO_2 emissions. MDOC, Division of Energy Resources "Minnesota Conservation Improvement Program Energy and Carbon Dioxide Savings Report for 2009-2010" at 3 (Table 1) (2012), available at http://mn.gov/commerce/energy/images/CIPCO2Rpt2012.pdf. *See also* Georgetown Climate Center, "Reducing Carbon Emissions in the Power Sector: State and Company Success" at 24 ("Since 2001, Entergy has spent $14.7 million on 61 energy efficiency improvements that have resulted in nearly 5.3 million metric tons of CO_2 savings and $30 million in annual fuel savings.").

[149] EPA, AVoided Emissions and genRation Tool (AVERT), http://epa.gov/avert/.

[150] EPA, "Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans, Appendix K: State, Tribal and Local Examples and Opportunities" at K-8 to K-9 (July 2012), available at http://epa.gov/airquality/eere/pdfs/appendixK.pdf (To meet federal ambient air quality standards, Texas reduces NOx emissions "through reduced demand for fossil-fuel generation at power plants, as a result of EE measures implemented in new construction for single and multi-family residences in 2003."); *id.* at K-9 (Louisiana's plan for achieving federal ambient air quality standards included energy conservation measures at City buildings in Shreveport, which were "estimated to have saved 9,121 megawatt-hours (mWhs) of electricity per year with NOx emission reductions of 0.041 tons per ozone season-day").

2007, seven states had set-asides for these kinds of reductions.[151] Implementing the NO_x SIP Call with set-asides for energy-efficiency reductions, states have noted the economic benefits of achieving reductions in this manner.[152] In CAIR, EPA also enabled states to incorporate renewable energy and energy efficiency into their NO_x trading programs, and several states took advantage of this flexibility.[153] For instance, Connecticut set aside 10% of its summer ozone season allowances for renewable energy and energy efficiency projects.[154] Energy efficiency and renewable energy will likely become even greater components of state ambient air quality planning in the future, as states take advantage of EPA's recent guidance on incorporating such programs into SIPs.[155]

In the marketplace, renewable generation and energy efficiency displace generation at affected units because they can meet electricity demand at lower marginal cost. A recent article succinctly described the mechanism by which low-emitting sources displace higher-emitting sources in electricity capacity markets:

> In comparison to conventional fossil-fired generation, renewables are likely to have a lower running cost. Consequently, renewable generators can often bid much lower than conventional generation. This will lead to renewable generation being dispatched ahead of conventional plants. Thus, renewable generation displaces conventional generation in bid-based markets. This displacement lowers the capacity factor of conventional generators and reduces the time conventional generators are selling in the market.[156]

Similarly, where energy efficiency resources are available on forward capacity markets they compete directly and successfully against higher-emitting sources to meet the capacity needs of the electricity grid.[157]

The particular generation that a low- or zero-emitting resource will replace—and, consequently, the resultant emissions reductions on the grid—depend on the resource's location. Specifically, the units that

---

[151] U.S. Department of Energy, Eastern States Harness Clean Energy to Promote Air Quality (2007) at 4, available at http://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy08osti/42143.pdf.
[152] *See, e.g.*, Ohio EPA, Guidance Manual: Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy and Innovative Technology Projects at 1, available at http://www.epa.ohio.gov/portals/27/files/OhioGuidanceFINAL.pdf ("A more energy efficient process results in not only less NOx emissions but also cost savings. Cost savings is the catalyst that will keep successful energy efficient processes operating long after the set-asides cease.").
[153] U.S. Department of Energy, Eastern States Harness Clean Energy to Promote Air Quality (2007) at 4-6.
[154] *Id.* at 5.
[155] *See* EPA, Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans (July 2012), available at http://epa.gov/airquality/eere/pdfs/EEREmanual.pdf.
[156] Peter H. Griffes, "Renewable Generation and Capacity Markets", International Association for Energy Economics Newsletter (Third Quarter 2014) at 27-28, available at www.iaee.org/en/publications/newsletterdl.aspx?id=242.
[157] World Resources Institute, "Seeing is Believing: Creating a New Climate Economy in the United States" (Working Paper October 2014) at 53 ("In the Independent System Operator (ISO) New England grid region, the electric efficiency resources clearing the forward capacity market more than doubled between the first auction held in 2008 and 2013, accounting for nearly 30 percent of new capacity in the 2013 auction (to be provided in the 2016–17 time- frame). Electric energy efficiency resources clearing the market also nearly doubled in the PJM interconnection grid region during auctions held between 2009 and 2013, accounting for 20 percent of new capacity in the 2013 auction (also for the 2016–17 timeframe)." (footnotes omitted)).

set a transmission region's marginal price have historically been a primary driver of how low- or zero-emitting resources reduced generation at affected units. Historical data on these "locational marginal units" demonstrates the ability of clean energy and energy efficiency to displace generation from high-emitting sources. Models for estimating the GHG emission reductions from energy efficiency programs incorporate data about the hourly marginal emissions rates for local electricity, even when the programs do not place energy efficiency resources on the electricity capacity market.[158]

EPA has also correctly observed that "[r]eduction of, or limitation on, the amount of generation is already a well- established means of reducing emissions of pollutants in the electric sector." 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,889 (listing several emission control programs under which reduced generation is an available compliance option). Reduced generation is already a prominent consideration in compliance planning for EGUs, and ICF's Integrated Planning Model's optimization process incorporates "reduce running regime" as one of the main compliance options for policies that set an emissions cap.[159]

G. The Unique Characteristics of the Power Sector and Associated Carbon Pollution

As EPA effectively describes in the preamble and legal TSD,[160] the unique features of the Clean Power Plan arise from – indeed, are driven by – the distinctive characteristics of carbon pollution from the power sector. Other source categories for which EPA has issued performance standards under section 111, including the five source categories which are subject to section 111(d) standards, are characterized by functionally independent facilities that emit pollutants with primarily local or regional effects. For such source categories, EPA has appropriately issued performance standards that reflect the application of cleaner processes, technologies, or techniques to emissions from individual sources. This approach responds to the need to protect local and regional air quality from emissions associated with such sources, and is well-suited to sectors in which standardized technologies and practices are available to reduce pollution from individual sources.

The characteristics of carbon pollution from the power sector, by contrast, call for the distinctive regulatory approach reflected in the Clean Power Plan – an approach that, as we argue elsewhere in these comments, also fits comfortably within the broad language of section 111; comports with other Clean Air Act regulatory programs affecting the power sector; and reflects policies that utilities and states around the country are already employing to reduce carbon pollution. Unlike other industrial sectors regulated under section 111(b) and (d), the power sector does not consist of functionally independent facilities –

---

[158] *See, e.g.*, Energy and Environmental Economics, Inc. Report to the California Energy Commission PIER, Developing a Greenhouse Gas Tool for Buildings in California: Methodology and User's Manual v.2 (2009) at 8, available at https://ethree.com/GHG/GHG%20Tool%20for%20Buildings%20in%20CA%20v2%20April09.pdf ("The greenhouse gas (GHG) emissions of a building's electricity consumption are calculated by multiplying the hourly, or time of use, load profile of the building with an estimated hourly GHG emissions profile of California's electricity generation.").

[159] ICF International, Edison Electric Institute, "Potential Impacts of Environmental Regulation on the U.S. Generation Fleet" at 8 (2011), available at http://www.psc.utah.gov/utilities/electric/12docs/1203592/239801Exhibit%20G%20to%20Fisher%20Testimony%2012-3-2012.pdf.

[160] *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,880-881; Legal TSD at 43-45.

rather, it consists of an interconnected network of facilities that operate as a continuously-balanced and centrally-coordinated machine, or system.[161] Key distinguishing features of this system include:

- **Real-time balancing of supply and demand via centralized dispatch**. Due to the lack of large-scale electricity storage facilities, the electric grid has always required continuous matching of electricity supply and demand – a process that is carried out in practice by balancing authorities or system operators that centrally manage the resources on the grid.[162] Depending on the region, these functions can be carried out by vertically integrated utilities, RTOs/ISOs, transmission operators, or other entities. These entities continuously "dispatch" available generating resources (and in many cases, demand-side resources as well) to meet demand in a cost-effective way and ensure reliability, either through a real-time energy market or other centralized method of ordering and coordinating power supply from the various resources on the grid.[163] Through these mechanisms, the portfolio of generating resources that serves the grid changes from hour to hour in response to changes in cost, reliability considerations, environmental constraints, and other dynamic factors. Producing electricity on the interconnected grid also means that other basic aspects of a generator's operations are determined by the needs of the grid; for instance, generators must produce electricity at the same nominal frequency in synchronization.[164]

- **Fungible and commingled product**. Although electric generating resources do have diverse operating characteristics that influence the rate and timing of their output, the generation from any given EGU can be seamlessly substituted with that of any other — and is thoroughly commingled with generation from all other sources connected to the grid. This makes electricity one of the most thoroughly fungible of industrial products. From a supply standpoint, this fungibility is reflected in the fact that utilities and grid operators routinely and continuously coordinate output from different resources to optimize the availability and cost of power. Another unique result is that utilities whose transmission networks are connected

---

[161] A useful primer on the structure of the nation's electric system appears in *The Future of the Electric Grid,* at 2-7, 243-249 (Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 2011). *See also* PHILLIP F. SCHEWE, THE GRID: A JOURNEY THROUGH THE HEART OF OUR ELECTRIFIED WORLD 1 (2007) ("Taken in its entirety, the grid is a machine, the most complex machine ever made.")

[162] *The Future of the Electric Grid* at 4, 6.

[163] *See id.* at 34 ("Power systems require a level of centralized planning and operation to ensure system reliability. System operators at control centers carry out many of these centralized functions. . . .In areas with traditional vertically integrated utilities, economic dispatch and unit commitment are calculated based on known start-up and fuel costs for generators; in restructured areas, a similar result is obtained through bidding in wholesale markets. Control centers then refine these day-ahead estimates as often as every 5-15 minutes, dispatching each generator to minimize total system costs given the load level, generator availability, and transmission constraints."). *See also* Paul L. Joskow, Creating a Smarter U.S. Electricity Grid, 26 J. ECON. PERSP. 29, 33 (2012) ("Electricity is the ultimate 'just-in-time' manufacturing process, where supply must be produced to meet demand in real time.").

[164] Brief of Amici Curiae Electrical Engineers, Energy Economists and Physicists (May 31, 2001) at 9, *New York v. FERC*, 535 U.S. 1 (2002) (Nos. 00-568 and 00-809) (signed by 21 amici and two supporters after filing date, including seven professors of electrical engineering, seven professional electrical engineers, five economists and management consultants with expertise in the power sector, and four professors who study the power sector in the fields of industrial engineering, planning and public policy, economics, and applied economics and management) (excerpts included as an appendix to these comments).

by "tie lines" buy power from one another to satisfy demand; for instance, companies buy electricity when it is cheaper to procure than generate or when their generation resources cannot satisfy demand alone.[165] (And is described further below, the vast majority of the power generation sources in the country are interconnected on two massive grids.) Moreover, due to the commingling of power on the grid, minute-to-minute changes in the composition of the electric generating portfolio take place in a way that is largely invisible to the consumer. Indeed, even if a consumer preferred power from a particular source, it would be impossible for the generator or power system operators to direct the energy from a particular generator to a particular user.[166] Energy flowing onto the power grid energizes the entire grid, and consumers draw undifferentiated energy from the grid.[167]

- **Substitutability of demand and supply**. Related to the fungibility of electricity is the extent to which reduction in electricity demand serves as a substitute for supply.[168] Thanks to an array of cost-effective energy efficiency and demand response technologies, there are a large number of ways in which consumers can use *less* electricity while maintaining the *same* (or greater) level of utility or "electricity services." From the standpoint of the interconnected power system, which is continuously balanced at every moment in time, such demand-side measures are effectively equivalent to supply resources: every megawatt in demand reduction translates automatically and immediately into a megawatt reduction in needed supply. This phenomenon is most vividly illustrated in the energy and capacity markets operated by regional transmission operators and independent system operators, many of which allow demand response and/or energy efficiency to compete directly with generation to meet energy and capacity needs.[169] It is also illustrated in the extensive modeling that EPA and others have undertaken to quantify the effects of energy efficiency programs and measures on hourly dispatch and overall emissions from the power sector.[170] There are few, if any other products where a reduction in demand leads automatically to changes in output and supply; a refinery, for example, might respond to local changes in demand for gasoline by exporting a

[165] *Id.* at 14.
[166] *Id.* at 10 (quoting Florida Power & Light Co., 404 U.S. 453, 460 (1972)).
[167] *Id.* at 9.
[168] *See, e.g.,* Demand Response Compensation in Organized Wholesale Energy Markets, 134 FERC ¶ 61,187 at P 20-21, 49 (2012) (reviewing comments and expert testimony supporting the substitutability of supply-side and demand-side resources in organized wholesale energy markets, and concluding that ". . . . a power system must be operated so that there is real-time balance of generation and load, supply and demand. An RTO or ISO dispatches just the amount of generation needed to match expected load at any given moment in time. The system can also be balanced through the reduction of demand. Both can have the same effect of balancing supply and demand at the margin either by increasing supply or by decreasing demand."); North American Electric Reliability Corporation (NERC), Summer Reliability Report, May 2014, at 25 (noting that "Energy Efficiency/Conservation programs . . . are counted as [either] a resource or as a load modifier, depending on the type of the program offered" in reliability analyses) *available at* http://www.nerc.com/pa/RAPA/ra/Reliability%20Assessments%20DL/2014SRA.pdf.
[169] *See, e.g,* Although the authority of FERC to establish compensation level for demand response resources in wholesale energy markets is currently being litigated, *see Electric Power Supply Ass'n v. FERC,* No. 11-1486 et al. (D.C. Cir. May 23, 2014), this legal dispute does not affect the reality of how demand and supply interact on wholesale markets.
[170] *See, e.g.,* EPA, "Avoided Emissions and Generation Tool: A Tool that Estimates the Emissions Benefits of Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy Policies and Programs," http://epa.gov/avert/ (last visited Nov. 10, 2014).

greater share of its products or storing product in anticipation of future demand. Such responses are generally unavailable to electric generating units.

- **Dispersed nature of carbon pollution**. Carbon dioxide is a globally dispersed pollutant whose harmful effects on our atmosphere are virtually identical regardless of where it is emitted. Accordingly, the climate benefits of mitigating carbon pollution depend entirely on the *aggregate* level of reductions from the power sector, rather than the distribution of those reductions.

- **Lack of source-specific control technologies**. Due to the limited readily-available technologies that can be implemented at individual fossil fuel-fired EGUs to mitigate carbon pollution, states and power companies that have sought to decrease carbon pollution in recent years have almost exclusively relied on system-based approaches that leverage the capacity of the power system to reduce aggregate emissions through flexible changes in the generating portfolio and cost-effective efficiency measures. As described elsewhere, these states and companies have successfully reduced carbon pollution cost-effectively, without creating any reliability problems, and while securing concomitant reductions in other harmful air pollutants emitted by fossil fuel-fired power plants.

The proposed Clean Power Plan responds to these distinctive aspects of the power sector by establishing state-wide performance targets that will ensure aggregate reductions in carbon pollution over time, and that give states flexibility to leverage the dynamic nature of the power system in various ways to achieve these aggregate targets. The level of aggregate reductions required are based on a system-wide analysis that recognizes that all existing fossil fuel-fired EGUs are part of a large, coordinated system for generating and delivering electricity. For this reason, EPA appropriately considers the various mechanisms that are available to states to reduce emissions as a whole from existing EGUs — including shifts in dispatch from high-emitting units to low or zero-emitting units, or to demand-side efficiency. Indeed, as EPA recognizes, an approach that failed to account for the actual behavior of the interconnected power system could undermine the emission reduction goals of section 111 by increasing the economic competitiveness of higher-emitting EGUs relative to other resources.

As we note elsewhere in these comments, this is a time-tested approach to reducing emissions from the power sector under the Clean Air Act, and one that states and utilities themselves have recognized and demonstrated. The Acid Rain Program created as part of the 1990 Clean Air Act amendments, for example, explicitly reflected a system-wide approach whose purpose was "to encourage energy conservation, use of renewable and clean alternative technologies, and pollution prevention as a long-range strategy, consistent with the provisions of [Title IV], for reducing air pollution and other adverse impacts of energy production and use."[171] System-wide approaches were also inherent to the design of the NO_x SIP Call and the Cross-State Air Pollution Rule, both of which have been upheld by the courts as appropriate exercises of EPA's authority to protect public health against harmful ozone and particulate

[171] 42 U.S.C. § 7651(b); *see also* 42 U.S.C. § 7651c(f), (g) (establishing a reserve of allowances and requiring EPA to issue allowances "for each ton of sulfur dioxide emissions avoided by an electric utility . . . through the use of qualified energy conservation measures or qualified renewable energy").

pollution that crosses state lines.[172] And at least three jurisdictions have adopted state implementation plans (SIP) — approved by EPA — that rely on renewable energy and energy efficiency programs to achieve needed reductions in emissions of harmful power sector pollution.[173] These examples show that, in practice, the interconnected nature of the power sector has been recognized and harnessed by Congress, EPA, and individual states when designing pollution control programs under the Clean Air Act. The proposed Clean Power Plan is consonant with this long tradition.

H. EPA Should Find that Partial CCS is an Alternative Adequately Demonstrated System of Emission Reduction

Although EPA has properly identified the CPP's flexible Building Block system as the "best" system of emission reduction, partial carbon capture and storage (CCS) is an adequately demonstrated alternative that would be the BSER *in the absence of* the Building Block system. A partial CCS standard similar to the standard proposed for new EGUs would reduce CO_2 emissions from super critical pulverized coal plants by 33 percent and from IGCC plants by18 percent[174]—far exceeding the reductions that could be achieved by the 6% heat rate improvement under Building Block 1—and would also achieve significantly greater reductions of co-pollutants.[175] In the final rule, EPA should provide a more detailed assessment of partial CCS as an alternative BSER. Partial CCS is a statutorily satisfactory system of emissions reduction that achieves far greater emissions reductions than Building Block 1 (heat rate improvements) alone.

As explained below, partial CCS satisfies the statutory criteria for BSER:

CCS is adequately demonstrated for retrofit to existing EGUs.

As EPA documented at length in the TSD for the proposed carbon pollution standards for new EGUs, the individual technologies used in CCS systems have been available for decades and have been applied at a

[172] *See Michigan v. EPA*, 213 F.3d 663 (D.C. Cir. 2000)(upholding NO_x SIP call rulemaking); *EPA v. EME Homer City Generation, L.P.*, 134 S. Ct. 1584 (2014)(upholding Cross-State Air Pollution Rule).
[173] *See* U.S. EPA, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans, July 2012, at 35-36, Appendix K, K-9 (describing EPA approval of SIPs for Texas, Maryland, Virginia, the District of Columbia, and Louisiana incorporating renewable energy or energy efficiency measures); *see, e.g.*, Approval and Promulgation of Air Quality Implementation Plans; Texas; Revisions to Chapter 117 and Emission Inventories for the Dallas/Fort Worth 8-Hour Ozone Nonattainment Area, 73 Fed.Reg. 47835, 47836 (Aug. 15, 2008) (EPA approval of the inclusion of EE measures aimed at reducing NOx emissions for Dallas-Fort Worth into the Texas SIP); Approval and Promulgation of Air Quality Implementation Plans; Maryland and Virginia; Non-Regulatory Voluntary Emission Reduction Program Measures, 70 Fed. Reg. 24,987 (May 12, 2005) (EPA approval of inclusion of county government commitments to purchase 5% of their annual electricity consumption from wind power in Maryland's SIP).
[174] EPA, *Regulatory Impact Analysis for the Proposed Standards of Performance for Greenhouse Gas Emissions for New Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units*, EPA-452/R-13-003 (Sept. 2013) at 5-35, Table 5-10.214, *available at* http://www2.epa.gov/sites/production/files/2013-09/documents/20130920proposalria.pdf.
[175] *Id.* at 5-39.

commercial scale in other industrial sectors. Utilities have made significant progress towards applying this technology to coal-fired EGUs, including several successful demonstration-scale projects at existing facilities. And in October 2014, the Canadian utility SaskPower activated the first commercial-scale CCS project for the power sector: a rebuilt 139 MW unit at its Boundary Dam plant, equipped with CCS technology capable of capturing 90 percent of the unit's CO_2 emissions.

Coal-fired power plants designed for demonstration-scale CCS application include AES's coal-fired Warrior Run (Cumberland, MD) (capturing 110,000 metric tons CO_2 /year) and Shady Point (Panama, OK) (capturing 66,000 metric tons CO_2 /year), both equipped with amine scrubbers designed to process a slip stream of the plant's flue gas.[176] SaskPower's Boundary Dam plant in Canada, a coal-fired power plant retro-fitted for CCS at commercial scale, in the testing stage at the time of the proposed rule, came online in October 2014.[177] Mississippi Power's Kemper County Energy Facility, a second coal-fired power plant designed to employ CCS at a commercial scale, is expected to begin operation in 2016.[178] In July 2014, retrofit construction began on the Petra Nova Carbon Capture Project at the existing 240 MW W.A. Parish coal-fired power plant near Houston, Texas; capture at a rate of 1.6 million tons CO_2 per year will begin by the end of 2016.[179]

The Boundary Dan project will result in the capture of over one million metric tons of CO_2 per year, and was undertaken in part to comply with Canadian emission standards for existing EGUs[180] Although SaskPower has yet to release official data since operations began, SaskPower CEO Robert Watson has stated that the carbon capture equipment is performing as expected with respect to the amount of power required for operation of the equipment, and noted that SaskPower anticipates achieving the full 90% capture rate "in not too long at all."[181]

SaskPower's currently operational, commercial scale Boundary Dam plant project – along with other evidence in the record for the proposed NSPS for new EGUs — shows that partial carbon capture is adequately demonstrated for existing coal-fired power plants. "Adequately demonstrated" does not mean that all existing sources are able to meet the requirement, *see Nat'l Asphalt Pavement Ass'n*, 539 F.2d at 785-86, nor does it require the available technology to be in "actual routine use" at the time of the rulemaking. *See Portland Cement Ass'n v. Ruckleshaus*, 486 F.2d 375, 391 (D.C. Cir. 1973) ("*Portland Cement I*"). Rather,

---

[176] *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 1474-75 (citing J.J Dooley et al., An Assessment of the Commercial Availability of Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Technologies as of June 2009. U.S. DOE, Pacific Northwest National Laboratory, under Contract DE-AC05-76RL01830).

[177] Laverty, Gene, SaskPower launches C$1.4B carbon capture project, SNL (Oct. 1, 2014), *available at* https://www.snl.com/Cache/snlpdf_d204175b-8901-454b-85ed-2b4f93463194.pdf.

[178] *See* Southern Co. and Mississippi Power Co., SEC Form 8-K (Oct. 27, 2014) at 3., *available at* http://www.sec.gov/Archives/edgar/data/66904/000009212214000064/msmonthlyreport8-k10x14.htm.

[179] *See* WA Parish Carbon Capture Project, http://www.nrg.com/sustainability/strategy/enhance-generation/carbon-capture/wa-parish-ccs-project/.

[180] Stéphenne, Karl, Start-Up of World's First Commercial Post-Combustion Coal Fired CCS Project: Contribution of Shell Cansolv to SaskPower Boundary Dam ICCS Project, Energy Procedia (to be published in 2014/2015) at 2, *available at* https://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/GHGT-12%20paper/boundary_dam_update_2014.pdf.

[181] Marshall, Christa, World's first coal carbon capture project set for startup this week, E&E Reporter (Sept. 30, 2014).

> [t]he Administrator may make a projection based on existing technology, though that projection is subject to the restraints of reasonableness and cannot be based on 'crystal ball' inquiry.
> . . .
> [T]he question of availability is partially dependent on 'lead time', the time in which the technology will have to be available.
> . . .
> If actual tests are not relied on, but instead a prediction is made, 'its validity . . . rests on the reliability of [the] prediction and the nature of [the] assumption.

Portland Cement I, 486 F.2d at 391-92 (citing and quoting *Int'l Harvester v. Ruckelshaus*, 478 F.2d 615, 629 (D.C. Cir. 1973)). Moreover, EPA can "extrapolat[e] . . . a technology's performance in other industries", and look beyond domestic facilities to those used abroad. *Lignite Energy Council,* 198 F.3d 930, 934 n.3 (D.C. Cir. 1999). The *Portland Cement I* court found that the term "adequately demonstrated" required a showing by EPA "that there *will be* 'available technology' *during the regulated future*." *Portland Cement I*, 486 F.2d at 391 (emphasis added). Thus the question is whether the technology will be available at the time that implementation is required.

EPA can and must encourage new and less-polluting technologies through the standards it sets under section 111. The legislative history of section 111 and the relevant case law affirm the technology-forcing nature of the statute. For instance, the 1977 Senate Report discusses the need "to assure the use of available technology and to stimulate the development of new technology." S. Rep. No. 95-127 at 171. To that end, "[t]he statutory factors which EPA must weigh [when setting performance standards] are broadly defined and include within their ambit subfactors such as technological innovation." *Sierra Club*, 657 F.2d 298, 346 (D.C. Cir. 1981). In *Sierra Club*, the court explained: "Recognizing that the Clean Air Act is a technology-forcing statute, we believe EPA does have authority to hold the industry to a standard of improved design and operational advances, so long as there is substantial evidence that such improvements are feasible and will produce the improved performance necessary to meet the standard.... As a result, we uphold EPA's judgment that the standard can be set at a level that is higher than has been actually demonstrated over the long term by currently operating lime scrubbers at plants burning high sulfur coal."[182] *see also Portland Cement Ass'n v. EPA* (*"Portland Cement III"*), 665 F.3d 177, 190 (D.C. Cir. 2011) (EPA properly based the NSPS for new cement kilns on a recent and more efficient model, even though many older kilns still existed that did not utilize the same technology). These standards should reflect the use of the "best" control options, including those achieving the deepest reductions, consistent with Congress's intent to encourage technological advancement in controls.

The operational status of the Boundary Dam project demonstrates the viability of large scale CO_2 capture and shows that CCS can be accomplished on a commercial scale, including as a retro-fit to an existing

[182] 657 F.2d 298, 364 (D.C. Cir. 1981) (footnote omitted). *See also Portland Cement Ass'n v. EPA* (*"Portland Cement III"*), 665 F.3d 177, 190 (D.C. Cir. 2011) (EPA properly based the NSPS for new cement kilns on a recent and more efficient model, even though many older kilns still existed that did not utilize the same technology).

plant. Furthermore, the current status of the Boundary Dam project and the development rate of CCS technology evinced by the record support the conclusion that retrofitted CCS technology will be more widely available for commercial use by 2020, when the rule's requirements must be implemented.

With respect to the CO_2 transportation required to facilitate storage where nearby geologic sequestration is not feasible, EPA has properly concluded that the necessary technology is adequately demonstrated and feasible. *See* 79 Fed. Reg at 1472. As EPA notes, CO_2 has been transported via pipelines in the U.S. for almost 40 years, and approximately 50 million metric tons of CO_2 are transported each year through 3,600 miles of pipelines. *See id*. EPA has determined that 95 percent of the 500 largest CO_2 point sources are within 50 miles of a possible geologic sequestration site. *See id.*

Similarly, with respect to the storage component of CCS, as EPA properly identified in the proposal for NSPS for GHG emissions from new EGUs, geologic sequestration of CO_2 is available and adequately demonstrated. EPA has cited to numerous CO_2 commercial storage projects as well as field studies that demonstrate the feasibility of geologic sequestration. *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 1472-74. For example, since 1996 the Sleipner natural gas processing project in the North Sea has separated CO_2 from natural gas and sequestered .9 Mtpa of CO_2 in an offshore deep saline reservoir.[183] Additionally, the oil and natural gas industry in the United States and abroad has five decades of experience in injecting captured CO_2 into geologic formations. Department of Energy ("DOE") studies indicate that the U.S. has ample CO_2 storage potential. *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 1473. As mentioned above, the majority of existing coal-fired power plants are located in regions where there is a high likelihood of nearby geologic storage availability.[184]

The costs of CCS do not preclude its identification as the best system of emission reduction.

In the proposed rule, EPA asserts that it will not propose partial CCS as the BSER because the costs would be "substantial" and affect electricity prices.[185] Yet even if the costs of retro-fitting the existing EGU fleet for partial CCS would be "substantial" and affect electricity prices, those costs will be within EPA's discretion under section 111 as long as they are not "exorbitant" or "more than the industry can bear." *See Portland Cement I*, 486 F.2d at 391; *Essex Chemical Corp.*, 486 F.2d 427, 433 (D.C. Cir. 1973); *Sierra Club*, 657 F.2d 298, 383 (D.C. Cir. 1981); *Lignite Energy Council*, 198 F.3d at 933. Consequently, EPA is not foreclosed from determining that CCS is the BSER. Furthermore, CCS costs may be defrayed by the use of captured CO_2 for enhanced oil recovery, or reduced by implementation of partial CCS at lower proportions of capture.

Section 111(a)(1) of the CAA directs EPA to include costs among the factors it considers when determining the BSER. In a line of cases spanning several decades, the D.C. Circuit held that the statute is

[183] Pacific Northeast Nat'l Laboratory, *An Assessment of the Commercial Availability of Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Technologies as of June 2009* (June 2009), n. 203, at 5-6; Global CCS Inst., *Sleipner CO2 Injection* (project data current as of Sept. 7, 2014), *available at* http://www.globalccsinstitute.com/project/sleipner%C2%A0co2-injection.

[184] MIT, The Future of Coal, at 58-59 (2007) ("The majority of coal-fired power plants are situated in regions where there are high expectations of having CO2 sequestration sites nearby. In these cases, the cost of transport and injection of CO_2 should be less than 20% of total cost for capture, compression, transport, and injection.").

[185] *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,856-57, 34,876.

satisfied as long as the costs of the BSER are not "excessive" or "exorbitant." *See Portland Cement I*, 486 F.2d at 391; *Essex Chemical Corp.*, 486 F.2d at 433; *Sierra Club*, 657 F.2d at 383; *Lignite Energy Council*, 198 F.3d at 933. Section 111 allows EPA to take a broad view of the costs of the proposed standard at the national and regional level, which includes consideration of the pollution benefits that would be achieved, the avoided costs of carbon pollution on society as well as the co-benefits of reducing harmful $PM_{2.5}$ and ozone pollution. *See Sierra Club*, 657 F.2d at 330. When setting a standard of performance under section 111, "EPA has authority to weigh cost, energy, and environmental impacts *in the broadest sense at the national and regional levels* and over time as opposed to simply at the plant level in the immediate present." *Sierra Club*, 657 F.2d at 330. Notably, the D.C. Circuit has never upheld a challenge to a section 111 standard based on cost. 79 Fed. Reg. at 1464. For example, in *Portland Cement I*, the court upheld an NSPS for particulate matter emissions, even though control technologies amounted to roughly 12 percent of the capital investment for an entire new plant and consumed five to seven percent of a plant's total operating costs. 486 F.2d 375, 387-88. Likewise, the court upheld particulate matter ("PM") standards that were anticipated to increase the cost of cement by one to seven percent, with little projected decrease in demand. *Portland Cement Ass'n v. EPA*, 665 F.3d 177, 191 (D.C. Cir. 2011); *see also* 73 Fed. Reg. 34,072, 34,077, 34,086 (June 16, 2008). With respect to the electricity generating industry, the *Lignite Energy Council* court held that a two percent increase in the cost of producing electricity was not exorbitant, and upheld the 1997 nitrogen oxides ("NO_x") NSPS for EGUs and industrial boilers. *See* 198 F.3d at 933 (citing 62 Fed. Reg. 36, 948, 36,958 (July 9, 1997)).

In the CPP proposal, EPA explains that the costs of CCS may be "substantial" and potentially affect electricity prices:

> [T]he cost of integrating a retrofit CCS system into an existing facility would be expected to be substantial, and some existing EGUs might have space limitations and thus might not be able to accommodate the expansion needed to install CCS. Further, the aggregated costs of applying CCS as a component of the BSER for the large number of existing fossil fuel-fired steam EGUs would be substantial and would be expected to affect the cost and potentially the supply of electricity on a national basis. For these reasons, although some individual facilities may find implementation of CCS to be a viable CO2 mitigation option . . . EPA is not proposing . . . CCS as a component of the BSER[.]

See 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,857.[186] Yet such cost impacts—in the absence of an alternative system of emission reduction that is less costly and achieves very significant emission reductions—may well not be outside of the appropriate bounds of a best system of emission reduction analysis.

Furthermore, in evaluating the costs of partial CCS, EPA has discretion to include a consideration of revenue generated as a result of injection of CO_2 for enhanced oil recovery (EOR) operations. Section 111 allows a broad consideration of costs, including the sale of byproducts, and EPA may properly take the possibility of EOR sales into account when evaluating the costs of the proposed performance standard. *See Sierra Club v. Costle*, 657 F.2d at 330 ("[S]ection 111 . . . gives EPA authority when determining the best technological system to weigh cost, energy, and environmental impacts in the broadest sense…over

[186] *See also*, EPA, GHG Abatement Measures TSD (June 18, 2014) at 7-5 to 7-6 (concluding that the costs of CCS would be unreasonable, significantly affect nationwide electricity prices and could affect reliability).

time."). We note, however, that ensuring permanent sequestration of CO_2 injected for EOR would be essential to implementing CCS as the BSER, as EOR operations have not been designed for this purpose historically. Nonetheless, because EPA's assessment of the costs of CCS may properly include the potential for EOR at some subset of the fleet, the costs of CCS would, in some locations, be reduced by this source of revenue generation.

The D.C. Circuit has held that the agency has authority to evaluate all of the statutory factors in a BSER determination "in the broadest possible sense," and to consider costs "at the national and regional levels and over time as opposed to simply at the plant level in the immediate present." *Sierra Club*, 657 F.2d at 331. Given that, it is appropriate for EPA to consider revenue streams from the co-production of CO_2 in its determination that carbon capture and storage ("CCS") is BSER for coal-fired EGUs. Furthermore, as EPA asserts, if costs of *disposal* of byproducts must be taken into account during cost analysis, *revenue* from the sale of economically valuable products as a co-benefit of achieving a particular performance standard should also be taken into account. *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 1,464. To the extent that the sale of captured CO_2 may generate revenues for plant operators, those revenues should be factored into a determination of the proposed rule's costs.

EPA's prior actions are consistent with the notion that byproduct revenue may be considered when the agency sets a performance standard. For example, in 2012, EPA and the National Highway Traffic Safety Administration finalized new fuel economy standards for lightduty vehicles. *See* 77 Fed. Reg. 62,624 (Oct. 15, 2012). In its cost analysis, the agencies determined that the benefits that would result from more stringent standards would "far outweigh higher vehicle costs" to consumers, largely due to the 170 billion gallons of fuel that would be saved throughout the lives of vehicles sold over an eight-year period. *Id.* at 62,629, 62,631. From a macroeconomic standpoint, these savings are functionally indistinguishable from the revenue that would accrue if those 170 billion gallons of fuel were a direct byproduct of the new technology, rather than the amount saved due to reduced demand. That same year, EPA analyzed revenues from the sale of natural gas and condensate recovered through the installation of pollution controls when describing costs associated with the NSPS for oil and natural gas production. *See* 77 Fed. Reg. 49,490, 49,534 (Aug. 16, 2012) (estimating that the proposed standards would save approximately $11 million annually if revenues from additional recovery were considered).

Finally, EPA could employ flexibility measures that would reduce the cost of CCS. For example, to reduce overall costs in the initial years following CCS technology installation, EPA could incorporate a gradual ramp-up rate in the percentage of capture that would allow for lower operational costs. A gradual introduction of CCS would also allow the industry to realize reductions in cost and improvements in performance that are likely to result from increasing familiarity with and development of CCS technology. For example, SaskPower executives have stated that they expect to retrofit additional coal-fired EGUs with CCS, and that the next such project will likely have 20-30% lower capital costs than Boundary Dam.[187] Studies of CCS technology development have also estimated that the cost of

[187] Matthew Bandyk, *SaskPower Looking to Spur More CCS with Boundary Dam Project*, SNL (Nov. 7, 2013 5:26 PM ET), http://www.snl.com/interactivex/article.aspx?id=25792864&KPLT=6.

electricity from CCS-equipped plants would likely decrease by 10-18% after approximately 100 GW of CCS capacity has been installed.[188]

In summary, EPA may ultimately determine that the costs of CCS, though significant, are nonetheless within the appropriate bounds, particularly in light of opportunities to defray costs through EOR, and to adjust the proportion of capture assumed in setting the standard.

EPA's technical feasibility concerns should be addressed through the analysis of cost.

Although the preamble to the proposed rule appears to reject partial CCS on the ground of cost alone, the GHG Abatement Measures TSD makes it clear that EPA also based its decision on the conclusion that CCS "may not be technically or logistically feasible in a number of cases."[189] Whereas the preamble appears to treat the spatial requirements and geographic factors relevant to CCS as considerations that will inflate the cost of CCS, the TSD addresses these concerns as part of an analysis of feasibility.[190]

In the TSD, EPA explains that:

> Some existing facilities are located in areas where CO2 storage is not geologically favorable and are not near an existing CO2 pipeline.
> . . .
> Integrating a retrofit CCS system into an existing facility is much more challenging. Some existing sources have a limited footprint and may not have the land available to add partial CCS system. Integration of the existing steam system with a retrofit CCS system can be particularly challenging.[191]

Although EPA states that CCS may not be feasible "in a number of cases," such a consideration does not bar the Agency from selecting CCS as the BSER because section 111 does not require EPA to find that *all* existing sources be able to meet the requirement. *See Nat'l Asphalt Pavement Ass'n*, 539 F.2d at 785-86. To the extent that EPA is asserting that these site-specific concerns show that CCS is not adequately demonstrated for any retrofit applications, such a conclusion would be unwarranted because it is well established that an emission reductions system can be "adequately demonstrated" even though some existing units may not be able to meet the resultant standard. *See id.*

Furthermore the difficulty that some existing sources might have in adopting CCS due to site-specific spatial constraints or distance from CO_2 pipelines or geologic units appropriate for sequestration are properly assessed as part of the projected cost of CCS rather than as technical feasibility. *Cf. Honeywell Int'l, Inc. v. EPA, 374 F.3d 1363, 1372 (D.C. Cir. 2004)* (finding that EPA decision to allow certain businesses to continue to use certain chemical agents on "technical feasibility" ground that it might be

[188] Congressional Budget Office, *Federal Efforts to Reduce the Cost of Capturing and Storing Carbon Dioxide 8* (June 2012).
[189] *Id.* at 7-6; *see also id.* at 7-4 to 7-5 (discussing technical feasibility).
[190] *See id.* at 7-4 to 7-5; 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,857.
[191] GHG Abatement Measures TSD at 7-4.

burdensome to those businesses to switch to another agent was actually a decision based on cost.) As the D.C. Circuit has stated, "it is often possible to fit a round peg in a square hole if enough money is spent to make the round peg fit. In other words, a given change in manufacturing technique may be 'technically infeasible' only as compared to some baseline of what it would cost to change the technique." *Id.* For example, though the *current* footprint of a particular plant might not be large enough to accommodate CCS, it might nonetheless be feasible for the plant to expand its footprint by acquiring adjacent land at a cost that would not be exorbitant. Thus, rather than speculating that some number of plants may have spatial and geographic factors that would make CCS "infeasible," EPA should assess how widespread such constraints are and factor that information into its determination regarding the cost of CCS.

In summary, because the case law makes clear that the BSER need not be feasibly applied at *every* source, EPA is not required to base its evaluation of the feasibility or cost of CCS on some subset of facilities where source-specific spatial or geographic constraints would prohibit its use. Although spatial and geographic factors may generally increase the average cost of CCS, those costs will not necessarily be "exorbitant" or "more than the industry can bear." Consequently, EPA could ultimately conclude that CCS is a potential BSER (though inferior to the flexible, system-based BSER currently proposed).

In addition, EPA can and should take into account likely reductions in the cost of CCS that will accompany increasing deployment of the technology. As noted above, utilities such as SaskPower and researchers in the field of pollution control have predicted that the costs of CCS will decline significantly as the industry gains experience with the technology – just as has occurred with well-established technologies for power plants, such as flue gas desulfurization and selective catalytic reduction.[192]

Finally, it is noteworthy that because EPA has discretion to sub-categorize sources,[193] the Agency could distinguish between sources based on proximity to EOR or other spatial or geographic factors. By sub-categorizing in this way, EPA could find that partial CCS is the BSER for the sub-category of plants where physical constraints would not impose excessive costs.

EPA may reasonably evaluate the costs associated with a standard by looking at the degree of pollution control it achieves

Section 111 makes clear that EPA must consider the degree of emission limitation achieved, as well as the costs of achieving it, when formulating a performance standard. 42 U.S.C. § 7411(a)(1). This does not require the application of a strict cost-benefit test; rather, reviewing courts have upheld performance standards so long as the costs are not exorbitant (i.e., too high for the industry to bear) in light of the pollution reduction benefits they will yield. For example, in Sierra Club, the court upheld sulfur dioxide ("SO2") standards that would cost industry tens of billions of dollars between 1987 and 1995, but would provide significant benefits, including 100,000–200,000 tons of SO2 emission reductions per year, cost

[192] *See* Congressional Budget Office, *supra; see also* Edward S. Rubin, *Reducing the Cost of CCS Through "Learning by Doing,"* Presentation to the Clearwater Coal Conference (June 2, 2014), *available at* http://www.cmu.edu/epp/iecm/rubin/PDF%20files/2014/Reducing%20the%20Cost%20of%20CCS%20through%20Learning%20by%20Doing.pdf
[193] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(b)(2).

savings of over \$1 billion per year, and a 200,000 barrel-per-day reduction in oil consumption. 657 F.2d at 314, 327-28.

While there exists no dollars-per-ton-removed cost-effectiveness level to serve as a "rule of thumb," the Portland Cement III court upheld PM standards for Portland cement plants that EPA had determined were "well within the range of cost-effectiveness" at about \$3,969 per ton of PM emissions removed. 665 F.3d 191; see also 73 Fed. Reg. 34,072, 34,076-077 (June 16, 2008) (discussing costs per ton removed by EPA's BSER for PM, and noting that the agency had previously deemed PM regulations for EGUs to be reasonably cost-effective at \$8,400 per ton of PM removed). Similarly, in Lignite, the court upheld NOx performance standards that would cost \$1,770 per ton removed, despite the availability of cheaper but less protective alternatives advocated by industry petitioners. 198 F.3d at 933; 62 Fed. Reg. 36,948, 36,953 (July 9, 1997).

Partial CCS would achieve significant emission reductions directly from EGUs.

Partial CCS can achieve emission reductions that are far greater than reductions generated by other alternative standards, such as a standard based on heat rate improvements alone. In the absence of a flexible Building Block scheme that can provide comparable CO_2 reductions more cost effectively, EPA could conclude that partial CCS would be the BSER because those reductions are considerable, the technology is adequately demonstrated for existing coal-fired power plants, and the costs have not been shown to be outside the range allowable under statute as elucidated by the case law. In evaluating alternative systems of emission reductions, EPA must consider the degree of the pollution reduction benefits that a proposed standard would achieve along with the costs of achieving it. *See Sierra Club*, 657 F.2d at 314, 327-28 (upholding costly SO_2 standards that would provide significant pollution benefits); *Essex Chem. Corp.*, 486 F.2d at 437 (acid mist standards were reasoned and cost benefit analysis was not required). A partial CCS standard would achieve significant reductions in CO_2 emissions that are urgently needed in the power sector. A partial CCS standard similar to the standard proposed for new EGUs would reduce CO_2 emissions from super critical pulverized coal plants by 33 percent (600 lb CO_2/MWh net) and from IGCC plants by18 percent (300 lb CO_2/MWh net).[194] Such a partial CCS standard would also result in additional co-benefits of reducing NO_x, SO_2, and $PM_{2.5}$.[195] These emissions reductions far exceed those anticipated to result from, for example, the 6% heat rate improvement under Building Block 1. Consequently, partial CCS is a superior system of emission reduction compared to alternative systems of emission reduction, and would be the BSER if the building block approach proposed by EPA were not available.

[194] EPA, *Regulatory Impact Analysis for the Proposed Standards of Performance for Greenhouse Gas Emissions for New Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units*, EPA-452/R-13-003 (Sept. 2013) at 5-35, Table 5-10.214, *available at* http://www2.epa.gov/sites/production/files/2013-09/documents/20130920proposalria.pdf.
[195] *Id.* at 5-39.

I. The Best System of Emission Reduction Identified in the Clean Power Plan Reflects the Approach Taken by States and Power Companies Across the Country to Reduce Carbon and Other Harmful Air Pollutants Using Mechanisms that Reflect the Integrated Nature of the Power Sector

Across the country, states and companies are taking system-based approaches to achieve carbon pollution reductions, with a long track record of successful implementation. These programs are cost-effective and enable significant reductions because they take advantage of the unique opportunities for emission reductions provided by the interconnected electric grid. In fact, proven techniques for controlling GHGs that approach EGUs as part of an integrated system are the dominant approach for controlling EGU emissions of GHGs.

One of the most widespread and oldest approaches for states to reduce power sector emissions is the Renewable Portfolio Standard (RPS). As captured in the following chart, twenty-nine states and the District of Columbia have enacted RPSs, beginning in 1983. In many of these states, RPS requirements have been in force for ten or more years. There is also significant variation in program design among the RPS; states have made different decisions about key RPS features, such as resource eligibility, the program target, set-asides, and flexibility mechanisms.[196] The long experience with different kinds of RPS has allowed policymakers to understand best practices for RPS design.[197] In particular, the best practices guide states in developing programs that are enforceable, consistent with the structure of the electricity market, socially beneficial, cost-effective, flexible, and predictable.[198] RPS have had a significant impact on GHG emissions from the power sector. Several RPSs are slated to become even more stringent in coming years, leading to even greater reductions.[199]

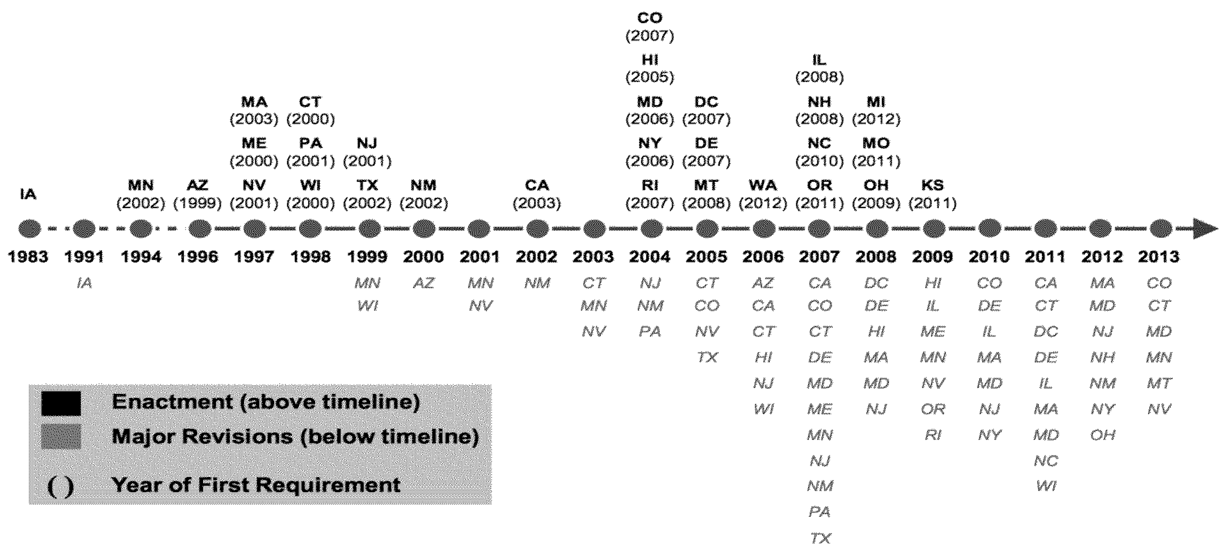
[196] *See generally* R. Wiser, K. Porter, and R. Grace, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory, Evaluating Experience with Renewables Portfolio Standards in the United States (2004), available at http://emp.lbl.gov/sites/all/files/REPORT%20lbnl%20-%2054439.pdf; Database of State Incentives for Renewables & Efficiency, Renewable Portfolio Standard Policies (September 2014), available at http://www.dsireusa.org/documents/summarymaps/RPS_map.pdf.

[197] *See, e.g.*, State/Federal RPS Collaborative, Recommended Principles and Best Practices for State Renewable Portfolio Standards (2009), available at http://www.cesa.org/assets/Uploads/Resources-post-8-16/Principles-Best-Practices-RPS-2.pdf; Clean Energy States Alliance, The State of State Renewable Portfolio Standards (2013), available at http://www.cesa.org/assets/2013-Files/RPS/State-of-State-RPSs-Report-Final-June-2013.pdf.

[198] Wiser et al, Evaluating Experience with Renewables Portfolio Standards in the United States at 25-30.

[199] Database of State Incentives for Renewables & Efficiency, Renewable Portfolio Standard Policies (September 2014), available at http://www.dsireusa.org/documents/summarymaps/RPS_map.pdf.

Figure 1. Timeline of RPS Enactment and Initial Requirements



Source: Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory (2013), http://emp.lbl.gov/sites/all/files/rps_summit_nov_2013.pdf

Several studies have documented the ability to expand on these historical successes by integrating much more renewable energy on the grid. A recent study of the PJM system found that it will not have any significant issues operating with wind and solar generation providing up to 30% of its energy.[200] In every scenario examined, integrating renewables into the PJM system would lead to lower operation & maintenance costs and a lower locational marginal price of electricity (which reflects the cost of generation and transmission), while reduction in CO_2 emissions relative to business as usual would range from 12% to 41%.[201] A study commissioned by the Minnesota Department of Commerce and conducted in coordination with the Midcontinent Independent System Operator (MISO) has found the state of Minnesota could obtain 40% or more of its electricity from wind and solar energy without suffering any grid reliability issues.[202] Accordingly, grid operators around the country are poised to duplicate the

[200] GE Energy Consulting, PJM Renewable Integration Study, Executive Summary Report (March 2014) at 6-7, available at http://www.pjm.com/~/media/committees-groups/task-forces/irtf/postings/pris-executive-summary.ashx.
[201] *Id.* at 7.
[202] GE Energy Consulting, Minnesota Renewable Energy Integration and Transmission Study (October 2014) (modeling the ability of the MISO grid to accommodate the renewable energy required by RPSs in the MISO region).

success of the RGGI region, which demonstrated the ability to dramatically increase its use of renewable generation while maintaining grid reliability.[203]

Another well-demonstrated state policy for reducing GHG emissions from the power sector as a whole is the energy efficiency resource standard (EERS). Currently, twenty states have an EERS and an additional seven states have energy efficiency goals.[204] As with RPSs, states have taken a variety of approaches in designing EERSs that meet specific state needs.[205] Key policy-design elements include the stringency of the standard, flexibility mechanisms, and methodology for measuring savings.[206] Almost all the current EERSs were enacted five or more years ago.[207] Over this time, these policies have proven to be an achievable means of reducing emissions from the power sector.[208] And the diversity of EERS design has allowed stakeholders to analyze best practices.[209] The Institute for Electric Innovation recently found that if rate-payer funded energy efficiency programs continue to grow at trend, they will reduce total U.S. electricity use by 5.9% by 2025.[210]

Energy efficiency programs are especially suitable for wide-scale deployment because they present an enormous opportunity for cost-savings. Investments made to meet state energy efficiency targets regularly save customers over $2 for every $1 invested, and in some cases up to $5.[211] For example, the largest utility in Minnesota, Xcel energy, reported that its energy efficiency programs in 2012 alone would provide a net benefit of $376 million to its electricity customers.[212] Across the country, there are many money-saving energy-efficiency opportunities that are yet to be realized. In 2010, National Academy of Science reported that full deployment of cost-effective energy-efficiency technologies in buildings would eliminate the need to add new generation capacity.[213] This study identified opportunities to reduce power consumption in residential and commercial buildings that (together) would save over

[203] RGGI States' Comments on Proposed Carbon Pollution Emission Guidelines for Existing Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units, 79 FR 34830 (June 18, 2014) (Docket No. EPA-HQ-OAR-2013-0602) (Nov. 5, 2014) at 3, 20, available at http://www.rggi.org/docs/PressReleases/PR110714_CPP_Joint_Comments.pdf.
[204] Database of State Incentives for Renewables & Efficiency, Energy Efficiency Resource Standards (February 2013), available at http://www.dsireusa.org/documents/summarymaps/EERS_map.pdf.
[205] *See id.*
[206] See generally Karen L. Palmer, Samuel Grausz, Blair Beasley, and Timothy J. Brennan, Putting a floor on energy savings: Comparing state energy efficiency resource standards, 25 Utilities Policy 43 (2013).
[207] *See id.* at 45, Table 1.
[208] *See* ACEE, EERS: A Progress Report on State Experience (2011) at 9-10 (Thirteen of the twenty states with EERS policies in place for over two years are achieving 100% or more of their goals, three states are achieving over 90% of their goals, and only three states are realizing savings below 80% of their goals.").
[209] *See generally* Steven Nadel, ACEE, Energy Efficiency Resource Standards: Experience and Recommendations (2006), available at http://www.epatechforum.org/documents/2005-2006/2006-05-16/2006-05-16-ACEEE%20Report%20on%20EE%20Portfolio%20Standards.pdf.
[210]IEE Report, Factors Affecting Electricity Consumption in the U.S. (2010 - 2035) (March 2013) at 1, available at http://www.edisonfoundation.net/iei/documents/IEE_FactorsAffectinguSElecconsumption_Final.pdf.
[211] Bianco, et al, Seeing is Believing: Creating a New Climate Economy in the United States, World Resources Institute Working Paper, at (2014) at 52, available at http://www.wri.org/sites/default/files/seeingisbelieving_working_paper.pdf (hereinafter "Seeing is Believing").
[212] Xcel Energy, 2012 Status Report & Associated Compliance Filings: Minnesota Electric and Natural Gas Conservation Improvement Program Docket No. E,G002/CIP-09-198 (2013) at 2, available at http://www.xcelenergy.com/staticfiles/xe/Regulatory/Regulatory%20PDFs/MN-DSM-CIP-2012-Status-Report.pdf. These savings dwarf the $98.1 million spend on electric energy efficiency programs. *Id.*
[213] National Academy of Sciences, et al, Real Prospects for Energy Efficiency in the United States (2010) at 5.

1,200 TWh in 2030 and yield a return on investment in less than three years.[214] Another recent report identified building retrofit opportunities with the potential to mitigate more than 600 million metric tons of CO_2 per year, returning more than one trillion dollars in energy saving over ten years on a $279 billion dollar investment.[215] The many opportunities for reducing power-sector emissions through energy efficiency give states a range of well-demonstrated options for inclusion in their state plans.[216]

Where energy efficiency resources compete on the market, it is clear that they are a cost-effective way to meet consumer needs while reducing power-sector GHG emissions. Over the past decade, efficiency has remained the least-cost electricity option; with an average cost of 2.8 cents per kilowatt hour, energy efficiency programs are about one-half to one-third the cost of new electricity generation options.[217] In some regions, efficiency is beginning to feature in forward capacity markets directly competing for the right to meet the capacity needs of the electric grid.[218] Comparing the cost of energy efficiency and affected-source generation in this context clarifies the interconnected nature of the electric system and the appropriateness of taking a system-based approach to reducing GHG emissions from EGUs.

Individual states have crafted strategies for reducing power-sector emissions that combine several tailored policies. In Colorado, emissions reductions are being driven by the Clean Air - Clean Jobs Act, an energy efficiency standard, and a renewable energy standard. The Clean Air - Clean Jobs Act required Colorado's utilities to propose plans for achieving integrated multipollutant reductions from coal-fired power plants, prompting utilities like Xcel Energy design systems-based plans that shift generation to cleaner sources.[219] The Act has enormous public health benefits and is expected to create about 1,500 jobs during the construction of cleaner facilities.[220] Illinois also has a unique suite of policies with proven results; Illinois has an energy efficiency standard that requires utilities to save two percent of electricity

---

[214] *Id.* at 69-70, 78. *See also* Granade, et a., McKinsey Global Energy and Materials, Unlocking Energy Efficiency in the U.S. Economy (2009) at iv-v ("Our research indicates that by 2020, the United States could reduce annual energy consumption by 23 percent from a business-as-usual (BAU) projection by deploying an array of NPV-positive efficiency measures, saving 9.1 quadrillion BTUs of end-use energy . . . . If captured at full potential, energy efficiency would abate approximately 1.1 gigatons of CO_{2e} of greenhouse gas emissions per year in 2020 relative to BAU projections.").

[215] The Rockefeller Foundation and DB Climate Change Advisors, United States Building Energy Efficiency Retrofits (2012) at 7, available at http://www.rockefellerfoundation.org/uploads/files/791d15ac-90e1-4998-8932-5379bcd654c9-building.pdf.

[216] *See generally* National Academy of Sciences, Real Prospects for Energy Efficiency in the United States, chapter 2 (quantifying the opportunities for electricity savings from different building energy efficiency measures).

[217] Maggie Molina, ACEE, The Best Value for America's Energy Dollar: A National Review of the Cost of Utility Energy Efficiency Programs (2014) at iii, available at http://www.aceee.org/sites/default/files/publications/researchreports/u1402.pdf.

[218] Bianco, Seeing is Believing at 53.

[219] Xcel Energy, Colorado Clean Air - Clean Jobs Plan, available at http://www.xcelenergy.com/Environment/Doing_Our_Part/Clean_Air_Projects/Colorado_Clean_Air_-_Clean_Jobs_Plan (explaining that Xcel's plan calls for the retirement of certain coal-fired units, the replacement of a retired unit with a modern natural gas plant, fuel-switching at one plant, and retrofits).

[220] *Id.* ("We expect to reduce nitrogen oxides by about 86 percent, sulfur dioxide emissions by 83 percent and mercury emissions by 82 percent from the plants included in the plan. The project will contribute to a projected system-wide reduction in carbon dioxide emissions since 2005 of 35 percent by 2020. The University of Colorado Leeds School of Business forecasts the project will have a total economic impact of about $590 million on the state of Colorado between 2010 and 2026, resulting in about 1,500 jobs at the peak of construction.").

annually by 2015 and reduce rate-payer spending,[221] an RPS that requires 25 percent of electricity to come from renewables by 2025 and drives a booming local economy in wind energy,[222] and has required any new coal-fired power plants to capture and store some of their carbon emissions.[223]

The nine states participating in the Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative (RGGI) have already demonstrated that a systems-based approach to reducing power sector GHG emissions can achieve vast reductions with economic benefits. Since 2005, the RGGI states have reduced their power sector CO_2 emissions by 40 percent, while the regional economy has grown 7 percent.[224] The RGGI states now have nearly six years of experience with a fully operational carbon market.[225] Even during the first three years of the RGGI cap-and-trade program, the mandatory system had been functioning properly and seamlessly introducing a carbon price into the electricity market.[226] Experience with RGGI demonstrated that not only that the initial system-wide targets were achievable, but that even more ambitious targets were within reach: in 2013, the RGGI states lowered the program's emissions cap by 45 percent, starting in 2014.[227]

RGGI's enormous economic benefits demonstrate that integrating energy efficiency into power-sector GHG-reduction is not just available, but an economic boon. During the first three years of its cap-and-trade program, RGGI added $1.6 billion in economic value to the ten-state region.[228] In general, this positive impact results from the injection of carbon-allowance revenue into the economy and consumer savings on energy.[229] During this three-year period, RGGI state investments in energy efficiency created about 16,000 "job years."[230] Electricity consumers (including households, businesses, government users,

---

[221] 220 Ill. Comp. Stat. 5/8-103(b) (2013). *See also* Georgetown Climate Center, Reducing Carbon Emissions in the Power Sector: State and Company Successes at 14 ("in the first year (2008-2009) of the Illinois Public Utilities Act, Ameren Illinois Utilities (AIU) customers saved almost 90,000 MWh, far exceeding AIU's goal for that year. In Plan Year 3 (June 2010-May 2011), another major utility, Commonwealth Edison Company (ComEd), achieved about 662,000 MWh net energy savings through its energy-efficiency and demand-response programs.) (footnote omitted).
[222] Ill. Pub. Act 095-0481 (2007). *See also* Georgetown Climate Center, Reducing Carbon Emissions in the Power Sector: State and Company Successes at 14 ("The state has experienced significant growth in wind power development as a result—electricity generation from wind increased by more than six million MWh from 2005-2011. Growth in wind energy from 2003 to 2010 alone created almost 10,000 new local jobs during construction and a lifetime economic benefit of $3.2 billion, according to one analysis. In 2011, Illinois avoided about five million tons of CO_2 emissions from renewable resource integration, along with four million tons of NO_X.") (footnotes omitted).
[223] Ill. Clean Coal Portfolio Standard, Public Act 095-1027 (2009).
[224] Kelly Speakes-Backman, Testimony on Questions Concerning EPA's Proposed Clean Power Plan, House Committee on Energy and Commerce (Sept. 9, 2014) at 4, available at http://docs.house.gov/meetings/IF/IF03/20140909/102623/HHRG-113-IF03-Wstate-Speakes-BackmanK-20140909.pdf.
[225] *Id.*
[226] Paul J. Hibbard, et al, Analysis Group, The Economic Impacts of the Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative on Ten Northeast and Mid-Atlantic States (2011) at 43.
[227] U.S. Energy Information Administration, Lower emissions cap for Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative takes effect in 2014 (Feb. 3, 2014), available at http://www.eia.gov/todayinenergy/detail.cfm?id=14851.
[228] Paul J. Hibbard, et al, Analysis Group, The Economic Impacts of the Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative on Ten Northeast and Mid-Atlantic States (2011) at 2.
[229] *Id.* at 3-4.
[230] *Id.* at 7.

and others) saved nearly $1.1 billion overall because investments in energy efficiency lowered prices, outweighing some near-tern increases in electricity prices.[231]

RGGI also demonstrates that systems-based approaches to reducing power sector emissions can boost local economies—even in states that heavily rely on coal-fired generation. In the first three years of the RGGI cap-and-trade program, *every* RGGI state experienced net positive benefits from RGGI and job growth.[232] The states in the more coal-reliant PJM region—Delaware, Maryland, and New Jersey—added $341 million in value and 3,676 job years.[233] Consumers also realized significant bill savings in these three states, as longer term savings in electricity and energy bills offset the minor increases (0.7 percent) in electricity bills during 2009–2011.[234] RGGI states may be able to improve upon this impressive track record in the future, as the first three years of the program provided an important opportunity for identifying best practices for using allowance revenue and designing energy efficiency programs.[235]

Another part of RGGI's success has come from shifting from high-emitting to lower-emitting sources of generation. From 2005 to 2012, coal-fired generation declined from 23% of the regional generation mix to 9%.[236] In the same period, the share of natural gas-fired generation rose from 25% to 44%.[237] Between 2005 and 2012, the RGGI states also increased in-region, non-hydroelectric renewable generation by 47 percent.[238] This dramatic growth in renewables is driven by a combination of complementary policies: RPSs, net metering tariffs, long-term contracting, the establishment of "Green Banks," innovative green financing mechanisms, and renewable energy technology grant programs.[239] These shifts in generation were able to occur without any disruption to consumers because the power sector functions as an integrated system.

When utilities have designed GHG reduction programs, they too have adopted successful systems-based approaches. These approaches vary widely, but generally combine a shift toward lower-emitting generation with increased energy efficiency. The following examples illustrate the GHG reduction strategies that have been successfully demonstrated on the ground:

- In 2001, Entergy set a goal of stabilizing GHG emissions for its power plants at 2000 levels through 2005 and, after achieving its initial goal, the company strengthened its goal to stabilize

[231] *Id.* at 4.
[232] *Id.* at 7-8.
[233] *Id.* at 33 (Table 2).
[234] *Id.* at 43.
[235] *Id.* at 49-50.
[236] U.S. Energy Information Administration, Lower emissions cap for Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative takes effect in 2014 (Feb. 3, 2014), available at http://www.eia.gov/todayinenergy/detail.cfm?id=14851.
[237] *Id.*
[238] RGGI States' Comments on Proposed Carbon Pollution Emission Guidelines for Existing Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units, 79 FR 34830 (June 18, 2014) (Docket No. EPA-HQ-OAR-2013-0602) (Nov. 5, 2014) at 20, available at http://www.rggi.org/docs/PressReleases/PR110714_CPP_Joint_Comments.pdf.
[239] *Id.* at 20-21.

emissions at 20 percent below 2000 levels.[240] Entergy was successful, in part, due to upgrades and efficiency improvements at existing facilities.[241]

- Public Service Enterprise Group (PSEG) set a goal of reducing its GHG emissions by twenty-five percent and achieved its goal in 2011—14 years ahead of schedule.[242] PSEG's multi-pronged efforts include deploying energy efficiency, increasing nuclear power output, building efficient natural gas plants, and investing in renewable energy production.[243] From 2000-2011, PSEG increased electricity generation by 37 percent while simultaneously reducing its CO_2 emissions rate 24 percent.[244]

- From 2000-2011, NextEra Energy's CO_2 emissions rate declined by approximately 40 percent while its power generation increased by almost 90 percent.[245] This achievement has been mainly driven by greater energy efficiency in its generation facilities and its large renewable portfolio.[246] One of NextEra Energy's subsidiaries is also a leader in demand-side management.[247]

- In 2008, Exelon set a goal of abating 15.7 million metric tons of GHG emissions by 2020 (the equivalent of its total GHG emissions in 2001 and then increased) and increased its abatement goal to 17.5 million metric tons after its 2012 merger with Constellation Energy.[248] Exelon has already exceeded its revised goal through a combination of measures.[249] Exelon achieved more than half of its goal by increasing production at existing nuclear plants through updates and other operation efficiency, reducing the need for fossil-fired generation.[250] The second most

---

[240] Georgetown Climate Center, Reducing Carbon Emissions in the Power Sector: State and Company Successes (December 2013) at 24-25.
[241] *Id.* ("Since 2001, Entergy has spent $14.7 million on 61 energy efficiency improvements that have resulted in nearly 5.3 million metric tons of CO_2 savings and $30 million in annual fuel savings. For example, the company has added nearly 4,000 MW from efficient natural gas-fired combined cycle gas turbine (CCGT) generation resources. It estimates that this upgrade saves 850,000 metric tons of CO_2 per year and $55 million in annual fuel savings. Over the past decade, Entergy has also increased the capacity of its nuclear fleet by over 700 MW, the equivalent of a new reactor, through power upgrades, turbine replacements and cooling tower modifications. Entergy estimates that maintaining and expanding its nuclear energy production avoids 50 million metric tons of CO_2 emissions per year.") (footnotes omitted).
[242] *Id.* at 31-32.
[243] *Id.*
[244] *Id.*
[245] *Id.* at 27.
[246] *Id.* ("For instance, in 2012, the company's wind generation avoided over 20 million tons of CO_2, and its nuclear generation avoided about 26 million tons of CO_2.").
[247] *Id.* ("FPL's programs to encourage customers to use energy more efficiently have saved the company from having to build 14 medium-sized power plants since 1981, avoiding more than 25 million MWh of electricity and an associated 13 million tons of CO_2since 2007.").
[248] Exelon, Exelon 2013 Sustainability Report (2014) at 25, available at http://www.exeloncorp.com/assets/newsroom/downloads/docs/dwnld_Exelon_CSR.pdf.
[249] *Id.*
[250] *Id.*

significant source of Exelon's reductions were programs that helped its customers use electricity more efficiently.[251]

Municipal utilities have also had proven success with systems-based approaches to reducing power sector GHG emissions. CPS Energy, the nation's largest municipally owned electric and gas utility, has reduced its CO emissions rate by seven percent from 2000-2011, as power generation increased 36 percent.[252] While CPS Energy maintains a diverse electricity mix that includes wind, solar, natural gas, coal, and nuclear, it has achieved substantial emissions reductions by deactivating two older coal units, increasing renewable generation, and implementing energy efficiency programs.[253] The utility is also on track to reach its ambitious energy-saving goal—771 MW of electricity by 2020—through a program that includes rebates for rooftop solar power, commercial lighting and HVAC retrofits, free energy efficiency measures for low-income households, and new home construction.[254] Austin Energy, the eighth largest public power utility in the United States, has implemented demand-side management (DSM) programs since 1982.[255] In total, Austin Energy's energy efficiency programs have saved about 1.8 billion kWh since 1982.[256] Austin Energy's combination of DSM and increased renewable generation has allowed it to serve a rapidly growing population without increasing its CO_2-emitting generating capacity over the past 20 years.[257]

One of the most common ways that electric utilities structure their analysis of options for reducing GHG emissions is by considering a carbon price in an Integrated Resource Plan (IRP). A 2011 study of best practices in integrated resource planning that examined the IRPs of fifteen utilities operating across the United States found that carbon costs were among the variables most commonly considered in assessing available portfolio strategies.[258] Accordingly, the study determined that one of the "key components" of integrated resource planning was "[a] Portfolio Strategy Assessment evaluat[ing] the cost / risk tradeoff of potential strategies as natural gas prices and carbon costs varied."[259] This component was present, for example when an IRP identified alternative mixes of supply-side resources with comparable reliability and then "[c]onducted Monte Carlo analysis assessing total supply cost for each portfolio over the twenty

---

[251] *Id.*

[252] Georgetown Climate Center, Reducing Carbon Emissions in the Power Sector: State and Company Successes (December 2013) at 22-23.

[253] *Id. See also* CPS Energy, CPS Energy leading on greenhouse gas reductions, available at http://newsroom.cpsenergy.com/blog/energy-efficiency/leading-on-greenhouse-gas-reductions/ (CPS Energy "has already begun to diversify and reduce the carbon intensity of its power plant fleet, increase customers' energy efficiency and upgrade its electrical grid. . . . Through all of its strategies, [President and CEO] Beneby said, CPS Energy is reducing its carbon emissions by 5.3 million tons by 2020, a 29 percent decrease since 2011.").

[254] CPS Energy, CPS Energy leading on greenhouse gas reductions.

[255] Georgetown Climate Center, Reducing Carbon Emissions in the Power Sector: State and Company Successes at 20-21.

[256] Austin Energy, Annual Performance Report: Year End September 2013 (2014) at 13, available at http://austinenergy.com/wps/wcm/connect/0b60b1fd-47f6-4256-9c4d-f0e37c38becc/2013AnnualPerformanceReport.pdf?MOD=AJPERES.

[257] Georgetown Climate Center, Reducing Carbon Emissions in the Power Sector: State and Company Successes at 20-21.

[258] SPO Planning Analysis, IRP Tools & Techniques: Review of a Sample of Recent IRPs by US. Utilities Best Practices Supplement to the 2012 ENO IRP (Oct. 2011) at 2, available at http://www.entergy-neworleans.com/content/IRP/Best_Practices_Supplement.pdf.

[259] *Id.* at 8.

year planning horizon with varying gas and carbon prices."[260] An in-depth 2008 study of the IRPs of fifteen utilities in the Western United States (accounting for about 60% of retail electricity sales in the West) illustrates the varying methodology for considering carbon costs.[261] All but one of the fifteen utilities in the sample incorporated a future carbon tax or cap-and-trade system into their portfolio analysis,[262] confirming that consideration of carbon costs in IRPs is common practice. But crucially, "[e]leven of fifteen utilities included carbon emission prices in their base-case scenario, thereby affecting their choice of preferred portfolio, to the extent that the choice was based on a comparison of candidate portfolios' expected costs."[263] Analyzing scenarios with different carbon prices allows the utilities to reduce risk by shifting from high-emitting sources to lower-generating sources: "Based on the results under its high carbon price scenario, PSCo selected a preferred portfolio that replaces four existing coal-fired units (~200 MW nameplate capacity) with a new CCGT."[264] For a variety of economic and compliance reasons, utilities are shifting toward renewable generation and energy efficiency to meet consumer needs.[265] In addition to IRPs, utilities can consider carbon costs in any investment decision framework. National Grid factors a social cost of carbon of about $50 per ton of CO into all capital project decisions.[266]

Regardless of what factors are driving power company choices, their decisions to shift from high-emitting generation to lower-emitting generation demonstrate the availability of this GHG-reduction option. Power companies that once met a majority of customer demand with coal-fired generation have drastically reduced their reliance on coal. For instance, in 2005, Southern Power and its affiliates generated over 60 percent of their electricity from coal and 10 percent from natural gas.[267] In 2013, Southern Power generated about 40 percent of its power from coal and 34 percent from natural gas.[268]

In addition, there are numerous demonstrated systems-based approaches for reducing criteria pollutant emissions from EGUs. Perhaps most notably, Title IV of the Clean Air Act established a successful market-based program to control EGU emissions that contribute to acid rain, setting a permanent cap on the total amount of $S0_2$ that may be emitted by EGUs nationwide.[269] States and local governments also implement energy efficiency programs to improve local air quality as part of the SIP process.[270] These

---

[260] *Id.* at 9.
[261] Galen Barbose, Ryan Wiser, Amol Phadke, and Charles Goldman, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory, Reading the Tea Leaves: How Utilities in the West Are Managing Carbon Regulatory Risk in their Resource Plans (March 2008), available at http://emp.lbl.gov/sites/all/files/REPORT%20lbnl-44e_0.pdf. *See also id.* at 11, Table 2 (summarizing the utilities' carbon price projections).
[262] *Id.* at 9.
[263] *Id.* at 33.
[264] *Id.* at 40.
[265] *Id.* at 51 ("All utilities selected preferred portfolios with energy efficiency and new renewables, and half selected portfolios in which energy efficiency and renewables together constitute 50% or more of all new resources.").
[266] Georgetown Climate Center, Reducing Carbon Emissions in the Power Sector: State and Company Successes at 26.
[267] Bianco, Seeing is Believing at 14.
[268] *Id.*
[269] EPA, Cap and Trade: Acid Rain Program Results, available at http://www.epa.gov/capandtrade/documents/ctresults.pdf.
[270] EPA, "Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans, Appendix K: State, Tribal and Local Examples and Opportunities" at K-8 to K-9 (July

programs are effective because decreases in electricity demand reduce EGU emissions through the interconnected electricity system. Further, since 1998, each of EPA's rules to address the interstate transport of pollution from EGUs has incorporated energy efficiency compliance options; of these, the NO_x SIP Call also provided a renewable energy compliance option.[271] Taken together, these EPA and state programs have long demonstrated the ability of systems-based approaches to reduce power sector emissions, while providing flexibility and reducing compliance costs.

J. EPA Has Properly Interpreted the "Remaining Useful Life" Provision of Section 111(d).

EPA has appropriately interpreted the "remaining useful life" provision of section 111(d) in a way that is consistent with the statutory text and purpose, and that avoids creating a loophole that could erode the environmental integrity of the standards.

Section 111(d)(1) provides, in part:

> Regulations of the Administrator under this paragraph [section 111(d)(1)] shall permit the State in applying a standard of performance to any particular source under a plan submitted under this paragraph to take into consideration, among other factors, the remaining useful life of the existing source to which such standard applies.

Essentially, this "remaining useful life provision" requires EPA to allow states to consider certain source-specific factors when the states apply section 111(d) standards of performance to particular existing sources. But the "remaining useful life" provision does not specify how or when states shall be permitted to consider source-specific factors in applying standards of performance. Consequently, the statute leaves EPA discretion regarding how it will permit states to consider these factors when they apply standards of performance to particular sources that are regulated under the states' 111(d) plans. EPA must permit

2012), available at http://epa.gov/airquality/eere/pdfs/appendixK.pdf (To meet federal ambient air quality standards, Texas reduces NOx emissions "through reduced demand for fossil-fuel generation at power plants, as a result of EE measures implemented in new construction for single and multi-family residences in 2003."); id. at K-9 (Louisiana's plan for achieving federal ambient air quality standards included energy conservation measures at City buildings in Shreveport, which were "estimated to have saved 9,121 megawatt-hours (mWhs) of electricity per year with NOx emission reductions of 0.041 tons per ozone season-day").

[271] NO_x SIP Call, 63 Federal Register 57356, 57438 ("The EPA believes that, with respect to EGUs, there is a large potential for energy efficiency and renewables in the NO_x SIP call region that reduce demand and provide for more environmentally-friendly energy resources. For example, if a company replaces a turbine with a more efficient one, the unit supplying the turbine would reduce the amount of fuel (heat input) the unit combusts and would reduce NO_x emissions proportionately, while the associated generator would produce the same amount of electricity."); Clean Air Interstate Rule, 70 Federal Register 25162, 25279 (explaining that state decision regarding allowance allocation, including whether to use set-asides for energy efficiency, would not change environmental outcome of the cap-and-trade program); Cross State Air Pollution Rule, 76 Federal Register 48208, 48319 ("By reducing electricity demand, energy efficiency avoids emissions of all pollutants associated with electricity generation, including emissions of NO_x and SO_2 targeted by this final rule, and reduces the need for investments in EGU emission control technologies in order to meet emission reduction requirements.").

states to consider remaining useful life and other factors in a manner that is reasonable in any given rulemaking. This does not require a one-size-fits-all approach.

EPA has properly interpreted the "remaining useful life" provision in this rulemaking. EPA has proposed state-wide emission performance goals that can be met using a wide variety of compliance approaches. Each state has the enormous flexibility to consider affected facilities' source-specific characteristics throughout the entire process of designing a plan to meet its goal, including the application of standards of performance to particular sources.[272] As such, EPA's proposal allows states to refrain from requiring specific plants nearing retirement to install specific pollution controls. For instance, states may allow aging facilities to comply by deploying renewable energy or energy efficiency to secure emission reductions in the interim before retirement. Indeed, this rule provides the states with greater opportunity to take source-specific factors into account than any prior 111(d) guidelines.

EPA's approach promotes the apparent purpose of the "remaining useful life" provision, i.e., to avoid mandating major investments in facilities that are near retirement. EPA's proposal achieves this purpose by giving states a variety of options for how to design their standards of performance and implementation plans, including the option to set standards that facilities can meet without undergoing any retrofits whatsoever. Under the proposed guidelines, states apply standards of performance based on whatever considerations they deem appropriate, and can deploy renewable energy and energy efficiency as well as shifts in utilization towards lower-emitting units rather than retrofits to secure the required emission reductions. A state could choose to apply a standard that is satisfied through source emissions combined with the purchase of credits representing emissions reduced from renewable energy or energy efficiency (or allowances)—which would allow a source nearing retirement to purchase sufficient credits (or allowances) to achieved compliance until it retires.[273] Moreover, a state might apply a less stringent standard to older facilities than to newer facilities. By empowering states to consider cases where large expenditures would yield only relatively few emissions reductions due to the short remaining life of a source, the provision ensures that states need not require major expenditures by uniquely situated sources.

In this particular rulemaking, it is also appropriate for states' consideration of remaining useful life and other factors to occur as they design their plans because states must consider the achievability of performance standards during plan development. Specifically, state plan submissions must include "a demonstration that the plan is projected to achieve each of the state's emission performance levels for affected entities" and "[m]aterials supporting the projected emissions performance level that will be achieved by affected entities under the plan." 79 Fed. Reg. 34952. The analysis of the affected entities' projected emissions performance level will necessarily encompass each sources remaining useful life and

[272] Section 111(d)(1) requires EPA to permit states to consider a particular source's remaining useful life and other factors "in applying" standards of performance to that source. EPA's proposal does this; the proposed emission guideline permits states to consider any source-specific factors when the states choose the standard of performance that will apply to their existing sources. Plainly, a state is "applying a standard of performance" when it establishes the standards in its state plan. *See, e.g.*, Merriam-Webster Dictionary (defining "apply" to mean "to put into operation or effect <*apply* a law>"), available at http://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/apply. The proposal permits states to consider whatever factors they choose during that process.

[273] EPA has previously concluded that a cap-and-trade system satisfies the requirements of section 111(d)(1), including the "remaining useful life" provision. 70 Fed. Reg. 28,606 at 28,616-17.

other factors. This process is properly designed to ensure that states will not subject sources to standards of performance that they cannot achieve (whether due to a limited remaining useful life or other factors). Further, this process enables states to take into consideration the remaining useful life of sources as that will facilitate compliance, as the retirement of sources will reduce emissions and move states closer to compliance.

Nowhere does the statute require that states must have discretion to relax the state emission goal. The statute simply allows a state to consider "remaining useful life" when the state is "applying a standard of performance" to a source, and that is exactly what the state is doing as it establishes the standards in its state plan to meet its overall state emission goal. In prior instances, EPA has established generally applicable default standards to be applied to all sources, and in some circumstances authorized tailoring of the standards as states applied them to sources with specific difficulties in compliance or nearing the end of their useful life. Under the proposed Clean Power Plan, however, the situation is entirely different. The provision of average state emission targets—and flexible compliance options that do not require investments at specific sources to secure compliance either with the state target or with an individual source's standard—enable states to adjust to source-specific circumstances as they design their compliance plans and the standards that apply to specific sources.

The "remaining useful life" provision does not disrupt the basic structure of section 111(d), in which states must submit plans with standards of performance that reflect the EPA-determined BSER. EPA's proposal properly ensures that state standards of performance (taken together) reflect the emission reductions achievable through the application of the statewide BSER even if the state adjusts its application of a standard to a particular source due to remaining useful life or other factors. We agree with EPA's interpretation that the components of state plans, taken together, must be "at least as stringent as necessary to achieve the required emissions performance level for the state's affected EGUs." *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 34891. Here, where EPA has applied BSER on a statewide basis, and provided for flexible compliance mechanisms that do not require infrastructure investments at specific sources, EPA has reasonably proposed permitting states to consider source-specific factors when they design their plans and apply standards of performance to those sources. In this manner, EPA's proposal fulfills the requirements of the "remaining useful life" provision in a manner consistent with its "best system of emission reduction" analysis of emission reduction potential and without undermining the environmental integrity of its emissions guidelines.

Previous 111(d) guidelines have generally not given states such an extensive opportunity to consider their sources' remaining useful life (and other site-specific factors) when they established performance standards for particular sources. Most of EPA's prior 111(d) guidelines for health-harming pollutants have specified presumptive standards of performance for all sources in a particular category. EPA's application of the "remaining useful life" provision in this rulemaking reasonably reflects the uncommon opportunities and incentives for states to consider their sources' remaining useful life and other factors as they craft flexible compliance plans and standards for their particular sources.

Currently, the following EPA implementing regulation generally applies to rulemaking under section 111(d):

> Unless otherwise specified in the applicable subpart on a case-by-case basis for particular designated facilities or classes of facilities, States may provide for the application of less stringent emissions standards or longer compliance schedules than those otherwise required by [40 CFR § 60.24(c)] provided that the State demonstrates with respect to each such facility (or class of facilities):
>
> (1) Unreasonable cost of control resulting from plant age, location, or basic process design;
>
> (2) Physical impossibility of installing necessary control equipment; or
>
> (3) Other factors specific to the facility (or class of facilities) that make application of a less stringent standard or final compliance time significantly more reasonable.

40 CFR § 60.24(f). This "variance" provision is not required by section 111(d)(1), but reflects a reasonable approach to implementing section 111(d)(1) where emissions guidelines establish default source-specific standards. These general rules only apply "[u]nless otherwise specified in the applicable" emission guideline. *Id.* In several emissions guidelines, EPA has provided that section 60.24(f) does not apply. *See, e.g.*, 40 C.F.R. § 60.30b; § 60.5040.

EPA properly concluded that 40 C.F.R. § 60.24(f) should not apply to proposed subpart UUUU. Given the extensive compliance flexibilities provided to states (and which states can provide to sources) in the proposal, it is appropriate for EPA to interpret the terms "remaining useful life" and "other factors" for the purposes of this particular rulemaking, rather than apply the general provisions of 40 CFR § 60.24(f). Application of 60.24(f) is not necessary to achieve the apparent purpose of the "remaining useful life" provision—that is, avoiding stranded investments in control technologies—because EPA's proposed guidelines require nothing of any particular facility and certainly do not require expensive investment in controls at a facility nearing retirement. As explained above, EPA's proposal satisfies the requirements of the "remaining useful life" provision in a way that is well-tailored to the specific context of the Clean Power Plan.

K. State plans can be implemented using traditional environmental regulatory tools and frameworks

Contrary to assertions made by some critics of the Clean Power Plan, state air quality regulators are fully capable of implementing EPA's proposed state goals using traditional legal frameworks and environmental regulatory tools.

There are at a minimum two mechanisms by which state air quality regulators could utilize traditional regulatory tools to ensure compliance with the state goals. In both cases, these mechanisms would take the form of traditional requirements that apply directly to affected EGUs, and could be readily incorporated into operating permits for individual existing sources. These mechanisms include:

Allowance holding requirement consistent with mass-based state goal. A number of states have expressed interest in adopting a mass-based compliance framework. Section 111(d) compliance could be achieved by implementing a traditional mass-based emissions trading program, similar to those established by many states for carbon dioxide as well as SO_2 and NO_x. Under this approach, air quality regulators could adopt a mass-based state goal (providing a "budget" for overall emissions in the state), and then create a stock of allowances – each representing one ton of carbon dioxide — in an amount equivalent to the state budget. Each affected EGU in the state would be subject to an individual requirement to hold allowances in an amount equivalent to its emissions, either on an annual basis or some other compliance period defined by the state and in accordance with EPA's emission guidelines. Affected EGUs could be allocated allowances by the state through an administrative formula or a market-based mechanism (such as an auction), and could be allowed to trade allowances as needed to meet their holding requirements. This flexible and straightforward system would ensure that the state meets its emission goals over time, and would not rely upon any additional action by the public utilities commission or other authorities. PUCs would, of course, play their traditional oversight role in evaluating the plans of regulated companies to make changes to generation infrastructure and obtain allowances in order to meet their permit requirements. Many states adopted similar emissions budgets and allowance holding requirements under state implementation plans submitted pursuant to the Clean Air Interstate Rule and the NO_x SIP Call.[274] Other states, such as Utah, have also adopted emissions trading programs for electric generating units to meet federal regional haze requirements, acting under standing legal frameworks to protect air quality.[275] And as discussed elsewhere, states taking this approach could also facilitate even more cost-effective compliance by providing that they would accept credits from a specified set of states, or from any state taking a mass-based approach with a plan approved by EPA.

Rate-based emission standard with well-defined compliance crediting. An alternative approach would be to require individual EGUs within each state to comply with that state's rate-based state goal, and to allow individual EGUs to demonstrate compliance with that emission standard using the same kinds of instruments described in the proposed emission guidelines. To illustrate, a coal-fired EGU in a state with an emission target of 1,000 lbs/MWh would be subject to that emission standard in its operating permit. However, the operating permit would also provide that the EGU could demonstrate compliance with that

[274] Prior to the adoption of CSAPR, EPA approved SIP submittals for Alabama, Arkansas, Connecticut, Georgia, Indiana, Illinoi, Iowa, Kentucky, Louisiana Massachusetts, Michigan, Maryland, Mississippi, Missouri, New Jersey, New York, North Carolina, Ohio, Pennsylvania, South Carolina, Tennessee, Texas (NO_x only), Virginia, West Virginia, Wisconsin. To our knowledge, all of these SIPs adopted the respective state-wide emission budgets established in CAIR, authorized emissions trading by regulated EGUs, and provided the necessary administrative and reporting requirements to ensure compliance. *See* collected Federal Register notices at EPA, "EPA Rulemaking Actions on States' CAIR SIP Submissions: Federal Register Notices," http://www.epa.gov/cleanairinterstaterule/rulemakingactions.html (last visited Nov. 12, 2014).

[275] *See* Utah Admin. Code r.307-250 (2014) (establishing sulfur dioxide trading program to comply with regional haze requirements of the Clean Air Act, and invoking general rulemaking authority of the Utah Department of Environmental Quality). EPA has approved similar programs in at least three states. *See* Final Rule, Approval and Promulgation of State Implementation Plans; Wyoming, 77 Fed. Reg. 73,926, 73,926 (Dec. 12, 2012); Final Rule, Approval, Disapproval and Promulgation of State Implementation Plans; Utah, 77 Fed. Reg. 74,355, 74,355 (Dec. 14, 2012); Final Rule, Approval and Promulgation of State Implementation Plans; New Mexico, 77 Fed. Reg. 70,693, 70,693 (Nov. 27, 2012); Final Rule, Approval and Promulgation of State Implementation Plans; City of Albuquerque-Bernalillo County, 77 Fed. Reg. 71,119, 71,119 (Nov. 29, 2012).

emission standard by any combination of the following: a) averaging its emissions with a lower-emitting fossil fuel-fired EGU, either via a tradable credit or a contractual averaging arrangement; b) reducing its emissions rate by procuring and holding verified credits representing emission reductions from renewable energy, either generated within the state or by another state; or c) reducing its emissions rate using credits representing emission reductions from properly documented end-use energy efficiency savings (which could either take the form of a tradable credit created or recognized by the air quality regulator, or could be "allocated" by the air quality regulator to the EGU based on verified savings reported by the public utilities commission). The implementation of this regulatory approach would be greatly facilitated were the air regulator or EPA to create a system for registering and tracking credits related to renewable energy and energy efficiency projects. As discussed elsewhere, the air regulator in a state taking this approach could also ensure greater cost-effectiveness by also providing that it will accept credits generated within the state, within a specified set of states, or within any state taking a parallel rate-based approach with a plan approved by EPA. The creation of a tracking system for credits by EPA would greatly facilitate interstate coordination, and ensure that credits are not double counted towards compliance. However, such a system should not require new legislation or additional action by a public utility commission. This approach is broadly similar to an August 2014 proposal by Western Resource Advocates, describing a "carbon reduction credit" program that would allow affected EGUs to comply with state-wide emission standards by reducing their emissions using credits generated by lower-emitting EGUs, clean energy resources, and providers of verified energy efficiency savings.[276]

Both of these approaches establish enforceable emission limitations for existing EGUs based on traditional tools of air quality regulation, and should be well within the authority of state environmental protection agencies. Although complementary actions by a public utilities commission, state energy office, or other body could certainly be helpful in ensuring predictable and cost-effective implementation of the rules, a state plan adopting one of the two approaches above would not *necessitate* such action.

As discussed in section VIII, a state taking a portfolio or a state commitment approach would need to ensure that the emission reductions in the plan are federally enforceable to meet the requirements of the Clean Air Act. In the context of a portfolio approach, either the individual compliance measures would become federally enforceable (as is the case for typical control measures in the context of State Implementation Plans under Section 110 of the Clean Air Act) or plans must include a backstop mechanism that applies directly to the regulated sources that would ensure that any shortfall in emission reductions was remedied.[277] States adopting state commitment approaches would similarly require

[276] *See* Steven Michel & John Nielsen, Carbon Reduction Credit Program: A State Compliance Tool for EPA's Clean Power Plan Proposal (Western Resource Advocates Aug. 25, 2014).

[277] EPA should require states proposing to meet state goals through assigning RE and demand-side EE measures to entities other than regulated sources to include those measures in state plans as "plan elements." EPA has properly proposed "to interpret CAA section 111 as allowing state CAA section 111(d) plans to include measures that are neither standards of performance nor measures that implement or enforce those standards, provided that the measures reduce CO_2 emissions from affected sources." *Id.* at 34903. Requiring that these measures be included in state plans as "other plan elements" would ensure that the state plan as a whole, including both the standards of performance applicable to EGUs and the "other plan elements" applicable to entities other than EGUs, achieves emission reductions consistent with the BSER identified in EPA's emission guidelines.

source-based backstops to ensure enforceability and that any shortfalls would be remedied. Such backstop mechanisms would be implemented through the operating permits of regulated sources. Again, in these contexts, PUCs would play their important and traditional role of evaluating companies' plans to achieve compliance with the emission standards and backstops that would be a part of these types of plans. But the traditional (and traditionally linked) roles of air regulators and PUCs would be undisturbed, and the enforceability mandated by Section 111(d) ensured.

To be sure, the Clean Power Plan will affect the planning and investment decisions made by power companies around the country. In states with regulated utilities, some of these resource planning and investment decisions will require review and approval by a public utilities commission. However, this is the norm for environmental regulations affecting the power sector and does not in any way call into question EPA's authority to require reductions in carbon pollution under the Clean Power Plan. For example, following the enactment of Title IV of the Clean Air Act in 1990, many state PUCs took action to approve compliance actions by regulated utilities, including the establishment of rules governing cost recovery for sulfur dioxide allowance transactions; integrated resource plans demonstrating capital investments or changes in generation and fuel mix that would be required to cost-effectively comply; and approval of investments in individual pollution control projects.[278] Similarly, state PUCs undertook extensive proceedings to ensure that regulated utilities comply with the Clean Air Interstate Rule and install pollution controls needed to meet National Ambient Air Quality Standards.[279] And most recently, state PUCs around the country have been actively engaging with utilities to ensure smooth implementation of the Mercury and Air Toxics Standards, Cross State Air Pollution Rule, and other

---

In order to provide the requisite specificity for judicial enforcement, EPA should require RE and demand-side EE measures imposed on non-EGUs to be expressed explicitly in the approved state plan as an objective and measurable requirement related to a specific action. This is generally consistent with the standard that courts have applied when determining whether requirements contained in state implementation plans for criteria pollutants are judicially enforceable. *See, e.g., McEvoy v. IEI Barge Servs*., 622 F.3d 671, 680 (7th Cir. 2010) (state code provision in approved SIP barring all unpermitted visible fugitive particle emissions was not enforceable through citizen suit because it failed to provide an objective standard for visibility threshold triggering the prohibition); *Wilder v. Thomas*, 854 F.2d 605, 613-614 (2d Cir. 1988) (citizen suit must allege violations of "specific provisions of an applicable [state] implementation plan."); *see also Action for Rational Transit v. West Side Highway*, 699 F.2d 614, 616 (2d Cir. 1983) ("the aims and goals of the SIP are not enforceable apart from the specific measures designed to achieve them").

278 *See* Ron Lile & Dallas Burtraw, *State-Level Policies and Regulatory Guidance for Compliance in the Early Years of the SO_2 Emission Allowance Trading Program* 13-52 (May 1998) (summarizing orders and regulations issued by PUCs in response to the Clean Air Act Amendments of 1990, as well as some instances in which states passed new legislation to ensure timely and well-coordinated compliance. Examples include the establishment of new ratemaking rules requiring utilities to pass on to ratepayers certain profits from allowance transactions, or utilize those profits for demand-side management or other programs benefiting ratepayers; integrated resource planning processes requiring utilities to identify optimal combinations of shifts in generation, pollution control investments, fuel-switching, and other strategies to reduce sulfur dioxide; and approval of cost recovery for investments in flue gas desulfurization projects).

279 *See* M.J. Bradley & Associates, Public Utility Commission Study, EPA Contract No. EP-W-07-064 (Mar. 31, 2011) (providing detailed case studies of the Indiana Utility Regulatory Commission's response to the Clean Air Interstate Rule and the Clean Air Mercury Rule; the Georgia Public Service Commission's efforts to implement a "Multipollutant Rule" adopted by the state air quality regulators to comply with the Clean Air Interstate Rule and the ozone and particulate matter NAAQS; and the West Virginia Public Service Commission's development of innovative financing mechanisms to ensure its regulated utilities complied with CAIR and CAMR).

environmental requirements through long-term planning and ratemaking proceedings.[280] We expect that state PUCs will similarly exercise prudent review and oversight of utility resource planning and economic decisions associated with investments to comply with the Clean Power Plan while protecting the interests of ratepayers in reliable, affordable electricity.

L. The proposed rule does not conflict with the Federal Power Act

The proposed Clean Power Plan does not conflict with the Federal Power Act (FPA), as some opponents of EPA action to regulate carbon pollution have argued. The FPA vests the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission (FERC) with exclusive jurisdiction to approve "just and reasonable" rates for the transmission of electric energy in interstate commerce and for wholesale sales of electric energy. [281] However, no provision of the FPA limits the authority of EPA under the Clean Air Act to establish emission guidelines (or other emission standards or limitations) for EGUs. Nor should such a limitation be implied, as the D.C. Circuit has ruled in dismissing past claims that the FPA exempts or displaces the nation's federal environmental laws.[282] In addition, no aspect of the Clean Power Plan requires EPA or the states to interfere with rates established by FERC. EPA's emission guidelines simply establish an emissions performance target for existing EGUs within each state, which can be implemented by the states in a manner parallel to other Clean Air Act emissions standards.

EPA's proposed guidelines — once implemented by the states — may have the effect of altering the generating costs of fossil fuel EGUs, with indirect or incidental impacts on wholesale sales or transmission rates that are subject to FERC jurisdiction. This is true of most pollution limitations placed on power plants, and such effects do not present conflicts with FERC's authority under the FPA. For example, FERC has noted that sulfur dioxide allowances created under Title IV of the Clean Air Act may affect wholesale rates under the FPA, and has ruled that the costs of these emission allowances may be

[280] *See* Matthew Bandyk, *State regulators approve Minnesota Power plan for coal retrofit, retirements,* SNL Sept.25, 2013 (reporting on Minnesota PUC's approval of a plan by Minnesota Power to install emission controls needed to comply with MATS at a 585 MW power plant); Matthew Bandyk, *We Energies coal-to-gas conversion gets approval from Wis. Regulators,* SNL Feb. 3, 2014 (describing Wisconsin PUC's approval of a Wisconsin Electric Power proposal to comply with MATS by converting an existing 256 MW coal-fired power plant to natural gas); Matthew Bandyk, *Kentucky Power gets approval to convert coal unit at Big Sandy to gas,* SNL Aug. 1, 2014 (describing Kentucky PUC's approval of a plan to convert a 268 MW coal-fired power plant to gas, also for purposes of complying with MATS).

[281] Mississippi Power & Light Co. v. Mississippi ex rel. Moore, 487 U.S. 354, 108 S. Ct. 2428, 2439, 101 L. Ed. 2d 322 (1988) (exclusive federal jurisdiction over wholesale electric rates under § 201 of the Federal Power Act, 16 U.S.C. § 824); id. at 2442 (Scalia, J., concurring in the judgment) ("if FERC has jurisdiction over a subject, the States cannot have jurisdiction over the same subject")

[282] *See Monongahela Power Co. v. Marsh,* 809 F.2d 41, 50 (D.C. Cir. 1987) (holding that hydroelectric facilities licensed by FERC are still subject to Clean Water Act permitting requirements, because ". . . the Power Act does not provide adequate justification for ignoring the express and unambiguous directive of the subsequently-adopted Pollution Control Act Amendments."); *cf. PUD No. 1 v. Wash. Dep't of Ecology,* 511 U.S. 700, 723 (1994) (refusing to limit applicability of Clean Water Act requirements to hydroelectric projects licensed by FERC on the basis of "hypothetical" conflicts between the Clean Water Act and FERC's authority under the FPA).

incorporated into rates approved by FERC.[283] FERC's recent Order No. 1000 also expressly recognizes that state and federal public policy requirements, such as renewable portfolio standards and emission limitations, can impact jurisdictional transmission rates — and requires that the impacts of those policies be taken into account in regional transmission planning processes.[284] And FERC has provided in individual ratemaking proceedings that utilities may allocate and recover costs associated with meeting federal and state "documented energy policy mandates or laws," such as state renewable portfolio standards.[285] Simply put, the FPA does not displace or preclude emission limitations established by EPA under the Clean Air Act – and nothing about the proposed Clean Power Plan suggests a different result would arise in this context.

Likewise, state plans submitted under the proposed Clean Power Plan can incorporate a variety of policies – including traditional rate or mass-based emission limitations, policies to promote renewable energy or energy efficiency, or integrated resource plans — which lie securely within the traditional authority reserved to the states under the FPA. Indeed, such policies have already been implemented in many states over the last several years, as EPA recognizes in the preamble to the proposed emission guidelines. There is no doubt that such policies are fully consistent with the FPA, given the high standard that the Supreme Court has articulated for preemption under the FPA and the Natural Gas Act (NGA). Specifically, the Supreme Court has held that state regulations are only preempted by these statutes if "it is impossible to comply with both state and federal law; [a] state regulation prevents attainment of FERC's goals; or [] a state regulation's impact on matters within federal control is not an incident of efforts to achieve a proper state purpose."[286] The Supreme Court has also recognized that "every state statute that has some indirect effect on rates and facilities of natural gas companies is not preempted."[287] Consistent with these principles, the lower courts have found that states retain broad authority to, among other things, regulate the type, quantity, and location of electricity generating resources within their borders.[288] FERC itself has repeatedly affirmed that "states have the authority to dictate the generation resources from which utilities may procure electric energy."[289] And, FERC's own administrative precedents have recognized that states

---

[283] *Edison Electric Institute,* 69 FERC ¶ 61,344 at 62,289 (1994) (holding also that sales of emission allowances that take place independent of a wholesale sale of electricity are not within FERC's jurisdiction).
[284] *See* Order No. 1000-A, ¶¶ 205-06, 336, 77 Fed. Reg. at 32,217-18, 32,236. The D.C. Circuit upheld this provision of Order No. 1000 in *South Carolina Pub. Serv. Auth. v. FERC,* No. 12-1232 (Aug. 15, 2014).
[285] *See Midwest Independent Transmission System Operator, Inc.,* 137 FERC ¶ 61,074 at P 20 (Oct. 21, 2011)
[286] *Northwest Cent. Pipeline Corp. v. State Corp. Comm'n,* 109 S.Ct. 1262, 1277 (1989). Although the holding in this case pertains to the Natural Gas Act, the federal courts typically interpret and apply the Natural Gas Act and the Federal Power Act in identical fashion. *See Ark. La. Gas Co. v. Hall,* 453 U.S. 571.
[287] *Schneidewind v. ANR Pipeline Co.,* 485 U.S. 293, 309 (1988).
[288] *See PPL EnergyPlus, LLC v. Solomon*, 766 F.3d 241, (3d Cir. 2014) ("The states may select the type of generation to be built—wind or solar, gas or coal—and where to build the facility. Or states may elect to build no electric generation facilities at all….The states' regulatory choices accumulate into the available supply transacted through the interstate market. The Federal Power Act grants FERC exclusive control over whether interstate rates are "just and reasonable," but FERC's authority over interstate rates does not carry with it exclusive control over any and every force that influences interstate rates.") (citing *Conn. Dep't of Pub. Util. Control v. FERC*, 569 F.3d 477, 481, 386 U.S. App. D.C. 320 (D.C. Cir. 2009)).
[289] *See California Pub. Utilities Comm'n*, 134 FERC ¶ 61044, 61160 (Jan. 20, 2011); see also, e.g., *In re Midwest Power Systems, Inc.,* 78 FERC ¶ 61,067, 61,246 (1997) ("We find that the Iowa [law] [is] consistent with federal law to the extent that [it] requires electric utilities located in Iowa to purchase from certain types of generating facilities."); *In re S. Cal. Edison Co.*, 70 FERC ¶ 61,215, 61,676 (1995) (because "resource planning and resource

retain authority to use a variety of regulatory tools, including taxes and subsidies for particular fuels or generating types, to meet their electricity needs.[290] Congress intended the FPA "to supplement, not limit, the reach of state regulation."[291]

Nothing about EPA's proposed emission guidelines - or the state plans that would be submitted pursuant to those guidelines – infringe on FERC's authority under the FPA. Like every other emission standard that EPA and the states have implemented under the Clean Air Act, the proposed emission guidelines are fully consistent with the FPA.

M. EPA's BSER Determination Does Not "Redefine" Any Sources, a Concept from a Different Clean Air Act Program Inapplicable Here

Some stakeholders have suggested that EPA's BSER determination is too aggressive because it would inappropriately "redefine" or "redesign" the regulated entities.[292] In particular, some may try to use this claim to criticize EPA's proposal in the Notice of Data Availability that the Agency consider the potential for coal-fired boilers to co-fire with or convert to natural gas in assessing emission reduction potential in each state. Such an argument would fail because (a) the CPP does not redefine or redesign any particular source, and (b) the argument depends on a concept from a different program under the Clean Air Act (CAA) that is not relevant to the system-based approach of section 111(d).

As noted above, the CPP offers states and the power sector tremendous flexibility in deciding how to reduce greenhouse gas emissions and meet the state target. The rule sets state-specific goals for emissions reductions, based on a review of measures already being implemented throughout the country, but each state will choose how to meet its goal through whatever combination of measures reflects its particular circumstances and policy objectives. So some states may choose to require natural gas co-firing at some facilities and other states may not, depending on what is most effective, technically and economically, for the sources in each state. States also have the option to put in place market-based programs providing even greater flexibility, and in such states sources might choose to implement natural gas co-firing or conversion or not, depending upon what is most cost-effective for those sources. In no

---

decisions are the prerogative of state commissions[,]" a state "may choose to require a utility to construct generation capacity of a preferred technology or to purchase power from the supplier of a particular type of resource").

[290] *See ISO New England and New England Power Pool,* 120 FERC ¶ 61,234 (2007) ("Nothing in the [minimum capacity] requirement prevents a state from requiring its LSEs to meet capacity requirements through demand response, or through contracts to purchase power…or through more environmentally friendly generation, or, generally speaking, through resources that meet state health or environmental or land-use planning goals…how those resources are provided is up to LSEs and the states."); *Southern California Edison,* 71 FERC ¶ 61,269 (1995) ("A state may, through state action, influence what costs are incurred by the utility . . . [as] part of a state's approach to encouraging renewable generation. For example, a state may impose a tax or other charge on all generation produced by a particular fuel, and thus increase the costs which would be incurred by utilities in building and operating plants that use that fuel. Conversely, a state may also subsidize certain types of generation, for instance wind, or other renewables, through, e.q., tax credits.").

[291] Kentucky West Virginia Gas Co. v. Pennsylvania Pub. Util. Com'n, 837 F.2d 600, 606 (3rd Cir. 1988).

[292] *See, e.g.*, North American Coal Corporation, Comments on Proposed Carbon Pollution Emission Guidelines For Existing Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units, EPA-HQ-OAR-2013-0602 (June 18, 2014) at 24-25.

sense, then, does the CPP force any particular source to fundamentally alter its operations. Instead, if a state finds that a source could co-fire, that regulatory option would be available to the state, but for those sources that would have significant challenges doing so, other options remain available under the CPP.

Moreover, any industry argument about "redefining" or "redesigning" would erroneously be trying to pull into section 111(d) a concept that arises in the very different "Prevention of Significant Deterioration" (PSD) program of section 165 of the CAA. The PSD program requires, among other things, a "new" or "modified" source in certain areas of the country to obtain a preconstruction permit that specifies emission limits reflecting the "best available control technology" (BACT) for regulated pollutants.[293] BACT is determined by EPA or the state permitting authority "on a case-by-case basis" for each individual facility that triggers PSD, taking into account the "energy, environmental, and economic impacts and other costs . . . for such facility."[294]

In the past, EPA as a matter of policy has taken the position that when determining BACT for any particular applicant, the agency will not require the source to fundamentally alter its design as a means of reducing emissions.[295] The policy stems from a concern that it might be disruptive for the facility seeking a permit if EPA were to second-guess some of the operator's fundamental choices.

There is nothing in the statute that compels that policy against "redesigning" or "redefining" a source (the two terms are often used interchangeably). Instead, as the Environmental Appeals Board (EAB) noted, "the policy is really an agency interpretation of ambiguous statutory provisions."[296] Likewise, in the key federal judicial decision on this issue, the court cited no CAA provisions directly on point when agreeing with EPA that it could choose not to redefine a source in the facility-specific BACT determination.[297] In fact, because the policy is not compelled by the statute, historically EPA has allowed state permitting authorities to take a different approach in their BACT determinations than set out in the policy, taking the position that "this is an aspect of the PSD permitting process in which states have the discretion to engage in a broader analysis if they so desire."[298] Accordingly, EPA has explained that the BACT analysis for a coal-fired EGU does not always need to consider natural gas firing under its redefining-the-source policy,

[293] 42 U.S.C. § 7475(a)(1) (regulating "major emitting facility on which construction is commenced after August 7, 1977"); id. § 7479(a)(1) and (2)(C) (defining "major emitting facility" and "construction" to include modifications).
[294] Id. § 7479(3).
[295] *In re Pennsauken Cnty., N.J. Resource Recovery Facility*, 1988 EPA App. LEXIS 27, 13-14 (EPA App. 1988) (in a challenge to a permit issued under federal PSD permitting regulations, the Administrator of EPA held that "the conditions themselves [of such a PSD permit] are not intended to redefine the source").
[296] In re City of Palmdale (Palmdale Hybrid Power Project), PSD Appeal No. 11-07, 2012 EPA App. LEXIS 29, at *75 n.25 (EAB Sept. 17, 2012) (citations and internal quotation marks omitted). *See also* EPA, PSD and Title V Permitting Guidance for Greenhouse Gases (March 2011) at 27 ("EPA does not interpret the CAA to prohibit fundamentally redefining the source and has recognized that permitting authorities have the discretion to conduct a broader BACT analysis if they desire.").
[297] *Sierra Club v. EPA*, 499 F.3d 653, 654-55 (7th Cir. 2007) Sierra Club v. U.S. EPA, 499 F.3d 653, 655 (7th Cir. 2007) (noting that the policy is a refinement of "the statutory definition of 'control technology'" and "the kind of judgment by an administrative agency [of ambiguous statutory terms] to which a reviewing court should defer.").
[298] EPA Guidance on PSD and Nonattainment Area Permitting at B.13-B.14 (Draft, 1990).

but states retain discretion to consider changes in primary fuel type in Step 1 of the BACT analysis.[299] And because it is always appropriate to consider changes that do not "disrupt[] the applicant's basic business purpose for the proposed facility," states may often analyze fuel-switching in an economic environment where both coal- and natural gas-fired units can serve the fundamental business purposes of providing base-load and peaking power.[300]

Even if that limited approach makes sense in the context of the highly fact-specific, facility-by-facility inquiry of BACT, any limit on "redesigning" a source is not relevant to the system-wide determination of BSER under section 111(d) that looks at the potential for emission reduction at regulated sources given the unified nature of the electric grid. The PSD program and the section 111(d) program are substantially different, making any analogies between the two with respect to the redefining the source policy inappropriate. BACT is a case-by-case inquiry in which it may be appropriate to be concerned about "redefining the source" since, with only one project at issue, it might be disruptive if EPA were to push for substantial alterations to the project.

In contrast, an emission guideline under section 111(d) governs a source category on a nationwide basis. Such nationwide standards are designed to level the playing field throughout the regulated industrial sector, and as a result some facilities might be required to make fairly extensive changes to bring their operations up to par with other members of the source category.[301] Thus, the notion of not "redefining a source" is less relevant to nationwide standards for entire source categories, and those standards may sometimes be more intrusive for a particular facility than the BACT inquiry which specifically takes into account technical and economic feasibility for each individual facility seeking a PSD permit. In fact, though, the reality here is that the nationwide, system-based approach of the CPP actually offers considerably *more* flexibility to individual sources than a facility-only inquiry might allow, because, as noted above, the states have significant discretion to choose how to regulate sources within their state to meet the state-specific emissions goals, and state plans can provide sources with flexible compliance options to meet their standards.

In addition, the statutory language on BACT is distinctly different from the statutory language on BSER. The definition of BACT includes the term "system" within a much longer list of other possible descriptions of the scope of the BACT inquiry ("production processes and available methods, systems, and techniques, including fuel cleaning, clean fuels, or treatment or innovative fuel combustion techniques"), and EPA has chosen to interpret its authority under that provision to preclude redefining the

[299] EPA, PSD and Title V Permitting Guidance for Greenhouse Gases, at 27-28; *see also id.* at 27, n.76 (noting that the Environmental Appeals Board has found consideration of repowering reasonable for a coal-fired unit that was equipped to burn natural gas).
[300] *See id.* at 26-27.
[301] Indeed, under some nationwide standards under the Clean Air Act and Clean Water Act, Congress contemplated that some members of the regulated category might not be able to survive. *See, e.g.*, 91 Cong. Senate Debates 1970, debating Conference Report on H.R. 17255 (Dec. 18, 1970), reprinted in CAA70 Leg. Hist. 13 at 42383 (exhibit introduced by S. Muskie summarizing provisions of the conference report by explaining that regulations promulgated under section 112 of the Clean Air Act "could mean, effectively, that a plant would be required to close because of the absence of control techniques."); S. Rep. 91-1196 (explaining that under the proposed national standards for hazardous air pollutants "[s]ome facilities will need altered operating procedures or a change of fuels. Some facilities may be closed.").

source. By contrast, section 111(a)(1) simply calls for standards of performance to be based on the best "system" of emission reduction, and there is no list of possible pollution reduction mechanisms that corresponds to BSER. In fact, BSER is not further defined by the statute. Hence, EPA is within its discretion here – in light of the different statutory text, structure, practical and policy considerations between the two programs – to interpret the scope of the BSER inquiry to be broader than the BACT inquiry.

To be sure, the statute provides that a BACT standard should not be less stringent (allowing greater emissions) than "any applicable standard established pursuant to section 7411 or 7412 of this title".[302] This provision is sometimes referred to as the "BACT floor", as the section 111 standards serve as a "floor" for the BACT limit. Opponents of the CPP proposal may try to suggest that this means that if EPA has chosen not to "redefine the source" for BACT, it also should not do so in the section 111(d) standards. That argument, however, would reverse the normal order of operations under the CAA. Section 111 initially requires EPA to identify pollution that endangers public health and welfare, to promulgate standards of performance for categories that it finds contribute significantly to that pollution with one year of its finding, and to revise those standards every eight years thereafter.[303] The purpose of the PSD program—and BACT more specifically—is to build upon those standards in the interval, as innovative technologies become available and are deemed ready for use on a case-by-case basis.[304] It would be perverse for a narrow policy interpretation of BACT to influence EPA's BSER determination, when the latter determination periodically is supposed to elevate the BACT floor, and when there is a reasonable basis, as here, for taking a different policy approach given the different goals and scope of the two programs.

Finally, evidence that the BSER determination is not limited by any notion of "redefining the source" is found in the regulations implementing section 111(d). 40 C.F.R. Pt. 60, Subpt. B (40 C.F.R. §§ 60.20-60.31). Nowhere do those regulations prohibit EPA, when establishing emission guidelines for the states to implement BSER, from considering alterations of the operations of the regulated facilities. At most, in section 60.24(f), EPA's regulations allow states to grant variances from the emission guidelines to account for differences in "basic process design" (an undefined phrase), but not always – only if the differences in basic process design make compliance with the emission guidelines "unreasonable". 40 C.F.R. § 60.24(f)(1).

In sum, EPA's Notice of Data Availability, which contemplates considering the potential for coal-fired boilers to co-fire with or convert to natural gas in assessing emission reduction potential in each state, is entirely consistent with EPA's authority under section 111(d) and does not run afoul of any concern about

---

[302] 42 U.S.C. § 7479(3).
[303] *See id.* § 7411(b)(1)(A), 7411(b)(1)(B).
[304] *See, e.g.*, S. Rep. 95-127 (1977) at 18 ("This procedure to prevent significant deterioration requires a case-by-case determination by the States of best available control technology for any new major emitting facility that will be built in a clean-air region. Thus, each State is free to -- and encouraged to -- examine and impose requirements for the use of the latest technological developments as a requirement in granting the permit. This approach should lead to rapid adoption of improvements in technology as new sources are built, not the stagnation that occurs when everyone works against a single national standard for new sources.").

"redefining" sources, as that concept from the PSD program is inapplicable in the CPP's flexible, nationwide emission guidelines for a broad category of sources.[305]

N. Section 111(d) requires action on greenhouse gas emissions from EGUs, regardless of whether EGUs are subject to Hazardous Air Pollutant ("HAP") regulations.

Section 111(d)(1) sets out a mandatory command that EPA "shall" prescribe regulations providing for state plans for "any air pollutant" that is not in three enumerated categories. 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d)(1). The first two of these excluded categories of pollutants consist of criteria pollutants. *See id.* § 7411(d)(1)(i) (requiring regulation of pollutants "for which air quality criteria have not been listed or which is not included upon a list published under section 108(a)"). Because CO_2 is not a criteria pollutant, it is undisputed that this exclusion does not apply here.

The final category of pollutants excluded from the mandatory duty to promulgate section 111(d) regulations is defined by reference to section 112 of the Act. In the 1990 Clean Air Act Amendments, Congress enacted, and the President signed into law, two provisions containing different language effectuating this cross-reference. Each struck some of the same language in the preexisting section 111(d) (which was itself a reference to a specific provision in section 112 that was eliminated in the 1990 amendments). The two provisions—one originating in the House and one in the Senate—did not refer to one another.

The two 1990 cross-references have been the source of debate concerning the proper scope of regulation under sections 111(d) and 112. In litigation seeking to block the instant rulemaking and prohibit regulation of CO_2 emissions from existing sources, some parties have argued that the amendments must be read to deny EPA the authority to promulgate section 111(d) guidelines for CO_2 emissions from power plants, given that EGUs are listed and regulated under section 112(b).[306]

Contrary to these claims, EPA's authority and obligation to proceed under section 111(d) with respect to power plants is clear. Despite the unusual circumstance of two separate and simultaneously enacted changes to the same statutory text, nothing in the 1990 amendments can be fairly read to call into question EPA's authority to promulgate emissions guidelines for CO_2 emissions from EGUs.

Whatever uncertainties and interpretive challenges the two differing 1990 amendments may pose, it would not even be reasonable—let alone *mandatory* —to read either amendment, or both together, to

[305] As shown above [cross-reference], reduced utilization of high-emitting sources is a well-established regulatory tool that EPA rightly should consider in its BSER determination. Nevertheless, opponents of the CPP may try to suggest that such curtailments in operations inappropriately "redefine" the regulated entities. To the extent such an inaccurate claim is made about curtailments (or any other aspect of the CPP), the responses would be similar to those presented here on cofiring: The CPP does not redefine any particular source, and in any event the limit on "redefining" sources from the PSD program is not relevant to the system-based approach of section 111(d).

[306] Pet. for Extraordinary Writ, 6, *Murray Energy Corp. v. EPA*, No. 14-1112, (D.C. Cir. June 18, 2014) (Doc. 1498341); Brief of Amici Curiae West Virginia, et al., 2, *Murray Energy Corp. v. EPA*, No. 14-1112 (D.C. Cir. June 25, 2014) (Doc. 1499435).

preclude regulation of pollutants such as CO_2, that are *neither* listed under section 112(b) *nor* actually regulated under that provision as to any source category.

While the 1990 House and the Senate amendments differ in wording, and arguably to some extent in legal effect, they are similar in that both were intended to provide an updated cross-reference to newly amended section 112 and that Congress, in each amendment, wanted to make sure that section 111(d) guidelines would not be redundant with amended section 112. But there is absolutely no sign that Congress intended to place large categories of harmful pollution beyond the scope of any Clean Air Act regulation, as the litigants and other commenters' theories would posit. Congress surely did not want to prohibit regulation under section 111(d) of pollution that is not regulated under section 112, *i.e.*, emissions of dangerous non-HAP pollutants such as CO_2.

Under no *reasonable* reading of section 111(d) as amended in 1990 can EPA's authority to address non-HAP emissions from existing sources be doubted. The agency need not resolve in this rulemaking every conceivable issue that may arise from the peculiar interpretive issues presented by the dual 1990 amendments; it need not decide here, for example, whether and when HAPs from source categories that are not regulated under section 112 may be regulated under section 111(d). But EPA should clarify here, in the strongest terms, that the text, structure, legislative history, and policy logic of the Clean Air Act all confirm that the dangerous but non-"hazardous" emissions from a category of existing sources are not otherwise immunized from such regulation merely because *other* pollutants emitted by those sources are either listed or regulated under section 112(b).

1. **In CAA sections 110, 111(d), and 112, Congress established a comprehensive framework for controlling pollution from existing sources, in which each section addressed a separate class of pollutants.**

Since Congress first enacted the Clean Air Act in 1970, sections 110, 111(d) and 112 have fit together to ensure that *all* air pollution from existing sources is adequately controlled. Congress crafted these sections to focus on different pollution, forming an interlinked and complementary structure. Section 110 establishes a process for controlling pollutants that are subject to ambient air-quality standards. EPA determines the air-quality standards that will be sufficient to protect human health and the environment, while states are responsible for devising plans that ensure the air-quality standards are met. Because these "criteria pollutants" are emitted by a variety of sources and public health can usually be protected by limiting aggregate emissions in a particular area, states have significant discretion in setting standards under section 110.

Section 112 requires controls on emissions of hazardous air pollutants. In the Clean Air Act of 1970, Congress defined a "hazardous air pollutant" as a pollutant that is not subject to air-quality standards and that "may cause, or contribute to, an increase in mortality or an increase in serious irreversible, or incapacitating reversible, illness."[307] The Act originally required EPA to publish a list of hazardous air pollutants and establish standards that "provide[] an ample margin of safety to protect the public health

[307] Clean Air Amendments of 1970, Pub. Law 91-604, § 112(a)(1), 84 Stat. 1676, 1685 (1970).

from such hazardous air pollutant[s],"[308] but EPA failed to carry out this mandate. Frustrated by EPA's inaction, Congress overhauled section 112 in 1990 by establishing its own list of nearly 200 hazardous air pollutants and requiring EPA to set stringent technology-based standards for all major sources and many non-major ("area") sources of hazardous air pollutants, as discussed below.

Section 111(d) requires controls for source categories that "cause[] or contribute[] significantly to" air pollution which "may reasonably be anticipated to endanger public health or welfare," if the pollution is not regulated under either section 110 or 112. Thus, section 111(d) functions as a backstop for sections 110 and 112, preventing dangerous existing-source pollution from being left unregulated.

Congress' systematic approach allows these sections to sections to form an orderly framework. Sections 110 and 112 focus on specific classes of pollutants and section 111(d) acts as a gap-filler, addressing dangerous pollution not regulated under the sections tailored to address hazardous and ambient air pollution problems. The legislative history of the 1970 Clean Air Act confirms that this complementary framework was deliberate:

> It should be noted that emission standards for pollutants which cannot be considered hazardous (as defined in section 115 [the precursor to section 112]) could be established under section 114 [the precursor to section 111(d)]. Thus there should be no gaps in control activities pertaining to stationary source emissions that pose any significant danger to public health or welfare.[309]

2. The 1990 Clean Air Act amendments strengthened section 112's hazardous air pollution program while maintaining the basic relationship among the Act's stationary source provisions.

In 1990, Congress responded to the fact that few sources of hazardous air pollutants had been addressed under section 112 by revising section 112 in a manner that forced EPA to regulate multitudinous source categories.[310] Specifically, Congress amended section 112 to list nearly 200 toxic air pollutants and

---

[308] *Id.* § 112(b)(1)(A)-(B).
[309] Sen. Rep. No. 91-1196, at 20 (1970).
[310] The legislative history emphasizes Congress' goal of ensuring that EPA would promulgate stringent regulations for hazardous air pollutants. For instance, during the debate on the conference bill, Senator Cohen expressed his support for the amendments by stating:

> One of the most health-threatening forms of air pollution comes in the form of toxic air emissions from a wide variety of sources. Some emissions occur on an everyday basis, while some are a result of accidents that often have drastic consequences. The EPA has done a woefully inadequate job of establishing emissions standards for the hundreds of toxic pollutants that exist. In 18 years, the agency has regulated only some sources of seven chemical pollutants. Several hundred chemicals remain unregulated, to the detriment of human health. The bill requires the EPA to set standards for approximately 200 hazardous air pollutants, and then define sources of those pollutants for the purpose of implementing the standards. All sources must install the strongest technology available. After this occurs, the EPA must then review emission levels to determine whether a significant health risk continues to exist despite the application of the best technology. If that health risk does exist, the source must achieve further reductions so that the risk to human health is reduced. This new air toxics control program

require EPA to regulate all major sources of these hazardous air pollutants.[311] In addition, Congress required EPA to regulate many area sources of hazardous air pollutants (those "representing 90 percent of the area source emissions of the 30 hazardous air pollutants that present the greatest threat to public health in the largest number of urban areas").[312] Congress understood that dozens of source categories would be subject to regulation under section 112, as confirmed by section 112's implementation schedule.[313] Congress successfully catalyzed EPA action. EPA has promulgated hazardous air pollutant regulations for nearly 200 source categories and subcategories.[314] The source categories regulated under section 112 include all of the most significant sources of this nation's dangerous air pollution.

At the same time, Congress took pains to ensure that its strengthening of section 112 would not inadvertently impair any of the Clean Air Act's other vital protections. Congress explicitly provided in section 112 that "No emission standard or other requirement promulgated under this section shall be interpreted, construed or applied to diminish or replace the requirements of a more stringent emission limitation or other applicable requirement established pursuant to section [111] of this title, part C or D of this subchapter, or other authority of this chapter or a standard issued under State authority."[315] Consequently, EPA retains its obligation to—for example—regulate non-HAPs as well as HAPs from new stationary sources under section 111(b), regardless of whether those sources are also regulated under section 112. Similarly, states and EPA are required to ensure that state implementation plans under section 110 achieve attainment with National Ambient Air Quality Standards for criteria pollutants, even if those plans include requirements for existing sources that are also subject to section 112 standards. Congress unambiguously intended for the requirements of section 110, 111 and 112 to continue operating in careful coordination to protect the public from all harmful pollutants emitted by stationary sources.

In the 1990 amendments, Congress also carved out one categorical exception from the seamless threefold framework for controlling stationary source emissions. By enacting section 129, Congress crafted a unique regime for one type of source: solid waste incineration units. Congress decided to exclude these units from regulation under section 112 and instead subject them to tailored regulation under sections 129 and 111.[316] Thus, in the only case where Congress excluded a class of sources from regulation under sections 110, 111(d), or 112 because other CAA controls were sufficient, it provided for rigorous, source

is a very significant step forward in the effort to control air pollution. I believe it will result in significant improvements in the protection of human health from cancer risks and other threats.

Senate Debate on the Clean Air Act Amendments of 1990 Conference Report (Oct. 26, 1990), *reprinted in* U.S. Senate Comm. on Envt. & Pub. Works, Legislative History of the Clean Air Act Amendments of 1990, at 1105 (1993) (herinafter 1990 CAA Leg. Hist).

[311] 42 U.S.C. §§ 7412(b)(1), (d)(1).

[312] *Id.* §§ 7412(d)(1), (c)(3).

[313] *Id.* § 7412(e)(1). Congress required EPA to regulate at least 40 source categories and subcategories within two years of the 1990 amendments, and at least 25% of the source categories listed for regulation within four years. This indicates an assumption that the first 40 source categories regulated would be less than a quarter of the total number of regulated source categories (*i.e.*, that EPA would regulate no less than 160 source categories).

[314] EPA, National Emission Standards for Hazardous Air Pollutants (NESHAP), http://www.epa.gov/ttn/atw/mactfnlalph.html.

[315] 42 U.S.C. § 7412(d)(7).

[316] Clean Air Act Amendments, Pub. L. 101-549, § 305, 104 Stat. 2399, 2583 (1990) (codified at 42 U.S.C. § 7429(h)(2)).

category-specific regulation elsewhere in the CAA.

The treatment of EGUs is entirely different. Congress authorized regulation of EGUs under section 112 if EPA "finds such regulation is appropriate and necessary after considering the results of" a study of the health risks of EGU HAP emissions after the implementation of other CAA requirements. 42 U.S.C. § 7411(n)(1)(A). Congress did not remove EGUs from the tripartite framework for stationary source regulation, but allowed EPA to forego regulation of EGU HAP emissions if incidental control of HAPs through other CAA programs (such as the CAA cap-and-trade program to reduce acid rain, which only affects EGUs) rendered that regulation unnecessary. In deciding whether to regulate EGUs' HAP emissions, EPA was required to consider its study of the public health impacts of those HAP emissions;[317] Congress did not require this study to analyze the public health impacts of non-HAP pollution from EGUs because the Act does not force EPA to choose between regulating non-HAP emissions from EGUs under 111(d) or regulating HAP emissions under 112.

The 1990 Clean Air Act Amendments also revised the Act to more effectively protect human health and the environment in several other important ways. For instance, Congress amended section 110 to authorize EPA to require SIP revisions that are necessary to adequately mitigate interstate pollution transport,[318] and authorized EPA to apply certain sanctions if a state submits an inadequate SIP.[319] The legislation introduced new landmark programs and strengthened existing programs, prompting President George H.W. Bush to declare: "This legislation isn't just the centerpiece of our environmental agenda. It is simply the most significant air pollution legislation in our nation's history, and it restores America's place as the global leader in environmental protection."[320]

3. In 1990, Congress enacted two amendments to section 111(d) that maintained the provision's historic role in preventing dangerous pollution from existing industrial sources from going uncontrolled.

a. The 1990 Clean Air Act Amendments contained two different amendments providing for changes to the same statutory language in section 111(d)(1).

Prior to 1990, section 111(d) clearly mandated action to control dangerous air pollutants from existing sources if those emissions were not already regulated under section 108 or section 112, for source categories regulated under section 111(b):

---

317 42 U.S.C. § 7412(n)(1)(A). Section 112(n) mandates three studies: EPA's study of the hazards EGU HAP emissions pose to public health after the imposition of other Clean Air Act requirements, which the agency must consider in its "appropriate and necessary" finding, § 7412(n)(1)(A); an EPA study of EGU mercury emissions and technologies for controlling such emissions, § 7412(n)(1)(B); and a National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences study on the threshold level of mercury exposure below which adverse human health effects are not expected, § 7412(n)(1)(C). None of these studies non-HAP emissions.

318 *Id.*, § 101, 104 Stat. at 2407 (codified at 42 U.S.C. § 7410(k)(5)).

319 *Id.*, § 101, 104 Stat. at 2407-08 (codified at 42 U.S.C. § 7410(m)).

320 Remarks of President George H.W. Bush Upon Signing S. 1630, 26 Weekly Comp. Pres. Doc. 1824 (Nov. 19, 1990) (reprinting the President's signing statement of Nov. 15, 1990).

> The Administrator shall prescribe regulations which shall establish a procedure similar to that provided by section 7410 of this title under which each State shall submit to the Administrator a plan which (A) establishes standards of performance for any existing source for any air pollutant (i) for which air quality criteria have not been issued or which is not included on a list published under section 7408(a) or 7412(b)(1)(A) of this title, but (ii) to which a standard of performance under this section would apply if such existing source were a new source.[321]

In 1990, Congress enacted two amendments to section 111(d)(1)(A)(i) addressing the same issue—when regulation under section 112 would supplant regulation under section 111(d). Some amendment to section 111(d) was necessary because the 1990 amendments deleted section 112(b)(1)(A), which was the subsection of section 112 that section 111(d) had cross-referenced since 1970. Bills originating in each chamber amended section 111(d)'s cross-reference to section 112(b)(1)(A) in different ways, and Congress ultimately enacted, and the President signed, a conference bill containing both amendments.

The amendment originating in the House revised section 111(d)(1)(A)(i) by striking the words "or 112(b)(1)(A)" and inserting in their place the following phrase: "or emitted from a source category which is regulated under section 112."[322] Congress also enacted an amendment originating in the Senate that revised the same subsection by striking the reference to "112(b)(1)(A)" and inserting in its place "112(b)."[323] The House amendment is located in section 108 of the Statutes at Large (under "Miscellaneous Guidance"); the Senate amendment is found in section 302 (under "Conforming Amendments"). The text and structure of the Act in the Statutes at Large (104 Stat. 2399) are the same as in the public law passed by both chambers and signed by President George H.W. Bush (101 P.L. 549).

The Office of the Law Revision Counsel[324] codified only the House amendment in the United States

---

[321] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d)(1) (West 1977).
[322] Pub. L. 101-549, § 108, 104 Stat. at 2467.
[323] *Id.*, § 302, 104 Stat. at 2574.
[324] Some commentators have suggested that codification decisions of the House Office of the Law Revision Counsel are entitled to some form of deference. However, the Office is not the expert agency charged with administering the CAA, and therefore not entitled to *Chevron* deference regarding the interpretation of that statute. *Chevron*, 467 U.S. at 844 ("We have long recognized that considerable weight should be accorded to an executive department's construction of a statutory scheme it is entrusted to administer, and the principle of deference to administrative interpretations has been consistently followed by this Court whenever decision as to the meaning or reach of a statute has involved reconciling conflicting policies, and a full understanding of the force of the statutory policy in the given situation has depended upon more than ordinary knowledge respecting the matters subjected to agency regulations.") (footnote and quotation omitted).

Accordingly, the Office does not even purport to interpret or amend the law in the codification process: "The translations and editorial changes made to sections of non-positive law titles are purely technical and do not change the meaning of the law." Office of the Law Revision Counsel, Detailed Guide to the United States Code Content and Features, *available at* http://uscode.house.gov/detailed_guide.xhtml. Even where there are plain errors in grammar, punctuation, or spelling, the Office does not correct them in the text of the code, but merely inserts a footnote indicating the probable error. *Id.*

The Office of the Law Revision Counsel could not purport to determine the text of section 111(d) without running afoul of the Supreme Court's jurisprudence on the separation of powers. Expunging the text of the Senate amendment from section 111(d) is a legislative act that can only be accomplished through the legislative process. *See INS v. Chadha*, 462 U.S. 919, 952-54 (1983) ("Amendment and repeal of statutes . . . must conform with [the

Code, 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d)(1)(A)(i). The codifier's notes to this section state that the Senate amendment ''could not be executed.'' Regardless, the Statutes at Large—not the United States Code—controls here. The Statutes at Large constitute the legal evidence of the laws for code titles that have not been enacted into positive law.[325] Because Title 42 of the United States Code has not been enacted into positive law,[326] the legal evidence of the relevant law is the statutes at large, which contains both amendments.[327]

b. The Senate amendment clearly requires 111(d) regulation of CO_2 from EGUs.

The Senate amendment is clear and consistent with the historic role of section 111(d) as a "backstop" to ensure protection of public health from existing-source emissions not regulated under section 112 or section 110. Read with the rest of section 111(d), the Senate amendment continues the longstanding policy of covering all non-HAP, non-criteria pollutants under section 111(d). The amendment was necessary to conform to the conference committee's amendments to section 112(b). Previously, section 112(b)(1)(A) required EPA to publish a list of HAPs it intended to regulate under section 112. The 1990 amendments removed subsection 112(b)(1)(A) entirely. The new section 112(b)(1) establishes an initial list of over 180 HAPs and section 112(b)(2)-(3) gives EPA authority to both add new HAPs to the list and to de-list certain HAPs. The Senate amendment simply updated EPA's section 111(d) authority to reflect the amended list of HAPs regulated under section 112.

While some have argued that EPA should disregard the text of the Senate amendment because its status as a "conforming amendment" renders it a poor indication of congressional intent and a likely scrivener's error, the Senate amendment cannot be disregarded. The D.C. Circuit has looked to conforming amendments in other statutes and given full effect to "the plain meaning of the statutory language in which Congress has directly expressed its intentions." *Washington Hospital Center v. Bowen*, 795 F.2d 139, 149 (D.C. Cir. 1986); *see also CBS v. FCC*, 453 U.S. 367, 381 ("Perhaps the most telling evidence of congressional intent, however, is the contemporaneous [conforming] amendment"). Further, the Senate amendment does not resemble a scrivener's error at all. A scrivener's error is "a mistake made by someone unfamiliar with the law's object and design," *United States Nat'l Bank v. Independent Ins. Agents of Am.*, 508 U.S. 439, 462 (1993), and produces language with "no plausible interpretation," *Williams Cos. v. FERC*, 345 F.3d 910, 913 n.1 (D.C. Cir. 2003). The Senate amendment is plainly not a scrivener's error. In keeping with the same protective statutory structure that Congress first crafted in the 1970 Clean Air Act, the Senate amendment has the entirely coherent purpose and effect of updating the section 111(d) cross-reference in light of amendments to section 112 that rendered the previous cross-reference meaningless by deleting previous subparagraph 112(b)(1)(A). Furthermore, because the text of the Senate amendment is unambiguous, EPA "can remain agnostic on the question whether Congress intentionally left [that] particular language in [the] statute or simply forgot to take it out. The suggestion that Congress may have 'dropped a stitch,' is not enough to permit [EPA] to ignore the statutory text."

---

bicameralism and presentment requirements of] Art. I.") "Congress must abide by its delegation of authority until that delegation is legislatively altered or revoked." *Id.* at 955.

[325] 1 U.S.C. §§ 112, 204(a); *U.S. Nat. Bank of Oregon v. Indep. Ins. Agents of Am., Inc.*, 508 U.S. 439, 448 (1993); *United States* v. *Welden,* 377 U.S. 95, 98 n.4 (1964). *Stephan v. United States*, 319 U.S. 423, 426, (1943).

[326] *See* Office of Law Revision Counsel, United States Code, listing titles that have been enacted into positive law with an asterisk, http://uscode.house.gov/browse.xhtml.

[327] *See, supra*, note 325; Clean Air Act Amendments, 104 Stat. 2399, 2467, 2474 (1990).

See United States ex rel. Totten v. Bombardier Corp., 380 F.3d 488, 496 (D.C. Cir. 2004) (quotations and citation omitted).[328] There is no exception here to the rule requiring EPA "to give effect, if possible, to every word Congress used." *See Reiter v. Sonotone Corp.*, 442 U.S. 330, 339 (1979).

c. The House amendment is most reasonably read to require regulation of CO_2 emissions from EGUs.

In contrast to the Senate amendment, the House amendment is subject to multiple interpretations. The ambiguous House amendment would require EPA's expert interpretation even if Congress had not also amended identical language in section 111(d) through the Senate amendment. *See Chevron, U.S.C., Inc. v. Natural Resources Defense Council*, 467 U.S. 837, 843 (1984). Because the Senate amendment unambiguously commands regulation of non-HAP pollutants such as CO_2, and because the House amendment is reasonably interpreted (even without reference to the Senate Amendment) to permit such regulation, EPA plainly has authority to regulate CO_2 emissions under section 111(d), and the agency need not resolve here whether there are scenarios in which some pollutant or source might be regulable under one amendment but not the other, and how to resolve that problem.

i. The House amendment provides for regulation of emissions that are not controlled under the hazardous air pollution program.

The House amendment is subject to multiple readings that would require regulation of CO_2 from sources like EGUs. As changed by the House Amendment, section 111(d) requires EPA to prescribe existing source regulations "for any air pollutant (i) for which air quality criteria have not been issued or which is not included on a list published under section 7408(a) or emitted from a source category which is regulated under section 112 of this title." (emphasis added). The most reasonable interpretation of the House amendment is to construe it to not authorize regulation under 111(d) as to particular pollutants that are actually regulated under Section 112(n) as to the source category in question. On this interpretation, Congress intended to safeguard section 111(d)'s gap-filling role by expanding the scope of the section to cover HAP emissions that would otherwise be unregulated under sections 112 or section 111(d).

Readings of the House amendment offered by parties seeking to block regulation of CO_2 under Section 111(d) have asserted that the provision necessarily bars regulation of any and all pollutants emitted by any source that is regulated under Section 112, even if it the specific *pollutant* in question is not a HAP and is therefore not regulated under 112.[329]

---

[328] *See also Owner-Operator Indep. Drivers Ass'n v. Landstar Sys.*, 622 F.3d 1307, 1327 (11th Cir. 2010) ("There is no reason for this Court to rewrite a statute because of an alleged scrivener error unless a literal interpretation would lead to an absurd result."); *Lewis v. Alexander*, 685 F.3d 325, 351-51 (3d Cir. 2012) (regardless of whether statutory text was the result of a drafting error, it was not a mere scrivener's error fit for judicial correction because Congress could have rationally chosen to enact the text at issue); *Nijjar v. Holder*, 689 F.3d 1077, 1084 (9th Cir. 2012) (same).

[329] Pet. for Extraordinary Writ, 6, *Murray Energy Corp. v. EPA*, No. 14-1112, (D.C. Cir. June 18, 2014) (Doc. 1498341); Brief of Amici Curiae West Virginia, et al., 2, *Murray Energy Corp. v. EPA*, No. 14-1112 (D.C. Cir. June 25, 2014) (Doc. 1499435).

But the text of section 112 is readily susceptible to reasonable interpretations under which the section 112-related exclusion from section 111(d) regulation is pollutant-specific. EPA may interpret the House amendment by resolving ambiguity in the phrase "emitted from a source category *which is regulated under section 112*." A source category is "regulated" under section 112 not in the abstract, but with respect to particular pollutants. The term "regulated" can therefore be read to mean "regulated with respect to that pollutant under section 112," rather than "regulated as to any pollutant under section 112."

In other words, the House text could reasonably be understood to mean either (1) that EPA may not use section 111(d) when the source category is "regulated under section 112 for *the pollutant in question,*" *i.e.,* the same pollutant that is the candidate for regulation under section 111(d), or (2) that EPA may not use section 111(d) when the source category is "regulated under section 112 for *any* pollutant." The former is a sensible interpretation of the ambiguous term "regulated," and one that fits with a context that includes pollutant-specific phrasing of section 111(d) and a reference to a statutory provision, section 112, that "regulates" only hazardous pollutants. While the latter interpretation is plausible as a matter of ordinary understanding, it is not inevitable—and, as explained below, its practical consequences are starkly discordant with the statutory structure and purpose. Furthermore, it is common and proper under the Clean Air Act to construe potentially broad statutory language in light of the context in which the language appears, in order to produce a result that fits with the purpose and mechanics of the particular program in question. *See Utility Air Regulatory Grp. v. EPA*, 134 S. Ct. 2427, 2440 (2014) ("*UARG*") (citing numerous instances in which EPA has narrowed term "any air pollutant" to fit with context). A pollutant-specific reading of the Section 111(d) exclusion is easily permissible given the context here.

The House language may also be read to authorize EPA to regulate any air pollutant which is not a criteria pollutant and "any air pollutant [which is regulated under section 112] . . . which is not . . . emitted from a source category which is regulated under section 112." Under *Young v. Community Nutrition Institute*, an agency has discretion under *Chevron* to determine which terms are the object of a dangling modifier. 476 U.S. 974, 891 (1986) (granting *Chevron* deference to FDA's interpretation concerning which term was modified by a dangling participle in the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act, even though a contrary "reading of the statute may seem to some to be the more natural interpretation"). Here, EPA can effectuate legislative intent by reading "which is regulated under section 112" to modify both "any air pollutant" and "source category."

Alternatively, the language "any air pollutant . . . emitted from a source category which is regulated under section 112" could be read to refer to hazardous air pollutants. This reading derives from the statutory context, in which hazardous air pollutants are the only pollutants regulated under section 112. As noted above, the Supreme Court has recently emphasized that the broad term "any air pollutant" as used in the Clean Air Act can take meaning from the context in which it is used. *See UARG*, 134 S. Ct. at 2440 (citing instances in which EPA has narrowed term "any air pollutant" to fit with context, such as EPA's having construed various provisions of section 111 that reference "any air pollutant" as limited to pollutants "*for which EPA has promulgated new source performance standards*"). Here, it is logical to understand Congress to have wanted to preclude section 111(d) regulation based on section 112 regulation only as to pollutants that are actually (or at least potentially) regulated under section 112. Moreover, under this interpretation, the House amendment would have essentially the same meaning as the Senate amendment and continue Congress' longstanding policy of using section 111(d) to control dangerous pollution that is not controlled under the criteria pollution provisions or section 112.

ii. The legislative history of the House amendment supports a narrow reading of the section 111(d) exclusion.

Reading the House version of the section 111(d) exclusion in a pollutant-specific way is not only consistent with the language of the statute, but also promotes the purpose that EPA has reasonably attributed to the House amendment, namely, "expand[ing] EPA's authority under section 111(d) for regulating pollutants emitted from particular source categories that are not being regulated under section 112,"[330]—thereby protecting against a regulatory gap that would provide no controls against HAP emissions from certain sources not regulated under section 112.

The version of the 1990 Clean Air Act Amendments that initially passed the House clarifies the purpose of the House amendment to section 111(d). As EPA has explained, the House amendment first passed the House in a bill that included several new opportunities for EPA to exercise discretion in whether to regulate HAP emissions under section 112.[331] That bill would have provided EPA significant additional discretion regarding when to promulgate regulations under section 112. Perhaps most importantly, the House bill would have allowed EPA to decline to regulate source categories under section 112 if EPA determined they were "already adequately controlled under this Act or any other Federal statute or regulation."[332] Furthermore, the House bill would have made regulation of non-major sources under section 112 entirely discretionary.[333] In this context, EPA reasonably noted the likelihood that "the House did not want to preclude EPA from regulating under section 111(d) those pollutants emitted from source categories which were not actually being regulated under section 112."[334] Even under the conference bill that became law, the prospect of certain HAP emissions not being regulated under section 112 may have motivated the expansion of section 111(d) to cover certain dangerous HAP emissions that might otherwise escape regulation, and that would not have been subject to section 111(d) standards as it was framed prior to 1990.[335]

---

[330] Revision of December 2000 Regulatory Finding on the Emissions of Hazardous Air Pollutants From Electric Utility Steam Generating Units and the Removal of Coal- and Oil-Fired Electric Utility Steam Generating Units From the Section 112(c) List, 70 Fed. Reg. 1594, 16031 (Mar. 29, 2005).
[331] *Id.*
[332] HR 3030, § 301, reprinted in 1990 CAA Leg. Hist. 3737 at 3933.
[333] "The Administrator may designate a category or subcategory of area sources that he finds, based on actual or estimated agregate [sic] emissions of a listed pollutant or pollutants in an area, warrants regulation under this section." *Id.*, 1990 CAA Leg. Hist. 3737 at 3933. In contrast, the conference bill required EPA to regulate certain "area source emissions of the 30 hazardous air pollutants that present the greatest threat to public health in the largest number of urban areas." Pub. L. 101-549, § 301, 104 Stat. at 2537 (codified at 42 U.S.C. § 7412(c)(3).
[334] 70 Fed. Reg. at 16031.
[335] Section 112 does not mandate controls for all source categories that emit HAPs. For instance, section 112 does not provide for the regulation of HAPs from oil and gas wells outside of certain metropolitan areas, unless those sources meet the statutory definition for "major sources." 42 U.S.C. § 7412(n)(4)(B). Also, section 112 requires EPA to regulate non-major sources "representing 90 percent of the [non-major] source emissions of the 30 hazardous air pollutants that present the greatest threat to public health in the largest number of urban areas," but otherwise only provides for regulation of non-major sources of HAPs if EPA determines they "present[] a threat of adverse effects to human health or the environment (by such sources individually or in the aggregate) warranting

The purpose of the House amendment is further illuminated by its context in the House bill *as introduced*. The House had initially proposed an overhaul of section 112 under which EPA would only be required to promulgate regulations for half the source categories it determines to be major and area sources of HAPs.[336] EPA would have been required to review the remaining fifty percent of listed source categories, and "designate the additional categories and subcategories [the EPA Administrator] finds, in his discretion, warrant regulation under this section."[337] This proposed system clearly entailed the potential for major sources of HAPs to escape regulation under section 112. Aware of this looming gap, the House proposed expanding section 111(d) to avoid leaving HAP emissions from numerous major sources unregulated.[338]

Interpretations that allow section 111(d) to continue providing for non-HAP regulation where needed to protect public health and welfare are true to the Clean Air Act's overarching structure for existing-source regulation. In addition to precluding any gaps in the regulatory framework for dangerous pollution from existing sources, these readings of the House amendment effectuate Congress' desire to make the CAA more protective through each revision. If EPA interprets the House amendment in this fashion, there will be no conflict in how the House and Senate amendments apply to the present rulemaking.

These readings have the benefit of not creating a bizarre and harmful gap in coverage of harmful pollutants that is entirely out of step with the tenor of the Act's regime and of the 1990 amendments. These interpretations are true to the Clean Air Act's overarching structure for existing-source regulation, as they allow section 111(d) to continue providing for coverage of non-HAP emissions where needed to protect public health and welfare.

These pollutant-specific readings of the House amendment are also consistent with the Supreme Court's observations about section 111(d) in *American Electric Power Company v. Connecticut*, 131 S. Ct. 2527 (2011). The Court described section 111(d)'s exclusions by stating: "There is an exception: EPA may not employ §[111(d)] if existing stationary sources of the pollutant in question are regulated under the national ambient air quality standard program, §§[108–110], or the "hazardous air pollutants" program, §[112]." *Id.* at 2537, n.7. This statement reflects the understanding that the exclusion for emissions regulated under section 112 works in parallel with the exclusion for emissions regulated under the NAAQS program. Indeed, the Court indicated that these exclusions comprise a single exception to section 111(d). There is no question that sources subject to regulation for criteria pollutant emissions

---

regulation under this section." *Id.* § 7412(c)(3). Major sources are generally stationary sources with the potential to emit "10 tons per year or more of any hazardous air pollutant or 25 tons per year or more of any combination of hazardous air pollutants." *Id.* § 7412(a)(1).

[336] H.R. 3030, § 301 (introduced July 27, 1989, and referred to the Committee on Energy and Commerce), reprinted in 1990 CAA Leg. Hist. at 3936-37.

[337] *Id.* at 1990 CAA Leg. Hist. at 3937.

[338] It may also be noteworthy that neither the House bill nor conference bill posed any equivalent need to expand section 111(d) to cover criteria pollutants. This is likely due to the different nature of HAPs and criteria pollutants. Very small doses of HAPs can cause adverse impacts on public health and sources of HAPs impose the greatest burdens on nearby communities. Consequently, addressing HAP impacts requires controlling all major sources of HAPs. In contrast, the NAAQS program gives states discretion over which sources of criteria pollutants should be subject to regulation because states can adequately protect public health so long as they ensure ambient concentrations do not exceed the NAAQS.

under the NAAQS program are also subject to regulation for other emissions under section 111(d). Similarly, there should be no question that sources are subject to regulation for pollution that is not controlled by the HAPs program, even where sources are also regulated under section 112.

iii. In context, the House amendment cannot plausibly be read to end section 111(d)'s application to dangerous pollution that happens to be emitted by source categories regulated under section 112.

Although the House amendment might be read—acontextually—to diminish the scope of section 111(d), such a reading is inconsistent with the structure, purpose, and legislative history of the Clean Air Act.

Although, as demonstrated above, there are multiple ways to read the House amendment to continue 111(d)'s role as a backstop against unregulated, dangerous pollution, other readings of this ambiguous amendment have been proposed that would fundamentally alter the role of section 111(d). The most expansive reading of the House amendment would exclude from section 111(d) all pollutants emitted by sources that are regulated by section 112—even when those pollutants are emitted by a source *not* regulated under section 112. This reading would effectively nullify section 111(d) because there are few (if any) non-HAP pollutants that are *not* emitted by sources in one of the dozens of source categories regulated under section 112.[339] More vitally, this would leave a host of dangerous air pollutants wholly unaddressed by the Clean Air Act. This is made clear by the fact that none of EPA's pre-1990 emission guidelines could now be promulgated under such a regime, leaving communities vulnerable to pollutants such as sulfuric acid mist, reduced sulfur compounds, and fluoride.[340]

Some have argued that the House amendment must be read to exclude any regulation of all source categories regulated under section 112.[341] Even EPA has opined that "a literal" reading of the House amendment would exclude non-HAPs from regulation under section 111(d).[342] But no party has offered a plausible explanation for how Congress could have intended to obliterate the scope of section 111(d) through the House amendment.

---

[339] *See* EPA, National Emission Standards for Hazardous Air Pollutants (NESHAP), http://www.epa.gov/ttn/atw/mactfnlalph.html (listing the nearly 200 source categories and subcategories affected by standards set under section 112).

[340] When Congress enacted the 1990 Clean Air Act Amendments, EPA had only issued four 111(d) emission guidelines, addressing total reduced sulfur from kraft paper mills, fluoride emissions from aluminum reduction plants, fluoride emissions from phosphate fertilizer plants, and sulfuric acid mist from sulfuric acid production units. Each of these source categories is now regulated under section 112 except for sulfuric acid production units. Yet sulfuric acid mist is emitted by other sources regulated under section 112, such as EGUs. *See* 76 Fed. Reg. 24976, 25,064 (May 3, 2011).

[341] Pet. for Extraordinary Writ, 6, *Murray Energy Corp. v. EPA*, No. 14-1112, (D.C. Cir. June 18, 2014) (Doc. 1498341)..

[342] Proposed National Emissions Standards for Hazardous Air Pollutants; and, in the Alternative, Proposed Standards of Performance for New and Existing Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Steam Generating Units, 69 Fed. Reg. 4652, 4685 (Jan. 30, 2004). In fact, however, a "literal" reading of section 111(d), both before and after the 1990 amendments would require section 111(d) regulation even for HAPs. That is because the exclusions for criteria pollutants and HAPs are structured as a mandate to regulate various classes of pollutants separated by an "or" in the alternative for which air quality criteria have not been issued or which is not included on a list published under section 7408(a) or 7412(b)(1)(A) of this title.

There is no evidence that it was Congress' intent to drastically roll back the protections in section 111(d). If Congress had intended such a radical departure from the statutory structure of the CAA, Congress would have made it explicit in the statute or some member would have at least mentioned it in the extensive legislative history of the 1990 amendments to the CAA. *See Chisom v. Roemer*, 501 U.S. 380, 396 n.23 (statutory interpretation that would work a "sweeping" and "unorthodox" change warrants skepticism). There is simply no evidence in the face of the statute or its legislative history that Congress intended such a major change in policy. Since Congress gave no indication regarding its intention to repeal the protections it established in 1970, reading such a repeal into an ambiguous statute would be strongly disfavored.[343] Here, as noted above, there are other provisions of the 1990 amendments—including section 112(d)(7)—that affirmatively indicate that Congress did *not* intend for section 112 regulations to displace or alter section 111 standards and Clean Air Act permitting programs.

A broad reading of the exclusion in the House amendment would create a hole in the Clean Air Act that is not only sweeping, but also highly anomalous. First, it is fanciful to believe Congress silently worked a major rollback of section 111(d) that is so jarringly discordant with the protective thrust of the 1990 Clean Air Act Amendments. It is simply not credible that Congress purposefully opened a major loophole—completely counter to the historic role of section 111(d)—that would leave dangerous air pollutants entirely unregulated, even as it strengthened environmental controls and systematically limited EPA's discretion to leave air pollution unregulated, purposely opened an unprecedented gap in the Clean Air Act's framework for stationary-source regulation. This reading also assumes that Congress created this unprecedented loophole surreptitiously, leaving major categories of pollutants wholly unregulated for the first time since 1970, at the same time that the supporters of the 1990 amendments uniformly praised the bill for *strengthening* the Clean Air Act.[344]

Second, this reading of the House amendment would insert an exclusion into section 111(d) that is unlike any other in the Clean Air Act. Congress has never allowed sources to release unlimited quantities of some pollutants simply because they must control *other* pollutants. *Cf. Desert Citizens Against Pollution v. EPA*, 699 F.3d 524, 527-28 (D.C. Cir. 2012) (holding that EPA reasonably rejected petitioners' interpretation of the Clean Air Act, which "would have the anomalous effect of changing the required stringency" for certain hazardous air pollutants at a given source "simply on the fortuity" of the source's other emissions).

Third, any attempt to actually implement the broad exclusion reveals additional anomalies. Even under the most expansive reading of the House amendment, pollutants are only excluded from regulation under 111(d) if EPA happens to regulate a source under section 112 first. If EPA first regulates a source

[343] The canon disfavoring implied repeals is discussed in section I.N.4.b.
[344] *See, e.g.*, Remarks of Rep. Dingell during the House Debate on the Conference Report, reprinted in 1990 CAA Leg. Hist. at 1187 ("America already has the toughest air quality laws in the world. With this act, we will be raising our standards even higher. We will also be fulfilling our responsibility to the American people who have told us that they are willing to make some sacrifices in pursuit of a cleaner environment."); Remarks of Rep. Green during House Debate on the Conference Report, reprinted in 1990 CAA Leg. Hist. at 1180 ("Mr. Speaker, the conference report before us today will help us to fulfill our promise to the American people of a clean, safe environment. Although some . . . may argue that the costs of enacting this bill are too great, I contend that the costs of not enacting clean air legislation this year are greater still.").

category under section 111(d) and then regulates the same source category under section 112, section 112(d)(7) provides that the HAP regulation does not diminish or replace the existing 111(d) standards. It is inconceivable that Congress would prohibit section 111(d) standards "simply on the fortuity" of EPA's timing for promulgating standards under section 112. *Accord Desert Citizens Against Pollution*, 699 F.3d at 527-28.

One company has developed a theory that attempts to explain how Congress could have intended to weaken section 111(d) in 1990: that Congress sought to strengthen section 112 without imposing "double regulation" on any source category.[345] This account is entirely unfounded. First of all, the Clean Air Act is full of examples of instances in which Congress, in the interest of protecting public health and welfare, subject pollution sources to multiple, overlapping requirements for the *same* pollutants. *See, e.g.*, 42 U.S.C. § 7475(a) (noting that sources subject to stationary source permitting requirements (and "best available control technology" requirement) also must comply with applicable increments and air standards under, as well as any applicable performance standards under section 111); *Id.* § 7416 (expressly preserving state regulation of stationary sources except where less stringent that Clean Air Act requirements). The 1990 legislative history makes clear that House members were aware that, under the House bill, stationary sources would continue to be regulated under multiple sections of the Clean Air Act.[346]

Most important, it is not "double regulation" for *different* pollutants from a single source category to be regulated under different regulatory programs. The notion that subjecting a source to regulation for some pollutant should immunize it from regulation as to other pollutants is odd and altogether alien to the CAA's protective design. The CAA framework often provides separate but complementary regulatory frameworks to address different types of pollution emitted by the same sources. Criteria pollutant standards also apply to the same sources whose emissions of hazardous air pollution are addressed by Section 112. For instance, the CAA's Prevention of Significant Deterioration program requires new major emitting facilities to use the "best available control technology" for criteria pollutants,[347] in addition to any standards promulgated under section 111(b) or 112. Nor do any of the CAA's stationary source provisions exclude sources from regulation because they are regulated under other federal environmental laws.[348]

---

[345] Pet. for Extraordinary Writ, 6, *Murray Energy Corp. v. EPA*, No. 14-1112, (D.C. Cir. June 18, 2014) (Doc. 1498341).

[346] "Under H.R. 3030, states would be required to submit to EPA comprehensive permit programs for regulating stationary sources. The permitting requirements would extend to sources that are subject to new source performance standards, emission standards for hazardous air pollutants, requirements for preventing significant deterioration (PSD) of air quality, nonattainment new and existing source review, and acid deposition controls under Title V. They also apply to all sources of air pollution emitting over 100 tons a year." House Debate on H.R. 3030 (May 21, 1990), reprinted in 1990 CAA Leg. Hist. at 2566.

[347] 42 U.S.C. § 7475(a)(4).

[348] For certain sources regulated under other acts, the 1990 amendments required EPA to consider the efficacy of those regulations before issuing regulations under section 112. As amended in 1990, section 112 does not require EPA to regulate sources and substances regulated by the Nuclear Regulatory Commission if "the regulatory program established by the Nuclear Regulatory Commission pursuant to the Atomic Energy Act for such category or subcategory provides an ample margin of safety to protect the public health." 104 Stat. at 2542 (codified at 42

In summary, there is no reason to believe that the House amendment should be read to eviscerate section 111(d) and the House amendment can easily be read to preserve the gap-filling role of section 111(d) in the Clean Air Act's regulatory framework.

4. EPA can reasonably harmonize the two amendments to section 111(d) by adopting one of several reasonable interpretations of section 111(d), all of which require EPA to regulate non-HAP pollutants like CO_2.

a. Where one amendment clearly requires regulation of CO_2 emissions from EGUs and another amendment's treatment of such emissions is ambiguous, EPA must interpret the two amendments harmoniously.

The two amendments to section 111(d)(1)(A)(i) created a statutory ambiguity regarding the pollutants regulated under section 111(d). This ambiguity requires EPA's expert interpretation. *See Chevron,* 467 U.S. at 837.[349] EPA's expert interpretation of section 111(d) must be guided by the rule that "[t]he provisions of a text should be interpreted in a way that renders them, compatible, not contradictory."[350] EPA can reconcile the two amendments and interpret section 111(d) to require standards to address CO_2 emissions from EGUs.

b. Any conflict in the section 111(d) can be resolved by reasonably harmonizing the House and Senate amendments.

In the proposed rule, EPA has reasonably harmonized the text of the House and Senate amendments, through the following interpretation: "Where a source category is regulated under section 112, a section 111(d) standard of performance cannot be established to address any HAP listed under section 112(b) that may be emitted from that particular source category."[351] This interpretation follows the case law

---

U.S.C. § 7412(d)(9)). In addition, Congress provided that "In the case of any category or subcategory of sources the air emissions of which are regulated under subtitle C of the Solid Waste Disposal Act, the Administrator shall take into account any regulations of such emissions which are promulgated under such subtitle and shall, to the maximum extent practicable and consistent with the provisions of this section, ensure that the requirements of such subtitle and this section are consistent." 104 Stat. at 2560 (codified at 42 U.S.C. § 7412(n)(7)).

[349] *See also Scialabba v. Cuellar de Osorio*, 134 S. Ct. 2191, 2203 (2014) (plurality opinion); *Id.* at 2219 n. 3 (Sotomayor, J., joined by Breyer, J., dissenting).

[350] Antonin Scalia and Bryan A. Garner, Reading Law: The Interpretation of Legal Texts (2012) at 180; *id.* ("The imperative of harmony among provisions is more categorical than most other canons of construction because it is invariably true that intelligent drafters do not contradict themselves (in the absence of duress). Hence there can be no justification for needlessly rendering provisions in conflict if they can be interpreted harmoniously."); *see also Ricci v. DeStefano*, 557 U.S. 557, 579-83 (2009) (where provisions of Title VII "could be in conflict absent a rule to reconcile them," Court adopted construction that "allows the [provision at issue] to work in a manner that is consistent with other provisions of Title VII"); *Watt v. Alaska*, 451 U.S. 259, 267 (1981) (construing potentially discordant statutory provisions "to give effect to each if [it] can do so while preserving their sense and purpose").

[351] EPA, "Legal Memorandum for Proposed Carbon Pollution Emission Guidelines for Existing Electric Utility Generating Units" (2014) at 26. Over the span of a decade, EPA has interpreted the House and Senate amendments to section 111(d) consistently in each of the two rulemakings where they were at issue. Courts should give significant weight to EPA's unwavering interpretation of section 111(d). *See Good Samaritan Hospital v. Shalala*, 508 U.S. 402, 417 (1993) ("[T]he consistency of an agency's position is a factor in assessing the weight that position is due.").

regarding when and how to harmonize conflicting statutory provisions.

The D.C. Circuit has given EPA detailed instructions on "its responsibility to harmonize the statutory provisions" of the Clean Air Act when two provisions conflict and the statute does not plainly indicate which provision shall prevail. *See generally Citizens to Save Spencer Cnty v. EPA*, 600 F.2d 844 (D.C. Cir. 1979) (upholding EPA's harmonization of sections 165 and 168 of the 1977 Clean Air Act, which were drawn from "two bills originating in different Houses and containing provisions that, when combined, were inconsistent in respects never reconciled in conference"); *explained in NRDC v. Thomas*, 805 F.2d 410, 436 n.39 (D.C. Cir. 1986) ("[T]his court held that the agency had broad latitude to harmonize two Clean Air Act provisions that facially dealt with the same issue differently."); *see also Appalachian Power Co. v. EPA*, 249 F.3d 1032, 1043-44 (D.C. Cir. 2001) ("Lest it obtain a license to rewrite the statute" an agency alleging a scrivener's error "may deviate no further from the statute than is needed to protect congressional intent.") (quotations and citation omitted).

The court explained that "the maximum possible effect should be afforded to all statutory provisions . . . if the inconsistent provisions point generally in a common direction." *Spencer Cnty*, 600 F.2d at 870-71; *cf. United States v. Colon-Ortiz*, 866 F.2d 6 (1st Cir. 1989) (reading language out of a statute, where language inserted through a drafting error directly required the opposite outcome from what Congress had mandated elsewhere in the text). Harmonization of the House and Senate amendments to section 111(d) is appropriate because the two amendments point in a common direction. EPA has previously interpreted the House amendment to reflect the "House's apparent desire to increase the scope of EPA's authority under section 111(d) and to avoid duplicative regulation of HAP for a particular source category."[352] As EPA explained in its proposal for the Clean Air Mercury Rule, the House amendment can be reasonably interpreted to reflect a desire to expand the pollutants that EPA could regulate under section 111(d) so that EPA had authority to regulate HAPs emitted from source categories that were not actually being regulated under section 112 (such as existing area sources of HAPs that did not meet the statutory criterion in section 112(c)(3)). Similarly, the Senate amendment serves the general purposes of preserving EPA's authority to regulate non-HAPs under section 111(d) and avoiding duplicative regulation of HAPs. That is, the Senate's conforming amendment was necessary to give EPA authority to regulate any de-listed HAP under section 111(d). In addition, the Senate amendment avoids duplicative regulation of HAPs because it prevents EPA from regulating any HAP that is listed for regulation under section 112.

In harmonizing the House and Senate amendments to section 111(d), "it is appropriate for the agency . . . to look for guidance to the statute as a whole and to consider the underlying goals and purposes of the legislature in enacting the statute, while avoiding unnecessary hardship or surprise to affected parties." *Spencer County,* 600 F.2d at 871 (footnote omitted).

In the proposed rule, EPA has properly adhered to these principles in interpreting section 111(d). First, EPA concluded that it would be unreasonable to allow an expansive reading of the House amendment to prevail over the Senate amendment because such an interpretation would be inconsistent with "Congress' desire in the 1990 CAA Amendments to require the EPA to regulate more substances, and not to

---

[352] 69 Fed. Reg. at 4685.

eliminate the EPA's ability to regulate large categories of air pollutants."[353] Further, prohibiting the regulation of non-hazardous but dangerous pollutants from existing sources because hazardous emissions from those sources is appropriately regulated under Section 112 would expose American communities to health- and welfare-harming pollutants—clearly in conflict with Congress' effort in the Clean Air Act to protect Americans from harmful pollution. Thus, EPA has properly effectuated Congress' underlying goals and purposes in the Clean Air Act and subsequent amendments. Second, EPA reasoned that reading section 111(d) to exclude any air pollutant from a source category regulated under section 112 would be inconsistent with "the fact that the EPA has historically regulated non-hazardous air pollutants under section 111(d), even where those air pollutants were emitted from a source category actually regulated under section 112."[354] EPA's interpretation ensures the agency's continued ability to effectively protect public health and the environment, whereas interpreting the 1990 amendments to drastically curtail the agency's longstanding authority under section 111(d) would cause unexpected harm.

EPA's interpretation of section 111(d) is sound for several additional reasons. First, in accord with the interpretative canons against implied amendments and repeals, EPA has not read the 1990 amendments to repeal section 111(d)'s application to non-HAP emissions from sources regulated under section 112.

Reading the House amendment as certain court challengers have urged would deprive section 111(d) of most, if not all, of its traditional effect as a backstop that allows regulation of harmful pollution not covered under section 110 and 112. In the context of CO_2 emissions, this interpretation would not only preclude regulation of CO_2 emissions from the power sector; it would similarly bar any regulation in all other sectors of the nation's most significant sources of CO_2, because, like power plants, these categories too are regulated under section 112. EPA data confirms that—even outside the power sector—the chief emitters of CO_2 among stationary sources are subject to HAP regulation under section 112. According to EPA's Facility Level Information on GreenHouse gases Tool (FLIGHT), the non-power subsectors of the economy that emitted more than 10 million metric tons of CO_2 in 2013 were: Petroleum refineries; natural gas processing; natural gas transmission/compression; other petroleum and natural gas systems; petrochemical production; hydrogen production; ammonia production; other chemicals; iron and steel production, other metals; cement production; lime manufacturing; pulp and paper; other paper products; food processing; manufacturing; ethanol production; and other.[355] All of the major CO_2-emitting source categories in the defined subsectors on this list are regulated under section 112.[356] (The "other" category

[353] EPA, "Legal Memorandum for Proposed Carbon Pollution Emission Guidelines for Existing Electric Utility Generating Units" at 26-27.
[354] *Id.*
[355] *See* EPA FLIGHT, available at http://ghgdata.epa.gov/ghgp/main.do.
[356] 40 CFR §§ 63.640 et seq & 63.1560 et seq (NESHAPs for petroleum refineries, including units used for hydrogen production); §§ 63.760 et seq (NESHAP for oil and natural gas production facilities, including facilities that process natural gas and certain compressors); §§ 63.1270 et seq (NESHAP for natural gas transmission and storage facilities); subparts F, G, H & I (NESHAPs for the synthetic organic chemical manufacturing industry, including manufacturing of certain petrochemical products); §§ 63.11400 et seq (NESHAP for carbon black production area sources, which manufacture "petrochemical products"); §§ 63.2430 et seq (NESHAP for miscellaneous organic chemical manufacturing, which includes units classified under 1997 NAICS code 325, such as ammonia manufacturing); §§ 63.11494 et seq (NESHAP for chemical manufacturing area sources, which includes units classified under 1997 NAICS code 325); §§ 63.7680 et seq (NESHAP for iron and steel foundries); §§ 63.7780 et seq (NESHAP for integrated iron and steel foundries); §§ 63.10880 et seq (NESHAP for iron and steel

likely includes many source categories regulated under section 112).[357] Because of the sheer number of section 112-listed source categories, and the fact that they include most of the largest pollution sources, the suggested readings would likely have similarly dramatic effects on section 111(d)'s coverage as to other dangerous, but not hazardous, pollutants.

"[I]t is well settled that amendments by implication (like repeals by implication) are disfavored." *Natural Resources Defense Council, Inc. v. Hodel*, 865 F.2d 288, 318 (D.C. Cir. 1988). "[A]bsent a clearly expressed congressional intention, repeals by implication are not favored." *See Branch v. Smith*, 538 U.S. 254, 273 (2003); *see also Nat'l Ass'n of Home Builders v. Defenders of Wildlife*, 551 U.S. 644, 664 n.8 (2007) ("It does not matter whether this alteration is characterized as an amendment or a partial repeal."). Congress expressed no clear intention to drastically narrow the scope of section 111(d), given the plain text of the Senate amendment, the categorization of the House amendment as "Miscellaneous Guidance,"[358] the legislative history's silence on such a repeal, and the general thrust of the 1990 amendments to broaden regulation of air pollutants. EPA has properly refrained from interpreting the House amendment to require such a change because Congress "does not alter the fundamental details of a regulatory scheme in vague terms or ancillary provisions—it does not, one might say, hide elephants in mouseholes." *Whitman v. Am. Trucking Ass'ns*, 531 U.S. 457, 468 (2001).

Guided by the canon against implied repeals, the Supreme Court has held that an agency may read a later-enacted provision to not override an existing, express statutory mandate. *See Nat'l Ass'n of Home Builders*, 551 U.S. at 666 (approving a harmonizing interpretation of the Endangered Species Act, where one of the act's provisions directly conflicted with a clear mandate in the Clean Water Act). If there is any conflict between the pre-1990 text of the CAA and the 1990 amendments, EPA cannot assume Congress' intended to repeal longstanding mandates in the Act unless that intention is clearly expressed. In the 1990 amendments, Congress did not clearly signal its intent to repeal section 111(d)'s application to non-HAPs emitted by sources regulated under section 112, as the Senate amendment directs EPA to continue applying section 111(d) to these pollutants. EPA's interpretation of section 111(d) appropriately harmonizes the House and Senate amendments because it does not allow the House amendment to override the existing, express statutory mandate to regulate under section 111(d) any air pollutant that is not regulated under the NAAQS program or section 112.

---

foundries area sources); §§ 63.1340 et seq (NESHAP for the Portland cement manufacturing industry); §§ 63.7080 et seq (NESHAP for lime manufacturing plants); §§ 63.440 et seq (NESHAP for the pulp and paper industry); §§ 63.7480 et seq (NESHAP for industrial, commercial, and institutional boilers and process heaters that are major sources of HAPs); §§ 63.11193 et seq (NESHAP for industrial, commercial, and institutional boilers and process heaters that are area sources of HAPs); §§ 63.6080 et seq (NESHAP for stationary combustion turbines); §§ 63.6580 et seq (NESHAP for reciprocating internal combustion engines). Boilers, turbines, engines, and process heaters are the main sources of CO_2 emissions from the food processing, manufacturing, and ethanol subsectors. *See* EPA, Who Reports?, http://www.ccdsupport.com/confluence/pages/viewpage.action?pageId=93290546 (explaining that facilities in the food processing, manufacturing, and ethanol subsectors are required to report emissions from stationary combustion if they meet an emissions threshold); 40 CFR § 98.30 ("Stationary fuel combustion sources include, but are not limited to, boilers, simple and combined-cycle combustion turbines, engines, incinerators, and process heaters.").

[357] For instance sources in the "other chemicals" category may be regulated under section 112 as part of the Chemical manufacturing Industry (area sources) source category, subpart VVVVVV or Miscellaneous Organic Chemical Production and Processing source category, subpart FFFF.

[358] Public Law 101–549, § 4108(g), 104 Stat. at 2467 (Nov. 15, 1990).

Similarly, *Watt v. Alaska* illustrates how the canon against implied repeals can guide EPA in its duty "to give effect to each [amendment] if [it] can do so while preserving their sense and purpose." *See* 451 U.S. 259, 267 (1981). That case examined two statutory provisions that, by their plain terms, gave conflicting instructions regarding the distribution of mineral revenue from all federal wildlife refuges.[359] The Court examined the later-enacted statute (the 1964 amendments to the Wildlife Refuge Revenue Sharing Act) for "clearly expressed congressional intention" to repeal the prior law, and found none. 451 U.S. at 273. The Court harmonized the conflicting provisions by reading the latter-enacted law to apply only to mineral revenues from the class of wildlife refuges that motivated congressional action in 1964. That is, the Court read the latter-enacted provision to establish the revenue-distribution formula for mineral revenues from lands acquired for wildlife refuges, reasoning that the purpose of the 1964 amendments was to facilitate acquisition of lands for wildlife refuges. 451 U.S. at 272.[360]

EPA's proposed interpretation of section 111(d) is entirely consistent with the Court's approach in *Watts.* EPA has interpreted the House amendment to refer to the class of pollutants that motivated the amendment: pollutants that were actually regulated under section 112. EPA has previously concluded that "the House's amendment to section 111(d) could reasonably reflect its effort to expand EPA's authority under section 111(d) for regulating pollutants emitted from particular source categories that are not being regulated under section 112."[361] This conclusion is supported by reading the House amendments to section 111(d) together with the House's proposed amendments to section 112. As discussed above, the House bill proposed giving EPA discretion to not regulate sources under section 112 in specific circumstances. While the House's proposed amendment to section 112 might have diminished the scope of regulation under that section, the House expanded the scope of section 111(d) and avoided creating a gap in the statutory framework for existing-source regulation. In this rulemaking, EPA has harmonized the House and Senate amendments to ensure the section 111(d) exclusion only applies to pollution that is actually regulated under section 112, thus giving an effect to both the House and Senate amendments that serves their respective purposes.

Second, EPA's proposed interpretation of section 111(d) is consistent with that section's role in the structure of the Clean Air Act. Section 111(d) provides for controlling dangerous existing-source pollution that would otherwise escape regulation, where EPA has regulated a source category under section 111(b) after finding that the category of sources "causes, or contributes significantly to, air pollution which may reasonably be anticipated to endanger public health or welfare." In short, the section fills gaps in the Act's framework for existing stationary sources that cause or contribute significantly to

---

[359] Under the Mineral Leasing Act of 1920, ninety percent of federal oil and gas revenue goes to the states and ten percent to the U.S. Treasury, whereas 1964 amendments to the Wildlife Refuge Revenue Sharing Act require twenty-five percent of the revenue from refuge resources (including "minerals") to goes to counties and seventy-five percent to the Department of Interior.

[360] The Court explained that the purpose of the 1964 amendments was to distribute more revenue to counties "as compensation for loss of taxable properties that have been acquired by the Federal wildlife refuge system." 451 U.S. at 270. The Court observed that "Congress might be expected to have mentioned a change" that would have increased federal revenues, especially when "Congress was concerned that the Department have sufficient funds to make the increased payments mandated by the amendments." 451 U.S. at 271.

[361] 70 Fed. Reg. at 16031.

harmful air pollution. Because section 112 does not require EPA to regulate HAPs from all sources,[362] some sources may emit dangerous amounts of hazardous pollutants even after EPA fully implements section 112. EPA's harmonization of the conflicting amendments would allow section 111(d) to play its gap-filling role for uncontrolled sources of hazardous air pollution (as well as for non-hazardous but dangerous pollutants emitted by sources that are regulated under Section 112).

Third, EPA's proposed approach is consistent with the canon that exemptions from regulation should be construed narrowly. See *Comm'r v. Clark*, 489 U.S. 726 (U.S. 1989). ("In construing provisions . . . in which a general statement of policy is qualified by an exception, we usually read the exception narrowly in order to preserve the primary operation of the provision"); *see Phillips, Inc.* v. *Walling*, 324 U.S. 490, 493 (1945) ("To extend an exemption to other than those plainly and unmistakably within its terms and spirit is to abuse the interpretative process and to frustrate the announced will of the people."). Here, because the amendments exempt certain pollutants from regulation, any ambiguity in the amendments should be construed in favor of limiting the range of pollutants that are exempted.

As the expert agency responsible for implementing the Clean Air Act, EPA is uniquely aware that narrowing the scope of section 111(d) would significantly harm public health and welfare, and that these harms are contrary to the purposes of the Act. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7401(b)(1). A court would properly defer to EPA's regulatory expertise in determining whether EPA has reasonably harmonized the differing 1990 amendments to section 111(d). *See Nat'l Ass'n of Home Builders*, 551 U.S.at 666 (upholding EPA's expert harmonization of conflicting statutes, where the agency could not "simultaneously obey the differing mandates set forth in [the two provisions]" and "the statutory language . . . does not itself provide clear guidance as to which command must give way").

c. There are additional ways to harmonize the amendments that are consistent with the language and purpose of 111(d).

The most straightforward way of harmonizing the two amendments is to interpret the ambiguous House amendment to be consistent with the crystal-clear Senate amendment with respect to the question presented here—*i.e.*, EPA may, under section 111(d), regulate a non-HAP pollutant that is emitted from source category whose HAP emissions are regulated under section 112(d). As demonstrated above, there are multiple reasonable readings of section 111(d) as amended by the 1990 House language that would allow EPA to proceed with regulating CO_2 emissions from EGUs.

An alternative means of doing so would be to interpret the 1990 amendments as having included two different versions of 111(d), one reflecting the direction provided by House amendment and one the Senate amendment. Under this approach, the statute contains, with the Senate amendment, a separate, affirmative command to regulate all non-NAAQS, non-112(b)-listed pollutants. Each amendment mandates that EPA "*shall* prescribe regulations" for a set of air pollutants. 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d)(1) (emphasis added). Neither purports to *negate* regulatory obligations required by other provisions of the

[362] As discussed above, section 112 does not provide for regulation of certain area sources in the oil and gas sector and regulation of HAPs from many area sources is discretionary under section 112.

statute.[363] Thus, even if the House amendment is read to exclude EGUs (and to direct regulation of sources not regulated under 112), the two amendments set out compatible and additive commands to regulate (EPA must issue guidelines for all non-NAAQS pollutants not on a 112 pollutant list, and for sources of all non-NAAQS pollutants not regulated under 112). This reading allows EPA to "give effect to both" provisions, *see Morton v. Mancari*, 417 U.S. 535, 551 (1974), by doing what is required by either of the amendments.

Some commentators have suggested that the two 1990 amendments should both be given effect and that, if both are incorporated into the statute, the resulting language can be read to deny EPA authority to act here.[364] The premise that both amendments can be combined together and read as a single statutory command is problematic, since both provisions direct that the same language in the preexisting legislation be stricken; and neither amendment refers to or purports to take account of the other. There is no evidence that either house of Congress, in fact, legislated with the expectation that its change to section 111(d) would be combined with another change. The statute does not provide any definitive guidance for how to incorporate the different chambers' instructions; efforts to combine the language of the two amendments into a workable whole have a kind of artificiality in light of the strong indications that Congress did not actually make any decision that the two amendments were meant to operate together. But, contrary to the premise of the some supporters of this approach, the proper way to combine the amendments yields an approach that is grammatical, that attempts to heed Congress's instructions closely as possible; and that yields a result that is consonant with the statute.

The House and Senate amendments can be effectuated together as follows: First, both amendments would strike out the preexisting reference to "112(b)(1)(A)." The House amendment would then insert "or emitted from a source category" at the point in the text where "or 112(b)(1)(A)" was removed. The Senate amendment would require "112(b)" to be inserted at the point in the text where "112(b)(1)(A)" was removed, immediately after the original "or" that the House Amendment replaced. The combined section would read:

> The Administrator shall [establish emission guidelines] for any existing source for any air pollutant . . . which is not included on a list published under section . . . 112(b) emitted from a source category which is regulated under section 112 of this title.

The resulting amended statute would direct EPA to regulate all pollutants that are not criteria pollutants or emitted by source categories listed under section 112 and actually regulated under that section. Thus,

---

363 Indeed, the savings clause enacted as part of the 1990 amendments indicates that Congress recognized the importance of section 111(d) in controlling dangerous pollutants and did not want such regulation to be ousted lightly or by mere implication. That savings provision provides that "[n]o emission standard or other requirement promulgated under this section [112] shall be interpreted, construed, or applied to diminish or replace the requirements of a more stringent emission limitation or other applicable requirement established pursuant to Section 111 [and other programs]." 42 U.S.C. § 7412(d)(7).
364 See William J. Haun, The Clean Air Act As an Obstacle to the Environmental Protection Agency's Anticipated Attempt to Regulate Greenhouse Gas Emissions from Existing Power Plants 10-11 (Federalist Society 2013), available at http://www.fed-soc.org/library/doclib/20130311_HaunEPAWP.pdf.

reading the language added by the House and Senate amendments together yields a meaning that is coherent and maintains section 111(d)'s role in protecting human health and the environment.[365]

Any permissible harmonization of the House and Senate amendments must achieve the purpose of section 111(d), which is ensuring that dangerous pollution from existing industrial sources does not escape regulation. EPA cannot adopt an interpretation of section 111(d) that creates a gaping, inexplicable hole in the CAA's framework for regulating existing industrial sources. The commentators' alternative "harmonization" fails this basic requirement.

5. If harmonizing the amendments were not possible, any reasonable interpretation of section 111(d) would still allow EPA to regulate CO_2 emissions from EGUs.

If harmonizing the amendments were impossible, EPA could rely on several canons of statutory interpretation to resolve any conflict in section 111(d). Under any available rule of construction, section 111(d) controls dangerous non-HAP emissions regardless of whether they come from source categories that are subject to regulation under section 112. EPA's application of these canons to interpret conflicting provisions would be entitled to deference.[366]

First, as EPA observed, "[t]he ambiguities stem from apparent drafting errors that occurred during enactment of the 1990 CAA Amendments."[367] If conflicting language in section 111(d) is a result of a mistake, that mistake must have been the House amendment's exclusion of "sources" regulated under section 112 instead of "emissions" regulated under section 112. As described above, the apparent purpose of the House amendment to section 111(d) was to *avoid* creating a gap in the statutory structure for controlling emissions from existing sources; if the conference committee had adopted the House's amendments to section 112, an amendment to section 111(d) would have been necessary to ensure that EPA had authority to regulate existing-source HAP emissions that EPA chose to not regulate under section 112.

---

365 In contrast, the approach urged by Haun, supra, results in a formulation that would restrict section 111(d) to "any air pollutant . . . which is not included on a list published under section 7408(a) or 112(b) [Senate amendment] *or emitted from a source category which is regulated under section 112* [House amendment] of this title[.]" Haun at 10 (emphasis added by Haun). However such an interpretation would be properly interpreted, it clearly does not faithfully implement the amendments, since it results in smuggling in an extra "or" that Congress did not enact. The House Amendment struck one "or" (by striking "or section 112(b)(1)(A)"), and the Senate Amendment did not add any "or's." Yet the Haun approach manages to yield a new "or," by disregarding the instruction in the House amendment to strike the preexisting "or".

This purported harmonizing reading is also impermissible because it simply declines to give effect to the Senate amendment in this rulemaking. As discussed above, each amendment contains an exception to a regulatory mandate. But none of the exceptions in section 111(d) prohibit EPA action or otherwise detract from mandates to protect human health and the environment. This attempt at harmonization fails to give full effect to both amendments, as illustrated by its application to this rulemaking. Failure to issue guidelines for CO_2 emissions from EGUs would be a blatant violation of the Senate amendment's mandate to control all dangerous non-HAP, non-criteria pollutant emissions that are subject to standards under section 111(b).

366 *See Scialabba*, 134 S. Ct. at 2203 (plurality opinion); *Id.*. at 2219 n. 3 (Sotomayor, J., joined by Breyer, J., dissenting) (agreeing with plurality that where agency cannot "simultaneously obey" two statutory commands, "it is appropriate to defer to the agency's choice as to 'which command must give way'" (quotation marks omitted)).

367 79 Fed. Reg. at 34853.

Giving effect to the narrow interpretation of the House amendment does not promote the House's (and Congress') manifest intention to control all dangerous air pollution from existing sources. In contrast, the Senate amendment clearly retains EPA's authority to ensure effective regulation of dangerous non-HAP pollutants from existing sources under section 111(d) as a complement to regulation of HAPs under section 112. Accordingly, if EPA's attempts at harmonizing the amendments had failed, EPA could have shown that "Congress did not mean what it appears to have said" in the House amendment and that "as a matter of logic and statutory structure, it almost surely could not have meant it." *See Engine Mfrs. Ass'n v. EPA*, 88 F.3d 1075, 1089 (D.C. Cir. 1996). In such situations, EPA can interpret section 111(d) "by disregarding an obvious mistake." *See Bohac v. Dep't of Agric.*, 239 F.3d 1334, 1338 (Fed. Cir. 2001); *see also Am. Petroleum Inst. v. SEC,* 714 F.3d 1329, 1336-37 (D.C. Cir. 2013) (refusing to interpret a scrivener's error as indication that Congress intended to depart from a longstanding statutory scheme).[368]

If the two amendments were deemed incompatible, EPA could then choose which amendment is controlling, the agency has discretion in reading section 111(d) to effectuate congressional intent. *See Appalachian Power Co.*, 249 F.3d at 1044 n.3 ("[W]hen there are multiple ways of avoiding a statutory anomaly, all equally consistent with the intentions of the statute's drafters (and equally inconsistent with the statute's text), we accord standard *Chevron* step two deference to an agency's choice between such alternatives.") (quotation omitted); *see also Abdelqadar v. Gonzales*, 413 F.3d 668, 673 (7th Cir. 2005) (noting that judges cannot generally engage in "repair work" to rescue Congress from its drafting errors, "but agencies charged with superintending a comprehensive scheme traditionally have been afforded additional latitude"). In the context of the CAA's carefully crafted framework for controlling all dangerous emissions from existing sources, it would be implausible to read section 111(d) to let certain dangerous pollution go unregulated simply because EPA controlled *other* pollution from the same sources.

Second, if one of the amendments must prevail over the other, the canons against implied repeal and amendment hold that the Senate amendment must control.[369] EPA cannot presume that Congress intended to repeal its authority to regulate non-HAPs from sources regulated under section 112 unless Congress' intention to do so is "clear and manifest." *See Watt*, 451 U.S. at 267. Where there are two amendments to the same language, and those two amendments point in different directions, there is no "clear and manifest" intention. The Senate amendment is substantively similar to prior law and, therefore, should be given effect if EPA cannot discern Congress' clear and manifest intent to substantively change section

---

[368] If the inclusion of the House amendment did not create ambiguity in the statutory text, the plain language of the statute would control despite any errors in the drafting process. *See Lamie v. United States Trustee*, 540 U.S. 526, 542 (2004) ("If Congress enacted into law something different from what it intended, then it should amend the statute to conform it to its intent. It is beyond our province to rescue Congress from its drafting errors, and to provide for what we might think . . . is the preferred result.") (quotation omitted). But here, it is impossible for EPA to give effect to the House amendment without violating the mandate in the Senate amendment. As explained above, EPA may also respond to this scrivener's error by interpreting the House amendment in a way that gives it some effect but avoids an absurd result. *See United States ex rel. Holmes v. Consumer Ins. Group*, 318 F.3d 1199, 1209 (10th Cir. 2003) ("Under the doctrine of scrivener's error, a court may give an unusual (though not unheard-of) meaning to a word which, if given its normal meaning, would produce an absurd and arguably unconstitutional result.") (quotations omitted).

[369] These canons are discussed supra, section I.N.4.b, because they demonstrate that—if harmonization is possible—EPA's harmonization is reasonable.

111(d).[370]

Third, "[t]he established rule is that if there exists a conflict in the provisions of the same act, the last provision in point of arrangement must control." *Lodge 1858, American Fed. of Gov't Employees v. Webb*, 580 F.2d 496 (D.C. Cir. 1978). This rule applies regardless of whether the conflicting provisions are in the same statutory section. *See, e.g.*, *Merchants' Nat'l Bank v. United States*, 214 F. 200, 205 (2d Cir. 1914); *Mobile v. GSF Properties, Inc.*, 531 So. 2d 833, 837-38 (Ala. 1988).[371] Under this rule, the Senate amendment controls over the House amendment because it appears later in the Statutes at Large.

Finally, giving effect to the Senate amendment would allow EPA to avoid an absurd result. *See American Water Works Ass'n v. EPA*, 40 F.3d 1266, 1271 (D.C. Cir. 1994) ("where a literal reading of a statutory term would lead to absurd results, the term simply 'has no plain meaning … and is the proper subject of construction by the EPA and the courts'") (quoting *Chemical Mfrs. Assoc. v. Natural Resources Defense Council*, 470 U.S. 116, 126 (1985)). Reading section 111(d) to exclude from control the dangerous (though not hazardous) emissions from all sources regulated under section 112 would exclude myriad of the country's most significant sources of air pollution and profoundly undermine one of the Clean Air Act's basic mechanisms for protecting human health and the environment. Regardless of whether this broad exclusion is a "more natural reading" of the House amendment, EPA cannot give 111(d) a meaning that is at odds with Congressional intent. *See id.* (citing *Young v. Community Nutrition Inst.,* 476 U.S. 974, 980 (1986)). EPA cannot give effect to a reading of the House amendment that would render the Senate amendment ineffective in nearly any situation. *See United States v. Coatoam*, 245 F.3d 553, 557-58 (6th Cir. 2001) (refusing to adopt a defendant's literal reading of a statutory provision, which would have rendered another subsection surplusage in the vast majority of cases, where the government asserted that Congress made a drafting error when it amended the statute).

---

[370] Both the Senate amendment and then-effective law excluded the current list of HAPs from regulation under section 111(d).

[371] The rationale for giving effect to the last provision in order of arrangement is that the last expression of the legislative will must prevail:

> [O]ne, for being earlier or later in position, must be deemed to render the other nugatory, or repeal it. The decisions are to the effect that the provision which is latest in position repeals the other. Being later in position, the prevailing provision is deemed a later expression of the legislative will. This rule and the reason for it have been criticized, because, all the provisions of an act being adopted at the same time, there is no priority in point of time on account of their relative positions in the statute. This is strictly true; but, in the reading of a bill, matter near the close may be presumed to revive the last consideration, and, if assented to, is a later conclusion.

Sutherland, Statutes and Statutory Construction (2d ed. 1904) vol. 2, § 349. This rationale applies despite the fact that the two relevant sections of the Statutes at Large amend the same statutory provision.

O. The Section 111(b) Standard for Modified and Reconstructed Sources is a Sufficient Predicate for the 111(d) Rule

Below, we demonstrate that the text, structure, and purpose of Section 111 unambiguously require state plans to cover any existing EGU that would be subject to a section 111(b) standard if it were to be newly built, modified, *or* reconstructed. Industry commenters' misguided view that EPA is barred from issuing emission guidelines for existing EGUs until it promulgates standards for *all* new sources is inconsistent with the statute and would frustrate the core purposes of section 111.

1. Section 111(d) Requires EPA to Regulate Carbon Emissions from any Existing EGU that Would be Subject to a Standard of Performance for Carbon Emissions if that Source Undertook Modification or Reconstruction.

Section 111(b) directs EPA to "list . . . categories of stationary sources" if a category "causes, or contributes significantly to, air pollution which may reasonably be anticipated to endanger public health or welfare."[372] It further directs EPA to establish "Federal standards of performance for new sources within such category."[373] Section 111(a) defines a "new source" as "any stationary source" that undertakes "construction *or* modification" after the proposal date of a standard of performance applicable to that source.[374] EPA's long-established interpretation of the statutory term "construction" includes the "reconstruction" of an existing source that is so extensive that the cost of the replaced components exceeds 50% of the fixed capital cost to construct a comparable new facility.[375] Section 111(d), in turn, directs EPA to ensure that state plans establish standards of performance for "any existing source . . . to which a standard of performance . . . would apply if [that] existing source were a new source." The statutory language is clear and unambiguous. Section 111(b) standards for any source fitting the statutory definition of "new"—which expressly includes modified sources and includes reconstructions through EPA's long-standing interpretation of the term "construction"—establish the category of sources for which Section 111(d) standards must be established for existing sources. Section 111(b) standards for newly constructed, modified, or reconstructed sources all equally fulfill this category-defining role for Section 111(d) standards.

EPA correctly concludes that section 111(d) requires the regulation of carbon pollution from any existing EGU that would, if it were "new", be covered by *any* 111(b) rulemaking establishing carbon pollution standards for EGUs.[376] Notwithstanding the unambiguous statutory language supporting EPA's conclusion, some industry commenters question whether the section 111(b) standards for modified and

---

[372] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(b)(1)(A).
[373] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(b)(1)(B).
[374] 42 U.S.C § 7411(a)(2) (defining "new source" to mean "any stationary source, the construction or modification of which is commenced after the publication of regulations (or, if earlier, proposed regulations) prescribing a standard of performance under this section which will be applicable to such source.") (emphasis added).
[375] *See* 40 C.F.R. § 60.15; Part 60-Standards of Performance for New Stationary Sources Modification, Notification, and Reconstruction, 40 Fed. Reg. 58,416 (Dec. 16, 1975).
[376] *See* Carbon Pollution Emission Guidelines for Existing Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units, 79 Fed. Reg. 34,830, 34,852 (June 18, 2014).

reconstructed EGUs would independently require regulation of carbon pollution from existing EGUs under section 111(d). In a joint comment filed in this docket,[377] a number of trade and business associations[378] claim that the structure of section 111 demonstrates that Congress intended that existing sources would not be regulated unless EPA first established standards of performance for *all* new sources (newly constructed, modified, and reconstructed).[379] These commenters further assert that such an interpretation of the statute is necessary to avoid the "nonsensical outcome" where existing sources become subject to regulation before EPA finalizes standards for newly constructed sources.[380]

Such arguments ignore the text of section 111(d), which compels EPA to regulate existing sources that would be covered by a section 111(b) standard if they were "new sources"— a term that expressly encompasses modified *or* newly constructed sources, and encompasses "reconstructed" sources under EPA's well-settled interpretation of the term "construction" in the statutory definition of "new source."[381] Nothing in the text of section 111(d) states or implies that EPA must defer regulation of existing sources that would be subject to a section 111(b) standard if they undertook modification or reconstruction until such time as EPA has established a section 111(b) standard for newly constructed sources in the same category. On the contrary, the text and structure of section 111 demonstrate that Congress was urgently concerned with identifying and regulating categories of sources contributing significantly to air pollution reasonably "anticipated to endanger public health or welfare."[382] Delaying regulation of existing sources until after the promulgation of standards for all possible forms of "new" sources within a category would be inconsistent with ensuring that all sources of dangerous pollution—even existing sources— are controlled once identified. Finally, the regulation of existing sources under 111(d) while 111(b) standards for newly constructed sources are pending does not produce a "nonsensical outcome."

The text and structure of section 111 demonstrate that a category of sources must be subject to 111(d) regulation if the category would be subject to *any* 111(b) standard. As noted above, section 111(a) explicitly provides that a "new source" includes "any stationary source" that undertakes "construction *or* modification" after the proposal date of a standard of performance applicable to that source.[383] Section 111(d), in turn, directs EPA to ensure that state plans establish standards of performance for "any existing source . . . to which a standard of performance . . . would apply if [that] existing source were a new source." This structure clearly contemplates that the regulation of existing sources in a category is

[377] Docket ID No. EPA–HQ–OAR–2013–0603; 79 Fed. Reg. 34,960 (June 18, 2014).
[378] The organizations include The American Chemistry Council, American Forest & Paper Association, American Fuel & Petrochemical Manufacturers, American Iron and Steel Institute, American Petroleum Institute, American Wood Council, Brick Industry Association, Corn Refiners Association, Council of Industrial Boiler Owners, Electricity Consumers Resource Council, the NationalAssociation of Manufacturers, National Lime Association, National Oilseed Processors Association, Portland Cement Association, The Fertilizer Institute, and the U.S. Chamber of Commerce.
[379] *See* Comment submitted by Greg Bertelsen, National Association of Manufacturers (NAM), Docket ID. No. EPA-HQ-OAR-2013-0603-0192 (Oct. 16, 2014), at 11-12.
[380] *See id.*
[381] *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7411(a)(2); 40 C.F.R. § 60.15; Part 60-Standards of Performance for New Stationary Sources Modification, Notification, and Reconstruction, 40 Fed. Reg. 58,416 (Dec. 16, 1975).
[382] *See* 42 U.S.C. 7411(b)(1)(A).
[383] 42 U.S.C § 7411(a)(2) (defining "new source" to mean "any stationary source, the construction or modification of which is commenced after the publication of regulations (or, if earlier, proposed regulations) prescribing a standard of performance under this section which will be applicable to such source.") (emphasis added).

triggered by the potential applicability of section 111(b) standards to *either* newly constructed *or* modified sources in that same category. Although Congress did not expressly include reconstructions in the definition of "new source," it is nonetheless clear that Congress contemplated more than one type of "new" source would be subject to 111(b) standards, and therefore that 111(d) standards for a category could be required as a result of EPA establishing 111(b) standards for any of the multiple possible types of "new source." Consequently, now that EPA has proposed standards of performance for modified and reconstructed EGUs, existing EGUs would satisfy the statutory and regulatory definitions of a "new source" if they were to undertake modification or reconstruction. The modified and reconstructed source standards thus serve as a separate and wholly sufficient predicate for the 111(d) standards for existing sources.

By contrast, the statutory text provides no support for the alternative view advanced by some industry commenters, which is that state plans may only regulate existing EGUs after promulgation of standards for new, modified, *and* reconstructed sources of the same type. If Congress had intended that section 111(d) requirements only apply to sources for which *all* possible section 111(b) standards have been promulgated, it would have so stated. Instead, Congress provided that a "new source" is one that undertakes "construction *or* modification" after the proposal of an applicable standard of performance, and did not require that EPA establish a single standard of performance for the different contemplated forms of "new" sources. On the contrary, the statute expressly provides EPA with discretion to establish different standards under section 111(b) for the multiple possible types of "new" sources, by authorizing EPA to distinguish between different types and classes of sources within a category.[384] Thus, because Congress clearly established that there are multiple avenues through which a source may be "new" for the purpose of applicability of a 111(b) standard, the mandate in section 111(d) to regulate existing sources that would be subject to 111(b) standards if they are "new" is triggered by an applicable standard of performance for either newly constructed, reconstructed, or modified sources.

EPA's position is also fully consistent with the purpose of section 111, whereas the position advanced by industry commenters would undermine the statutory purpose. The purpose of section 111, as demonstrated by its text and structure, is curbing the emission of harmful pollutants from *categories* of stationary sources identified as significantly contributing to dangerous pollution; this purpose is fulfilled through a statutory structure that ensures that air pollution emitted by both new and existing sources in those categories are regulated. To address pollution from the category effectively, and to fulfill Section 111's technology-forcing mandate, EPA *must* promptly establish standards under section 111(b) for newly constructed, reconstructed, and modified sources in each listed category.[385] Yet where existing sources are responsible for the vast majority of the pollution generated by the category, as is the case with respect to carbon pollution from power plants (and many other source types), establishing section 111(d) regulation is an even more urgent task to fulfill the Act's fundamental purpose of protecting human health and welfare. For this reason, section 111(d) requires EPA to ensure that standards of performance under section 111(d) are established for existing sources, which are defined as "any stationary source other than

[384] *See* 42 U.S.C. § 111(b)(2)("The Administrator may distinguish among classes, types, and sizes within categories of new sources for the purpose of establishing [111(b)] standards.")
[385] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(b)(1)(B).

a new source."[386] Because the goal of this statutory framework is ultimately to ensure that Americans are protected from dangerous air pollution through standards addressing the entire category, it would frustrate that purpose to delay the regulation of existing sources until standards of performance have been established for *all* forms of new sources. Conversely, interpreting section 111(d) as requiring the regulation of existing sources that would be subject to a 111(b) standard of performance if they were *any* form of "new source" is consistent with section 111's clear purpose of ensuring that emissions from the entire category become subject to pollution standards.

Contrary to industry assertions, the regulation of existing sources under 111(d) while 111(b) standards for newly constructed sources are pending does not produce a "nonsensical outcome." EPA's approach ensures that existing sources, responsible for the vast majority of the carbon pollution generated by this category of sources, would be subject to standards requiring the abatement of that pollution once there is a section 111(b) standard for any "new source" of the same type. This approach is wholly consistent with the unambiguous text of section 111(d) and comports with the Act's fundamental purpose of protecting Americans from dangerous air pollution.

2. EPA's Duty to Establish Emission Guidelines for Existing Sources is Not Altered By the Continuing Applicability of 111(d) Requirements to Sources that Subsequently Elect to Modify or Reconstruct

EPA has properly recognized that its duty to issue emission guidelines for existing sources now that the Agency has proposed standards of performance for reconstructed or modified sources is not affected by the clarification that 111(d) requirements continue to apply to sources that modify or reconstruct after becoming subject to 111(d) state plan requirements. Contrary to industry arguments,[387] the modified and reconstructed standard of performance is a sufficient predicate for the regulation of existing sources under 111(d) regardless of the continued applicability of 111(d) plan requirements to sources that modify or reconstruct because the statutory definitions of "new" and "existing" sources are relevant only to the *initial applicability* of the respective standards. Consequently, a source can be subject to ongoing 111(d) requirements because it was *formerly* an existing source, even though the source has also become subject to a 111(b) standard by meeting the section 111(a)(2) definition of a "new" source.

Industry comments rely on the flawed assumption that the ongoing applicability of 111(d) requirements to modified or reconstructed sources rests on the modified or reconstructed sources *continuing* to be "existing" sources as defined in section 111(a)(6). Specifically, the National Mining Association commented that "[i]f EPA intends to continue to subject sources that modify or reconstruct to the CAA section 111(d) plan, it must be because EPA considers modified and reconstructed sources to be existing sources for some reason."[388] Based on this conclusion, NMA asserted that if the modified and reconstructed sources are actually existing sources, the proposed rule cannot be a predicate for regulation

---

[387] *See* Comment submitted by National Mining Association, Docket ID. No. EPA-HQ-OAR-2013-0603-0272 (Oct. 15, 2014) at 5-7.
[388] *Id.* at 7.

under the command of section 111(d)(1)(A).[389] As EDF has explained in its comment on the proposed 111(b) standards for modified and reconstructed EGUs, section 111 is ambiguous as to whether 111(d) requirements continue to apply to a source that modifies or reconstructs. A reasonable interpretation of this ambiguity is that the definitions of "new" and "existing" source are relevant to the question of what type of standard of performance initially applies to a source, but do not constrain whether that standard continues to apply once the same source meets the requirements for applicability of another standard under section 111. Consequently, the question of whether a source *continues* to be subject to a standard is separate from whether that source initially meets the statutory definition of "new source" or "existing source."

Under EPA's interpretation of the statutory ambiguity, sources that modify or reconstruct continue to be subject to the 111(d) standard not because they are *still* "existing" sources, but rather because the statute does not relieve sources of requirements that were imposed on them at an earlier time, when they *were* "existing" sources. Indeed, in the specific context of the Clean Power Plan, excluding modified or reconstructed sources from a section 111(d) state plan would not ensure that the standards for such sources reflect the "best system of emission reduction," as section 111(a)(1) requires. As EDF explained in our comments on this proposed rule, the BSER for modified and reconstructed EGUs necessarily encompasses not just systems such as heat rate improvements, considered in the proposed standards here, but also the potential to reduce carbon pollution through shifts in utilization towards lower- or zero-emitting generation and demand-side energy efficiency. This is the system that EPA has identified as the "best system of emission reduction" in the proposed emission guidelines for all existing plants because it achieves the greatest pollution reductions considering cost, energy requirements, and other health and environmental outcomes. The modification or reconstruction of an existing fossil fuel-fired EGU does not alter the fact that the flexible, cost-effective system of emission reduction identified by EPA remains the best system for that plant, achieving the greatest emission reductions considering cost and the other statutory factors. Rather, the modification or reconstruction means that there is an additional component of the best system for that source to ensure that the section 111(b) standard serves its technology-forcing, emission-reducing role when significant investments are being made in these plants.

Because EPA's interpretation that 111(d) requirements continue to apply to sources that later modify or reconstruct does not rely on defining those sources as continuing to be "existing" sources, the proposed 111(b) standards of performance for modified and reconstructed EGUs are in no way standards for "existing" sources. Thus, because the proposed standards are clearly standards of performance for "new" sources, fitting the definition of section 111(a)(2), the standards for modified and reconstructed EGUs are a sufficient predicate for the regulation of existing sources under section 111(d).

---

[389] *Id.* at 7.

II. EPA Must Ensure that Modified and Reconstructed EGUs Achieve Emission Reductions that Reflect the BSER and Do Not Compromise the Integrity of Section 111(d) State Plans.

A critical issue raised in the proposed rule is whether fossil fuel-fired EGUs covered by state plans issued under section 111(d) must continue to comply with those state plans after undertaking a modification or reconstruction. EDF strongly believes that section 111(d) requirements must apply to all fossil fuel-fired EGUs that were "existing sources" as of the date the emission guidelines were proposed (June 18, 2014), regardless of whether those fossil fuel-fired EGUs subsequently modify or reconstruct. Allowing EGUs to exempt themselves from section 111(d) by modifying or reconstructing would not assure that these units are subject to a "standard for emissions of air pollutants which reflects . . . the best system of emission reduction," as required by sections 111(a) and (b) of the Clean Air Act.[390] For modified and reconstructed EGUs, the "best system of emission reduction" necessarily encompasses not just systems such as heat rate improvements, considered in the proposed standards here, but also the potential for shifts in utilization away from higher-emitting and towards lower- or zero- emitting generation and demand-side energy efficiency to reduce carbon pollution from these plants. This is the system that EPA has identified as the "best" system of emission reduction in the proposed emission guidelines for all existing plants because it achieves the greatest pollution reductions considering cost, energy requirements, and other health and environmental outcomes. The modification or reconstruction of an existing fossil fuel-fired EGU does not alter the fact that the flexible, cost-effective system of emission reduction identified by EPA remains the best system for that plant, achieving the greatest emission reductions considering cost and the other statutory factors—in combination with the additional BSER components described in these comments to ensure that the section 111(b) standard serves its technology-forcing, emission-reducing role when significant investments are being made in these plants.

Moreover, as EPA recognizes in the proposed emission guidelines,[391] an approach under which modified or reconstructed EGUs are no longer subject to section 111(d) would create perverse economic incentives for units to undertake modifications with the objective of avoiding emission reductions that would be

[390] Section 111(b) of the Clean Air Act requires that EPA establish "standards of performance" for "new sources," which are defined under section 111(a) to include sources that undertake modifications after the proposed date of an applicable standard of performance. Under section 111(a)(1) of the Clean Air Act, such standards of performance *must* "reflect[] the degree of emission limitation achievable through the application of the best system of emission reduction which (taking into account the cost of achieving such reduction and any nonair quality health and environmental impact and energy requirements) the Administrator determines has been adequately demonstrated." For modified and reconstructed EGUs, this "best system" includes not just the technology-based standards that EPA has included in the proposed rule, but also the same system-based "building blocks" that EPA determined to be the BSER for existing sources in its proposed Clean Power Plan.

[391] Carbon Pollution Emission Guidelines for Existing Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units, 79 Fed. Reg. 34,830, 34,904 (proposed June 18, 2014) ("The EPA is concerned that owners or operators or units might have incentives to modify purely because of potential discrepancies in the stringency of the two programs, which would undermine the emission reduction goals of CAA section 111(d).").

required under their state plans. And as EPA also acknowledges, it would be highly disruptive for state plans—which in many cases will be based on the state-wide average performance of currently existing EGUs—if EGUs that were "existing" sources when the plan was designed were suddenly excluded from the plan upon modifying or reconstructing.

Maintaining the applicability of section 111(d) state plans to modified and reconstructed EGUs is not only supported by these compelling policy considerations, it is also consistent with the text of the Clean Air Act—as we describe in further detail below. For these reasons, we strongly support EPA's determination that fossil fuel-fired EGUs already subject to a section 111(d) state plan must continue to comply with those plans in the event those facilities later modify or reconstruct. In addition, we recommend that EPA extend this interpretation to ensure that *all* fossil fuel EGUs that are currently "existing sources" remain covered by section 111(d) state plans, regardless of whether or when they modify or reconstruct. Lastly, as a supplement to EPA's proposed approach, we also suggest two alternative mechanisms by which EPA could assure that modified and reconstructed EGUs achieve emission reductions consistent with the flexible, system-based BSER identified in the proposed Clean Power Plan: 1) committing to review the New Source Performance Standards (NSPS) for new, modified, and reconstructed EGUs at intervals shorter than the eight-year review period prescribed by the statute, such that all such units would promptly become "existing sources" subject to section 111(d); 2) including emissions from modified and reconstructed EGUs when determining compliance with the state goals under section 111(d).

A. EPA Has Reasonably Interpreted Section 111 as Requiring Sources to Continue to Comply with Section 111(d) State Plan Requirements Following a Modification or Reconstruction.

EPA's proposed rule correctly notes that section 111(d) is ambiguous as to whether state plan requirements must continue to apply to a source that modifies or reconstructs. In the preamble to the proposed emission guidelines for existing power plants, EPA explains that section 111 defines "new" and "existing" sources, and that section 111(d) clearly contemplates the submission of state plans that "establish[]" standards of performance for existing sources. However, the statute "does not say whether, once the EPA has approved a state plan that establishes a standard of performance for a given source, that standard is lifted if the source ceases to be an existing source."[392] EPA proposes to resolve this ambiguity by specifying that section 111(d) requires existing sources covered in a state plan to remain subject to the requirements of CAA section 111(d) plan after modifying or reconstructing.[393] EPA provides two reasons for this determination: (1) to avoid disruption and uncertainty as to which units will be part of state programs under a 111(d) plan; and (2) to avoid creating perverse incentives for sources to modify or reconstruct to escape 111(d) plan requirements, which could potentially be more stringent than 111(b) obligations.[394]

[392] 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,903-04.
[393] *Id.* at 34,904.
[394] *Id.*

EPA's position is a reasonable resolution of the ambiguous language of section 111(d), and is therefore due deference under *Chevron v. Natural Resources Defense Council*.[395] As EPA notes, the plain language of section 111(d) requires only that EPA create a procedure for states to submit plans that "establish[] standards of performance" for any "existing source." This language does not clearly state *when* a source is to be considered "existing" for purposes of defining the scope of the state plan. A requirement that a state plan must "establish[]" performance standards for any source that is "existing" *at the time emission guidelines are proposed or at the time of plan submittal* is consistent with the text of the statute, and reasonable given the particular structure of the Clean Power Plan. Under this interpretation, the function of the section 111(d) reference to existing sources is to specify the group of existing sources that become subject to state plans pursuant to EPA emission guidelines, but is silent on whether the later triggering of a section 111(b) standard affects the on-going applicability of the 111(d) standards to which that source is subject under the state plan.

EPA's determination on this issue is also consistent with past practice. On at least two occasions, EPA addressed the applicability of state plans to modified and reconstructed sources when it finalized revisions to NSPS and emission guidelines. In these rulemaking actions, EPA provided that new sources—including modified and reconstructed sources—are simultaneously subject to both state plans adopted under section 111(d) and EPA-issued performance standards under section 111(b).[396] In both of these rules, EPA promulgated a revised NSPS at the same time that it promulgated revised emission guidelines; although sources subject to the earlier NSPS were not "new" units for the purpose of the revised NSPS, the sources continued to be "new" for the purpose of the earlier NSPS, while simultaneously being "existing" sources with respect to the revised emission standards. For example, in 2009, EPA issued a final rule amending the NSPS and emission guidelines for hazardous, medical, and infectious waste incinerators (HMIWI), which were both initially promulgated in 1997. In that rule, EPA noted that the 2009 revised emission guidelines were, for some pollutants, more stringent than the NSPS that applied to sources constructed or modified between 1997 and 2009. Accordingly, EPA amended the 1997 NSPS to require that those units comply with the more stringent of the pollutant specific limitations in either the emission guideline or the 1997 NSPS, thereby simultaneously subjecting some sources to both the revised emission guideline and the 1997 NSPS.[397] EPA adopted a similar approach in 1995, when it amended the

[395] 467 U.S. 837, 842–844 (1984); *See also EPA v. EME Homer City Generation, L.P.*, 134 S. Ct. 1584, 1604 (U.S. 2014) ("Under *Chevron*, we read Congress' silence as a delegation of authority to EPA to select from among reasonable options.").
[396] *See, e.g.*, 74 Fed. Reg. 51,368, 51,374 (Oct. 6, 2009) (hazardous, medical, and infectious waste incinerators subject to 1997 NSPS must continue to comply with 1997 NSPS requirements that are more stringent than 2009 emission guidelines for sources existing as of 2009); 60 Fed. Reg. 65,382, 65382 (Dec. 19, 1995) (municipal waste combustors remain subject to 1991 NSPS and must also comply with 1995 emission guidelines for units existing as of 1995). Although both of these examples are in the context of joint section 129/111 rulemaking, that context does not diminish their relevance to section 111 rulemakings. Under joint 129/111 standard-setting, the effect of the section 111(a) definitions on the applicability of NSPS to modified units is the same as for rulemakings under section 111. *See Davis County Solid Waste Mgmt. v. United States EPA*, 108 F.3d 1454 (D.C. Cir. 1997) ("Although section 129 does not specifically state that the NSPS applies to modified units, it excludes modified units from the definition of existing units and provides that the NSPS shall be issued pursuant to 42 U.S.C. § 7411, which defines new sources as those sources modification or construction of which occurs after publication or proposal of regulations, whichever is earlier."); 42 U.S.C. §§ 129(a)(1), 129(g)(3); *see also* 42 U.S.C. § 7411(a)(2).
[397] *See* 74 Fed. Reg. at 51,374.

NSPS and emission guidelines for municipal waste combustors.[398] These examples both demonstrate that "new sources" can simultaneously be subject to section 111(b) performance standards and section 111(d) state plans, as well as EPA's practice of requiring that sources comply with the most stringent of overlapping section 111(b) and 111(d) standards.

It is also worth noting that under prior standards of performance for reconstructed sources, those sources would remain existing sources (despite undertaking a modification and becoming a (b) source) if the required feasibility review demonstrated that the source could not meet the reconstructed source standard.[399] This reinforces the interlinked and complementary roles of the section 111(d) and (b) standards for reconstructed units. When undertaking a reconstruction and making major investments in infrastructure, the reconstructed source standard ensures that the most rigorous emission reduction outcomes are achieved if they are feasible—but the existing source standard applies as a backstop in cases where meeting the reconstructed standard is not feasible. In the context of the carbon pollution standards, the situation is analogous—the section 111(b) standard for reconstructed units must ensure that sources are deploying the best technologies available as these major infrastructure investments are being made, while at the same time the continued participation in the section 111(d) program ensures that the sources remain subject to the emission reduction framework that can meet the statutory requirements of maximizing emission reductions considering cost, energy requirements, and impacts on other health and environmental outcomes. In both cases the applicability of the section 111(b) and (d) standards works to ensure that sources are subject to performance standards reflecting the best system of emission reduction that has been adequately demonstrated, maximizing emission reductions considering the other statutory factors.

As noted above, this interpretation of the ambiguity in section 111(d) is also necessary to ensure that modified and reconstructed sources continue to remain subject to standards that reflect the "best system of emission reduction," as required for all standards of performance under section 111. EPA's proposed emission guidelines for existing EGUs rest on the determination that a flexible, broad emission reduction system—including efficiency improvements at existing EGUs, shifts to low and zero-emitting resources, and demand-side energy efficiency improvements—constitute the "best system of emission reduction." That determination remains no less true for existing EGUs that subsequently modify or reconstruct. To allow existing EGUs to avoid requirements under a section 111(d) state plan by modifying or reconstructing would potentially lead to higher emissions from those EGUs – a result that is completely inconsistent with the proper identification of the "best system of emission reduction" for those sources. The existence of a standard for sources undergoing major changes reflects Congressional recognition of the fact that such changes and investments create an opening for emissions performance to be improved. Indeed, the courts have understood that the purpose of standards under section 111(b) is to ensure that the

[398] *See* 60 Fed. Reg. at 65,382 ("Subpart Ea is applicable to MWC units . . . for which construction, modification, or reconstruction was commenced after December 20, 1989 . . . It should be noted that plants that are subject to subpart Ea will also be subject to the emission guidelines contained in subpart Cb, which apply to plants constructed on or before September 20, 1994."). The 1995 regulation provided that MWCs subject to the 1991 NSPS would also be subject to the new 1995 rules governing existing sources, which superseded the 1991 guidelines for existing sources. *See* 40 C.F.R. part 60, subparts Cb and Ea.
[399] 40 C.F.R. § 60.15(b).

emission performance of sources is improved when major investments are being made in infrastructure.[400] Because EPA's proposed interpretation provides that modified sources will be subject to emission controls that are *additional* to the level of control already imposed under the 111(d) plan, it is consistent with the pollution-mitigating framework of section 111 recognized by courts.

Lastly, as EPA recognizes, its determination that state plans continue to apply to modified and reconstructed EGUs is necessary to avoid disrupting state plans submitted under the proposed emission guidelines. The proposed emission guidelines establish average performance standards for existing EGUs in each state, which are premised on the performance of EGUs that were "existing" as of January 8, 2014. If certain existing EGUs were to exit this system by modifying or reconstructing, states and utilities could potentially have difficulty complying with these goals. Indeed, state goals would potentially need to be recalculated or constantly adjusted as EGUs leave the "pool" of existing sources by modifying. Furthermore, the creation of a group of existing fossil-fired EGUs that are not subject to the same carbon reduction signal as EGUs governed by the state plan would potentially lead to market distortions and result in "leakage" of emissions, as generation from EGUs governed by the state plan is displaced by increased generation at modified/reconstructed units rather than low or zero-emission generation. By clarifying that sources subject to section 111(d) plan requirements must continue to comply with those requirements after becoming subject to the 111(b) standard, EPA has avoided creating a perverse incentive that would undermine the effectiveness of the existing source carbon pollution standards.

In summary, section 111 is ambiguous as to whether existing sources continue to be subject to 111(d) requirements after modification or reconstruction makes that source subject to section 111(b) standards. EPA has reasonably resolved this ambiguity by concluding that state plans must continue to apply section 111(d) carbon pollution standards to those sources regardless of a later modification or reconstruction. This interpretation is consistent with the statutory text, EPA's past practice, and judicial interpretations of the framework of section 111, and is necessary to avoid perverse incentives that could undermine the regulatory scheme and weaken limits on carbon pollution.

B. EPA Should Provide that Sources that Modify Prior to 111(d) State Plan Submission Are Subject to the 111(d) State Plan Requirements.

Whereas EPA has clearly stated that sources that modify or reconstruct *after* becoming subject to a section 111(d) state plan remain subject to the state plan requirements,[401] the Agency has not made it clear that sources modifying or reconstructing *prior* to submission of a state plan are subject to section 111(d) state plan requirements. Although one part of the proposal suggests that all modifications and reconstructions are subject to section 111(d),[402] another portion of the proposal asserts that sources that modify or reconstruct after plan submission will continue to be subject to the plan.[403] EPA should

[400] *See Sierra Club v. Costle*, 657 F.2d 298, 325 (D.C. Cir. 1981) ("[Section 111(b)] standards must to the extent practical force the installation of all the control technology that will ever be necessary on new plants at the time of construction when it is cheaper to install, thereby minimizing the need for retrofit in the future when air quality standards begin to set limits to growth.").
[401] *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,903-04.
[402] *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,965/1.
[403] *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,963/1.

expressly provide that sources modifying or reconstructing after the proposal of its emission guidelines and prior to state plan submission are still sources for which state plans must establish performance standards under section 111(d).

Sources that modify or reconstruct prior to submission of a section 111(d) plan should be subject to section 111(d) plan requirements for the same policy reasons described in the preceding section of these comments—most significantly, because the existing source "best system of emission reduction" remains the system that will ensure the greatest pollution reductions from these EGUs considering cost and other statutory factors. Further, as noted above, allowing such modified or reconstructed EGUs to exempt themselves from section 111(d) would potentially undermine the stringency of state plans by allowing "leakage" to modified or reconstructed sources. Moreover, such an approach would potentially require the recalculation of state goals and disrupt the development of state plans, all of which are premised on securing reductions from EGUs that were "existing" as of January 8, 2014.

Requiring, in the finalization of these standards, that state plans apply to all sources that were "existing" as of the date the emission guidelines were proposed is also consistent with the statutory text. As described above, section 111(d) vests EPA with broad authority to establish procedures governing the submission and content of state plans that "establish[]" performance standards for "any existing source." Also as noted above, the statute does not clearly delineate the point in time at which a source should be considered to be "existing" and therefore within the scope of a state plan. However, EPA's proposed emission guidelines set state-wide goals that are based on the "best system of emission reduction" for all EGUs that were under construction or in operation as of January 8, 2014. Accordingly, it is reasonable and consistent with the statute for EPA —acting under its authority to establish minimum requirements for state plans, including determining the scope of those plans—to require that state plans establish performance standards for the same set of existing sources addressed in the emission guidelines.

C. EPA Can Consider Additional Measures to Ensure that Modifications and Reconstructions Do Not Undermine State Goals Under Section 111(d).

Although EDF strongly supports EPA's proposal that section 111(d) standards remain applicable to sources that modify or reconstruct, we note that there are at least two additional mechanisms EPA can consider to ensure that the proposed emission guidelines for existing EGUs are coordinated effectively with the proposed standards for modified and reconstructed EGUs.

1. EPA Could Undertake Frequent Review of the NSPS.

Although section 111(b) of the Clean Air Act clearly requires that carbon pollution standards for new sources be reviewed at least once every eight years,[404] EPA could establish a more frequent schedule for revision (such as once every five years) in recognition of the rapid evolution of methods to reduce carbon pollution from the power sector. A more frequent schedule for revision of the carbon pollution standards for new, modified, and reconstructed EGUs would ensure that sources that modify or reconstruct quickly come into compliance with section 111(d), consistent with EPA's past practice of

[404] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(b)(1)(B).

subjecting modified and reconstructed sources to state plans upon revision of an applicable NSPS.[405] In so doing, EPA would also reduce potential incentives for EGUs to modify or reconstruct for the purpose of avoiding state plan requirements under section 111(d).

2. EPA Could Require that Emissions from Modified and Reconstructed Units "Count" When Determining State Compliance with Section 111(d).

Alternatively, in the event that modified or reconstructed EGUs are excluded from state plans under section 111(d), EPA could require that emissions from those units continue to be "counted" when determining whether states have complied with the goals promulgated in the emission guidelines. Such a requirement would not impose any section 111(d) obligations on the modified or reconstructed EGUs, but would ensure that limits on carbon pollution under section 111(d) are not undermined by "leakage" resulting from increased emissions at those modified or reconstructed EGUs. In practice, state regulators would have a strong incentive to ensure that modified and reconstructed units are subject to either state plans or to additional emission limitations in order to ensure compliance with the section 111(d) goals.

This approach is not precluded by the broad language of section 111(d), which affords EPA significant discretion to determine *how* states demonstrate compliance with an emission guideline. Moreover, EPA could justify this approach as necessary to ensure an accurate accounting of emissions from affected EGUs. This is because generation from any EGU that modifies or reconstructs would effectively be substituting for generation from the same EGU prior to its modification or reconstruction. If generation and emissions from modified and reconstructed EGUs were not counted in the state's emission rate under section 111(d), emissions from existing EGUs could *appear* to decrease solely because some of those units had become modified or reconstructed sources subject to section 111(b). EPA could reasonably conclude that to protect against such "over-crediting," emissions from modified and reconstructed EGUs must be included in a state's average emission rate.

This approach would also have the effect of treating modified or reconstructed EGUs in a way that is comparable to incremental nuclear, renewable energy and energy efficiency—all of which are considered as resources that displace affected EGUs and therefore enter into the compliance determination for each state as zero-emitting resources. Further, because the emissions from the units in question were taken into account when EPA established the state goals, it would be appropriate to find that those emissions must continue to count in determining compliance with that target. In other words, because the proposed state goals reflect the emissions from those units, the state's compliance demonstration must also include the emissions from those units.

[405] As described in section I.a of our comments, *supra*, this practice was reflected in the 1995 revision of the NSPS for both municipal waste combustors and the 2009 revision of the NSPS for HMIWI.

III. Environmental Justice

We urge EPA to ensure that the communities long afflicted by power plant pollution are protected under the Clean Power Plan consistent with our nation's clean air laws and Executive Order 12898, *Federal Actions To Address Environmental Justice in Minority Populations and Low-Income Populations*. Executive Order 12898 mandates that each Federal agency make achieving environmental justice part of its mission. Section 110(l) of the Clean Air Act has long prohibited state implementation plans that interfere with timely attainment or reasonable further progress in protecting human health from air pollution. EPA should apply this core tenet of protection to its administration of section 111 of the Clean Air Act and the Clean Power Plan. The bedrock protective intent of the Clean Air Act is established in its foundational statutory purpose—to "protect and enhance the quality of the Nation's air resources so as to promote the public health and welfare" (Section 101(b)(1))—and reflected throughout the fabric of the law. This can be effectuated by ensuring that the Mercury and Air Toxics Standards and health-based air quality standards are rigorously implemented alongside the Clean Power Plan, and by creating a strong framework for coordinated air quality planning so that emissions reductions are secured in areas with unhealthy air pollution concentrations.

We urge EPA to include in the final rule a robust discussion of how states can perform analyses to identify air pollution burdens disproportionately burdening disadvantaged communities and of the ways in which state plans can be designed to ensure that communities bearing a disproportionate share of air pollution burdens have those burdens reduced. These communities might be, in different states, geographically-defined communities, low-income communities, or communities of color.

This will be particularly important in the context of state planning to achieve the revised ambient air quality standards for particulate and ground-level ozone (the main component of smog), as fossil fuel-fired power plants, particularly coal-fired power plants, are both large sources of carbon pollution and of SO_2 and NO_x, which are key ingredients of particulate pollution and smog. Scientific evidence clearly indicates that exposure to these contaminants can reduce lung function and irritate airways, increasing respiratory problems and aggravating asthma and other lung diseases, leading to increased vulnerability to respiratory infections and increases in doctor visits, emergency room visits, hospital admissions, and school absences. Exposure also increases the risk of premature death from heart and lung disease. Children are at increased risk because their lungs are still developing and they are more likely to be active outdoors, increasing their exposure—and African American and Latino children are particularly at risk of asthma[406] and asthma-related hospitalizations.[407]

As states develop plans to address ozone, particulate and carbon pollution—and as sources prepare to meet Clean Air Act restrictions on emissions of mercury and other toxic air pollutants--the potential to reduce burdens on disadvantaged communities can and must be realized.

---

[406] *See* http://www.lung.org/assets/documents/publications/solddc-chapters/asthma.pdf.
[407] *See* http://www.epa.gov/epahome/sciencenb/asthma/HD_Hispanic_Asthma.pdf; see also http://lulac.org/programs/health/asthma/.

The Clean Power Plan also creates an increased opportunity to deploy distributed renewable energy generation and demand-side energy efficiency to make American homes and businesses more efficient and energy independent, lowering utility bills, and stimulating local economies as bill savings are rededicated to other goods and services. EPA should urge states to ensure that communities that have borne heavy burdens from fossil fuel-fired power plant emissions—and low-income communities more broadly--have full access to opportunities to develop renewable generation (including distributed renewable generation) and opportunities to benefit from investments in demand-side energy efficiency improvements. Full access will likely mean ensuring that traditional barriers to accessing these types of cost-saving and energy-saving programs are overcome, including by encouraging innovative financing arrangements and addressing problems that arise when landlords are not paying energy bills and thus lack a sufficient incentive to invest in demand-side energy efficiency improvements. Further, in developing guidance for evaluation, measurement and verification of the energy savings that result from energy efficiency programs, EPA should prioritize developing guidance that will facilitate investments in energy efficiency in low-income communities and communities of color, and make it clear to states that these types of programs can be deployed, and verified, as part of a compliance strategy.

Under the newly proposed Clean Power Plan, EPA projects that by investing in energy efficiency household and business energy bills can decrease by about 8% by 2030.[408] As noted in our comments on the potential for demand side energy efficiency to provide more extensive direct bill savings for low income Americans, *through well designed state programs the bill savings to families could be significantly greater with greater deployment of energy efficiency —securing a 15% improvement in energy efficiency by 2030 could generate annual average household savings of $157. State deployment of demand side energy efficiency solutions to mitigate carbon pollution can provide both multipollutant reductions while providing direct bill savings for communities suffering from high pollution levels.*

[408] EPA, Regulatory Impact Analysis for the Proposed Carbon Pollution Guidelines for Existing Power Plants and Emission Standards for Modified and Reconstructed Power Plants, at 3-43 (June 2014), *available at* http://www2.epa.gov/sites/production/files/2014-06/documents/20140602ria-clean-power-plan.pdf.

IV. Support and Recommendations for Strengthening the BSER and Building Block Formula

A. Best System of Emissions Reduction and Building Block Formula

We strongly support EPA's proposed "best system of emission reduction" (BSER), which sets targets for each state's CO2-emitting power plants by looking at the real-world potential to reduce their carbon pollution by deploying renewable energy, harvesting our nation's vast energy efficiency resource, improving the efficiency of power plants, and relying more on lower-polluting and less on the highest-emitting power plants.

Under the Clean Air Act, EPA is required to identify the "best" system of emission reduction that has been "adequately demonstrated" considering cost, energy requirements, and other health and environmental outcomes. We know that the system of emission reduction proposed by EPA is adequately demonstrated because power companies and states across the country are effectively using each of the building blocks to cut emissions of carbon pollution and other dangerous air pollutants from fossil fuel-fired power plants. We agree with EPA that it is the "best" system as defined by the Clean Air Act because it has the potential to secure large reductions in carbon pollution at reasonable cost, and will provide companies and states with flexibility to manage energy requirements and identify the emission reduction pathways that make the most sense for them. (See our legal discussion in Section I for more detail on the legal justification for BSER)

This system of emission reduction reflects the real-world reality of the electricity system, within which different power generation sources and demand-side energy efficiency resources are managed dynamically to ensure that energy demand is met at each moment in time. Companies and states have long been relying on the interconnected nature of the electric grid to reduce harmful pollution from power plants. Adding renewable electricity backs down generation at fossil fuel-fired plants—and reduces emissions accordingly. Likewise, improving energy efficiency lowers demand for electricity, reducing power generation and thus emissions. States and power companies have been increasing use of natural gas plants which has reduced emissions from coal-fired power plants. Coal-fired power plants can (and many already do) co-fire with natural gas, which reduces combustion emissions. Coal plants can also be converted to burn natural gas which reduces combustion emissions, which has occurred at many facilities. These techniques—switching to lower carbon fuels, non-emitting generation resources, and improving energy efficiency—are traditional methods of addressing air pollution under the Clean Air Act.

As discussed *supra*, EPA's proposed system of emission reduction — an emission limit that power plants can achieve through compliance measures including efficiency improvements at power plants, shifts from coal to gas-fired power generation, deployment of renewable energy, and harvesting energy efficiency — meets the requirements of the Clean Air Act. The emission reduction techniques included in the targets are "adequately demonstrated" and enable sources to achieve the greatest emission reductions considering cost, impacts on energy, and other health and environmental outcomes (note comments below on expanding and strengthening the BSER). The flexibility of this system enables states to secure emission reductions cost effectively, to manage impacts on energy and ensure that there are no effects on reliability, and to reduce carbon emissions by building on existing state clean energy and efficiency programs. This system allows states to secure all of the co-benefits of transitioning to cleaner energy and harvesting energy efficiency, reducing not only carbon pollution but also the burden of other health-harming air pollution on their communities. Investment in renewable generation and energy efficiency will drive job creation. The fuel savings of renewable resources and energy efficiency improvements will lower utility bills for families and businesses. Those savings will then be spent on other goods and services, stimulating the economy, as states with strong energy efficiency programs are already experiencing.

1. Support for a Stronger BSER

The system of emission reduction identified by EPA can achieve even greater emission reductions than is reflected in EPA's analysis. In the comments and sections that follow we describe the opportunity to strengthen each of EPA's BSER Building Blocks and how to do so at reasonable cost.

The BSER building blocks proposed by EPA include:

Block 1: Making existing coal plants more efficient

Block 2: Using existing natural gas plants more effectively

Block 3: Increasing renewable and nuclear generation

Block 4: Increasing end-use energy efficiency

A careful analysis of the emission reduction opportunities in each of the four blocks identified by EPA demonstrates that even greater savings are available from each of the four blocks. As discussed in detail below and in EPA's Notice of Data Availability Released on October 27, 2014, in order to reflect the role of renewable energy and energy efficiency in displacing fossil generation emissions, EPA must also fix the formula for calculating state targets.

a. Implementation of BSER Goal-Setting Equation and Treatment of Incremental Renewables and Energy Efficiency

In its October 27, 2014 Notice of Data Availability (NODA), EPA explains that the original formula used in its proposed rule does not fully account for the emission reductions generated by renewables and energy efficiency. As EPA explains, the formula used in the proposed rule failed to account for the reduction in generation at coal and gas power plants that will occur when renewables are added to the grid and when we improve energy efficiency. When EPA sets final state targets, it should use the corrected formula proposed in the Notice of Data Availability. This is necessary to ensure that the Clean Power Plan fully reflects the potential for emission reductions achievable under the best system of emission reduction.

i. The Formula Must Be Adjusted to Conform to the Preamble Explanation for Why Renewables and Energy Efficiency Are Included in the BSER

In the preamble, EPA explains that renewable energy and energy efficiency are part of BSER is because they all decrease the amount of generation at (and therefore emissions from) affected power plants.[409]

In the goal-setting equation, EPA correctly accounted for the emission-reducing effect of coal to gas shifts in utilization (by accounting for reductions in emissions from coal-fired power plants and increases in emissions at gas-fired power plants as the shift occurs) but failed to correctly account for the effect of renewable energy and demand-side energy efficiency in blocks 3 and 4 in displacing fossil emissions. The original proposal's state target calculation formula simply adds additional renewable energy and energy efficiency megawatts to the denominator of the state emission rate without commensurately reducing generation or emissions at fossil-fuel fired plants. As a result, increasing block 3 and 4 resources *dilutes* rather than *replaces* megawatts generated by block 1 and block 2 resources. This is inconsistent with the premise that these resources will "reduce, or avoid, generation from all affected EGUs on a state-wide basis."

The defect in the original formula is significant because the mathematical effect of subtracting fossil generation emissions more accurately reflects what actually happens when renewable power substitutes for, and energy efficiency obviates the need for, an equivalent quantity of fossil generation. EPA must correct the formula as described in the Notice of Data Availability in order to properly reflect the emission reductions achievable based on the best system of reduction identified by EPA.

ii. Recommendations for How to Implement the Corrected Formula

EPA has proposed two alternative approaches that would apply incremental renewable energy and energy efficiency to replace existing fossil generation. Under the first alternative approach, incremental RE and EE would displace historical fossil generation and emissions on a pro rata basis across all fossil generation types, including fossil steam and natural gas. Under the second alternative approach, the adjustment to the historical levels of fossil generation corresponding to the addition of zero-emitting generation would replace highest-emitting generation before replacing lower-emitting generation.

EDF supports both of these approaches, and believes both are valid for BSER state goal setting. EDF encourages EPA to adopt the first approach, revising the target-setting formula so that incremental RE and EE (beyond 2012 levels) directly replace fossil generation and the corresponding emissions in proportion to the 2012 fossil generation mix, which could be seen as reflecting the potential for states to substitute zero carbon resources and energy efficiency for the highest-polluting generation. However, we also support the alternative approach, noting thatit acknowledges that the addition of incremental RE and

[409] 79 Fed. Reg. at 34891 ("the measures in building blocks 3 and 4 . . . reduce, or avoid, generation from all affected EGUs on a state-wide basis."); *see also id.* at 34852 (identifying BSER to include blocks two, three and four because "increases in . . . zero or low-emitting generation, as well as measures to reduce demand for generation . . . taken together, displace or avoid the need for, generation from affected EGUS").

EE could replace various fossil resource types without strictly replacing fossil in order of decreasing carbon intensity.

If EPA adopts a formula in which renewables and energy efficiency displace NGCC and coal-fired generation on a pro rata basis, it must also ensure that it corrects the potential emission reductions from building block 2. When renewables and energy efficiency displace NGCC generation, this will lower the capacity factor of NGCC plants and create additional potential reductions from building block 2. These additional reductions can be achieved either by displacing fossil generation from blocks 3 and 4 before calculating block 2 or by doing a true-up to block two to ensure that NGCC plants remain at a 70 percent capacity.

The formula adjustment will ensure that the Clean Power Plan fully reflects the potential for emission reductions achievable under the best system of emission reduction.

B. Recommendations Regarding the 2012 Baseline & 3 year Average

EPA proposed using 2012 as the generation and emissions year from which to assess the opportunity to reduce emissions. EPA asked for comment on using 2010, 2011 or some average or combination of the three years. EPA also included all existing fossil generation in their calculation and formula, but the agency did not include total generation (all nuclear and hydro). The agency included non-hydro renewables and a portion of nuclear. In this section we address the baseline years and what should be factored in to the formula.

Baseline or Comparable Year

EDF strongly supports using the most up-to-date data and most recent baseline year to develop the emission reduction target for each state. The goal of this exercise is to reduce emissions from existing power plants, and the most recent data available on the sources and utilization of electric generation in each state is the best starting point for such an analysis. Data on the level and composition of generation from several years ago is less relevant to a forward-looking assessment of emission reduction opportunities in each state. Accordingly, EPA is right to start examining the potential to reduce emissions from where we are today and assessing the potential for states to reduce emissions based on that one common starting point.

However, some stakeholders have noted that any one year can have anomalies for one or more plants in a given state. While we do not think this issue is very significant, EPA could reasonably consider using a multi-year average as the starting point in their evaluation and formula for states with such anomalies. A relatively short averaging period, consisting of the most recent years of operating data, could help resolve concerns over unique operational circumstances that may have occurred in 2012.

EDF does not believe states should be allowed to pick from the three years, as this will inevitable create an incentive to pick only the highest emission year (s) in order to set the emissions standard at the highest point possible, reducing the requirement on generation in the state to change their emissions profile over time. Allowing states to choose years will undermine the environmental outcome of the CPP.

Inclusion of Renewables and Nuclear

EPA has included non-hydro renewables and a portion of nuclear power in calculating the 2012 state emission rates. We encourage EPA to examine the benefits of removing all the non-fossil generation from the BSER baseline year starting point in the formula given the following considerations.

1) Current State Renewables Policies and In-state vs. Out of State Considerations:

   In many states, the state policies that have delivered the most development and generation from new renewable energy have been state renewable energy or portfolio standards (RES/RPS). These standards have been increasing over time and have led to the development of significant new renewable resources, particularly wind and solar. However, while these state policies require an increasing percentage of the electricity delivered in the state to be from renewables, most of these state policies do not require the generating resource to be located in the state. Many states have developed or purchased large quantities of wind generation to satisfy the RES/RPS requirements in other states. Reflecting this market reality, EPA has proposed that credit for the emission reductions driven by renewable energy deployment be assigned to the purchaser of the renewable energy credit (REC), which we support.

   State 2012 emission rates under the proposal reflect in-state renewable energy—although the entities holding the RECs associated with that renewable energy may be out of state. EPA should address consistency between the BSER formula structure, current state renewables tracking, and planned compliance tracking. While there are other ways this could be done, we suggest the simplest way would be to consider only new renewables generation and not include existing generation in the BSER baseline. This allows EPA to avoid allocating generation from existing renewables in the BSER formula. Looking forward there would be no concern about using RECs for tracking generation whether from in-state or out of state generation.

2) Consistency of State Targets:

   Inclusion of non-fossil resources in the BSER formula leads to state targets that diverge more than when an average fossil rate is used as the starting point. If states develop a flexible rate-based policy approach and their neighboring state has a very different target level, there is a possibility that generators of the same type on either side of a state border would face different compliance costs. This kind of competitiveness issue could lead to environmental leakage, but it would be reduced if the starting point for developing the state standards was a fossil rate.

C. Comments on the Length of the Compliance Period

1. EPA Should Not Adopt the Alternative Option of a Single 5-year Compliance Period in Combination with Weaker CO_2 Emission Performance Goals

EPA should not adopt the alternative option imposing weaker CO_2 limits over a 5-yr time span. EPA's own data and analysis shows that the best system of emission reduction deployed over this time period would achieve significantly greater emission reductions than are reflected in the proposed alternative state goals. *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,898.

EPA has not justified the assumptions underlying the reduced stringency of the alternative goals associated with the 5-year compliance plan alternative. In setting the interim and final goals for this alternative option, EPA made several adjustments to the set of assumptions used to generate the proposed goals associated with the 10-year compliance period. *See id.* at 34,898. First, with respect to the anticipated heat rate improvement from coal-fired EGUs under Block 1, EPA used a value of four percent instead of six percent. *Id.* Second, under Block 2, EPA assumed that the potential annual utilization rate for NGCC units would increase to 65 percent instead of 70 percent. *Id.* Third, under Block 4, EPA assumed that annual incremental electricity savings achievable through a portfolio of demand-side energy efficiency programs would be one percent instead of 1.5 percent. *Id.* As EPA has noted, these assumptions may be "overly conservative," and "underestimate the extent to which the key elements of the four building blocks . . . can be achieved." *Id.*

EPA has provided no analysis to support the adjusted assumptions aside from the assertion that "the time period for implementation relates directly to the emission reductions that are achievable[.]" *Id.* If EPA were to establish only a single 5-year compliance period, the state targets should reflect the full emission reduction potential available during that 5-year period, commensurate with potential shown during the initial five years of the proposed 10-year compliance period as strengthened through the recommendations discussed in these comments.

2. The Interim Standard is Amply Achievable and, As EPA Itself Finds, More Rigorous Emission Reductions are Achievable in 2025. Further, Consistent with the Statutory Requirements to Periodically Modernize BSER, EPA Must Establish a Legally Enforceable Mechanism that Requires a BSER Determination in 2025 to Secure Additional Deeper Reductions Beginning No Later Than 2030.

The Interim Standard that takes effect beginning in 2020 is amply achievable. The extensive analysis of the building blocks, set out above, addresses important and cost-effective ways the building blocks can be strengthened by achieving deeper emissions reductions and securing the emissions reductions more swiftly than assumed. This includes, for example, the availability of deeper reductions at the source through cost-effective co-firing and repowering with lower emitting fuels that is being widely deployed at coal plants today, the demonstrated potential to

deploy more extensive and cost-effective renewable energy resources, and the rapid mobilization of demand side energy efficiency including a broader array of efficiency solutions than considered by EPA. Further, as discussed in part XIII there is extensive flexibility integrated into the compliance design of the interim standards. In sum, there is a strong – more than amply achievable – basis for meeting the proposed interim standard.
Moreover, EPA expressly recognized that a more rigorous standard could be achieved by 2025, finding that it is achievable for power sector emissions to be 29 percent below 2005 levels in 2025 based on the changes reflected in the four building blocks:

> EPA's analysis shows that under the proposed goals described in Section VII.C above, power sector emissions will be 29 percent below 2005 levels in 2025, suggesting that the kinds of changes contemplated in the four building blocks, even as early as 2025, will be yielding reductions far greater than the 23 percent projected for the alternate goals as set forth above in this subsection.

79 Fed. Reg. at 34,899.

EPA's finding that a deeper reduction in 2025 is achievable based on solutions adequately demonstrated meets the pertinent statutory criteria for determining the best system of emission reduction and thereby requires EPA to establish such a standard in 2025 that "reflects the degree of emission limitation achievable." As such, EPA must establish a five year compliance requirement beginning in 2025 and continuing through 2029 that is far more rigorous than the 2020-2029 10-year average interim standard.

Finally, EPA requests public comment on whether to require maintenance of the 2030 standard beyond that date or, alternatively, to review and revise its BSER determination post 2030:

> The EPA also requests comment on whether we should establish BSER based state emission performance goals for affected EGUs that extend further into the future (e.g., beyond the proposed planning period), and if so, what those levels of improved performance should be. Under this alternative, the EPA would apply its goal-setting methodology based on application of the BSER in 2030 and beyond to a specified time period and final date. The agency requests comment on the appropriate time period(s) and final year for the EPA's calculation of state goals that reflect application of the BSER under this approach.
>
> The EPA notes that CAA section 111(b)(1)(B) calls for the EPA, at least every eight years, to review and, if appropriate, revise federal standards of performance for new sources. This requirement provides for regular updating of performance standards as technical advances provide technologies that are cleaner or less costly. The agency requests comment on the implications of this concept, if any, for CAA section 111(d).

79 Fed Reg. at 34899.

As EPA recognizes, Congress has woven an updating mechanism into the fabric of section 111 that commands the Agency to refresh the BSER analysis for new sources "at least every eight years" and is inextricably connected with updating the existing source standards through the expansive statutory definition of the term "new source," the terms of section 111(d), and the long-standing EPA regulations implementing section 111(d) in parallel with section 111(b).

The availability of clean low carbon solutions is advancing at a rapidly accelerating pace as clean technologies are being drive to scale and meeting our nation's power needs at briskly diminishing costs. See WRI, *Seeing is Believing*. There is every indication that like other modern clean air solutions for the power sector, including scrubbers and SCR, as well as for other major source sectors, that emissions reductions in the near future will be achievable more swiftly, more deeply and at a fraction of the costs currently expected. See U.S. EPA, "The Clean Air Act Amendments: Spurring Innovation and Growth While Cleaning the Air" (prepared by ICF Consulting, 2005).

EPA must hew to the facts in determining BSER and carry out its legal responsibility to commit to determine in 2025 through a legally enforceable mechanism the BSER that applies over time – and that is not stagnant in maintaining in 2030 the standard of performance established a decade earlier. Rather, the BSER analysis must be, as Congress intended, a is vibrant, rigorous, and dynamic tool in securing for our nation's public health, environmental quality, and prosperity--no later than the 2030 timeframe--the additional far deeper "degree of emission reductions achievable."

D. EPA Should Not Adopt a BSER Based Only on Building Blocks 1 & 2

Across the country, states and power companies are reducing carbon pollution through increased deployment of low/zero-emission generation and demand side energy efficiency programs on the integrated power grid. EPA has documented these on-going initiatives to reduce CO_2 emissions from the power sector. *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,848-50; *see also* Section I.I., *supra*. These systems of emission reduction are adequately demonstrated and are producing very significant reductions in carbon pollution at reasonable cost. As such, EPA has properly determined that the BSER includes these approaches to achieving emissions reductions.

EPA nonetheless solicits comment on whether to apply "only the first two building blocks as the basis for the BSER, while noting that application of only the first two building blocks achieves fewer CO_2 reductions at a higher cost." 79 Fed. Reg. at 34836. Applying only the first two building blocks as the basis for the BSER would needlessly exclude key demonstrated available emission reduction measures that, as EPA recognizes, will allow states to achieve greater emission reductions more flexibly, and to achieve those reductions more cost effectively while generating greater co-benefits in reductions of harmful co-pollutant emissions, utility bill savings, and economic stimulus.

As outlined in detail in these comments at section I.E, the statutory term "best system of emission reduction" is broad enough to encompass consideration of measures that have the effect of preferring lower polluting means of producing a product—in this case, energy services. Consequently, EPA has the authority (and indeed, the obligation) to consider the measures in building blocks three and four in determining the combination of measures that constitutes the BSER. Further, EPA's analysis demonstrates that a system of emissions reduction that combines these measures with the measures encompassed by Building Blocks 1 & 2 will achieve greater emissions reductions more cost effectively than a system relying only on Building Blocks 1 & 2. Because the proposed system of emission reduction is thus superior to a system relying on Building Blocks 1 & 2 only, EPA cannot adopt a BSER that disregards the use of key measures that states and companies are already undertaking to reduce emissions.

E. Net Generation Should Be the Basis for State Goals and Emission Reporting

EDF supports EPA's proposal to express the rate-based state goals in terms of emissions per unit of net generation, as opposed to gross generation, and believes that this approach should be extended to all of the pending proposed standards for fossil-fired EGUs.[410] As EPA acknowledged in the preamble to the proposed NSPS for new EGUs, the "net power supplied to the end user is a better indicator of environmental performance than gross output from the power producer."[411] Using net generation as the basis for rate-based standards appropriately incentivizes owners and operators of EGUs to optimize the efficiency of their plants by reducing parasitic loads associated with auxiliary equipment and emission controls. Such improvements in efficiency increase the *useful* output of the plant while avoiding increases in fuel consumption and emissions. Under a standard based on net generation, these improvements in efficiency would lower the emission rate and contribute towards bringing a fossil EGU into compliance. By contrast, a rate-based standard based on gross generation does not recognize any differences in efficiency of auxiliary equipment and pollution control systems among EGUs – and as such fails to fully incentivize the efficient generation of electricity. For this reason, a gross generation-based standard is inconsistent with the overall technology-forcing purpose of performance standards under section 111, as well as EPA's recognition in building block 1 that improvements in fossil plant efficiency – yielding greater useful output while maintaining or reducing emissions — are an important part of the BSER.

Establishing state goals in terms of net generation is also eminently feasible both for EPA and for the states. EPA recognizes in the preamble to the proposed rule that "[n]early all EGUs already have in place the equipment necessary to determine and report hourly net generation," indicating that monitoring and reporting net generation would not be burdensome.[412] Indeed, although net generation is currently not reported to EPA under 40 CFR Part 75, affected EGUs are generally required to report gross and net generation on a monthly basis to the Energy Information Administration (EIA) through Form 923

[410] *See* Comments of Sierra Club et al. on Standards of Performance for Greenhouse Gas Emissions from New Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units, Docket ID No. EPA-HQ-OAR-2013-0495-9514, at 106 (May 9, 2014).
[411] 79 Fed. Reg. at 1448.
[412] *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,894.

submittals.[413] Recent PSD permits for new and modified EGUs also include emission standards based on net generation, providing further support for the feasibility and reasonableness of this approach.[414] Accordingly, EDF strongly supports expressing all emission standards for fossil fuel-fired EGUs in terms of net generation – including the emission guidelines in the Clean Power Plan as well as the performance standards for new, modified, and reconstructed EGUs.

F. EPA Should Consider Combining the Source Categories for Affected EGUs

EDF supports consolidating the two source categories of affected EGUs covered by the emission guidelines – electric steam generating units and combustion turbines – into one regulated source category for purposes of establishing carbon pollution standards for all EGUs, including the emission guidelines for existing EGUs as well as the performance standards for new, modified, and reconstructed EGUs. As we explain below, a consolidated source category would reflect the identical market functions served by all of the affected EGUs covered by EPA's proposed carbon pollution standards. A single source category would also be consistent with the system-based approach EPA has proposed, which has important elements that reduce emissions from existing EGUs as a whole rather than solely from EGUs utilizing particular fuels or generating technologies.

In the proposed emission guidelines, EPA observes that the proposed emission guidelines apply to affected EGUs that EPA has separately listed in two source categories under section 111 — steam electric generating units (listed in 1971) and stationary fossil fuel-fired combustion turbines (listed in 1979). EPA also notes that it proposed to combine these two source categories in its January 8, 2014 proposed rule to establish carbon pollution standards for new fossil fuel-fired EGUs (alongside a "co-proposal" to retain the current source category listings), and solicits comment on that approach again here. EPA suggests that combining both source categories would, among other things, potentially facilitate emissions trading among the EGUs in the two currently-listed source categories, or simplify the implementation of certain system-wide emission reduction measures.[415]

As a threshold matter, EPA correctly states that it has clear legal authority to consolidate or reorganize an already-listed source category without making new regulatory findings that would be required for the listing of an entirely new source category under section 111(b)(1). Section 111(b)(1)(A) directs EPA to publish, "and from time to time thereafter…revise," a list of stationary source categories that in the Administrator's judgment cause or significantly contribute to pollution that endangers public health and welfare. Apart from the finding of endangerment required for the listing of a *new*, not previously-listed

[413] *See* EIA, Form EIA-923: Power Plant Operations Report Instructions, OMB No. 1905-0129 (Exp. Dec. 31, 2015).
[414] *See* EPA, Prevention of Significant Deterioration Permit for Greenhouse Gas Emissions, Port Everglades Plant, Permit PSD-EPA-R4010 (Nov. 2013), *available at* http://www.epa.gov/region04/air/permits/ghgpermits/porteverglades /PortEverglades_FinalPermit_112513.pdf; *see also* EPA, Prevention of Significant Deterioration Permit for Pioneer Valley Energy Center, Final PSD Permit Number 052-042-MA15 (Apr. 2012) (Requiring that new 431 MW NGCC facility meet a CO2 emission standard of 825 lb/MWh on a net output basis).
[415] 79 Fed. Reg. at 1,455.

source category, the statute places no particular limits on EPA's authority to "revise" the list of stationary sources over time. EPA's proposed consolidation of the source categories for steam electric generating units and fossil fuel-fired combustion turbines would neither expand nor otherwise alter in any way the universe of sources comprising those source categories, and would therefore not constitute the listing of a new source category. Nor would it somehow alter the predicate endangerment finding that EPA made when it originally listed both source categories in the 1970's.[416] EPA is therefore free to make reasonable revisions to the source category listings, including the consolidation of already-listed source categories, without significant new findings.

Here, the proposed consolidation of the source categories would be reasonable for at least three reasons. First, steam electric generating units and fossil fuel-fired combustion turbines broadly serve the same market functions. Not only do units in these source categories all generate electricity for wholesale, they also increasingly provide similar *types* of generating service. In a climate of competitive natural gas prices and relatively high coal prices, coal-fired steam electric generating units now commonly provide intermediate or even peaking generation service rather than playing their traditional role as baseload resources. And as coal generation has declined, gas-fired combustion turbines – especially NGCC facilities – have become intermediate or baseload resources rather than providing primarily peaking service. Combining these two source categories to reflect their converging market functions, as we recommend, would be consistent with the categorization contemplated by Congress when it originally enacted section 111 in 1970.[417] It would also be consistent with the history of these *particular* source categories; for example, in 2005, EPA transferred integrated gasification combined cycle (IGCC) facilities to the steam electric generating unit source category on the grounds that IGCC facilities serve the same function.[418] And it would be consistent with various other instances in which EPA has established broad categories encompassing multiple types of sources that serve the same function, even though those source categories may encompass facilities using disparate fuels and industrial processes.[419]

Second, the consolidation of these two source categories would be consistent with the system-based nature of the BSER that EPA has proposed in these emission guidelines. Importantly, the four building blocks in EPA's BSER are intended to function in concert to reduce emissions from *all* EGUs across the two source categories. The effects of any individual building block on any one type of EGU, however,

[416] Although the statute does not require that EPA make a *new* finding of endangerment when regulating additional pollutants from an already-listed source category, EPA has provided more than ample evidence to support such a finding in its pending proposals to regulate carbon pollution from new and existing EGUs.
[417] The legislative history of the 1970 Clean Air Act indicates that Congress expected EPA would establish standards within broad functional categories of facilities. One representative, for example, stated that EPA "could establish uniform pollution control standards for the chemical, oil refining, foundries, food processing, and cement-making industry, and other industries. . . . Every plant within the same group could be required to maintain the same high standards." 116 Cong. Rec. 19,218 (1970) (statement of Rep. Vanik).
[418] *See* 77 Fed. Reg. 22392, 22,411/1 (April 13, 2012).
[419] For example, EPA designated a single NSPS for multiple copper smelting production methods as early as 1976. *See* 41 Fed. Reg. 2332-2333 (Jan. 15, 1976). Similarly, EPA's rotary lime kiln source category includes units fueled by coal, natural gas, and oil. *See* 47 Fed. Reg. 38832, 38843 (Sept. 2, 1982); *see also* 40 C.F.R. §§ 60.340(a), 60.342. And most recently, EPA included all Portland cement plants (*e.g.* "long wet," "long dry," "preheater," and "preheater with precalciner") in a single source category. 75 Fed Reg. 54970, 55,010-55,012, 55,015 (Sept. 9, 2010). This decision was ultimately held by the D.C. Circuit. *See Portland Cement Ass'n v. EPA,* 665 F.3d 177, 190-93 (D.C. Cir. 2011).

will depend upon power market dynamics. For example, building blocks 3 and 4 – which involve shifting generation to zero-carbon resources such as renewable energy and energy efficiency – displace the need for *both* generation from fossil fuel-fired combustion turbines and steam electric generating units. The extent to which these building blocks reduce generation from one or both types of EGUs, however, can vary by region of the country and even by season of the year. Establishing a single source category for both steam electric generating units and fossil fuel-fired combustion turbines would be consistent with the broad nature of the BSER that EPA has proposed, and simplify EPA's analysis by ensuring that all emission reductions from that BSER are attributed to one source category.

A single source category would also be consistent with the nature of the power sector. Utilities and independent system operators make dispatch decisions for the entire fleet of power plants without regard to whether those power plants are fueled by coal, natural gas, nuclear energy, or renewable resources. Operating the grid in this way allows utilities to dispatch the least expensive available generating resources. States and utilities may choose to consider compliance options for EPA's forthcoming 111(d) standards that follow similar principles, just as EPA's proposed system-based BSER reflects the capability of the electric system to achieve overall reductions in carbon pollution by increasing output from lower and zero-emitting resources.

Lastly, we note that the adoption of a broad source category encompassing all affected EGUs would not preclude EPA from recognizing appropriate subcategories where needed to establish performance standards for new sources. (Nor, conversely, would the retention of separate source categories preclude the flexible system of emission reduction EPA has proposed for the two categories here, where emission reduction opportunities are assessed and compliance allowed to be achieved comprehensively across the two categories.) Section 111(b), of course, gives EPA broad discretion to "distinguish among classes, types, and sizes within categories of new sources" by establishing subcategories when prescribing standards for new sources.[420] The courts have held that this discretion gives EPA the ability to reasonably subcategorize, or *not* subcategorize, depending on the characteristics of the source category and pollutant at hand.[421] This discretion should logically extend to the establishment of emission guidelines under section 111(d). Indeed, nothing in the text of section 111(d) requires that standards for existing sources replicate the category framework into which EPA organizes new sources, so long as the sources covered by section 111(d) would be subject to "a standard of performance under this section [111]" if they were new sources.[422] Further, EPA's 1975 Federal Register notice implementing section 111(d) also explicitly recognized that the categorization systems adopted under section 111(b) and (d) need not be identical.[423] Thus, combining steam electric generating units and fossil fuel-fired combustion turbines into one source category under section 111 would not limit EPA's authority to establish separate performance standards for distinct *subcategories* of new and modified coal and natural gas-fired EGUs. EDF supported this

[420] 42 USC § 7411(b)(2).
[421] *See Lignite Energy Council,* 198 F.3d 930, 933 (D.C. Cir. 1999) (deferring to EPA's judgment that it was feasible and cost-effective to require all new utility boilers to meet the same NOx emission standards regardless of fuel type, despite past practice establishing varying NOx standards for different subcategories of units).
[422] 42 USC § 7411(d)(1)(A)(ii).
[423] *See* 40 Fed. Reg. at 53,341 ("…while there may be only one standard of performance for new sources of designated pollutants, there may be several emission guidelines specified for designated facilities based on plant configuration, size, and other factors peculiar to existing facilities.").

subcategorization approach in the rulemaking proposing standards for new EGUs, as well as the June 18, 2014 proposal for modified and reconstructed EGUs.

G. Comments on Building Block 1: Onsite Emission Reductions

EPA's analysis demonstrates that the existing fleet of power plants is capable of reducing emissions considerably through onsite efficiency improvements resulting from cost-effective equipment upgrades and increased deployment of best operating practices. There are myriad ways in which plants can achieve such efficiency improvements, including many measures not specifically evaluated by EPA in its analysis. Among other things, heat rate improvements can be achieved through:[424]

- increased efficiency of motors and variable frequency drives for coal-handling equipment;
- replacement of inefficient economizers with more efficient ones;
- deployment of more advanced coal pulverizers that provide more consistent size and finer coal particles;
- switching from water-sluicing bottom ash system to a dry drag chain system,
- deployment of neural network systems to enhance plant control and evaluation;
- use of intelligent sootblowers;
- improvements to reduce air heater and duct leakage;
- lower air heater outlet temperature by injecting sorbents such as Trona or hydrated lime that can lower the dew point for acid gases;
- replace or overhaul steam turbines with advanced turbine designs;
- improving heat transfer surface area for feedwater heaters;
- condenser upgrades and maintenance;
- overhaul of boiler feed pumps
- upgrades or replacements to induced draft fans;
- upgrading variable frequency drives in flue gas systems;
- use of co-current spray tower quencher in flue gas desulfurization;
- use of turning vanes and perforated gas distribution palate to improve gas distribution in flue gas desulfurization systems;
- electrostatic precipitator energy management system upgrades;
- reducing pressure drop and using secondary air as dilution for ammonia vaporizer to reduce auxiliary power needs for selective catalytic reduction;
- better maintenance of water quality flowing into the boiler; and,
- better maintenance of cooling water systems to improve water quality

As EPA's analysis and other industry and academic studies find, there is significant variation in the heat rate of existing steam EGUs with similar characteristics — strongly indicating that many existing steam EGUs have failed to implement all cost-effective heat rate improvement measures and that significant opportunities remain to enhance onsite efficiency. In some cases, these opportunities exist because plants in rate regulated markets are allowed to pass fuel costs on to consumers, reducing the financial incentive

[424] GHG Abatement Measures TSD at 2-6 to 2-11.

for onsite efficiency improvements.[425] Coal plants in competitive markets seldom set the clearing price for electricity, and so may face reduced competitive pressure to look internally for all cost saving measures. Many plants may have failed to undertake such improvements in the past because of institutional barriers or lack of onsite engineering personnel focused on the issue.[426] In addition, many plants are old, with more than 30 percent of plants over 50 years of age.[427] There is reason to believe that a number of these plants and younger plants as well have waited to undergo significant upgrades until there was more clarity about the future regulatory environment for a range of air pollutants, including mercury and carbon dioxide.

While robust, EPA's Building Block 1 analysis omits considerable opportunities for additional reductions through the employment of overly conservative discount factors when evaluating opportunities for improvements through use of best practices and equipment upgrades. In addition, EPA excludes from the BSER conversion of utility boilers to natural gas, and co-firing with natural gas, based on an inappropriately narrow assessment of net benefits associated with such systems. As we describe below, there are many opportunities for plants to increase onsite combustion of lower carbon fuels through minimal equipment changes. In addition, we find numerous examples of coal-fired power plants already co-firing with lower carbon fuels and of plants being repowered to run entirely on lower carbon fuels as a result of the cost effectiveness of those conversions. This leads us to conclude that EPA has considerably understated the opportunities for onsite reductions in emissions at existing coal-fired electric generators. In the final rule, EPA should strengthen building block 1 to reflect the full range of opportunities for onsite emission reductions at steam EGUs, including use of lower-carbon fuels.

Opportunities for onsite efficiency improvements

Opportunities to reduce a plant's GHG emissions through onsite efficiency improvements are readily available and have been documented in numerous studies by Sargent and Lundy, the National Energy Technology Laboratories, Resources for the Future, and others. Some of these previous analyses have demonstrated a potential to achieve efficiency improvements that significantly exceed EPA's target of a six percent reduction in average heat rate. For example, as EPA notes in the GHG Abatement Measures TSD, the Department of Energy (DOE) and the National Energy Technology Laboratory (NETL) have undertaken extensive analysis on the performance of the existing fleet of coal-fired steam EGUs, informed by multiple workshops and consultations with industry experts. NETL's analysis identified 13 different subgroups of power plants based on characteristics that determine overall efficiency, and calculated best-in-class efficiency within each subgroup. Based on this analysis, NETL determined that a ten percent improvement in fleet-wide efficiency is a "reasonable average efficiency target" based on "a

[425] *See* DOE/NETL, *Opportunities to Improve the Efficiency of Existing Coal-Fired Power Plants: Workshop Report* 2 (July 2009).
[426] *See id.* at 2-3; Joshua Linn, Erin Mastrangelo, & Dallas Burtraw, *Regulating Greenhouse Gases From Coal Power Plants Under the Clean Air Act* 7-8 (Feb. 2013).
[427] http://www.wri.org/publication/seeing-believing-creating-new-climate-economy-united-states

combination of aggressive refurbishment and improved operation maintenance."[428] NETL's consultations with industry experts validated this conclusion, identifying over 50 opportunities to improve thermal efficiency[429] and finding that "there is 'headroom' for efficiency improvements among all plants including those that currently operate at below average, average, and above average efficiency levels."[430] The consultations also identified multiple institutional, regulatory, and market barriers that help explain why many coal-fired EGUs have failed to implement all cost-effective options for improving efficiency.[431]

EPA's own analysis takes a far more conservative approach to quantifying the average efficiency improvement that can reasonably be achieved by existing coal-fired generating units. For example, when examining opportunities to improve efficiency through best operating practices, EPA assumes that power plants can reduce only 30% of the difference between their own hourly heat rate and the heat rate of the top 10% of comparable power plants.[432] This results in substantially lower heat rate improvements than NETL's own analysis, which concluded that existing coal-fired power plants could achieve or exceed the performance of the top 10% of their peers through upgrades or operational improvements.[433] EPA's approach leaves potentially cost effective emissions reduction opportunities on the table. NETL, for example, undertook an alternative analysis in which it assumed that each existing coal-fired EGU simply returned to its own best level of performance over the period from 1998 to 2008 – without considering any potential for refurbishments or equipment upgrades. Even this narrower assessment resulted in an average fleet-wide improvement in efficiency of over six percent, more than fifty percent higher than the level EPA proposes for operational improvements under Building Block 1.[434] As EPA notes, its projected four percent improvement in heat rate from best operating practices is equivalent to requiring only that each existing coal-fired power plant return to its best three-year average performance during the period from 2002 to 2012.[435]

EPA's analysis of the potential for heat rate improvements from equipment upgrades is also highly conservative. Building block 1 only includes one half of the opportunity identified by EPA for equipment upgrades — reducing the potential improvement in heat rate from an average of 4 percent to just 2 percent. In addition, EPA's assessment of equipment upgrades examined only the four most cost-effective types of equipment upgrades identified in the 2009 Sargent and Lundy report. As noted above, NETL's own technical workshops with industry experts identified over 50 different heat rate improvement measures which would afford opportunities for greater efficiency not captured in EPA's analysis.

---

[428] Phil DiPietro & Katrina Krulla, *Improving the Efficiency of Coal-Fired Power Plants for Near Term Greenhouse Gas Emissions Reductions* 5 (DOE/NETL-2010/1411, 2010).
[429] DOE/NETL, *Technical Workshop Report: Improving the Thermal Efficiency of Coal-Fired Power Plants in the United States* v (Feb. 2010).
[430] DOE/NETL 2009 at 2.
[431] DOE/NETL 2010 at vi.
[432] GHG Abatement Measures TSD at 2-32.
[433] DiPietro & Krulla, *supra* at 4-5.
[434] *Id.* at 6.
[435] GHG Abatement Measures TSD at 2-34.

Lastly, EPA's analysis of heat rate improvements only considers potential for improving *gross* heat rates. As EPA notes, "the HRI potential on a net output basis is somewhat greater than on a gross output basis, primarily through upgrades that result in reductions in auxiliary loads."[436] Since the state goals are expressed in terms of net output, the calculation of heat rate improvements on a gross basis is a further dimension of EPA's analysis that leads to a conservative result. We also encourage EPA to look more carefully at opportunities to improve the efficiency of auxiliary or parasitic loads, such as pumps, fans, motors, and pollution controls. As EPA notes, these loads represent from 4 to 12 percent of gross generation at a coal-fired steam EGU, and could present a key untapped opportunity for additional onsite improvements.[437]

It is also reasonable for EPA to base Building Block 1 on the *average* expected improvement in heat rate at existing coal-fired power plants, rather than demonstrate the feasibility of achieving this target at each individual plant. The case law under section 111 specifically recognizes that a standard of performance may be based on reliable data about the average performance of a control technology, so long as EPA grants sufficient flexibility in demonstrating compliance to account for the variability in performance of the control technology.[438] Here, there is ample evidence and multiple lines of analysis to support EPA's determination that a six percent average improvement in heat rate is feasible. Moreover, the flexible structure of the Clean Power Plan – which allows states to average the emissions rates of existing fossil fuel-fired EGUs, and comply using many combinations of emission reduction strategies, more than takes into account potential variability in heat rate improvement across units. The record demonstrates, for example, that there are many opportunities for heat-rate improvements at affected facilities beyond the thirteen measures that were the focus of EPA's analysis. Existing coal-fired power plants that are unable to achieve the six percent reduction in heat rate could also easily meet the anticipated reduction in emissions through modest co-firing with natural gas. Thus, EPA's target for average heat rate improvements is "achievable" under section 111 even in the speculative event that some facilities may need to employ additional heat-rate improvement strategies (or choose to comply through other flexible mechanisms) in certain circumstances. Even if EGUs incurred additional costs in implementing such measures, these costs would certainly be within the relevant limits that courts have placed on the costs of performance standards under section 111.[439]

Repowering with natural gas

[436] GHG Abatement Measures TSD at 2-37.
[437] 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,860.
[438] *Sierra Club*, 657 F.2d at 372-73 (where EPA had based an NSPS on its estimation of the "average" amount of sulfur that could be removed through coal washing, the D.C. Circuit upheld the standard because utilities had several options for how to comply even when they purchased lots of washed coal that had not been washed to the desired level).
[439] Courts have determined that costs of performance standards under section 111 must not be "exorbitant," *see Lignite Energy Council v. EPA*, 198 F.3d 930, 933 (D.C. Cir. 1999) ("EPA's choice will be sustained unless the environmental or economic costs of using the technology are exorbitant.''); "greater than the industry could bear and survive", *Portland Cement Ass'n v. EPA*, 513 F.2d 506, 508 (D.C. Cir. 1975); or "excessive", *Sierra Club v. Costle*, 657 F.2d 298, 343 (D.C. Cir. 1981) ("EPA concluded that the Electric Utilities' forecasted cost was not excessive and did not make the cost of compliance with the standard unreasonable. This is a judgment call with which we are not inclined to quarrel.").

EPA considered conversion to natural gas as a potential BSER, but concluded that coal-to-gas conversion is not BSER due to the allegedly high costs of the resulting emission reductions.[440] However, as explained below, EPA's analysis does not appropriately characterize the costs of gas conversion or reflect full consideration of the BSER factors. Indeed, such measures are already commonplace in the industry, suggesting that they are cost-effective and adequately demonstrated even in the absence of carbon pollution standards for the power sector. In a white paper submitted with our comments as Attachment C, Andover Technology Partners verified that there are at least 24 such conversions in 19 states expected to be completed by 2020, when the Clean Power Plan goes into effect. Some studies have suggested that there could be more than 50 such conversions in 26 states at various stages of planning and development.[441] And recent reports indicate that almost 11 GW of coal generation is currently slated for conversion to natural gas.[442] As the Andover report indicates, many such conversion projects that are currently under way were undertaken for the purposes of pollution control and are being completed at plants of greatly varying size and capacity factor, including large intermediate load plants. Based on the Andover white paper and EPA's own analysis, we find that careful examination of BSER factors demonstrates that coal-to-gas conversion fits the statutory criteria for BSER for fossil fuel-fired utility boilers. Accordingly, we urge EPA to take into account the availability of coal-to-gas conversions when assessing the potential for emission reductions in each state and setting state targets.

[440] 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,982.
[441] http://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php/Coal_plant_conversion_projects
[442] : See http://www.mining.com/web/snl-energy-coal-unit-retirements-conversions-continue-to-sweep-through-power-sector/

Table 1. List of announced coal to gas conversions or co-firing projects verified by Andover Technology Partners

State	Plant Name	Unit	MW	Status or completion date
AL	E C Gaston	1	254	Complete by 2015[17] ~30 mile pipeline
AL	E C Gaston	2	256	
AL	E C Gaston	3	254	
AL	E C Gaston	4	256	
AL	Greene County	1	254	Complete by 2016[18]
AL	Greene County	2	243	
AZ	Cholla	1	116	Convert in 2025[19]
AZ	Cholla	3	271	
AZ	Sundt, Irvington	4	156	Complete by 2018[20]
CO	Cherokee	4	352	Complete 2017[21] 34 mi. pipeline
DE	Edge Moor	3	86	Completed
DE	Edge Moor	4	174	Completed
GA	Yates	Y6BR	352	Complete by 2015[17]
GA	Yates	Y7BR	355	
IL	Joliet	71	250	Complete by 2016[22]
IL	Joliet	72	251	
IL	Joliet	81	252	
IL	Joliet	82	253	
IL	Joliet	9	590	
IN	IPL - Harding Street Station (EW Stout)	5	106	Complete by 2016[23]
IN	IPL - Harding Street Station (EW Stout)	6	106	
IN	IPL - Harding Street Station (EW Stout)	7	435	
IA	Riverside	9	128	Complete by 2016[24]
MS	Watson	4	232	Complete by April 2015[18]
MS	Watson	5	474	
MN	Hoot Lake	2	58	Complete by 2020[25]
MN	Hoot Lake	3	80	
MN	Laskin Energy Center	1	55	Complete in 2015[26]
MN	Laskin Energy Center	2	51	
MO	Meramec	1	119	Units 1 & 2 to be converted in 2016[27]
MO	Meramec	2	120	

State	Plant Name	Unit	MW	Status or completion date
NJ	Deepwater	1	82	Completed
NJ	Deepwater	8	73	Completed
NY	Dunkirk	1	75	Requires construction of 9 or 11 mile pipeline. To be complete 2015[28]
NY	Dunkirk	2	75	
NY	Dunkirk	3	185	
NY	Dunkirk	4	185	
OH	Avon Lake	7	96	To be complete 2016, ~20 mile pipeline to be built.[29]
OH	Avon Lake	9	640	
OK	Muskogee	4	505	Complete by 2017[30]
OK	Muskogee	5	517	
PA	Brunner Island	1	312	Pipeline being added, unclear which units to be converted or use of cofiring[31, 32]
PA	Brunner Island	2	371	
PA	Brunner Island	3	744	
PA	New Castle	3	93	Complete by 2016[33]
PA	New Castle	4	95	
PA	New Castle	5	132	
VA	Clinch River	1	230	Two of three to be converted by September 2015, third to shutdown[34]
VA	Clinch River	2	230	
VA	Clinch River	3	230	
WI	Blount Street	8	51	Completed[35]
WI	Blount Street	9	50	
WI	Valley (WEPCO)	1	67	Complete in 2015/16
WI	Valley (WEPCO)	2	67	
WI	Valley (WEPCO)	3	67	
WI	Valley (WEPCO)	4	67	
WY	Naughton	3	330	By 2017[36]
Notes: This table is likely to be an incomplete list of all announced projects. Also, an effort was made to verify that the units on this table were not subsequently retired or are not being converted to combustion turbines or combined cycle.				

Andover Technology Partners Findings in Brief.

The accompanying white paper by Andover Technology Partners provides general background on the economic, logistical, and engineering dimensions of converting utility boilers to gas. In addition, Andover provides sixteen in-depth case studies of conversion projects that have either been recently concluded or are currently planned. It concludes that:

> *In recent years the economics of converting to natural gas has changed for many facilities. First, natural gas prices fell rapidly a few years ago – reaching a historic low in real (inflation adjusted) cost in 2012 - and although gas prices have risen from that low, natural gas prices have – for most locations in the US - been much more stable than in the past. Second, increased stringency of environmental regulations have increased the cost of burning coal. As such, utilities have become reluctant to expend capital on aging coal units that are less economically viable than in the past. As will be demonstrated in the case studies in this report, avoiding the costs associated with complying with US EPA's Mercury and Air Toxic Standards (MATS) or the Regional Haze Rule (RHR, and the need to install Best Available Retrofit Technology, or BART) have been important motivators in the conversion of some of these facilities to natural gas. There are other factors as well. Some of these facilities have low capacity factors in part due to increased renewable generation and natural gas combined cycle that have displaced coal from base load use to cycling duty. In some of these cases it was more economical to convert the now cycling coal boiler to natural gas than to build new simple cycle combustion turbines for peaking conditions that have*

similar heat rates as the boiler..For the most part, where cost information was available, the cost of the boiler modifications were usually lower than anticipated by EPA in the Technical Support Document for the proposed Clean Power Plan. This is because EPA's cost estimates for natural gas conversion include several elements that are not necessary in many cases.

BSER Factor Analysis – Technical feasibility. The technology to convert a coal-fired utility boiler to burn natural gas is well-demonstrated and commercially available, as EPA acknowledges. Utilities have been converting coal-fired units to burn natural gas for at least a decade.[443] As demonstrated by Andover Technology Partners and others, industry is undertaking conversions at a wide variety of units, including very old EGUs,[444] baseload power plants,[445] and facilities that are over thirty miles from natural gas pipelines.[446] As further evidence of the technical feasibility of coal-to-gas conversion, several engineering firms have developed literature outlining economic and technical considerations for utilities that are considering such projects.[447] A recent Black & Veatch paper describes the well-understood process for converting a coal-fired unit to run entirely on natural gas.[448]

Although conversion of a boiler to operate on natural gas involves some physical modifications to the facility, these modifications are often relatively modest. Coal-to-gas conversion projects can usually be accomplished without replacing the existing boiler, and often entail only the construction of natural gas delivery infrastructure (where not already available) and modifications to burners and ducts.[449] Indeed, the Andover report indicates that many such projects can be completed during periods when a plant would otherwise need to be offline for maintenance, and in most cases take only a few months to complete (excluding any pipeline construction). We are unaware of any existing sources for which conversion to natural gas is technologically infeasible.

---

[443] *See, e.g.*, Dominion Energy, https://www.dom.com/about/stations/fossil/possum-point-power-station.jsp (Possum Point Power Station "Units 3 & 4 are fired using natural gas but were converted from coal in May of 2003. Unit 3 generates 96 MW and Unit 4 generates 220 MW.").

[444] The Blount Street power plant was first built in 1903 and converted to burn natural gas in 2010. Thomas Content, "MG&E stops burning coal in Madison plant," Milwaukee Journal Sun (March 18, 2010), available at http://www.jsonline.com/business/88508257.html.

[445] Darren Epps, "Alabama Power switching to natural gas from coal at 4 Gaston plant units," SNL (Jan. 17, 2014) (reporting Alabama Power's application to convert 4 units, each with a capacity of about 250 MW, to burn natural gas); Colorado Department of Regulatory Agencies, "Colorado's electric grid and the role of base load and "peaker" electric generating units" (classifying the 352-Mw Cherokee unit 4 as a baseload plant).

[446] Xcel Energy, Cherokee Repowering & Natural Gas Pipeline Projects, available at http://www.xcelenergycherokeepipeline.com ("The Cherokee Natural Gas Pipeline Project has been completed."); Thomas Spencer, "Alabama Power to connect Shelby plant to natural gas line," The Birmingham News, available at http://blog.al.com/businessnews/2012/05/alabama_power_to_connect_shelb.html (citing an Alabama Power spokesperson for information that the coal-to-gas conversion project at the Gaston Steam Plant will involve building a gas pipeline to tie into the Transcontinental pipeline, which runs across Alabama about 30 miles south of the plant).

[447] *See generally* Babcock & Wilcox, Natural Gas Conversions of Existing Coal-Fired Boilers (2010) ("This paper will consider the rationale for fuel switching, some of the options available for conversion of coal-fired units, technical considerations related to conversion, and some of the financial considerations that will impact the final decision."); Black & Veatch, Paper of the Year: A Case Study on Coal to Natural Gas Fuel Switch (2012) ("This paper explores several technically feasible options available on the current market" for retrofitting coal-fired units, including full conversion to natural gas).

[448] Black & Veatch, A Case Study on Coal to Natural Gas Fuel Switch.

[449] *See* Babcock & Wilcox at 2.

BSER Factor Analysis - Emission reductions. Switching to natural gas fuel has very significant potential for reducing the combustion carbon emissions from fossil fuel-fired utility boilers and IGCC units—a critical factor in the BSER analysis. EPA's analysis of conversions for the proposed emission guidelines concluded that a converted utility boiler firing 100% natural gas would have an emissions rate of 1,239 lb CO_2/MWh_{net}, representing a 41% reduction in CO_2 emissions rate from 100% coal firing.[450] The case studies in the Andover report confirm that coal-to-gas conversions can achieve significant reductions in CO_2; the five units covered in the report that have already completed conversions have reported an average 38% reduction in CO_2 emission rates.[451]

EPA should also consider the benefits of co-pollutant emission reductions that would result from converting a unit to burn natural gas. EPA reasonably estimated that converting to 100% natural gas would significantly reduce a unit's emissions of SO_2, NO_x, and $PM_{2.5}$.[452] The five completed conversion projects documented in the Andover report reported average reductions in SO_2 emission rates of 99% and average reductions in NO_x emission rates of 48%. These pollutants' serious health impacts are well documented, and EPA reasonably estimated the value of the health benefits associated with these reductions to be between \$67/MWh_{net} and \$150/MWh_{net}—a factor of at least two times the costs associated with conversion, as noted below.[453] By promulgating an appropriately stringent standard for CO_2 emissions from existing sources, EPA can greatly reduce the health burdens on the communities living near these sources.

BSER Factor Analysis – Costs. EPA rejected coal-to-gas conversions as BSER because it found that unit conversions were "an inefficient way to generate electricity compared to use of an NGCC" and that CO_2 reductions from this option were "relatively expensive."[454] However, even where up-front costs are substantial, some utilities have projected net savings for electricity consumers, as the result of reductions in a unit's fixed and variable operating costs.[455] As the Andover report notes, coal-to-gas conversions are currently being undertaken by many utilities because they sometimes represent the most economical option for meeting emission reduction requirements at units that have low to intermediate capacity factors.

EPA estimates the costs of CO_2 avoided from a conversion project to be \$83 per metric ton in a representative case, and as low as \$75 per metric ton where fuel-switching would not require capital investment or impact on unit performance.[456] In terms of generation, EPA estimated that conversion to

---

[450] EPA Office of Air and Radiation, GHG Abatement Measures at 6-6, Table 6-1 (June 2014) ("TSD").
[451] Andover report at 3.
[452] TSD at 6-6, Table 6-2. EPA reasonably estimated that 100% gas conversion would reduce emissions of SO_2 by 3.1 lb/MWh_{net}, reduced NO_x by 2.04 lb/MWh_{net}, and reduced $PM_{2.5}$ by .2 lb/MWh_{net}.
[453] TSD at 6-7, Table 6-3. Even given a steep 7% discount rate, EPA estimated the health benefits of reducing co-pollutants through natural gas conversion to be between \$61/MWh_{net} and \$140/MWh_{net}. *Id.*
[454] 79 Fed. Reg. at 34982.
[455] *See* Testimony of Alan Mihm before the Wisconsin Public Service Commission (Aug. 20, 2013) (supporting Wisconsin Electric Power Company's application to convert the Valley power plant from coal to gas, estimating that the cost of the conversion would be \$62 million and "rates for electric customers will go down by .31%, for a net savings of \$10.2 million in 2016").
[456] 79 Fed. Reg. at 34982.

natural gas would increase the fuel costs of an EGU by approximately \$30/MWh (three cents per kWh), increase capital costs by \$5/MWh, and *reduce* fixed operating costs by 33% and variable operating costs by 25%.[457] These net costs may be higher than other options EPA has considered, but they are significantly lower than the benefits associated with criteria pollutant reductions from conversion—which as noted above, are approximately \$67-150/MWh_{net}. Adding in the benefits of reduced carbon pollution would only increase the net benefits of conversion as a BSER. The net costs of conversion to gas are certainly within the relevant limits that courts have placed on the costs of performance standards under section 111.[458] Indeed, the fact that many conversion projects have been recently completed or are currently underway shows that the costs are reasonable, and in no way approach the legal standard for a BSER.

Moreover, there is evidence to suggest that EPA's cost estimates are unrealistically high. Andover's white paper concludes that EPA's capital cost estimates are too high because they include all possible modifications that might be necessary as a result of a coal-to-gas conversion, rather than the more modest modifications that are typically required at the average plant. Andover's survey of coal to gas conversions found that the typical capital costs are closer to \$3/MWh, or 40% lower than EPA's estimate. In addition, it appears that EPA has significantly underestimated the costs of coal for many utility boilers by citing national averages instead of specific coal types. In the Technical Support Document, EPA states " base case projections for delivered gas prices…are about double projected delivered coal prices on average (\$2.62/MMBTU for coal and \$5.36/MMBTU for gas). As a result, the fuel cost for a typical converted boiler burning 100% gas is expected to be at least double its prior fuel cost on an output basis as well."[459] However, according to EIA data, in November 2014 spot prices were about \$4.50 per mmBtu of Central Appalachian coal, \$4.89 per mmBtu of Northern Appalachian coal, \$3.79 per mmBtu of Illinois Basin Coal, \$3.23 per mmBtu of Uinta Basin coal, but only \$1.31 per mmBtu of Powder River Basin coal.[460] In the Annual Energy Outlook, EIA projects that mine mouth prices for coal will increase approximately 17 and 33 percent by 2020 and 2030, respectively. This suggests that natural gas may be cheaper than some sources of coal by 2020, and that the price gap for many sources of coal could narrow considerably.

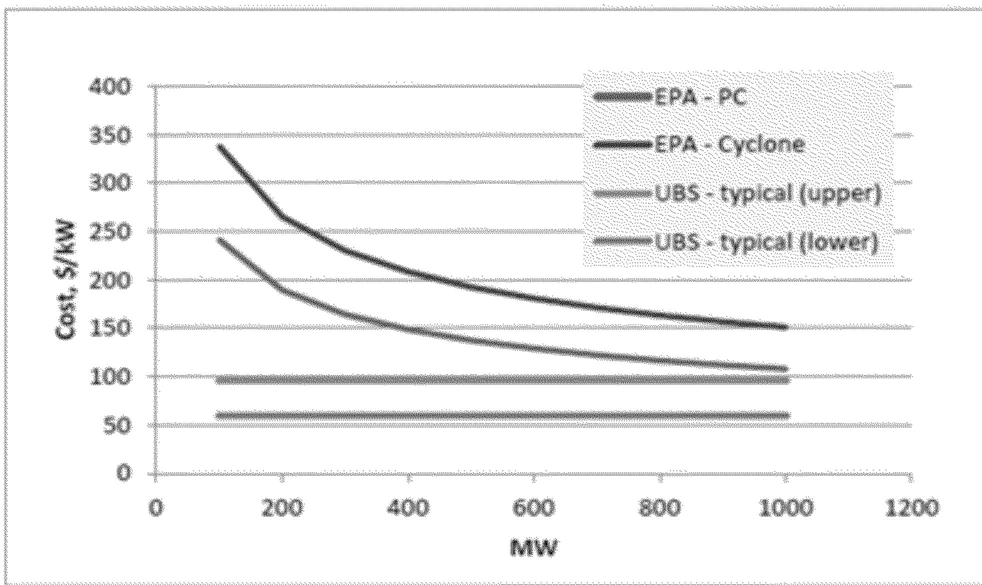
[457] TSD at 6-4. According to EIA's most recent estimates of generation costs, fixed O&M costs for an advanced pulverized coal EGU are approximately \$31-38/kW-yr (equivalent to approximately \$5/MWh) and variable O&M costs are approximately \$4.50/MWh. *See* EIA, Updated Capital Cost Estimates for Utility Scale Electricity Generating Plants at 6 (Apr. 2013).

[458] Courts have determined that costs of performance standards under section 111 must not be "exorbitant", *see Lignite Energy Council* v. *EPA,* 198 F.3d 930, 933 (D.C. Cir. 1999) ("EPA's choice will be sustained unless the environmental or economic costs of using the technology are exorbitant.''); "greater than the industry could bear and survive", *Portland Cement Ass'n* v. *EPA,* 513 F.2d 506, 508 (D.C. Cir. 1975); or "excessive", *Sierra Club* v. *Costle,* 657 F.2d 298, 343 (D.C. Cir. 1981) ("EPA concluded that the Electric Utilities' forecasted cost was not excessive and did not make the cost of compliance with the standard unreasonable. This is a judgment call with which we are not inclined to quarrel.").

[459] GHG Abatement Measures TSD at 6-5.

[460] *See* EIA, *Coal News and Markets,* http://www.eia.gov/coal/news_markets/ (last visited Nov. 26, 2014).

Figure 2. Estimated cost for boiler modifications associated with gas conversion



Coal-to-gas conversion has emerged as a means of complying with emission standards precisely because it is sometimes the most cost-effective strategy.[461] Several coal-fired units are being converted to burn natural gas because it is the units' most economical option for complying with other emission limitations.[462] The cost of converting to natural gas fuel depends on whether the unit was originally designed to be capable of burning natural gas. The cost of fuel-switching boilers is minimal for units that are already designed to burn gas, but the cost of more extensive retrofits is still moderate (and well below the legal standard for BSER) in the context of carbon pollution standards for existing power plants.[463]

[461] Michael Niven and Neil Powell, "Coal unit retirements, conversions continue to sweep through power sector," SNL Data Dispatch (Oct. 14, 2014).
[462] Georgia Power Company's 2013 Integrated Resource Plan and Application for Decertification of Plant Branch Units 3 and 4, Plant McManus Units 1 and 2, Plant Kraft Units 1-4, Plant Yates Units 1-5, Plant Boulevard Units 2 and 3, and Plant Bowen Unit 6 at 1-18 ("Finally, for the remaining coal-fired units that will continue to operate, the Company has concluded that it is not cost-effective to install the environmental controls necessary to enable these units to remain operational on coal. Instead, the Company has found it to be most cost- effective for customers to switch Plant Yates Units 6 and 7 and Plant Gaston Units 1–4 to natural gas as the primary fuel, with coal used as a backup fuel."); *see also id.* at 1-11 (requesting favorable amortization of "approximately $14 million of Plant Yates Units 6 and 7 environmental construction work in progress"). Conversion to natural gas is likely to be a cost-effective compliance option for any facility with limited planned service hours. Black & Veatch, A Case Study on Coal to Natural Gas Fuel Switch at 7, Table 7.
[463] Ameren Missouri, 2014 Integrated Resource Plan at 4-18:

> Ameren Missouri conducted an internal preliminary evaluation for the potential conversion of the Meramec Energy Center Units 1-4 from coal to natural gas-fired operations. Units 1&2 were designed with the capability to operate on natural gas; however, these units have not operated at full load on natural gas since 1993. Therefore, restoration of devices and equipment is needed for Units 1&2 to operate fully on natural gas. The expected cost to restore Units 1&2 to natural-gas operations is estimated to be less than $2 million. Units 3&4 are currently capable of coal-fired

Even where retrofit costs are significant, the conversion to natural gas is cost-effective and can be achieved in a manner that enables electricity consumers to save money.[464]

For some units, building a pipeline is one cost associated with conversion to natural gas. EPA's cost estimates assumed that a unit converting to natural gas would need to build a 50-mile pipeline at a cost of $50 million.[465] EPA estimated pipeline construction would contribute $100/kW to the capital costs of a 500 MW unit, while capital costs as a whole represented only one-seventh of the cost impact of natural gas conversion.[466] EPA's analysis shows that building a long pipeline is generally a relatively small part of the cost of converting a unit to burn natural gas. Consequently, units can undergo conversion at reasonable cost even when they are located at a significant distance from existing pipeline infrastructure. For most units, however, the cost of building a pipeline is likely to be less than EPA assumed. This is because the median distance of a coal-fired unit from a pipeline is 28.3 miles—just over half the length of the pipeline in EPA's calculations.[467]

BSER Factor Analysis – Non-air health and environmental impacts. EPA did not consider the non-air quality health and environmental impacts of the systems it identified as potentially representing the BSER.[468] If EPA had performed the "mandated consideration of the factors enumerated in section 111(a),"[469] the agency would have recognized that switching to natural gas firing at existing units has substantial non-air health and environmental benefits. For example, coal-to-gas conversion eliminates an existing EGU's production of coal combustion residuals (also known as coal ash), which is an industrial waste that contains a range of toxic substances, including arsenic, selenium, and cadmium. Carcinogens and toxic chemicals from coal ash can leach into drinking water supplies and accumulate in the fish we eat.[470] Conversion to natural gas firing also reduces on-site water quality impacts.[471]

---

operations only. The expected cost to convert Units 3&4 to natural-gas operations is expected to be over $40 million.

[464] See e.g. Testimony of Alan Mihm before the Wisconsin Public Service Commission (Aug. 20, 2013) (supporting Wisconsin Electric Power Company's application to convert the Valley power plant from coal to gas, estimating that the cost of the conversion would be $62 million and "rates for electric customers will go down by .31%, for a net savings of $10.2 million in 2016")

[465] TSD at 6-4.

[466] TSD at 6-4 to 6-5. In EPA's estimation, increased fuel costs were responsible for most of the cost of natural gas conversion. *Id.*

[467] See EPA, Table 522 Cost of Building Pipelines to Coal Plants. The average length of pipeline that would need to be built to hook up a coal-fired unit is 61.6 miles. The average is greater than the median because there are a few outliers that are very far from a pipeline hookup. The most isolated coal-fired unit is 713.3 miles from a hookup.

[468] 79 Fed. Reg. at 34981-85. *Sierra Club*, 657 F.2d at 323 ("the agency must consider all of the relevant factors and demonstrate a reasonable connection between the facts on the record and the resulting policy choice").

[469] *Sierra Club*, 657 F.2d at 346, n.175.

[470] EPA, Human and Ecological Risk Assessment of Coal Combustion Wastes (draft) (April 2010). One of the study's conclusions was that managing coal ash in unlined or clay-lined waste management units results in up to 1 in 50 excess cancer risks.

[471] As the Wisconsin Public Service Commission observed in approving the conversion of Valley Power Plant, "Converting the plant from coal to natural gas would eliminate some discharge sources and reduce wastewater treatment requirements. Conversion would eliminate coal pile runoff, yard runoff, ash transport water, and equipment wash wastewaters that convey coal or ash, thereby removing a potential source of mercury." Public Service Commission of Wisconsin, Final Decision, Application of Wisconsin Electric Power Company for

EPA should consider the energy benefits of a standard based on coal-to-gas unit conversion. Conversion to natural gas would likely reduce the energy requirements of the unit because natural gas units have lower parasitic loads. Unit conversion also reduces electricity demand for fuel preparation (including coal transport, crushing, pulverizers).[472] The reduction in parasitic load results in an increase in net output.

Conclusion. A careful weighing of the statutory criteria leads to the conclusion that conversions to natural gas fuel are part of the BSER for existing fossil fuel-fired utility boilers and IGCC units. This system will achieve greater reductions than EPA's current proposal for Building Block 1, and can do so at a cost that is well below the legal standard. Moreover, a standard based on natural gas conversion will have important non-air health and environmental benefits and reduce dangerous co-pollutant emissions.

Co-firing with natural gas

EPA considered co-firing with natural gas as a potential BSER, but concluded that it was not BSER due to the allegedly high costs of the resulting emission reductions.[473] However, as with natural gas repowering, EPA's analysis does not appropriately characterize the costs of co-firing or reflect full consideration of the BSER factors. Natural gas co-firing is already commonplace in the industry. Natural gas can be used to assist with startup or shutdown, to make up for the low Btu values in Western coals in boilers originally designed to combust eastern coals, and it has been used historically as a NOx emissions controls through a process known as reburning. Although EPA's analysis indicates that the net benefits of conversion to gas are greater than those associated with co-firing, EPA should consider significant levels of co-firing with gas as part of the BSER under Building Block 1 in the event that it determines conversion to gas does not meet the BSER criteria, or does not meet those criteria for all coal-fired plants.

BSER Factor Analysis – Technical feasibility and cost. The technology to co-fire that natural gas co-firing in coal-fired utility boiler is well-demonstrated and commercially available, being used for a variety of different reasons, including startup, emissions control, and to make up for the low Btu value of western coals. According to the Andover white paper,

> *Modifying a boiler for natural gas cofiring can sometimes be done with fairly minimal modifications, depending upon the intent and how much gas will be co-fired. Facilities that start up on gas have the ability to burn at least 10% of the heat input on gas through the gas igniters. In this case gas cofiring up to the capacity of the gas igniters can be performed at no additional capital cost. In some cases, the boiler is designed to accept higher levels of natural gas without any additional modifications.*

Authority to Convert the Valley Power Plant from a Coal-Fired Cogeneration Facility to a Natural Gas-Fired Cogeneration Facility (March 17, 2014) at 19, available at http://psc.wi.gov/apps35/ERF_view/viewdoc.aspx?docid=200566.

472 Richard Vesel, "Utilities Can Improve Power Plant Efficiency, Become Emission-compliant in Short Term" Electric Light & Power (Nov. 1, 2012), available at http://www.elp.com/articles/print/volume-90/issue-6/sections/utilities-can-improve-power-plant-efficiency-become-emission-compliant-in-short-term.html.

473 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,982.

Furthermore, Andover found that natural gas reburning has been used commercially and was demonstrated commercially as early as the 1990s as a means of NOx control. They found that the cost of natural gas reburning was approximately $15/kW when including the cost of gas injectors, overfire air, and associated controls. Adjusting for today's costs, they estimate that similar retrofits would cost $23/kW today. However, they determined that actual costs may be less today because many boilers have installed overfire air systems and other modifications that were typically performed then but may be unnecessary today.

Natural gas is frequently co-fired in coal-fired boilers during start-up as gas igniters heat up the furnace in order to allow ignition of the coal. According to analysis by Andover Technology Partners, facilities that start up on gas have the ability to burn at least 10% of the heat input on gas through the gas igniters at no additional capital cost. They also found that in some cases, the boiler is designed to accept higher levels of natural gas without any additional modifications.

Gas cofiring is also common at facilities that have converted from Eastern to Western coal due to its lower Btu value. The number of facilities that have done so may be significant, particularly when one considers the significant expansion of Western coal since the 1990s and even since the 1990s, after which relatively few new coal plants were built.

BSER Factor Analysis – Emission reductions. Co-firing with natural gas fuel has very significant potential for reducing the carbon emissions from fossil fuel-fired utility boilers and IGCC units—a critical factor in the BSER analysis. EPA's analysis for the proposed emission guidelines concluded that a utility boiler firing 10% natural gas would have an emissions rate of 2,021 lbs CO_2/MWh_{net}, representing a 4% reduction in CO_2 emissions rate from 100% coal firing.[474] Supplying 50% of the boiler's heat input with natural gas would lower the emission rate to 1,673 lbs CO_2/MWh_{net}, a 21% reduction in emissions rate from 100% coal firing.

EPA should also consider the benefits of co-pollutant emission reductions that would result from converting a unit to burn natural gas. EPA reasonably estimated that converting to 10% natural gas would reduce a unit's emissions of SO_2, NO_x, and $PM_{2.5}$.[475] These pollutants' serious health impacts are well documented, and EPA reasonably estimated the value of the health benefits associated with these reductions to be between $\$6.5/MWh_{net}$ and $\$15/MWh_{net}$.[476] The benefits of co-firing at 50% would likely be proportionally greater – or approximately $30 to $75/MWh.

Conclusion. A careful weighing of the BSER criteria leads to the conclusion that significant co-firing of natural gas can be part of the best system for emissions reduction for existing coal-fired utility boilers and IGCC units, in the event that EPA determines full coal-to-gas conversion does not meet the BSER criteria (or does not meet the criteria at certain plants). This will achieve far greater reductions than the current

[474] EPA Office of Air and Radiation, GHG Abatement Measures at 6-6, Table 6-1 (June 2014) ("TSD").
[475] TSD at 6-6, Table 6-2. EPA reasonably estimated that 100% gas conversion would reduce emissions of SO_2 by 3.1 lb/MWh_{net}, reduced NO_x by 2.04 lb/MWh_{net}, and reduced $PM_{2.5}$ by .2 lb/MWh_{net}.
[476] TSD at 6-7, Table 6-3. Even given a steep 7% discount rate, EPA estimated the health benefits of reducing co-pollutants through natural gas conversion to be between $\$61/MWh_{net}$ and $\$140/MWh_{net}$. *Id.*

proposal for Building Block 1, and can do so at a cost that is well below the legal standard. Furthermore, this system can yield significant co-pollutant reduction and health benefits.

Onsite redeployment.

Additional CO2 emissions reductions could be achieved by switching the deployment order of different units at a single power plant based on the efficiency of the unit and/or the CO_2 intensity of the fuel deployed. We encourage EPA to evaluate the opportunities for such reductions in the final rule.

H. Comments on Building Block 2: Increase Dispatch of Lower-Carbon Generation

In Building Block 2, EPA considers the potential to reduce emissions by redispatching generation from coal-fired steam generation to existing natural gas combined cycle (NGCC) plants, which emit roughly half as much carbon dioxide per megawatt hour of generation. EPA's June 2, 2014 proposal focused on redispatch from coal-fired steam generation to existing NGCC plants operating at less than 70 percent capacity. EPA also requested comment on whether it should allow new NGCC plants to be a source of compliance credits even if those plants were not considered in setting the targets. As described below, EPA must maintain symmetry between the target setting and compliance.

On October 30, 2014, EPA published a Notice of Data Availability evaluating the potential to reduce emissions by switching dispatch to new NGCC units and by using natural gas at existing coal plants through co-firing or conversion of those plants. 79 Fed. Reg. 64543 (Oct. 30, 2014). EPA also requests comment on an approach that would treat the increased use of natural gas "comprehensively" rather than considering separately the potential to redispatch generation to: 1) existing NGCC, 2) new NGCC, and 3) co-fire natural gas at coal plants or to convert coal plants to run on natural gas. *Id.* at 64546.

EPA should take such a comprehensive approach. We recommend that EPA adopt as a component of BSER a minimum level of generation shift from higher-emitting to lower-emitting fossil sources that can be met by any of these methods. This minimum level should be based on what is cost-effective and reasonable based on historic trends and electric and natural gas sector modeling. As discussed below, EDF believes EPA should assume that at least two percent of a state's coal use shifts to natural gas per year from 2020 to 2029 (at least 20% over a ten year period) through a combination of these three means. This would be a minimum value. If the amount of underutilized existing NGCC capacity in a state (or other pathways of coal to gas transition) would allow for a greater redispatch between coal and gas, that higher level should be used to set the state's target.

These comments address the question of what carbon reduction techniques EPA should use to set state targets in the BSER Guideline. State compliance plan development will involve different considerations. We believe that even if EPA follows all our recommendations for strengthening the targets deemed BSER, EPA will not have exhausted the scope of cost-effective reductions achievable through the various building blocks. In other words, even the analysis we present is likely to conservatively underrepresent the true volume of cost-effective reductions available to EGUs. Thus, states (and likely sources) will have significant flexibility in choosing which combination of measures to employ to meet their applicable targets. We will urge states to rely as much as possible on efficiency and renewables to achieve compliance, in order to avoid or limit expanded reliance on natural gas. This is because investments in energy efficiency and renewable energy provide the soundest long-term investment in our clean energy future.

1. Treatment of New NGCC for Target Setting and Compliance Must be Symmetrical

The definitions of "standard of performance" and "emissions guideline" both provide, in substance, that standards must achieve as much emission reduction as is technically achievable by the sources subject to them considering cost. EPA must determine that the emission limit achieves the emission reductions that are "achievable" using measures that are "adequately demonstrated"— a test of feasibility. The agency also must "tak[e] into account the cost" as well as energy and non-air environmental impacts. The result is "the best system of emission reduction."

The technical and economic feasibility of an emission limit is linked to the methods available for demonstrating compliance.[477] If a guideline allows compliance through a given method of reducing emissions, and that method is a superior system of emission reduction or would be part of a superior system of emission reduction, then EPA must consider that compliance method when determining the level of reductions that the standard of performance or target requires. The statute requires symmetry. It *would be a deviation from the statute* for EPA to set a target based on a reasonably foreseeable emission reduction technique but not allow that technique to be used for compliance purposes. Likewise, it would be a deviation from the statute to allow the use of a reasonably foreseeable emission reduction technique for compliance purposes but exclude it from consideration when setting the target—particularly when that emission reduction technique is expected under the Agency's own analysis (79 Fed. Reg. at 34,876) to play a significant role in compliance.

In this instance, given existing market trends and the Agency's own analysis of possible compliance scenarios, it is reasonable to project the construction of certain amounts of new NGCC capacity; such capacity must reasonably be considered adequately demonstrated at a reasonable cost. The emissions limit in the guideline must reflect the emission reductions that can be achieved through the use of such new NGCC plants.

EPA's initial proposed rule suggested that it might consider excluding new NGCC plants from the determination of the targets but would allow them to be used to generate credits. This asymmetry is not permitted. If EPA were to exclude a new NGCC capacity from target-setting but allow it to be used for compliance, the standard would under-represent the degree of reduction achievable at reasonable cost.

[477] *See,* e.g., *Portland Cement Association v. Ruckelshaus.* 486 F.2d 375. 396 (D.C. Cir. 1973) (measurements relied on to demonstrate achievability may have "deviate[d] from procedures, outlined by regulation, for ascertaining compliance with prescribed standards").

2. Redispatching generation from coal to natural gas, co-firing, and conversion of coal plants to operate on natural gas are all adequately demonstrated and cost-effective.

The potential to reduce carbon pollution at the point of combustion by using natural gas in lieu of coal is fully demonstrated. The power sector has been constructing and generating electricity with natural gas in combined cycle natural gas plants for many decades. After a long period during which coal-fired steam generation dominated baseload generation in the United States, a significant switch of baseload capacity from coal-fired steam generation to NGCC has occurred. EIA data indicate that from 2003 to 2012, coal generation fell from about 2 million GWh to 1.5 million GWh.[478] During the same period, natural gas capacity increased from 165 GW to 242 GW and generation climbed from about 650 thousand GWh to over 1.2 million GWh, as a result of both increased capacity factors at existing plants and new facility construction. Today, natural gas plants are commonly operating as baseload plants, providing 27 percent of U.S. net power generation in 2013,[479] compared to only 10 percent in 1994.[480]

According to EIA, annual changes in natural gas capacity and generation have been significant. Over the ten year period from 2003 to 2012:

- Annual natural gas capacity increases have averaged 12 GW per year with 41 GW added in 2003 (and in 2002), which is an average annual increase of 6% and a maximum of 25%.
- Annual natural gas generation increases have averaged 5% per year with a maximum of 17%.

Likewise, the use of natural gas to co-fire alongside coal in steam generating plants and the conversion of coal-fired power plants to operate on natural gas is well established.

The potential carbon pollution reductions are well established. Burning coal to generate a given unit of energy generates nearly twice the carbon at the stack as does burning natural gas to generate the same unit of energy.[481] (As we note in more detail below, in order for these emission reductions to mitigate rising atmospheric levels of greenhouse gases it is also critical that EPA act to reduce the methane leakage that occurs during the production and distribution of natural gas and during the mining of coal.)

a. Redispatch to Existing NGCC

The capacity to operate NGCC plants at a 70 percent capacity factor is well established. As EPA notes, more than ten percent of existing NGCC plants have operated at a seventy percent capacity factors in recent years.[482] Similarly, IPM modeling demonstrates that operating each state's NGCC fleet at such a

[478] EIA, Electric Power Monthly (Apr. 2014), at Table 1.1, *available at* http://www.eia.gov/electricity/monthly/epm_table_grapher.cfm?t=epmt_1_01.
[479] *Id.*
[480] EIA, Electric Power Monthly (July 1996), *available at* http://205.254.135.7/electricity/monthly/archive/pdf/02269607.pdf.
[481] http://www.eia.gov/environment/emissions/co2_vol_mass.cfm
[482] *See* Greenhouse Gas Abatement Technical Support Document at 3-9.

capacity factor (on average) is technically feasible.[483] The costs of such redispatch are also reasonable. EPA reports that the IPM model shows the cost of such redispatch to be 30 or 33 dollars per metric ton of avoided carbon, depending on whether a regional or state-specific approach was taken. 79 Fed. Reg. at 34865. As EPA notes, these costs are reasonable even without considering the additional public health and climate benefits that such a shift in dispatch would create.

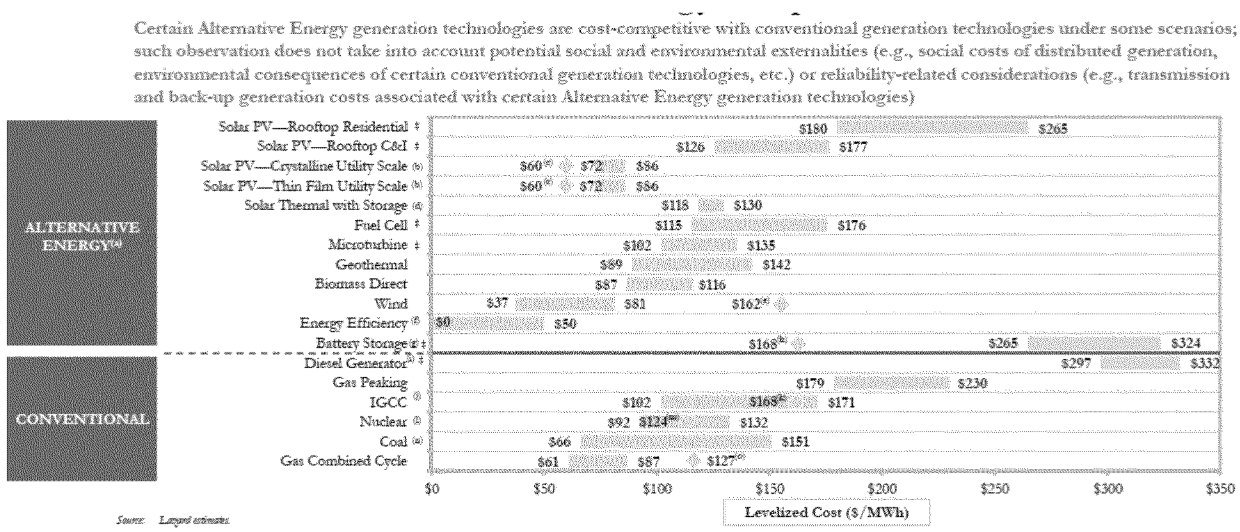
b. New NGCC Plants

The 119 GW of new NGCC plants that have been constructed over the ten year period from 2003 to 2012 (EIA) confirm that it is reasonable to anticipate a continued rate of expansion of this well-understood technology.[484] This conclusion is affirmed by the IPM compliance modeling of the Clean Power Plan conducted by EPA, which showed that "construction and operation of new NGCC capacity will be undertaken as a method of responding to the proposal's requirements." 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,876.

The IPM model results also affirm that the costs of new NGCC are reasonable. The IPM model seeks to satisfy each state's target rate through the least expensive methods. Thus, the fact that the model selected new NGCC (even though NGCC was not included to set the targets) demonstrates that the costs of such plants are reasonable. (We note, however, that neither the renewable energy nor the energy efficiency costs were accurately represented in these modeling runs, as discussed further below.)

In addition, financial analysts such as Lazard have determined that new NGCC is one of the lower cost generation resources available to power companies today, as shown in the figure below (energy efficiency, wind, and utility scale solar are also competitive with natural gas).[485]

Figure 3. Comparison of Unsubsidized Levelized Costs of Energy Generation



[483] *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,865.
[484] http://www.eia.gov/todayinenergy/detail.cfm?id=1690.
[485] Lazard's Levelized Cost of Energy Analysis – version 8.0, http://www.lazard.com/PDF/Levelized%20Cost%20of%20Energy%20-%20Version%208.0.pdf

In recent years, a number of utilities have retired coal-fired power plants and replaced the generation capacity with new NGCC units. For example, in 2007 Xcel Energy retired the coal-fired plant at its High Bridge Generating Station in St. Paul, Mississippi and replaced it with generation from new NGCC that came on-line in May 2008.[486] In 2011, the Tennessee Valley Authority (TVA) replaced the coal-fired generation at its John Sevier plant in Tennessee with new NGCC generation, and is in the midst of replacing coal-fired units at the Paradise Fossil Plant in Kentucky with new NGCC.[487] In October 2012, Georgia Power completed construction on three new combined-cycle units at its Plant McDonough-Atkinson in Smyrna, Georgia to replace two coal-fired steam turbines that were retired in September 2011 and February 2012.[488] In 2012, Duke Energy accelerated the retirement of its Cape Fear coal-fired power plant in North Carolina and its H.B. Robinson coal plant in South Carolina by replacing the generation from those plants with power from a new 920-MW NGCC plant at the site of the H.F. Lee plant near Goldsboro, North Carolina.[489] Following the proposal of the Clean Power Plan, additional coal-to-new-NGCC replacement plans have been announced.[490]

c. Co-firing with or Conversion to Natural Gas

The third method of using natural gas to reduce emissions at coal-fired power plants — co-firing or conversion — is similarly well-demonstrated and of reasonable cost. As discussed in more detail in section G of these comments, a number of coal-fired steam generating units have already converted, or are planning to convert, to natural gas. Some utilities converted steam generating units to natural gas more than a decade ago.[491] Conversions—including Alabama Power's conversion of four units at the Gaston

[486] Xcel Energy, High Bridge Generating Station, http://www.xcelenergy.com/About_Us/Our_Company/Power_Generation/High_Bridge_Generating_Station (last visited Nov. 13, 2014).

[487] Dave Flessner, *TVA's power shift spurs debate over wind, gas*, Times Free Press on-line (Aug. 12, 2014) *available at* http://www.timesfreepress.com/news/2014/aug/12/tvas-power-shift-spurs-debate-over-wind/.

[488] Matthew Bandyk, *Georgia Power finishes major coal-to-gas generation conversion*, SNL (Oct. 29, 2012) *available at* https://www.snl.com/InteractiveX/articleabstract.aspx?ID=16152278&KPLT=2.

[489] Duke Energy, *Progress Energy Carolinas to retire two coal-fired power plants Oct. 1*, Press Release (Sept. 28, 2012), http://www.duke-energy.com/news/releases/2012092801.asp;
John Crawford, *Duke speeds retirement of Cape Fear coal units, unveils Robinson closure*, SNL (Jul. 27, 2012) available at https://www.snl.com/InteractiveX/articleabstract.aspx?ID=15413584&KPLT=2.

[490] For instance, the TVA announced that it will replace aging coal-fired units at the Thomas H. Allen plant in Memphis, Tenn., with a new 2-on-1 combined-cycle natural gas power plant by December 2018, and Ameren Missouri recently announced that it plans to retire 984 MW of coal-fired units Sioux Energy Center, with the generation to be partially replaced by construction of a 600 MW new NGCC plant to be built by 2034. Anna Lee Grant, *TVA approves replacing Tenn. coal plant with 1,000-MW gas unit*, SNL (Aug. 21, 2014) *available at* https://www.snl.com/Cache/snlpdf_4d94da97-70d7-4420-8cc9-1e35e8ad4b1b.pdf; Eric Wolff, *Ameren Missouri to add renewables, cut coal power in 20-year plan*, SNL (Oct. 1, 2014) *available at* https://www.snl.com/InteractiveX/article.aspx?ID=29378157; *see also* Matthew Bandyk, *TVA proposes retiring Allen coal-fired plant, replacing it with gas generation*, SNL (Jul. 2, 2014) *available at* http://www.snl.com/InteractiveX/article.aspx?ID=28537041; Darren Epps, *Even as it cuts coal, TVA sees difficult road to meet Clean Power Plan rule*, SNL (Aug. 7, 2014) *available at* http://www.snl.com/interactivex/article.aspx?id=28848062&KPLT=6.

[491] In 2003, Dominion Energy converted two units at its Possum Point Power Station from coal to gas. Dominion Energy, https://www.dom.com/about/stations/fossil/possum-point-power-station.jsp.

Electric Generating Plant—have occurred at baseload generating units.[492] Utilities have even found it economical to convert to gas even when this required the construction of more than thirty miles of pipeline.[493] The cost of conversion is minimal for units that are already designed to burn gas,[494] but even where up-front costs are substantial, some utilities have projected net savings for electricity consumers, as the result of reductions in a unit's fixed and variable operating costs.[495] Recent reports indicate that 10,894 Mwh of coal generation are currently slated for conversion to natural gas.[496]

As EPA notes in the NODA, co-firing also results in significant operational advantages. These include significant reductions of criteria air pollutants including nitrogen oxides, sulfur dioxide, particulate matter, and of hazardous air pollutants, including mercury. 79 Fed. Reg. at 64550. These reductions could allow co-firing power plants to reduce the pollution control equipment operating costs. *Id.* Co-firing could also allow for faster ramp-up and down, allowing for more cost-effective operation of the plants. *Id.* Finally, co-firing is generally not capital intensive.

The cost of co-firing or conversion is within an acceptable range. EPA may select any system that satisfies the other requirements of BSER as long as the system's costs are not "exorbitant."[497] The costs of conversion meet this standard easily. The number of existing and planned conversion projects taken absent any regulatory carbon pollution mandate is strong evidence that the costs are reasonable. Moreover, EPA's own data demonstrate that conversion to natural gas generates substantial net benefits. EPA estimated that the capital costs of conversion (including new pipeline) are $5 per MWh and the increased fuel cost is $30 per MWh, but the health benefits alone of conversion are between $60 and $140 per MWh.[498] EPA observes that the cost per ton of CO_2 avoided is "relatively expensive," but it is certainly not "exorbitant," especially when the full range of benefits associated with conversion are taken into account.

---

[492] *See* Scott Disavino, *Southern to Repower Three Alabama Coal Power Plants with Natgas*, REUTERS (Jan. 16, 2014), http://www.reuters.com/article/2014/01/16/utilities-southern-alabama-idUSL2N0KP1WA20140116

[493] *See* Thomas Spencer, *Alabama Power to Connect Shelby Plant to Natural Gas Line*, BIRMINGHAM NEWS (May 12, 2012), http://blog.al.com/businessnews/2012/05/alabama_power_to_connect_shelb.html.

[494] *See* Ameren Missouri, 2014 Integrated Resource Plan at 4-18, http://www.ameren.com/sitecore/content/Missouri%20Site/Home/environment/renewables/ameren-missouri-irp (noting that the cost to convert Units 1 & 2 at Meramec Energy Center Units 1–4 from coal to natural gas was less than $2 million, because these units were designed with the capability to operate on natural gas).

[495] *See* Testimony of Alan Mihm before the Wisconsin Public Service Commission (Aug. 20, 2013) (supporting Wisconsin Electric Power Company's application to convert the Valley power plant from coal to gas, estimating that the cost of the conversion would be $62 million and "rates for electric customers will go down by .31%, for a net savings of $10.2 million in 2016").

[496] : See http://www.mining.com/web/snl-energy-coal-unit-retirements-conversions-continue-to-sweep-through-power-sector/

[497] Essex Chem. Corp. v. Ruckelshaus, 486 F.2d 427, 433-34 (D.C. Cir. 1973); Lignite Energy Council v. EPA, 198 F.3d 930, 933 (D.C. Cir. 1999).

[498] Technical Support Document (TSD) for Carbon Pollution Guidelines for Existing Power Plants, GHG Abatement Measures, Chapter 6, Docket ID No. EPA-HQ-OAR-2013-0602, at 6-4 to 6–8 (Jun. 10, 2014).

3. Pipeline Capacity

While some additions to today's natural gas delivery infrastructure may be necessary before 2030, the current natural gas delivery infrastructure is robust and is capable of delivering significantly more natural gas to the power fleet than it does today. This is particularly true on an annual basis, but is also true even during peak periods of demand. Even during extreme cold weather conditions when aggregate natural gas demand for both heating and electric generation is highest (such as during the January 2014 polar vortex), many pipelines have available and unused capacity to deliver more gas. This is not to suggest that there are not periods when some pipelines deliver gas at or near full capacity; it is simply untrue, however, that current pipeline infrastructure is insufficient to deliver substantially more gas to support increased capacity factors for natural gas-fired power plants.

We also note that the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission (FERC) is in the midst of efforts to refine the standards and rules governing interstate gas transportation to among other things, ensure that the market design better serves natural gas-fired electricity generators. These actions should allow utilities to more fully utilize the natural gas delivery infrastructure of today and tomorrow, which will allow the electric power sector to reduce emissions at an even lower cost than would otherwise be possible.

On March 20, 2014 FERC issued a Notice of Proposed Rulemaking ("NOPR") regarding proposed revisions to the scheduling practices used by interstate natural gas pipelines to schedule natural gas transportation services.[499] FERC proposed, as part of a series of orders, to revise its regulations to better coordinate the scheduling of natural gas and electricity markets "in light of increased reliance on natural gas for electric generation. . . ." As noted by the Commission, "this trend is expected to continue, resulting in greater interdependence between the natural gas and electric industries."[500] Beginning in 2012, FERC hosted a series of meetings to engage natural gas pipelines, electric transmission operators, and other market participants and stakeholders in both industries regarding natural gas and electric industry coordination. In its April 2013 technical conference, market participants and FERC staff considered natural gas and electric scheduling practices including whether and how natural gas and electric industry schedules could be harmonized in order to achieve the most efficient scheduling systems for both industries.[501] The NOPR was issued in response to an interest in updating market design to enhance the ability of natural gas-fired generators to acquire natural gas, and to augment the means by which the pipelines schedule and deliver natural gas to power plants.

In brief, the NOPR proposes to align the timing for gas pipeline scheduling and delivery to the timetables and utilization patterns prevalent in the electricity markets (e.g., the morning ramp up). It also proposes to increase flexibility for gas-fired generators by requiring pipelines to provide additional delivery scheduling opportunities so that power grid operators and power plants can better adjust to contemporaneous market and operational conditions. In the NOPR, the Commission presented specific

---

499 *Coordination of the Scheduling Processes of Interstate Natural Gas Pipelines and Public Utilities,* 79 Fed. Reg. 18, 223 (April 1, 2014) ("NOPR").

500 79 Fed. Reg. 18, 224 (April 1, 2014).

501 See, *Staff Report on Gas-Electric Coordination Technical Conferences*, Docket No. AD12-12-000, *available at* http://elibrary.ferc.gov/idmws/File_List.asp.

proposed reforms to existing natural gas industry scheduling practices and also provided market participants within the natural gas and electricity industries an opportunity to collaboratively develop alternatives for changes in scheduling practices, through a consensus standards-development process at NAESB. After a series of meetings and votes over the summer 2014, representatives of the two industries reached a series of agreements to enhance coordination and NAESB subsequently filed a series of consensus standards with the Commission on September 29, 2014. While there remains an open issue regarding the start of the gas day, it is highly likely that FERC's final order, when issued, will include a series of new scheduling and delivery standards which will enhance the operational capabilities of natural gas-fired power plants and the deliverability of natural gas.

Importantly, improvements to gas market design such as those currently being considered by FERC will considerably enhance gas supply and deliverability to power generators from the existing infrastructure. This would allow the electric power sector to reduce emissions at an even lower cost than would otherwise be possible.

4. EPA Should Adopt a Minimum Level of Generation Shift from Higher-emitting to Lower-emitting Sources.

In the NODA, EPA sought comment on an alternative approach that would comprehensively consider generation shift from coal to gas through the three vehicles discussed above – redispatch to existing NGCC, to New NGCC and use of natural gas at coal-fired steam generating units. EPA suggests that a minimum level of generation shift could be adopted for each state. We strongly support this approach for several reasons. First, it is important to take advantage of the potential reductions in point-of-combustion emissions that can be achieved through new NGCC as well as co-firing. Treating different methods of switching from coal to gas comprehensively also makes sense given that these methods can be considered variations of the same basic shift toward cleaner fuels. Second, the minimum shift approach ensures that the potential to shift from coal-to-gas will contribute to the targets in all states with coal-generation, not just those states that happen to have underutilized existing NGCC capacity.

Based on trends in increases in natural gas generation and declines in coal generation over the past ten years, we believe it would be reasonable to expect that natural gas generation to increase at an annual rate of 5% per year from the present through 2030. EPA would need to consider the effect of such an expansion rate on natural gas and electricity prices when evaluating the total costs of the BSER targets. The ramp rate should reflect the actual potential for and any infrastructure build-out needed to facilitate increased use of gas through the three respective pathways—and as such may be different for the different pathways. We urge EPA to consider ramp rates up to and including a continuation of a five percent per year shift rate, the historical average over the last 10 years.

5. New NGCC Subject to 111(b) Standards Can Be Considered for Purposes of Setting 111(d) Targets.

The fact that new NGCC plants are subject to standards of performance under section 111(b) does not prevent EPA from considering their emission reduction potential when establishing targets under section 111(d). New NGCC capacity would not be regulated under section 111(d) any more than new renewable capacity. Rather, EPA would simply consider the potential for existing coal-fired EGUs to cost-effectively acquire credits derived from either source (new NGCC or new renewables) in determining the target appropriate for such EGUs. EPA's proposal to consider new NGCC plants simply requires that new combined cycle gas (NGCC) plants be treated like new renewables or new efficiency: all three are sources of megawatt hours with emissions rates lower than coal plants (or old gas plants) that they would displace. This does not mean that a 111(b) source is placed under a 111(d) obligation. Under EPA's proposal, the agency considers generation created (or avoided) by new renewables, efficiency, and nuclear in its BSER determination but does not propose to make them regulated facilities under 111(d). EPA can apply the same approach to new NGCC plants, which would remain subject only to section 111(b).

6. EPA Must Promptly Limit Methane Emissions from the Oil and Gas Sector

As noted above, carbon dioxide emissions due to coal combustion are roughly twice as high per megawatt hour as carbon emissions from natural gas at existing natural gas combined cycle plants. Exploration, production, and delivery of natural gas, however, results in significant methane emissions—which is a potent climate pollutant, and, if left unaddressed, could undermine the relative climate benefits of replacing coal-fired generation with natural gas combined cycle plants. President Obama committed to taking action on methane as part of the Climate Action Plan, and it is vital for EPA to follow through on this pledge by promptly commencing and completing a rulemaking to set standards limiting emissions of methane from new and existing sources in this sector.

There is an urgent need to reduce emissions of methane and other harmful pollutants from the U.S. oil and natural gas sector. Recently, the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) concluded that methane is a much more potent driver of climate change than was understood just a few years ago—with a global warming potential as much as 34 times greater than carbon dioxide (CO_2) over a 100-year time frame, and 84 times greater than CO_2 over a 20-year time frame.[502] Approximately one-third of the anthropogenic climate change we are experiencing today is attributable to methane and other short-lived climate pollutants, and about 30 percent of the warming we will experience over the next two decades as a result of this year's greenhouse gas emissions will come from methane.[503] Climate scientists are now recognizing that avoiding catastrophic climate change will

[502] Working Group I, Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis, Fifth Assessment Report* 714, tbl.8.7 (2013), *available at* http://www.climatechange2013.org/images/report/WG1AR5_ALL_FINAL.pdf.

[503] *Id.*

require *both* a long-term strategy to reduce carbon dioxide emissions *and* near-term action to mitigate methane and similar "accelerants" of climate change. As a recent article in the journal *Science* stated, "The only way to permanently slow warming is through lowering emissions of CO_2. The only way to minimize the peak warming this century is to reduce emissions of CO_2 and [short-lived climate pollutants, including methane]."[504]

Reducing emissions from the U.S. oil and gas sector is an indispensable part of such a comprehensive climate strategy. Oil and gas facilities are the largest industrial source of methane in the United States, accounting for approximately thirty percent of the nation's total methane emissions.[505] Estimates of methane emissions in EPA's Annual Inventory of Greenhouse Gas Emissions and Sinks are based on bottom-up assessments. In addition to these, there have been numerous, recent top-down studies uniformly suggesting that oil and gas methane emissions are substantially greater than bottom-up inventories would predict,[506] further underscoring the urgency of action.

Moreover, methane from oil and gas facilities is frequently co-emitted together with other harmful pollutants, including ozone precursors such as VOCs and carcinogenic substances such as benzene and other hazardous air pollutants (HAPs).[507] And because methane is a valuable commodity, reductions in methane emissions often pay for themselves due to increased resource recovery—making methane emission mitigation a low-cost (and sometimes *negative* cost) proposition.

The President has committed to addressing methane emissions—first in the Climate Action Plan[508] and then in a more detailed Strategy to Reduce Methane Emissions.[509] Pursuant to the Methane Strategy, EPA issued a series of five white papers examining available, low-cost technologies that could substantially reduce methane emissions from the oil and natural gas sector. EDF provided peer review comments on these technical white papers, and the Methane Strategy includes a commitment for EPA to determine appropriate additional measures to reduce methane emissions by this fall.

---

[504] J.K. Shoemaker et al., What Role for Short-Lived Climate Pollutants in Mitigation Policy? 342 Science 1323, 1324 (2013).

[505] EPA, *Inventory of U.S. Greenhouse Gas Emissions and Sinks: 1990-2012* (2012).

[506] A.R. Brandt et al., *Methane Leaks from North American Natural Gas Systems*, 343 Science 33-34 (2014) (reviewing 20 years of technical literature on natural gas emissions in the U.S. finding that "measurements at all scales show that official inventories consistently underestimate actual [methane] emissions").

[507] Petron *et al.*, 2014 A new look at methane and nonmethane hydrocarbon emissions from oil and natural gas operations in the Colorado Denver-Julesburg Basin, Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres, online: 3 JUN 2014 DOI: 10.1002/2013JD021272.

[508] Executive Office of the President, The President's Climate Action Plan (June 2013), *available at* http://www.whitehouse.gov/sites/default/files/image/president27sclimateactionplan.pdf.
[509] Executive Office of the President, Strategy to Reduce Methane Emissions (March 2014), *available at* http://www.whitehouse.gov/sites/default/files/strategy_to_reduce_methane_emissions_2014-03-28_final.pdf.

In this proposal, EPA concludes that net upstream methane emissions impacts will likely be small, attributing this finding to reductions in coal mine methane emissions due to decreased coal utilization.[510] This finding, however, does not adequately address upstream methane emissions from the oil and natural gas sector in light of the current methane emissions from this sector and the potential for increased utilization of natural gas.

EPA must address these methane emissions from the oil and natural gas sector directly—establishing standards for both new and existing sources that are based on the highly cost-effective technologies EPA evaluated as part of the white paper process and ICF concluded could reduce methane emissions by 40% in 2018 for a cost of just one penny per thousand cubic feet of natural gas produced.[511] Indeed, states like Colorado[512] and Wyoming[513] have already adopted measures to reduce methane emissions from these key sources and organizations from labor unions[514] to the investment community[515] support rigorous action to reduce methane emissions.

It is critical that the President and EPA promptly follow through on this commitment to address methane emissions, and we urge EPA to establish rigorous emissions standards for new and existing sources in the oil and natural gas sector.

7. The Emission Guidelines Should Apply to Emissions From Simple Cycle Combustion Turbines

In comments on the Section 111(b) proposed standards for carbon pollution for new EGUs, we urged EPA to set a standard of 1,100 lbs CO_2/MWh_{net} for simple cycle combustion turbines operating less than 1,200 hours per year (i.e., combustion turbines providing "peaking" service). In comments on the Section 111(b) proposed standards for modified and reconstructed units, we urged EPA to require a rigorous initial performance test for all sources subject to standards under Section 111(b). These two approaches,

[510] 79 Fed. Reg. 34,862; *see also* EPA, Regulatory Impact Analysis for the Proposed Carbon Pollution Guidelines for Existing Power Plants and Emission Standards for Modified and Reconstructed Power Plants at Appendix 3A (June 2014).
[511] ICF International, *Economic Analysis of Methane Emission Reduction Opportunities in the U.S. Onshore Oil and Natural Gas Industries* (March 2014), *available at* http://www.edf.org/sites/default/files/methane_cost_curve_report.pdf.
[512] Co. Dep't of Pub. Health & Env't Reg. No. 7 (5 CCR 1001-9) (adopted Feb. 23, 2014).
[513] Wyo. Dep't of Envtl. Quality, Proposed Nonattainment Area Regulations, Ch. 8, Sec. 6 (proposed Oct. 31, 2014), *available at* http://deq.state.wy.us/aqd/Resources-Division/Proposed%20Rules%20and%20Regs/Chapter%208%20-%20NAA-Existing%20Source,%20IBR%20draft%2010-24-14_REDLINE.pdf.
[514] BlueGreen Alliance, *Letter: BlueGreen Alliance Urges the Administration to Adopt a National Methane Reduction Strategy* (Oct. 10, 2014), *available at* http://www.bluegreenalliance.org/news/publications/document/100914-BGA-methane-letter-vFINAL.pdf.
[515] Letter from NYC Comptroller Scott Stringer and Investors to EPA Administrator Gina McCarthy, *Re: National Oil and Gas Methane Regulation* (Oct. 9, 2012), *available at* http://www.trilliuminvest.com/wp-content/uploads/2014/10/EPA-Methane-Regulation-Letter-10.09.14.pdf. Also, on the June 9, 2014 edition of the Charlie Rose show, Goldman Sachs CEO Lloyd Blankfein made clear that investors need strong and stable rules for methane emissions in order to make long-term investments in sectors that use natural gas. *See* http://www.charlierose.com/watch/60403647.

taken together, can ensure that new, modified, and reconstructed power generation infrastructure utilizes the best available technologies currently available.

For simple cycle combustion turbines, the initial performance test should reflect the emission rate achievable using the best system of emission reduction when a plant is operating at optimal conditions to ensure that these facilities are built, reconstructed, or modified using the lowest-emitting technologies and operating systems available, fulfilling the technology-forcing and pollution-minimizing purposes of Section 111. A rigorous initial performance test, combined with an emission standard that recognizes the peaking and load-following services that many simple cycle combustion turbines provide, will enable these units to continue to provide that role while also ensuring that they incorporate the most efficient and lowest polluting technologies available, ensuring that the standards fulfill the Section 111 statutory requirements and case law.

Applying section 111(b) standards to simple cycle combustion turbines will require the inclusion of these sources in Section 111(d) plans. As EPA noted, peaking plants play an important role in the power generation system, and often are used to "balance" intermittent renewable generation. These units emit significant quantities of carbon pollution, however, and as such it is important for the environmental integrity of the standards and for efficient operation of power markets that they are incorporated within the standards for existing fossil fuel-fired power plants and state plans to reduce carbon pollution from the power sector. Incorporating these plants will avoid the creation of perverse incentives to run peaker plants more (and inefficiently) were they not subject to carbon pollution standards. Incorporating existing peaker plants in state plans to address carbon pollution will ensure that plans can secure carbon pollution reductions cost-effectively and efficiently (as all existing fossil fuel-fired power plants would be subject to the plans, and the carbon reduction obligations) and avoid power market distortions that could have the effect of increasing carbon emissions from these plants.

I. Comments on Building Block 3: Zero Carbon Energy Generation

1. Renewable Energy

EDF commends EPA on the Clean Power Plan's adoption of a system-based approach, which includes the full range of technologies available to reduce carbon pollution from existing power plants. Zero-emission, renewable energy technologies are currently reducing overall emissions from a state's generation fleet, and expanding renewable energy should be included in the Best System of Emissions Reduction. EDF's comments on building block 3 address three primary points. First, EDF addresses why EPA properly included renewable energy in setting the BSER.

Second, EDF explains how EPA's analysis relied on outdated renewables cost data that fails to capture the significant cost reductions that have occurred in recent years. EPA must update its analysis to incorporate current renewable cost information. Because of its use of outdated cost data, EPA has significantly underestimated the potential for renewable energy to reduce power sector emissions.

Third, EDF addresses the method EPA should use to determine the amount of renewable energy available in each state. We recommend that EPA adopt a modified version of the Alternative Proposal.

a. EPA Properly Included the Addition of Renewable Energy in the BSER

Electricity generation from renewable resources – such as wind, solar, or geothermal – has been demonstrated to be a cost-effective means of displacing emissions from fossil fuel generation. Given the nature of the electricity grid, the addition of renewable energy will directly result in reduction in other generation. And there is ample evidence that it is fossil-fuel fired generation that is reduced as additional renewables are brought on-line. For instance, the New York State Department of Public Service conducted extensive modeling of the economic and environmental effects of that state's renewable portfolio standard and concluded that increased renewable energy generation would displace generation from higher-emitting sources, primarily natural gas-, coal-, and oil-fired units.[516] Likewise, a recent white paper concluded that in the RGGI region the addition of renewable energy sources have almost entirely displaced coal-fired generation.[517]

Renewable energy also meets EPA's cost criteria. Recent analysis by Lazard suggests that the costs of carbon abatement from building a new wind or solar project, relative to building a new coal or gas plant, are within EPA's range of \$10-\$40/ton and, particularly in areas with strong wind resources, can result in net savings to electricity customers.[518] A recent LBNL survey of state renewable generation cost assessments found that most states that assessed benefits of RPS policies determined that the policy resulted in net benefits due to, among other things, pollution reductions, economic development, and natural gas price suppression.[519]

b. EPA Must Update the Cost Data it Relies on to Assess Potential Growth in Renewable Energy

Renewable energy costs have fallen dramatically and renewable energy performance has improved in recent years. These changes are well recognized and consistent with the price declines expected as an industry experiences the kind of growth that the renewables industry has seen in the U.S. and abroad.[520] But EPA's analysis fails to account for either the cost reductions that have already occurred or the cost

[516] New York Department of Public Service, Final Generic Environmental Impact Statement (2004) at 111 (Table 6.4-1), available at http://www.dps.ny.gov/NY_RPS_FEIS_8-26-04.pdf. The potential for clean energy to displace fossil-fuel-fired generation also has important benefits for public health. *See id.* at 2ES ("Modeling reveals that the addition of new renewable energy sources at the 25 percent target level could annually reduce NOX emissions by 4000 tons (6.8%), SO2 emissions by 10,000 tons (5.9%), and carbon dioxide (CO2) emissions by 4,129,000 tons (7.7%).").

[517] Brian C. Murray, Peter T. Maniloff, Evan M. Murray, "Why Have Greenhouse Emissions in RGGI States Declined? An Econometric Attribution to Economic, Energy Market, and Policy Factors" at 18, available at http://sites.nicholasinstitute.duke.edu/environmentaleconomics/files/2014/05/RGGI_final.pdf (quantitatively attributed emissions effects to policy and market factors in the RGGI region).

[520] Electric Power Research Institute, "Modeling Technology Learning for Electricity Supply Technologies",

reductions that can reasonably be expected to continue. EPA must properly account for these cost reductions and re-analyze the quantity of renewable energy that is available.

In EPA's analysis of renewable energy (conducted through its Integrated Planning Model IPM®) Base Case v5.13,4), EPA adopts load forecasts and new technology costs from the Energy Information Administration's (EIA) Annual Energy Outlook 2013 (AEO2013).[521] More recent industry data demonstrate that modeling assumptions used for the cost and performance characteristics of new generating technologies are significantly out of date. These cost estimates are especially important because, as discussed below, the costs for new generation technologies constrain the amount of renewable energy available to reduce carbon pollution under the Clean Power Plan.

AEO2013's assumptions are outdated and do not reflect the dramatic cost declines seen in recent years. In fact, we find that AEO2013's cost assumptions for renewables are 46% above current averages for wind and solar technologies. This is not surprising, given that the AEO2013 cost assumptions were based on projects completed in 2012 and reflect pricing contracts that may have been signed several years prior to project completion.[522]

Since 2010, the cost of building utility-scale solar projects has declined by about 50 percent from \$3400/kW to \$1500–1800/kW in 2014.[523] These declines are consistent with NREL's modeled prices using its bottom-up modeling methodology – NREL estimates that the price of solar declined to \$1800/kW_{dc} in Q4 2013.[524] The declines are also reflected in average PPAs for utility-scale solar which, in the past year alone, have dropped from \$123/MWh to \$86/MWh, with several projects reporting prices (including incentives) below \$70/MWh – competitive with new NGCC plants.[525]

---

[521] The projections in EIA's Annual Energy Outlook focus on long term trends in the U.S. energy system. The AEO 2013 Reference Case assumes that current non–expiring laws and regulations remain unchanged through 2040, the end of the forecast period. The Production Tax Credit (PTC) and 30% Investment Tax Credit (ITC) for renewables are not extended past their current end date. AEO 2013 is available at: http://www.eia.gov/forecasts/aeo/pdf/0383(2013).pdf.

[522] EIA reports and other government-issued reports typically have an 18-month or greater time lag due to the comprehensive nature of acquiring, reviewing and reporting on energy data from contributing energy generation, delivery and consumption for the entire country. LBNL has emphasized that reported installed price data "may reflect transactions that occurred several or more years prior to project completion" and therefore are often unable to accurately reflect current prices in such a rapidly changing industry. (LBNL, Tracking the Sun VII).

[523] This range is based on data from the following sources: U.S. DOE Sunshot, "Photovoltaic System Pricing Trends: Historical, Recent, and Near-Term Projections." October 2014; "Bloomberg New Energy Finance. "H1 2014 Levelized Cost of Electricity – PV." February 2014; Lazard. "Levelized Cost of Energy – v. 8.0; Bloomberg New Energy Finance/World Energy Council. "World Energy Perspective: Cost of Energy Technologies." 2013; Solar Energy Industries Association. Personal Communications. August 14, 2014. The above sources are available at: http://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy14osti/62558.pdf;
https://www.iea.org/media/workshops/2014/solarelectricity/bnef2lcoeofpv.pdf; http://www.lazard.com/PDF/Levelized%20Cost%20of%20Energy%20-%20Version%208.0.pdf; http://www.worldenergy.org/wp-content/uploads/2013/09/WEC_J1143_CostofTECHNOLOGIES_021013_WEB_Final.pdf.

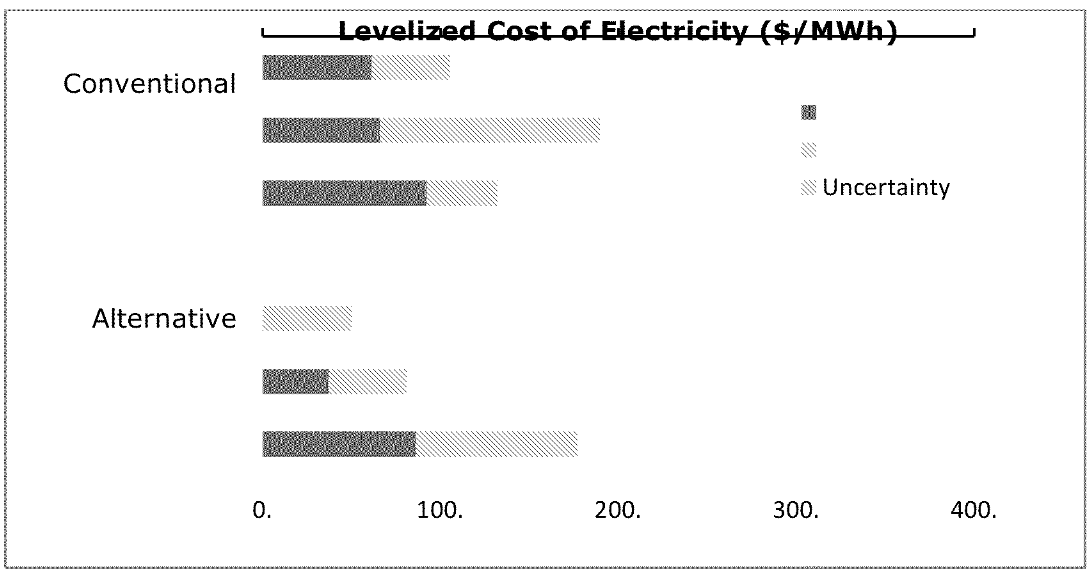
[524] DOE/NREL, "Photovoltaic System Pricing Trends: Historical, Recent, and Near-Term Projections." October 2014.

[525] Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory, "Utility-scale Solar 2012", September 2013, available at:

Wind prices have experienced similar declines since 2010. The capital cost of developing onshore wind turbines has also declined, from $2260/kW to $1750/kW on average.[526] LBNL reports that PPAs for wind projects (including incentives) fell, after peaking briefly at $70/MWh in 2009, to a national average of $25/MWh in 2013.[527] Moreover, technology improvements have allowed for taller wind turbines, enhancing performance through faster and steadier wind speeds at higher elevation. As a result of these advances, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory (LBNL) researchers have indicated that average capacity factor has increased by 10 percent across all wind classes since 2012.[528] Taller wind turbines significantly expand the geographic area suitable for wind turbines.

Lazard estimates that the current range of LCOEs for onshore wind, *without* any subsidies, is between $37/MWh and $81/MWh. In contrast, EIA's out-of-date estimate projects that the LCOE in 2019 will be between $70/MWh and $90/MWh.

Figure 4: Levelized Cost of Electricity for Conventional vs. Alternative Technologies[529]



*Low end of uncertainty range represents utility-scale system at $1500/kW; high end represents commercial system at $3000/kW.

There is no basis for EPA to rely on AEO2013's out of date data when it has before it recent government and credible industry analysts' cost data, e.g. NREL, LBNL, BNEF and Lazard. AEO2013's use of

---

http://emp.lbl.gov/publications/utility-scale-solar-2012-empirical-analysis-project-cost-performance-and-pricing-trends

[526] Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory. "2013 Wind Technologies Market Report". August 2014, available at: http://emp.lbl.gov/publications/2013-wind-technologies-market-report.

[527] *id.*

[528] Trabish, H. "Experts: The Cost Gap Between Renewables and Natural Gas 'Is Closing'." Greentech Media. May 6, 2014, available at: http://www.greentechmedia.com/articles/read/The-Price-Gap-Is-Closing-BetweenRenewables-and-Natural-Gas.

[529] All cost estimates and corresponding assumptions from Lazard, Levelized Cost of Electricity v. 8.0, 2014.

installed costs means that the data presented will have an 18-month or greater time lag. As LBNL has noted installed cost data "may reflect transactions that occurred several or more years prior to project completion" and therefore are often unable to accurately reflect current prices in such a rapidly changing industry.[530] In this case, the delay causes the analysis to miss key data showing major price declines, and therefore significantly overestimate current costs and underestimate recent performance. EPA can also check the monthly FERC-issued grid interconnection report, which shows the utility-scale projects that have both been approved for interconnection or commissioned as a new generating resource for the regional transmission authorities that lie under FERC jurisdiction.

Importantly, there is no reason to believe that the declines in cost will not continue. DOE/NREL Sunshot Vision study, which constructs a detailed roadmap for continued cost declines in solar PV technologies, projects that solar system prices can drop 75% between 2010 and 2020.[531] In its 2014 update on Solar PV pricing trends, NREL also predicted that solar prices are still on track to meet the Sunshot goal of $1/W$_{dc}$ by 2020 for utility-scale systems.[532] This would place utility-scale solar projects in direct competition with NGCC plants, without any incentives or carbon policy. Likewise, many industry analysts predict that wind and solar will become increasingly competitive with new NGCC plants and will make up a major market share of new U.S. demand. [533,,,534535] As noted, average PPAs for utility-scale solar in the past year alone have dropped to levels (including incentives) competitive with new NGCC plants.[536] Meanwhile, a new Deutsche Bank report predicts that distributed solar power will be cheaper than average retail electricity prices in 36 states by 2016 (47 states if the 30% ITC is extended).[537]

Recent analysis also shows that higher penetrations of renewable energy are feasible. Detailed analyses performed on the PJM grid, the Eastern Interconnect, and Western Interconnect have all found that renewables can provide up to 10% of generation on major ISOs with little to no additional costs, and can provide up to 30% of total generation with only minor adjustments to the existing grid and proper system planning.[538,539, 540]The findings of these studies demonstrate that it is technically achievable to incorporate higher levels of renewable energy into the existing grid than what has been proposed in EPA's target-setting.

530 LBNL Tracking the Sun VII Report (p. 39)
531 DOE/NREL, Sunshot Vision Study, February 2012, available at: http://energy.gov/eere/sunshot/sunshot-vision-study
532 *Ibid.*
533 Credit Suisse. "The Transformational Impact of Renewables." 2013.
534 Bloomberg New Energy Finance, "2030 Market Outlook: Focus on Americas", 2013, available at: http://bnef.folioshack.com/document/v71ve0nkrs8e0/106y4o
535 Greentech Media, "Experts: The Cost Gap Between Renewables and Natural Gas 'Is Closing'", May 2014
536 Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory, "Utility-scale Solar 2012", September 2013, available at: http://emp.lbl.gov/publications/utility-scale-solar-2012-empirical-analysis-project-cost-performance-and-pricing-trends
537 Bloomberg, "While You Were Getting Worked Up Over Oil Prices, This Just Happened to Solar" , October 2014, available at: http://www.bloomberg.com/news/2014-10-29/while-you-were-getting-worked-up-over-oil-prices-this-just-happened-to-solar.html
538 PJM Integration Study
539 NREL Western Wind and Solar Integration Study
540 NREL Eastern Wind Integration Study

There is no basis for EPA to rely on outdated cost information in its analysis when it has more recent data available showing that current costs are lower. This is particularly true because the cost differential is dramatic. Based on NRDC's analysis of recent data, the costs EPA relied on are 46 percent above current average costs for, respectively, wind and solar energy.[541] As explained in detail below, the lower costs mean that substantially more renewable energy can and should be included in the state targets.

c. EPA Should Strengthen the Alternative Approach To Determining the Amount of Renewable Energy Available at Reasonable Cost in Each State

EDF recommends that EPA adopt the Alternative Approach presented in the proposed rule, which reflects state and regional technical and economic potential. But EPA should strengthen this approach by using updated cost and performance data for renewable energy technologies and removing the benchmark utilization rate.

Update Cost and Performance Assumptions

Under the alternative approach, EPA uses economic modeling of renewable energy using IPM to determine the amount of renewable energy available at reasonable cost in each state. For the reasons describe above, the costs used by EPA are significantly higher than current solar or wind prices. EPA must update these costs with and re-run its IPM economic modeling. This modeling should use the most reliable and up-to-date cost and performance assumptions available, which will provide a more accurate representation of the cost competitiveness of renewables and lead to increased deployment.

Updated installed capacity and generation data

If EPA continues to utilize its benchmark rate methodology within the Alternative Approach, EPA should use updated data on installed capacity and generation – there has been significant growth in wind and solar capacity and generation since 2012, and this capacity will continue to grow between now when the standards take effect. Recent growth in both wind and solar capacity, shown in Table 2 below, highlights the need to use the most up-to-date data available in markets growing at unprecedented rates.

[541] See http://www.nrdc.org/air/pollution-standards/files/clean-power-plan-energy-savings-IB.pdf

Table 2: Growth in Installed Capacity[542]

Cumulative Installed Capacity (MW)							
	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	Jul-14
Onshore Wind	25,068	35,064	40,298	46,919	60,007	61,091	61,322
Total Solar PV	485	920	1,772	3,691	7,060	11,811	15,900

Refine the Alternative Approach

We support using a state's technical and economic renewable energy potential to determine its potential to reduce carbon pollution from fossil generation by deploying renewable energy; however, the benchmark development rate does not capture the rapid growth of renewable energy. As described in more detail *supra*, both wind and solar capacity have grown at remarkable rates over the past 5-10 years – taking a snapshot of 2012 capacity to set a benchmark development rate simply does not fully capture this progress. Installed capacity has grown significantly even between 2012 and today, and even those states that have deployed significant renewable resources can and should be expected to continue to grow their renewable energy portfolio into the next decade. As discussed below, the benchmark rates not only fail to capture current growth in renewable energy, but it is also redundant and unnecessary when combined with IPM, which already contains technical constraints.

Eliminate benchmark rate, rely solely on technical and economic potential within IPM

IPM results already reflect both constraints through detailed resource supply curves. For example, as stated in the IPM documentation, "EPA worked with the U.S. Department of Energy's National Renewable Energy Laboratory, to conduct a complete update…of the potential onshore, offshore (shallow and deep) wind generating capacity."[543] However, IPM is capable of modeling technical potential in an even more granular fashion than NREL's technical potential, as it details the amount of resources available by cost class. Therefore, IPM has the potential to not only model technical potential limits, but also place economic limitations on resource availability within the overall technical potential — a more accurate representation of market dynamics than EPA's proposed use of benchmark development rates. While this more granular data was not used by EPA in their analysis, we recommend that EPA consider using it when determining technical and economic potential for each state and region.

Another problem with the benchmark development rate is that it places an unnecessary constraint on states that are currently leaders in renewable energy development. If IPM results demonstrate that these states can continue to develop their renewable resources at a reasonable cost, then these states' targets should be set accordingly. Cost-effective renewable resources should not be arbitrarily excluded from the

[542] EIA Form 860 Data; LBNL Tracking the Sun VII, AWEA annual reports
[543] Page 4-31, EPA IPM Documentation, ch. 4

BSER determination based on artificial constraints such as the benchmark development rates described in the Alternative Proposal.

Implement grid integration constraints or costs that supplement and strengthen IPM's capabilities

Instead of using the benchmark rate, EPA should consider implementing constraints that more closely simulate real-world grid operations. There is a growing body of research on grid integration of renewables, and several studies have suggested that at least 30% of renewables can be handled by the existing grid, providing that there is adequate transmission expansion and proper system planning.[6,7] While higher levels could be integrated with some management and investment changes,[544, 545] 30% represents a clearly achievable near-term limit. EPA modeling should reflect this.

Distributed Generation

Distributed solar and other forms of distributed generation are distinctive in their ownership, operation, significance of siting, and relationship to the existing grid. These systems provide quantifiable benefits such as grid support, lower transmission losses, and reduced need for additional capacity, as well as less monetized benefits such as hedging against fuel prices and reduced security risk. As PV module costs continue to decline, rooftop solar is becoming and will continue to become an economic option for an increasing number of residential and commercial customers. [5, 546] Omitting DG from the RE block paints an unrealistic picture of the current and future RE generation mix. In fact, net metered capacity now makes up about half of total U.S. solar PV capacity.[547] NREL's Open PV Project Database provides up-to-date capacity and price data by state, based on a sample of installations,[548] which should be used to incorporate rooftop PV generation into the alternative approach.

Although there are methods in which distributed PV can be implemented into IPM as a resource available to utilities, it may be more accurate to rely on separate modeling that fully accounts for market dynamics at the customer level. As one example, NREL has developed the Solar Deployment System (SolarDS) model, a modeling complement to ReEDS which projects distributed solar installations by state based on system prices, retail rates, and consumer economics.[549] Outputs of SolarDS or similar modeling can then be hard-wired into IPM to ensure that the effects on the grid and other generation options are captured.

---

544 Energy and Environmental Economics (E3). "Investigating a Higher Renewable Portfolio Standard in California." January 2014, available at: https://ethree.com/documents/E3_Final_RPS_Report_2014_01_06_with_appendices.pdf

545 NREL, GE Energy Consulting, and JBS Energy. "California 2030 Low Carbon Grid Study", August 2014, available at: http://www.lowcarbongrid2030.org/wp-content/uploads/2014/08/LCGS-Factsheet.pdf

546 NREL Residential Grid Parity Report, 2013

547 http://www.eia.gov/electricity/monthly/update/archive/april2014/; SEIA data (from EIA)

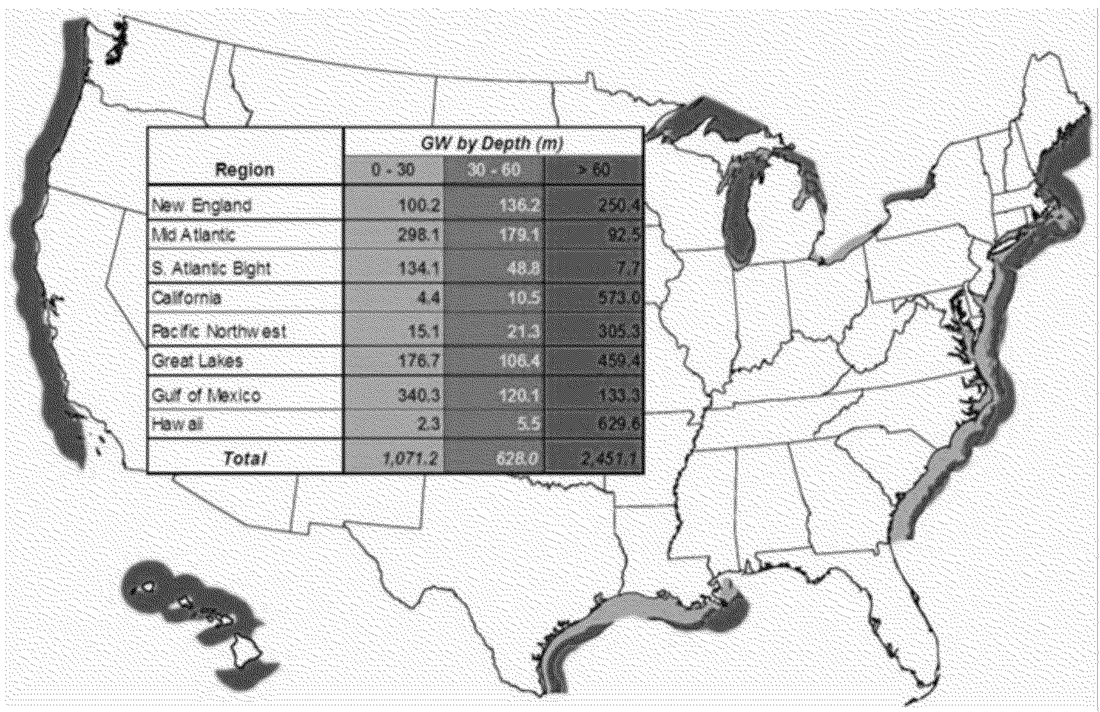
548 https://openpv.nrel.gov/

549 NREL, "The Solar Deployment System (SolarDS) Model: Documentation and Sample Results", September 2009, available at: http://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy10osti/45832.pdf

Offshore Wind

The resource potential for offshore wind in the United States is vast, and adjacent to many metropolitan areas with high electricity demand. According to the Bureau of Ocean Energy Management, over 1,000 GWs are available in 0-30 foot depth waters, 628 GW in 30-60 feet, and over 2,400 GW over 60 feet deep. This power is spread across a diverse geography, as shown in the figure below.

Figure 5: Map of Offshore Wind Potential[550]



Region	GW by Depth (m)		
	0 - 30	30 - 60	> 60
New England	100.2	136.2	250.4
Mid Atlantic	298.1	179.1	92.5
S. Atlantic Bight	134.1	48.8	7.7
California	4.4	10.5	573.0
Pacific Northwest	15.1	21.3	305.3
Great Lakes	176.7	106.4	459.4
Gulf of Mexico	340.3	120.1	133.3
Hawaii	2.3	5.5	629.6
Total	*1,071.2*	*628.0*	*2,451.1*

As a less mature technology and industry, offshore wind is at a higher cost point on the development and deployment curve. However, if it follows the historical trajectories of onshore wind and solar power, increasingly higher deployment levels will likely bring substantial cost and performance improvements. These gains come about from a number of factors, including economy of scale; learning by doing; development of needed supply chains; development of transportation infrastructure; streamlining of permitting, financing, and other "soft costs"; and continued research, development, and innovation. Several studies suggest costs could even fall more quickly than they did for onshore wind energy.[551]

---

[550] NREL, *Dynamic Maps, GIS Data, and Analysis Tools: Wind Maps*, U.S. 90 m Offshore Wind Map, *available at* http://www.nrel.gov/gis/wind.html.
[551] https://www.ieawind.org/index_page_postings/WP2_task26.pdf

Currently there are 14 commercial scale projects in advanced development that would constitute almost 5 GW of capacity.[552] America's first offshore wind project, Cape Wind, is set to produce 75% of the electricity used on Cape Cod and the Islands of Martha's Vineyard and Nantucket with zero pollution emissions.[553] Furthermore, this project is expected to lead to a net reduction in the wholesale cost of power in the region.[554] This phenomenon is not unique to Cape Wind – a recent comprehensive study by DOE details the numerous benefits that development of offshore wind can have for the U.S. electric grid.[555]

The potential to capture the nation's large off-shore wind resources is further evidence of the conservative nature of EPA's assessment of renewable energy potential. Regardless of whether this resource is considered in assessing state emission reduction potential in the current proposal, EPA should revise its best system of emission reduction analysis and state targets as the availability of such resources is demonstrated.

Supporting Analysis

Independent modeling studies have also determined that higher penetrations of renewable energy are both technically feasible and economically achievable. Such studies should serve as further confirmation that much higher levels of renewable energy can and should be considered part of the BSER.

For example, rigorous analyses have been done using NREL's Renewable Energy Deployment System (ReEDS) model. Like IPM, ReEDS is a long-term capacity-expansion model for the deployment of electric power generation technologies and transmission infrastructure throughout the contiguous United States. Additionally, ReEDS features the following capabilities to model renewable energy:

> "[ReEDS] addresses a variety of issues related to renewable energy technologies, including accessibility and cost of transmission, regional quality of renewable resources, seasonal and diurnal load and generation profiles, variability and uncertainty of wind and solar power, and the influence of variability on the reliability of electric power provision. ReEDS addresses these issues through a highly discretized regional structure, explicit statistical treatment of the variability in wind and solar output over time, and consideration of ancillary service requirements and costs."[556]

[552]Navigant, "Offshore Wind Market and Economic Analysis: 2014 Annual Market Assessment", *prepared for the Department of Energy,* available at: http://energy.gov/sites/prod/files/2014/09/f18/2014%20Navigant%20Offshore%20Wind%20Market%20%26%20Economic%20Analysis.pdf

[553] http://www.capewind.org/what/benefits

[554] Charles River Associates. "Analysis of the Impact of Cape Wind on New England Energy Prices." February 2010.

[555] Department of Energy. "National Offshore Wind Energy Grid Interconnection Study." July 2014

[556] For more on NREL's ReEDS model, see http://www.nrel.gov/analysis/reeds/documentation.html.

NREL RE Futures Study. Recent analyses by the National Renewable Energy Lab (NREL) and U.S. Department of Energy (DOE) demonstrate the potential for much higher renewables penetration than EPA's proposed targets, even under restrictive sensitivity cases. NREL/DOE used the Regional Energy Deployment System (ReEDS) to model an aggressive target of 80 percent renewable energy by 2050 under several sets of assumptions.

NREL modeled four cases – three assumed a 0.17% annual growth in electricity demand; the fourth specified a high-demand scenario of 0.84% per year annual growth. We focus here on the first three scenarios, which are much closer to specified demand levels in the proposed Clean Power Plan. One case assumed partial achievement of future technology performance and cost advancements, or "incremental technology improvements"(ITI); a second used the same ITI assumptions, but added significant restrictions on transmission, policy flexibility, and reliability ("ITI-Constrained"); the third assumed "advanced technology improvements" (ATI), characterized by aggressive cost reductions for solar and onshore wind technologies.

The ReEDS modeling suggests that states could achieve significantly higher renewables deployment without a significant impact on electricity prices. Depending upon the scenario and year, solar and wind generation levels are two to three times higher in ReEDS than EPA's targets and, in many cases, electricity price projections are lower than EPA's. In 2020, all three scenarios project lower retail electricity prices than EPA (11.1 cents/kWh for EPA, and 10.5, 10.7, and 10.3 cents/kWh for the ITI, ITI-Constrained, and ATI scenarios, respectively). In 2030, retail electricity prices are roughly the same in the ITI and ATI scenarios as EPA's (11.5 and 10.7 cents/kWh vs. 11.2 cents/kWh, respectively), and slightly higher under the ITI-Constrained case (12.1 cents/kWh).

UCS Analysis of Proposed RE Targets. In its comments to EPA, the Union of Concerned Scientists (UCS) has proposed a "Demonstrated Growth" approach to target-setting, which results in 995 TWh of renewable energy deployment.[557] UCS has assessed the technical and economic feasibility of reaching these targets using NREL's ReEDS model, and has reached similar conclusions as NRDC regarding the achievability of these targets.

UCS has also found that the incremental cost of high levels of RE deployment under their proposal was at or below $30/MWh, assuming national trading of RECs. Additionally, UCS examined the impacts on natural gas prices, because diversifying the electricity mix with renewable energy would help reduce the economic risks associated with an overreliance on natural gas.[558] Reducing the demand for natural gas would also lead to lower and more stable natural gas and electricity prices.

[557] For more on UCS's proposal, see http://www.ucsusa.org/sites/default/files/attach/2014/10/Strengthening-the-EPA-Clean-Power-Plan.pdf.

[558] Bolinger, M. 2013. *Revisiting the long-term hedge value of wind power in an era of low natural gas prices*. Golden, CO: Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory (March 2013) *available at* http://emp.lbl.gov/sites/all/files/lbnl-6103e.pdf (last accessed on October 2, 2014); Fagan, B., P. Lucklow, D. White, and R. Wilson. 2013. *The net benefits of increased wind power in PJM*. Cambridge, MA:

The UCS analysis found that national average consumer electricity prices are a maximum of 0.3% higher per year than BAU through 2030. As a result, a typical household (using 600 kWh per month) would see a maximum increase of 18 cents on their monthly electricity bill on average at the national level. In the UCS analysis, the national average price of natural gas delivered to the electricity sector would be 9% lower than business as usual by 2030. At the regional level, consumer electricity prices would range from a 3.7% reduction to a 3.4% increase, while power sector natural gas price reductions would range from 8 percent to 17%.

Preliminary Results from DOE's Wind Vision Report. While the full Wind Vision report is not scheduled to be released until early next year, DOE issued an early release of the Executive Summary and Roadmap chapter on November 19, 2014.[559] The early release shows that increasing wind power from 4.5% of U.S. electricity use in 2013 to 10% in 2020, 20 percent in 2030, and 35% in 2050 is technically and economically feasible. Achieving these targets would require less than 5 percent of the country's available wind resource potential and would result in a less than 1% (0.1 cents/kWh) increase in electricity costs by 2030, and a 2% reduction in electricity costs by 2050. In addition, the study found that achieving the Wind Vision (compared to a baseline scenario) would result in cumulative (2013-2050) savings of:

- $400 billion in avoided global climate change damages from reducing power plant carbon emissions by 12.3 Gt of CO_2-equivalent (a 14% reduction)
- $108 billion in avoided health and economic damages from reducing particulate matter, nitrous oxide, and sulfur dioxide emissions and
- $280 billion in lower consumer natural gas bills and total electric system costs that are 20% less sensitive to natural gas price fluctuations.[560]

Final Recommendations

EDF commends EPA on the Clean Power Plan's system-based approach, which includes the full range of technologies available to reduce carbon pollution from existing power plants. We fully agree that zero-emission, renewable energy technologies are currently reducing overall emissions from a state's generation fleet, and expanding renewable energy should be included in the Best System of Emissions Reduction. EPA proposed two different approaches to determining how much renewable energy should be included in establishing state targets. Both approaches to Building Block 3 are well-supported but EDF

Synapse Energy Economics, Inc. Mercurio, A. 2013. *Natural gas and renewables are complements, not competitors*. Washington, DC: Energy Solutions Forum, Inc.

[559] U.S. Department of Energy, *Wind Vision: A New Era for Wind Power in the United States (Industry Preview)*. DOE/GO-102014-4557 (2014) *available at* http://energy.gov/eere/wind/downloads/draft-industry-preview-wind-vision-brochure.

[560] Cumulative figures from the study are calculated based on the present value of costs and savings between 2013 and 2050, using a 3 percent discount rate.

recommends that EPA adopt a strengthened Alternative Approach, which better reflects state and regional technical and economic potential, and strengthen the approach by using updated cost and performance data for renewable energy technologies. In the above comments, we have cited research and data to support an overall strengthening of the Renewable Energy building block, as summarized by the recommendations below.

The alternative approach's strengths lie in its use of technical and economic data to calculate the state renewable energy potential, but EPA has relied on outdated data. EPA uses EIA AEO 2013, which contains several-year old cost and performance data and results in levelized costs for wind and solar which are 46% above current averages for each technology. EPA's modeling should use the most reliable and up-to-date cost and performance assumptions available, which will provide a more accurate representation of the cost competitiveness of renewables and demonstrate that more renewables can be deployed at reasonable cost. EDF recommends the following changes to the Alternative Approach (as detailed in previous sections):

- Update cost and performance assumptions for renewable energy technologies, based on recent government or industry data

- Eliminate the benchmark development rate constraint

- Include distributed solar generation through separate modeling (e.g. NREL's Solar Deployment System (SolarDS) model)

Appendix 1: Distributed Solar Projections from NREL's Sunshot Vision Study

Distributed solar PV is a distinctive, customer-sited generation resource, and therefore it may be difficult to represent in a wholesale power model such as IPM. Instead, it is appropriate to rely on NREL's modeling using the SolarDS model, which takes into account various factors that affect the decision-making of homeowners and businesses.

In its 2012 Sunshot report, NREL modeled solar PV penetration across the country for several sensitivity scenarios, based on expected price declines. NREL's October 2014 Sunshot pricing update indicates that system prices are in fact on track to meet a 75% price reduction by 2020.

Table 3. DOE/NREL Sunshot, Distributed solar capacity projections for -62.5% price case[561]

Distributed Solar Projections (GWdc)				
	2014	2020	2025	2030

[561] NREL, "Sunshot Vision Study", February 2012 (Table A3).

AL	0.00	0.04	0.11	0.18
AZ	0.58	0.95	2.86	4.76
AR	0.00	0.01	0.04	0.07
CA	2.55	3.96	11.87	19.78
CO	0.27	0.52	1.57	2.62
CT	0.09	0.23	0.69	1.14
DE	0.03	0.06	0.18	0.30
FL	0.07	0.94	2.82	4.70
GA	0.04	0.20	0.59	0.98
ID	0.00	0.00	0.01	0.02
IL	0.01	0.15	0.44	0.73
IN	0.00	0.08	0.25	0.42
IA	0.02	0.12	0.37	0.62
KS	0.00	0.13	0.39	0.65
KY	0.00	0.02	0.07	0.12
LA	0.07	0.16	0.49	0.81
ME	0.01	0.05	0.14	0.23
MD	0.12	0.16	0.47	0.78
MA	0.42	0.42	0.68	0.95

MI	0.01	0.13	0.40	0.67
MN	0.02	0.12	0.37	0.61
MS	0.00	0.01	0.04	0.06
MO	0.07	0.20	0.59	0.99
MT	0.01	0.03	0.08	0.14
NE	0.00	0.06	0.19	0.32
NV	0.06	0.42	1.27	2.12
NH	0.01	0.02	0.05	0.09
NJ	1.05	1.05	1.13	1.21
NM	0.07	0.14	0.43	0.71
NY	0.17	0.79	2.37	3.95
NC	0.03	0.25	0.75	1.25
ND	0.00	0.01	0.03	0.05
OH	0.07	0.07	0.19	0.30
OK	0.00	0.15	0.45	0.75
OR	0.07	0.07	0.20	0.32
PA	0.20	0.32	0.95	1.59
RI	0.01	0.07	0.22	0.37
SC	0.00	0.06	0.17	0.28

SD	0.00	0.03	0.10	0.16
TN	0.00	0.07	0.21	0.35
TX	0.07	1.54	4.63	7.71
UT	0.02	0.08	0.24	0.40
VT	0.11	0.11	0.11	0.11
VA	0.02	0.16	0.48	0.79
WA	0.03	0.32	0.95	1.58
WV	0.00	0.02	0.05	0.09
WI	0.01	0.10	0.30	0.50
WY	0.00	0.02	0.05	0.09
Total	6.4	14.6	41.0	67.44

Appendix 2: Comments on Proposed Approach

Although the bulk of our comments on the renewable energy building block focus on improvements to the Alternative Approach based on cost and performance data, we note also that the Proposed Approach succeeds in recognizing the regional nature of renewable energy markets, as well as the value of existing RPS requirements as an indicator of feasibility. However, this approach can be improved in several ways.

If EPA decides to use the Proposed Approach to determine the renewable energy component of the emissions reduction target, we recommend the following improvements to EPA's methodology to more accurately reflect best practices and existing trends of renewable energy growth.

Update RPS Requirement. Many of the state RPS goals extend beyond 2020, yet EPA used 2020 targets only in determining average regional RPS levels for the states for a 2030 emissions reduction target. EPA should reassess regional targets based on the last target year in state law: whether it be 2015, 2020, 2025 or another year, in setting the 2030 renewable target.

Some states have multiple RPS targets for different load serving entities (for example, one target for investor-owned utilities and another for coops or municipal utilities; or one target for larger utilities and another for smaller utilities). In any state with multiple targets, EPA should use the larger of the targets in formulating the regional average. Since EPA seeks the best system of emissions reductions, it should use the highest renewables targets being adequately demonstrated by states. While some states may have determined that lower targets are acceptable for some classes of utilities, they did not do so in the context of seeking the best system of emissions reductions. The higher targets, which have been demonstrated to be economically and technically achievable, clearly demonstrate a better system of emissions reductions.

Eliminate growth rate constraint, and choose best of: existing generation, existing state RPS requirement, and state goal based on the regional RPS average . We agree that Renewable Portfolio Standards are instructive in evaluating the best available emissions reductions opportunities. Some states have achieved higher renewable energy generation and integration than is required by their RPS, indicating that an RPS should not be a cap on renewable generation. However, in EPA's target-setting methodology, some state targets fall below existing generation and existing state RPS requirements. We believe that a state's existing generation and, if applicable, its existing state RPS requirement, should both serve as a floor to set the minimum level of emissions reductions available for that state. Using a level lower than the state has already demonstrated (either through generation or a state RPS target) would indicate a lower level of emissions reductions than the state has found to be available.

Further, in establishing a regional growth rate, EPA used unnecessary constraints that limited the pace of renewable energy growth. EPA's approach generated growth rates well below what has been demonstrated in the last several years and below what is achieved in most projections for the next decade. For example, the top 16 states in solar deployment all grew at growth rates higher than 40%, with 11 states growing at rates above 100%, between 2009 and 2013. According to EIA data, the top 16 states in wind development have all experienced growth at rates higher than 15%, with a national growth rate of 30%, sustained over a longer period between 2006 and 2013. In contrast, only one region in EPA's Proposed Approach is expected to meet a growth rate above 15% (East Central, 17%) in EPA's target-setting. Furthermore, when setting a growth rate EPA should rely on the most recent available capacity data, and should not ignore new and under-construction capacity. Renewable generation is quickly growing to meet and exceed state RPS requirements, and states with those standards have demonstrated that the levels required by these standards are both feasible and economic.[562] As such, assumed growth rates should more closely resemble the impressive growth from leading states during the last decade.

[562] NREL/LBNL, "A Survey of State-Level Cost and Benefit Estimates of Renewable Portfolio Standards", May 2014

Tables 4 and 5. Recent growth rates in solar PV and wind generation by state.

Solar PV Generation (GWh)						
State	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	AAGR
CA	647	769	889	1,382	3,865	56%
AZ	14	16	83	955	2,041	247%
NV	174	217	291	473	749	44%
NJ	11	21	69	304	546	165%
NM	0	9	128	334	414	258%
NC	5	11	17	139	379	195%
FL	9	80	126	194	240	127%
CO	26	42	105	165	199	66%
TX	0	8	29	118	176	180%
MA	0	1	5	30	109	378%
PA	4	8	23	32	82	113%
MD	0	0	3	22	80	416%
IL	0	14	14	31	64	66%
OH	0	13	15	37	64	70%
DE	0	0	8	23	57	167%
NY	0	0	6	53	53	197%
U.S.	157	423	1,012	3,451	8,327	170%

Net Generation from Wind (GWh)								
State	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	AA GR
TX	6,671	9,006	16,22 5	20,02 6	26,25 1	30,548	32,214	35,937	27%
IA	2,318	2,757	4,084	7,421	9,170	10,709	14,032	15,571	31%

CA	4,883	5,585	5,385	5,840	6,079	7,752	9,754	13,230	15%
OK	1,712	1,849	2,358	2,698	3,808	5,605	8,158	10,881	30%
IL	255	664	2,337	2,820	4,454	6,213	7,727	9,607	68%
KS	992	1,153	1,759	2,863	3,405	3,720	5,195	9,430	38%
MN	2,055	2,639	4,355	5,053	4,792	6,726	7,615	8,065	22%
OR	931	1,247	2,575	3,470	3,920	4,775	6,343	7,452	35%
CO	866	1,292	3,221	3,164	3,452	5,200	5,969	7,382	36%
WA	1,038	2,438	3,657	3,572	4,745	6,262	6,600	7,008	31%
ND	369	621	1,693	2,998	4,096	5,236	5,275	5,530	47%
WY	759	755	963	2,226	3,247	4,612	4,369	4,415	29%
NY	655	833	1,251	2,266	2,596	2,828	2,992	3,548	27%
IN	0	0	238	1,403	2,934	3,285	3,210	3,483	71%
PA	361	470	729	1,075	1,854	1,794	2,129	3,339	37%
SD	149	150	145	421	1,372	2,668	2,915	2,688	51%
U.S.	26,589	34,450	55,363	73,886	94,652	120,177	140,822	167,665	30%

J. Comments on Building Block 4: Demand-Side Energy Efficiency

1. Overview

EDF strongly supports EPA's determination that demand-side reductions in carbon pollution from the power sector through increased energy efficiency measures are an integral part of the BSER for existing power plants. Energy efficiency has long been recognized as the most cost-effective way to meet our electricity needs,[563] and a variety of recent studies — as well as the experience of states and utilities that have been implementing energy efficiency programs for many years — confirm that there remains vast potential to achieve significant further reductions in electricity demand. As EPA recognizes, every megawatt-hour saved through energy efficiency translates into reduced generation from units operating

[563] *See, e.g.,* Nicholas Bianco et al., *Seeing is Believing: Creating a New Climate Economy in the United States* 52 (World Resources Institute, Oct. 2014) ("Over the past decade, efficiency has remained the least-cost option for utilities, with levelized costs to utilities ranging from 2 to 5 cents per kilowatt hour, about one-half to one-third the cost of new electricity generation options.").

"at the margin," which in almost all cases will be an affected EGU utilizing fossil fuel.[564] As a result, energy efficiency is a highly economical and effective mechanism for reducing emissions from the power sector. Underscoring this conclusion, various federal and state regulatory programs have already sought to reduce emissions of carbon dioxide and other pollutants from the power sector by incentivizing energy efficiency.[565] EPA's inclusion of energy efficiency as part of the BSER under section 111(d) is a well-justified part of its system-wide approach to determining the level of emission reductions that state plans should achieve.

Many states and utilities have already taken action to realize this enormous opportunity for consumer savings and climate protection, providing further support for EPA's conclusion that energy efficiency is an "adequately demonstrated" and cost-effective element of the BSER. Indeed, twenty-six states around the country – including states in the Midwest, Southwest, West Coast, and the Northeast – have adopted energy efficiency standards or targets for their utilities that, in many cases, require investments matching or exceeding the level EPA has assumed in its BSER analysis. In recent years, state investments in consumer-funded EE programs increased to nearly $6 billion in 2012, representing a 28% increase in just three years. And incremental electricity savings reported by the states have increased by approximately 120% over the same period, reaching 22 million MWh in 2011 — equivalent to about 0.6% of retail sales – with 14 states reporting savings of more than 1% of retail sales.[566] A recent report by the Georgetown Climate Center contains numerous case studies of states and utilities that have successfully implemented energy efficiency programs to reduce greenhouse gas emissions and save customers money.[567] And a 2013 report by LBNL indicates that, under trends in existing programs, utility investments in energy efficiency are likely to increase to $9.5 billion by 2025 — with a corresponding increase of nearly 60% in

[564] The impacts of energy efficiency (and renewable energy) on the emissions of marginal EGUs is vividly illustrated in EPA's recently-released AVERT model, which draws from historical data on EGU operations to calculate the marginal emission reductions associated with energy efficiency and renewables deployment on an hour-to-hour basis. Other analyses carried out by grid operators confirm that the effect of energy efficiency and renewable energy is to displace generation – and emissions – from fossil fuel-fired EGUs on a continuous basis. For a more detailed explanation of the impacts of energy efficiency and renewable energy on emissions from fossil fuel-fired EGUs, please see section I.F of our comments.

[565] For example, in Title IV of the Clean Air Act Congress directed EPA to create an incentive program awarding allowances to utilities that reduce sulfur dioxide emissions through energy efficiency. For over a decade, EPA has also encouraged states to consider energy efficiency in developing state implementation plans (SIPs) to achieve National Ambient Air Quality Standards under section 110 of the Clean Air Act. *See generally* EPA, *Guidance on State Implementation Plan (SIP) Credits for Emission Reductions From Electric-Sector Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy Measures* (Aug. 2004); EPA, *Roadmap for Incorporating Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans* (July 2012). And EPA has approved at least three SIPs that incorporate emission reductions from energy efficiency and renewable energy as compliance measures for achieving air quality standards. *See* EPA Roadmap, Appendix K at K-8 to K-10.

[566] American Council for an Energy Efficient Economy (ACEEE), *2013 State Energy Efficiency Scorecard* 19, 27, 30-31 (Nov. 2013).

[567] *See* Georgetown Climate Center, *Reducing Carbon Emissions in the Power Sector* 12, 15, 17, 26 (2013) (citing, among other examples, energy efficiency programs implemented by Xcel Energy and Black Hills Energy that reduced CO2 emissions by 1 million tons over 2009-2011; Minnesota's Conservation Improvement Program, which achieved CO2 reductions of 800,000 tons in 2010; an EE program by National Grid that benefits 1.8 million customers and saves 660,000 tons of CO_2 per year; and an energy efficiency initiative in Kentucky that is designed to reduce energy consumption by 18% by 2025).

total electricity savings.[568] EPA's recognition of energy efficiency as part of the BSER builds on the widespread — and rapidly increasing — deployment of energy efficiency around the country to benefit ratepayers and reduce emissions.

EPA's technical analysis of energy efficiency in "Building Block Four" contains two major components, both of which we support and reinforce in our comments below. First, EPA concludes – on the basis of recent potential studies as well as the experience of states that have succeeded in developing energy efficiency programs — that all states can eventually achieve annual incremental energy savings of at least 1.5% of retail sales each year. As we discuss below and as documented in a white paper separately filed in this docket by Analysis Group,[569] this assessment is amply supported by individual energy efficiency potential studies that have been performed around the country, as well as by broader national and regional studies. Moreover, EPA's assessment is conservative because it is based largely on efficiency opportunities that have historically been captured through ratepayer-funded energy efficiency programs. Importantly, these are programs where the cost effectiveness of energy efficiency investments are typically evaluated in the absence of carbon dioxide emissions standards for the power sector. Factoring in those avoided compliance costs will inherently increase the amount of cost effective energy efficiency investments. As such, EPA's analysis does not fully account for many *existing* energy efficiency technologies and practices – such as whole-building retrofits, commercial building commissioning, upgrades to transmission and distribution infrastructure, voltage/VAR optimization, and combined heat and power – that are typically not included in achievable potential studies but are nonetheless available to states and utilities. Nor does EPA's analysis fully reflect the many emerging energy efficiency technologies that will increase future technical and economic potential for energy savings. And EPA's assessment does not capture the many innovative mechanisms now being developed by states, utilities, and the private sector to streamline the financing and delivery of cost-effective energy efficiency solutions, all of which will have the effect of increasing achievable potential. In light of these considerations, EPA's 1.5% target likely understates the actual magnitude of savings that states can and will achieve as they implement state plans.

The second major component of EPA's analysis concerns the pace and timing of energy efficiency savings. Based on current energy efficiency targets adopted by states around the country, and historical rates of increase in energy efficiency savings, EPA concludes that each state can reasonably increase its energy efficiency savings by 0.2% of retail sales per year. Like EPA's assessment of ultimate savings potential, this projected "ramp-up" rate is conservative based on the actual experiences of states and utilities. Below, we discuss a second white paper filed in this docket by Analysis Group that examines ramp-up rates achieved by utilities in various states and concludes that EPA's projected rate has been met or exceeded in numerous instances over the last seven years.[570] Based on this analysis we conclude that EPA should increase the ramp rate to no less than 0.3%, and consider increasing it to 0.5% per year or more. In addition, we find that the experience of leading states and utilities — coupled with the vast

---

568 Galen L. Barbose et al., *The Future of Utility Customer-Funded Energy Efficiency Programs in the United States: Projected Spending and Savings to 2025* at 5 (LBNL, Jan. 2013)
569 *See* Paul J. Hibbard, Katherine Franklin, & Andrea M. Okie, *The Economic Potential of Energy Efficiency: A Resource Potentially Unlocked by the Clean Power Plan* (Dec. 1, 2014) ("AG Potential Analysis").
570 Paul J. Hibbard, Andrea M. Okie & Katherine Franklin, *Assessment of EPA's Clean Power Plan: Evaluation of Energy Efficiency Program Ramp Rates and Savings Levels* (Dec. 1, 2014) ("AG Ramp Rate Anaylsis").

additional potential for energy savings not included in EPA's 1.5% target — provides ample support for EPA's expectation that a savings rate of up to 1.5% can be sustained through 2030.

Our comments also show that EPA's assumed costs for energy efficiency measures greatly exceed the most recent assessments in the literature, and recommend that EPA adopt lower and more realistic cost estimates that better reflect the opportunities for cost-effective pollution reductions available under the proposed Clean Power Plan. Lastly, our comments recognize that rigorous evaluation, measurement and verification (EM&V) for energy efficiency savings is a critical issue for state plans that rely on reported savings as an important part of demonstrating compliance. EDF looks forward to EPA's eventual guidance on EM&V. To assist EPA in preparing such guidance, we provide a brief review of the recommendations of Analysis Group on EM&V in section 111(d) state plans – which were included in a white paper published in March 2014, and which we have previously filed in this docket.[571]

2. EPA's Assessment of Energy Efficiency Potential is Conservative and Readily Achievable

EPA's proposed annual energy savings target of 1.5% of retail sales is readily achievable and, indeed, likely underestimates the full potential for cost-effective energy savings. As EPA notes in the TSD accompanying the proposed rule, the 1.5% target is consistent with average achievable energy savings in twelve recently-conducted potential studies from around the country, and with an ACEEE analysis from April 2014.[572] In addition, three states were already achieving this level of energy savings as of 2012, and an additional nine states will be required to achieve this level by 2020 under existing energy efficiency policies.[573, 574] These considerations all indicate that the 1.5% target is adequately demonstrated.

States have made these investments because these programs are good for consumers, even absent limits on carbon pollution. According to analysis by the World Resources Institute, these programs "regularly save customers over $2 for every $1 invested, and in some cases up to $5."[575] According to ACEEE, ramping up every start target to 1.5 percent would increase GDP by over $17 billion by 2030 while creating over 600,000 new jobs.[576]

---

[571] *See* Paul J. Hibbard & Andrea Okie, *Crediting Greenhouse Gas Emission Reductions from Energy Efficiency Investments,* Document ID No. EPA-HQ-OAR-2013-0602-6120 (Mar. 2014).
[572] *See* GHG Abatement Measures TSD at 5-24 (citing ACEEE, *Change Is in the Air: How States Can Harness Energy Efficiency to Strengthen the Economy and Reduce Pollution* (Report E1401, Apr. 2014).
[573] *See* GHG Abatement Measures TSD at 5-32 to 5-33.
[574] Among all states with energy efficiency targets, ACEEE found that "In 2011, 13 states exceeded their electricity savings targets, and 6 others came within 90% of them. Only two states achieved less than 80% of their targeted electricity savings. In 2012, 15 states met or exceeded their electricity savings targets, and 6 others came within 90% of their savings targets for the year. Only one state met less than 80% of its target." See Annie Downs and Celia Cui, Energy Efficiency Resource Standards: A New Progress Report on State Experience. ACEEE. April 2014. Available at http://aceee.org/sites/default/files/publications/researchreports/u1403.pdf
[575] Nicholas Bianco et al., *Seeing is Believing: Creating a New Climate Economy in the United States* (World Resources Institute, Oct. 2014)
[576] H.Hayes, G. Herndon, J. P. Barrett, J. Mauer, M. Molina, M. Neubauer, D. Trombley, and L. Ungar, 2014, "Change Is in the Air: How States Can Harness Energy Efficiency to Strengthen the Economy and Reduce Pollution," April, Report E1401, American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy (ACEEE), Washington, DC, accessible at http://www.aceee.org/sites/default/files/publications/researchreports/e1401.pdf.

Further support for EPA's proposal appears in two recent white papers prepared by the Analysis Group and submitted separately to this docket. The AG Potential Analysis focuses specifically on the 1.5% target, evaluating both EPA's meta-analysis and a recent comprehensive study by ACEEE (2014), as well as other literature. The Analysis Group's review confirms that the studies considered by EPA and ACEEE are thorough, geographically diverse, and represent sound methodologies for evaluating energy efficiency potential. Further, the Analysis Group review finds that energy efficiency potential studies have found economic and achievable energy savings potential well in excess of 1.5% per year in all major regions of the country, and over varying forecast periods ranging up to 20 years. The Analysis Group report also includes a critical evaluation of the EPRI (2009) analysis reported in the TSD, which found significantly lower energy savings potential than other studies reported in the literature; the Analysis Group notes that, among other flaws, the EPRI analysis excluded savings from a wide range of efficiency measures and did not take into account the potential to reduce energy consumption through accelerated replacement of equipment.

As the Analysis Group report also explains, the methodology used by EPA (and other similar analyses) to quantify achievable potential is likely to lead to a conservative result that understates the full scale of energy savings that can be achieved by states and utilities. This is because "achievable" potential is typically defined to represent only a fraction of cost-effective energy efficiency potential, and is often intentionally restricted to reflect current energy efficiency program budgets and limitations. As the National Academy of Sciences described it in a 2010 review of potential studies, "The risk of overestimating efficiency potential *is minimal*, owing to the methodologies that are used in the studies…the studies openly and intentionally make assumptions that lead to 'conservatively' low estimates of the efficiency resource."[577] These are considerations that are not binding in the context of an emission reduction program such as the Clean Power Plan.

There are at least four additional reasons why EPA's analysis likely underestimates the full potential for energy savings in each state:

- **Alternative EE measures**. First, the potential studies reviewed in the EPA, ACEEE, and similar analyses are typically prepared for state PUCs or utilities interested in determining potential savings from ratepayer-funded programs; as such, only a minority of those studies include savings that can be achieved through measures that are typically not included in such programs, such as through improvements in building codes and appliance standards or through investments in CHP.[578] These measures can make significant contributions to total energy savings. For example, a 2011 study by the Edison Foundation's Institute for Electric Efficiency indicated approximately 8.6-13.6% of total electricity demand in 2025 (approximately 351-556 TWh) could be achieved by adopting "moderate" to "aggressive" new energy codes for buildings and appliances at the state level.[579] These savings are comparable in magnitude to the *total* savings

[577] AG Potential Analysis at 17 (citing National Academy of Sciences, *Real Prospects for Energy Efficiency in the United States* 59 (2010)).
[578] *See* Max Neubauer, Cracking the TEAPOT: Technical, Economic, and Achievable Energy Efficiency Potential Studies 38 (Aug. 2014).
[579] According to the Department of Energy, only one-quarter of states have adopted the most up-to-date codes for residential and commercial buildings. This is notable as these codes can reduce energy use in new residential and commercial buildings by 20 and 25 percent, respectively. Importantly, building codes have shown themselves to be

EPA projects from ratepayer-funded programs alone in 2030 under building block 4 (approximately 500 TWh).[580] Another example of a demonstrated technology not included in EPA's analysis is Voltage/VAR optimization, which was recently highlighted in a report documenting new strategies being used by utilities to achieve higher levels of energy efficiency savings.[581] As described more fully in Table 7, VVO is a cost-effective resource that states can use to generate significant additional savings and that is not typically considered in potential studies. For example, Xcel Energy is projecting energy savings equivalent to approximately 1.8% of its retail load by 2020 as a result of a proposed voltage optimization project throughout its system.[582]

- **Emerging technologies**. Potential studies also have difficulty capturing changes in technical and economic potential that may result over time due to technological innovation and declining costs of new technologies. This is likely one reason why potential studies with longer time horizons tend to report lower annualized savings than studies that assess short term potential.[583] Yet, the history of energy efficiency deployment shows that savings potential has remained steady or increased over time due to the introduction of new technologies.[584] For example, the Northwest Power and Conservation Council's most recent regional energy plan, issued in 2010, reported a 136% increase in energy efficiency potential relative to 2005 – primarily because of "changing technology that has created new efficiency opportunities and reduced costs."[585] If history has shown anything is that change is norm for this industry. As the World Resources Institute notes, "Major household appliances—including refrigerators, dishwashers, and clothes washers—have become 50 to 80 percent more energy efficient over the last two decades." For example, new refrigerators, clothes washers, dishwashers, and air conditioners use 75, 70, 40, and 50 percent

---

cost effective, with codes adopted between 1992 and 2012 expected to save consumers more than $40 billion from buildings constructed during these 20 years alone. See U.S. Department of Energy (DOE), 2014, Building Energy Codes Program: "Status of State Energy Code Adoption," July, U.S. DOE Office of Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy, accessible at http://www.energycodes.gov/adoption/states. See also U.S. Department of Energy (DOE), Building Technologies Office, "Building Energy Codes Program," DOE Office of Energy Efficiency & Renewable Energy, accessible at https://www.energycodes.gov/.

[580] *See* RIA at 3-27. Although there is likely to be overlap between savings that could be achieved through ratepayer-funded programs and savings that would result from building codes and appliance standards, this comparison nonetheless demonstrates that there are viable alternative pathways for achieving significant savings that are not considered in EPA's core analysis.

[581] Howard Geller, Jeff Schlegel & Ellen Zuckerman, *Maintaining High Levels of Energy Savings from Utility Energy Efficiency Programs: Strategies From the Southwest* 5-152 (ACEEE Summer Study on Energy Efficiency in Buildings, 2014)

[582] *Id.*

[583] National Academy of Sciences, Real Prospects for Energy Efficiency in the United States at 57.

[584] *See id.* at 58 (Comparing potential studies conducted in New York State in 1989 and 2003, which found very similar levels of economic potential, and stating "Studies of technical and economic energy-savings potential generally capture energy efficiency potential at a single point in time based on technologies that are available at the time a study is conducted. But new efficiency measures continue to be developed and to add to the long-term efficiency potential.")

[585] Sixth Northwest Conservation and Electric Power Plan," Northwest Power and Conservation Council, February 2010, p. 10-4.

less energy, respectively, than they did in 1990.[586] Meanwhile, lighting continues to improve by leaps and bounds. LED lighting has fallen in cost by approximately 75% over the last several years and achieves significant energy savings even relative to compact fluorescent bulbs.[587] One recent report notes that Southwestern utilities have increasingly begun incentivizing customers to switch to LED bulbs in order to meet more stringent energy savings targets, as the cost and performance of this technology has improved.[588] Table 7 highlights other emerging technologies, such as high-efficiency HVAC units and intelligent energy monitoring instruments, that demonstrate the potential to maintain or increase technical and economic potential for energy efficiency over time.

- **Innovation in program design and financing**. EPA's analysis is based on studies of "achievable" potential, which is a term of art that refers to the most conservative assessment of energy savings potential taking into account current budgetary and administrative constraints facing utilities or PUCs in a specific policy context. Achievable potential *can* be increased by utilities and state agencies — even without improvements in the cost or effectiveness of energy efficiency technologies — through concerted investment and improvement in program design and financing. And indeed, there are many examples of such innovations taking place just in the last few years. For example, at least twenty states now have utilities that offer "on-bill" loan programs that allow ratepayers to finance energy efficiency projects at competitive rates, and repay the cost of the loans through monthly energy bills.[589] Since 2009, over two dozen states have authorized local governments to implement Property Assessed Clean Energy (PACE) programs to provide competitive financing for energy efficiency projects by allowing property owners to repay the costs of energy efficiency investments gradually through their property taxes.[590] And individual utilities are increasingly devising other creative customer outreach and

[586] Nicholas Bianco et al., *Seeing is Believing: Creating a New Climate Economy in the United States* (World Resources Institute, Oct. 2014)
[587] Neabauer, *supra* at 14 n.13.
[588] Howard Geller, Jeff Schlegel & Ellen Zuckerman, *Maintaining High Levels of Energy Savings from Utility Energy Efficiency Programs: Strategies From the Southwest* 5-151 to 5-152 (ACEEE Summer Study on Energy Efficiency in Buildings, 2014) (describing new programs being implemented by Southwestern utilities to increase deployment of LEDs, and noting that these savings are more than offsetting other reductions in energy savings from lighting that were occurring as a result of new federal efficiency standards).
[589] *See* Catherine Bell, Steven Nadel, & Sara Hayes, *On-Bill Financing for Energy Efficiency Improvements: A Review of Current Program Challenges, Opportunities, and Best Practices* (Dec. 2011) (identifying twenty states with on-bill financing programs, and providing 19 case studies of such programs).
[590] Although a 2010 administrative decision by the Federal Housing Finance Administration (FHA) hindered the development of residential PACE programs, PACE programs for commercial buildings continue to be developed and had financed approximately 71 projects in four counties as of early 2011. In addition, we note that some states have managed to find a way to continue operating their residential PACE programs. According to the World Resources Institute, these states are "insuring mortgage holders against losses they may incur because of PACE financing, subordinating the status of residential PACE liens, or maintaining the senior status of PACE liens and providing disclaimers to homeowners interested in enrolling." LBNL, Renewable Funding & Clinton Climate Initiative, *Policy Brief: Property Assessed Clean Energy (PACE) Financing: Update on Commercial Programs* 1 (Mar. 2011); *see also* Katrina Managan & Kristina Klimovich, *Setting the PACE: Financing Commercial Retrofits* 6-7 (Feb. 2013) (indicating that 26 states and DC have enabling legislation, and that sixteen active PACE programs in seven states are financing commercial PACE projects as of early 2013). Nicholas Bianco et al., *Seeing is Believing: Creating a New Climate Economy in the United States* (World Resources Institute, Oct. 2014)

financial incentive programs that enhance participation in energy efficiency initiatives and help achieve greater levels of energy savings.[591] A recent systematic analysis of innovative energy efficiency program designs estimated that such programs could achieve total savings of almost 1,200 TWh in 2030, or approximately 27% of baseline electricity demand – well in excess of EPA's target.[592]

- **Private investments in EE**. Because many studies of achievable potential are designed to take into account the limitations of ratepayer-funded programs, it is unclear whether or how these studies take into account the potential for private actors to deliver energy savings additional to those that would be captured through programs administered by utilities or states. Nevertheless, there is a significant opportunity for private sector investment in cost-effective energy efficiency projects. The private energy services performance contracting industry, for example, has been growing at a rapid pace in recent years, and achieved average annual savings of approximately 26-40 TWh (including both electricity and gas savings) over the period 2003-2012. [593] It is reasonable to expect that this industry and others like it will see significant new growth if energy efficiency investments are incentivized through section 111(d).

As noted above, it is critical to understand that analyses of "achievable" potential are limited by the policy context in which they are developed. The Clean Power Plan creates a fundamental change in the portion of economic energy efficiency that is "achievable" by making energy efficiency a means of achieving compliance with federal carbon pollution standards.

In addition to the conservative assessments of achievable potential reflected in EPA's analysis, several national and regional studies have found technical, economic, and achievable efficiency potential that significantly exceeds EPA's target.[594] These corroborating studies provide further confirmation that EPA's target is eminently reasonable and, in fact, conservative:

- A February 2014 study by LBNL estimated energy efficiency potential in the Western Interconnection in both 2021 and 2032. For 2021, LBNL estimated that aggressive deployment of economically cost-effective energy efficiency measures could reduce annual energy demand in the Western Interconnection by 18% relative to a business as usual scenario. For 2032, LBNL found technical potential for a 22% decrease in demand *above and beyond* savings that would

---

[591] *See* Seth Nowak et al., *Leaders of the Pack: ACEEE's Third National Review of Exemplary Energy Efficiency Programs* (June 2013) (Reviewing leading energy efficiency programs being implemented by states and utilities, and noting several emerging trends in successful program design including more sophisticated and segmented marketing, adoption of "one stop shopping" and other customer-friendly delivery approaches, and adoption of new financing programs); Geller et al., *supra*, at 5-149, 5-153 to 5-154 (describing utility programs providing financial incentives to builders and developers for constructing or retrofitting buildings that exceed minimum energy code requirements; incentivizing homeowners for undertaking whole-home energy savings; and adopting innovative marketing strategies to encourage greater participation in energy saving programs).
[592] *See* Dan York et al., *Frontiers of Energy Efficiency: Next Generation Programs Reach for High Efficiency Savings* (ACEEE, Jan. 2013).
[593] *See* Elizabeth Stuart et al., *Current Size and Remaining Market Potential of the U.S. Energy Service Company Industry* 1, A-6 (LBNL, 2013).
[594] As discussed below, because these studies report aggregate reductions in energy demand, they tend to support the *combination* of EPA's 1.5% annual energy savings target and the assumed "ramp-up" rate at which savings can be increased to the target level.

already occur as a result of energy efficiency programs that are already in place – many of which could be counted by states towards compliance with their state goals.[595] Both of these estimates greatly exceed EPA's proposed targets, which imply a 3% decrease in overall electricity demand in 2020 and a 11% decrease in electricity demand by 2030.[596]

- A January 2013 study published by Oak Ridge National Laboratory and conducted by researchers at Georgia Tech considered energy efficiency potential in the Eastern Interconnection. Like the LBNL study, the ORNL report found very high potential for energy savings. Moreover, ORNL's study was arguably more conservative than the LBNL study, in that it examined *achievable potential* for savings using a limited suite of 12 selected policies to incentivize or require greater efficiency in residential, commercial, and industrial buildings. These policies do not even come close to representing the full range of measures that states and utilities could implement to increase energy efficiency savings. Even so, the study found that the combination of examined policies would reduce total electricity use in the Eastern Interconnection by almost 7% in 2020 and approximately 10.2% in 2035, which is more than double the level of demand savings implied by EPA's target for 2020 and is very comparable to EPA's target for 2030.[597]

- A 2012 report by the Southwest Energy Efficiency Project (SWEEP) reviewed the historical performance of "best practice" energy efficiency programs for both residential and commercial buildings, and estimated the energy savings that could be achieved in six Southwestern states (Arizona, Colorado, Nevada, New Mexica, Utah, and Wyoming) if similar best practice programs were adopted in the region. Because this analysis is based on savings and participation rates achieved by actual energy efficiency programs being implemented around the country, it is best characterized as an assessment of achievable potential. SWEEP projected that these best practice energy efficiency programs could achieve savings equivalent to over 20% of retail sales by 2020 – reducing electricity demand to approximately 18% below the reference case.[598] The SWEEP study suggests that Southwestern states could achieve a level of energy savings by 2020 that significantly exceeds even EPA's long-term targets for 2030.

- An exhaustive 2009 analysis by McKinsey & Company analyzed the economic potential to deploy hundreds of already-available technologies in buildings and industrial processes. This study found that the country's total end-use energy consumption could be reduced by 23% by 2020 relative to a business-as-usual scenario, relying only on measures that pay for themselves over time.[599] This vastly exceeds the level of energy savings expected by EPA for 2030, albeit using an economic potential metric rather than achievable potential.

[595] *See* Galen Barbose et al., *Incorporating Energy Efficiency into Western Interconnection Transmission Planning,* 19, 36 (LBNL Feb. 2014).
[596] RIA at 3-17.
[597] *See* Marilyn Brown & Yu Wang, *Estimating the Energy-Efficiency Potential in the Eastern Interconnection* (ORNL Jan. 2013).
[598] Howard Geller, *The $20 Billion Bonanza: Best Practice Utility Energy Efficiency Programs and Their Benefits for the Southwest* xi (2012).
[599] Hannah Choi Granade et al., *Unlocking Energy Efficiency in the U.S. Economy* v (2009).

- A 2010 report by the National Academy of Sciences reviewed a number of studies of EE in residential and commercial buildings, and similarly found that a 25-30% energy savings for the building sector as a whole could be achieved between 2030 and 2035, at a cost of just 2.7 cents per kWh saved. The NAS report also reviewed studies finding that approximately 14-22% of industrial electricity demand could be cost-effectively reduced by 2020.[600] These estimates significantly exceed the levels of energy savings EPA's target implies for 2030.

Lastly, the individual experiences of large energy users that have voluntarily implemented energy efficiency measures are consistent with the findings from these forward-looking studies, and suggest that there is significant, untapped potential to achieve energy savings well in excess of the levels EPA has assumed. Over the last several years, for example, over 190 organizations that collectively own or operate approximately 3.3 billion square feet of building space and over 600 manufacturing facilities have partnered with the U.S. Department of Energy to monitor and improve their energy efficiency through a program called the Better Buildings Challenge.[601] This partnership has furnished a wealth of information about the potential to significantly reduce energy use in commercial, residential, and industrial buildings, and yielded a number of best practices and implementation models that can be adopted by both private and public sector institutions.[602] Since 2011, the Better Buildings Challenge partners have reduced the energy intensity of their buildings by an average of 2.5% each year. More than 2,100 of the 9,000 participating facilities have improved their performance by 20% or more, and more than 4,500 have improved their performance by at least 10%.[603] Many of the large companies and municipal entities that are taking part in the Challenge have reported reductions in building energy use as great as 40%, through the adoption of leading energy efficiency technologies as well as careful energy management practices.[604] These achievements further corroborate the results of the energy efficiency potential studies reviewed above, and suggest that even deeper savings can be achieved through well-coordinated investments in efficiency.

Taken together, both the evidence that EPA cites in the proposed rule and the additional studies and reports highlighted above indicate that the target of 1.5% of savings per year is conservative and readily achievable.

3. EPA's Projected Rate of Increase in Energy Savings is Conservative and Should be Increased

EPA's projection that states can increase energy savings at a rate of 0.2% of retail sales per year is conservative according to recent experiences at the state level, as Analysis Group concludes in a second white paper filed separately in this docket. According to work by the Analysis Group, it is very common for states to achieve a ramp rate in excess of 0.3 percent per year, and most of those states were able to

[600] America's Energy Future Panel on Energy Efficiency Technologies, *Real Prospects for Energy Efficiency in the United States* 7-8, 15-16 (2010).
[601] *See* U.S. Department of Energy, *Better Buildings Challenge: Progress Update Spring 2014* 1 (May 2014).
[602] *See* U.S. Department of Energy, *Better Buildings Challenge: Three Ways to Find a Solution for You*, *http://www4.eere.energy.gov/challenge/browse-market* (last visited November 24, 2014) (gathering implementation models used by Better Buildings Challenge partners).
[603] BBC Spring 2014 Progress Update, *supra* at 2.
[604] *Id.* at 9.

sustain this high rate of savings growth over multiple years. However, the Analysis Group also documents many cases where states recorded an annual rate of energy savings growth from 0.5%-0.9% at various times from 2006-2013, including California, Massachusetts, Ohio, Oregon, Rhode Island, and Vermont. In addition, we note that EPA's own analysis of past rates of energy savings shows that states achieving moderate levels of savings recorded an average rate of improvement of incremental annual savings of 0.30% per year, and that the high performers achieved an increase in incremental annual savings of 0.38% per year.[605] Because the actual performance of programs so regularly exceeds the ramp rates from EERS targets, EPA should use historical data when determining what energy efficiency ramp rate constitutes the best system of emissions reductions. Based on these analyses, we recommend that EPA increase the ramp rate to no less than 0.3%, and consider increasing it to 0.5% per year or more.

As the Analysis Group also demonstrates through in-depth case studies, these periods of high energy savings growth often followed changes in state-level policies that were specifically intended to spur investment in energy efficiency. Thus, the experience of these states suggests that state-level decisions – such as programs and regulatory policies that will be adopted as part of state plans under section 111(d) — can have a decisive impact on the pace and performance of energy efficiency investments. To take one example, the state of Arizona has rapidly become a national leader in energy efficiency over the last seven years, increasing its state-wide energy savings by 1.57% of retail sales between 2006 and 2013 (reflecting an annual average rate of increase of over 0.2% per year). As the Analysis Group report demonstrates, this increase in energy savings directly followed the adoption of an expanded system benefits charge in 2006 that significantly expanded the resources available for utility-sponsored energy efficiency programs. In 2010, Arizona took the further step of enacting a rigorous energy efficiency resource standard (EERS) that requires cumulative energy savings to reach 22% of sales by 2020. These two policies combined have helped Arizona sustain a rapid upward trajectory of energy savings growth – helping Arizona exceed EPA's 1.5% target in both 2012 and 2013.[606]

In addition to supporting EPA's conclusions regarding feasible rates for increasing energy efficiency savings, the Analysis Group also documents the ability of states and utilities to *sustain* high savings levels over time. As noted above, the existence of massive technical and economic potential for energy savings – including savings from measures and programs that are not explicitly included in EPA's analysis – strongly suggests that states will be able to achieve high levels of energy savings over an extended period of time. However, Analysis Group also provides many examples of leading states and utilities that have demonstrated this ability in recent years. For example, the Analysis Group notes that San Diego Gas & Electric, one of California's "big three" large investor-owned utilities, has reported energy savings well in excess of 1.5% of sales every year since 2007. In 2009 alone, SDG&E reported energy savings of over 2.5% of sales. Similarly, the state of Massachusetts achieved energy savings exceeding 1.5% of sales in each year from 2011 to 2013, with savings exceeding 2% of sales in both 2012 and 2013. And Vermont has exceeded the 1.5% target every year from 2007 to 2012, with energy savings in three of those years at or exceeding 2% of sales. These and other examples in the Analysis Group report demonstrate that high

[605] GHG
[606] AG Ramp Rates Analysis at 23-25.

savings rates can not only be reached at the rate that EPA projects in building block 4, but can also be met over extended periods.[607]

In addition to the Analysis Group white paper, many of the regional and national studies cited above in the context of EPA's 1.5% target also lend support EPA's assumptions regarding ramp-up rates and sustained savings. These regional and national studies report aggregate reductions in demand in future years, which can be compared to EPA's projected demand savings in 2020 and 2030. And EPA's projected energy savings, in turn, are based on *both* the 1.5% savings target and the ramp-up rate. The fact that the demand reductions in these regional and national studies either meet or significantly exceed EPA's projections therefore indicates that the combination of savings target and ramp-up rate is reasonable and achievable.

4. Other Elements of EPA's Goal-Setting Approach Contribute to a Conservative Assessment of Potential

There are two other aspects of EPA's goal-setting approach that lead to an overall conservative assessment of potential energy savings, and that further indicate EPA's proposed energy savings levels in Building Block 4 are readily achievable.

First, EPA assumes that each year's energy efficiency investments have a limited measure lifetime of 20 years, and that the energy savings resulting from any given measure decline at a rate of 5% per year starting the year after the measure is installed. This means that cumulative savings in the year 2030 reflect only 50% of the first-year energy savings achieved by energy efficiency measures installed in the year 2020, and just 35% of the first-year energy savings from measures installed in 2017. This is a highly conservative assumption, given data from LBNL indicating that minimum lifetimes for energy efficiency measures are at least 5 years.[608] Moreover, the practical effect of this assumption is to reduce the cumulative savings that are used to calculate each state's goal. EPA's TSD, for example, shows that for South Carolina the "expiring" savings reduced the state's cumulative savings by approximately 5% in 2025.

Second, EPA applies the 1.5% goal in a way that results in *annual average* reductions of slightly less than 1.5%. As noted above and in the TSD, the 1.5% goal was drawn from analyses of annual average energy efficiency savings – defined as cumulative savings divided by the total time period over which those savings can be achieved. However, when calculating state goals, EPA does not determine annual savings by applying the 1.5% goal to a fixed baseline, as the potential studies do; rather, EPA applies the 1.5% goal to the prior year's sales in each year (after the state has ramped up to that level). As a result, EPA's target-setting approach results in annual average savings that are slightly *less* than 1.5% over the 13-year period in the proposed emission guidelines. This effect is illustrated in Table 6 below, which shows the cumulative savings that would result from a 1.5% per year energy savings in a state with business as usual (BAU) demand growth of 0.8%. As the table shows, the 1.5% target results in annual average savings of

[607] *Id.* at 33-35, 38-40, 50.

[608] Megan A. Billingsley et al., *The Program Administrator Cost of Energy Saved for Utility Customer-Funded Energy Efficiency Programs* 17 (LBNL Mar. 2014) (reporting range of measure lifetimes for twelve different categories of energy efficiency measures; no measure had a lifetime of less than five years).

approximately 1.37% by 2013. This only underscores that EPA's goal is readily achievable and well within the range of savings reported in energy efficiency potential studies.

Table 6. Annual Average Savings for a Hypothetical State Experiencing Incremental Annual Savings of 1.5% and Business as Usual Demand Growth of 0.8%

Year	BAU Demand	Demand Net of EE Savings	Cumulative Savings Relative to BAU	Annual Average Savings (Cumulative Savings/Time Period)
2017	100	100	0	0
2018	100.8	99.3	1.5	1.5%
2019	101.6	98.6	3.0	1.49%
2020	102.4	97.9	4.5	1.48%
2021	103.2	97.2	6.1	1.47%
2022	104.1	96.5	7.6	1.46%
2023	104.9	95.8	9.1	1.45%
2024	105.7	95.1	10.6	1.43%
2025	106.6	94.4	12.1	1.42%
2026	107.4	93.8	13.7	1.41%
2027	108.3	93.1	15.2	1.40%
2028	109.2	92.4	16.7	1.39%
2029	110.0	91.8	18.3	1.38%
2030	110.9	91.1	19.8	1.37%

5. The RIA Significantly Overestimates the Projected Costs of Energy Efficiency Measures

EPA has significantly overestimated the costs of implementing energy efficiency measures at the pace and level contemplated in building block four. A more realistic assessment of these costs, based on the long track record of energy efficiency programs that have been deployed over the last few decades, would significantly lower the overall compliance costs anticipated for the Clean Power Plan and perhaps alter the overall balance of carbon pollution reduction measures that EPA would consider cost-effective in its BSER analysis.

According to the RIA, EPA assumed that the total levelized cost of energy efficiency projects would be approximately 8.5 cents per kWh saved in 2020, 8.9 cents/kWh in 2025, and 9 cents/kWh in 2030, assuming a 3% discount rate. In projecting these costs, EPA assumed that the first-year cost of saved energy would increase by 20% once a state reached a savings level of 0.5% per year, and by 40% once a state reaches savings of 1.0% per year.[609]

[609] RIA at 3-18.

These cost estimates are much higher than the recent literature and the historical record indicate. As noted above, states frequently find that such programs make sense even in the absence of policies to reduce CO_2 emissions because they save customers money.[610]

In March 2014, LBNL published a comprehensive survey of energy efficiency program costs in March 2014 that collected data from more than 1,700 energy efficiency programs in 31 states – the most recent, rigorous, and expansive review of energy efficiency program costs that we have encountered. LBNL found that on a savings-weighted basis, the average levelized cost of saved energy across the programs sampled was just 2.1 cents per kWh.[611] Although this figure only includes costs incurred by program administrators, LBNL also estimated (based on more limited data) that *total* resource costs, including both program and participant costs, would be about twice the program costs. This suggests that total levelized costs for the programs surveyed by LBNL would be about 4.2 cents per kWh saved — less than half the cost that EPA estimated for 2020. Given that the GHG Abatement Measures TSD references the LBNL study, it is not clear why EPA adopted a much higher cost estimate from a much older and less comprehensive 2009 analysis.[612]

Even taking into account EPA's assumption that the costs of energy efficiency will escalate by 40% for states that exceed a savings rate of 1% per year, LBNL's levelized cost figure would still be much lower than the values EPA derived. Nevertheless, the evidence simply does not support EPA's assumption that states will experience increasing costs at energy savings levels below 1.5% per year. The Analysis Group white paper on ramp-up rates, for example, highlights an empirical study of energy efficiency program costs for a variety of jurisdictions reflecting a wide range of energy savings levels.[613] Based on a regression analysis of this historic cost data, the study found that the first-year cost of saved energy *declines* as a state increases its savings level to 2.5%. Only once savings levels reach 2.5% did the study find that diminishing returns cause the cost of saved energy to increase. These results are consistent with a 2008 study by economists at Synapse Energy Economics, which also found that the unit cost of saved energy for a cross-section of high-performing utilities declined with increasing levels of savings, even at savings levels of 2% of annual sales.[614] The Synapse researchers concluded that their results likely reflected economies of scale and learning effects, and stated that "While there exists a possibility that unit

[610] *See* Nicholas Bianco et al., *Seeing is Believing: Creating a New Climate Economy in the United States* (World Resources Institute, Oct. 2014) (finding that energy efficiency programs regularly save customers over two dollars for every dollar invested, and sometimes yield savings as great as five dollars for every dollar of investment); H.Hayeset al., *Change Is in the Air: How States Can Harness Energy Efficiency to Strengthen the Economy and Reduce Pollution*, (ACEEE Report E1401, April 2014), accessible at http://www.aceee.org/sites/default/files/publications/researchreports/e1401.pdf (ramping up every state target to 1.5 percent would increase GDP by over $17 billion by 2030 while creating over 600,000 new jobs).
[611] Megan A. Billingsley et al., *The Program Administrator Cost of Energy Saved for Utility Customer-Funded Energy Efficiency Programs* xi (LBNL Mar. 2014).
[612] GHG Abatement Measures TSD at 5-50 to 5-51.
[613] *See* AG Ramp Rates Analysis, *supra* nat 53 (citing John Plunkett, Theodore Love, & Francis Wyatt, *An Empirical Model for Predicting Electric Energy Efficiency Resource Acquisition Costs in North America: Analysis and Application* 5-347 (ACEEE Summer Study on Energy Efficiency in Buildings, 2012)).
[614] Kenji Takahashi & David Nichols, *The Sustainability and Costs of Increasing Efficiency Impacts: Evidence From Experience to Date* 8-369 (ACEEE Summer Study on Energy Efficiency in Buildings, 2008).

costs might begin to increase at much higher levels of EE program savings, this evidence suggests that current program savings levels have not yet approached any such point."[615]

Accordingly, EPA should revise its cost assumptions for energy efficiency to better reflect the results of the LBNL analysis and other credible studies, as well as the literature finding little to no relationship between total energy savings and costs at levels of 1.5% per year or less. We believe that more realistic cost projections for energy efficiency would significantly reduce the overall anticipated cost of the Clean Power Plan, and indicate that increased levels of pollution reduction are cost-effective to achieve.

6. Comments on Evaluation, Measurement & Verification (EM&V)

Credible and workable plans for evaluating, measuring and verifying energy efficiency savings will be a critical part of state plans under the proposed emission guidelines, especially in states with rate-based goals where reported savings will be directly used to demonstrate compliance. As EPA recognizes in the TSD,[616] EM&V approaches to quantify energy savings from energy efficiency measures have been demonstrated for several decades and have grown increasingly rigorous. Over the last two decades, at least fourteen states and several regional transmission organizations (RTOs) and regional partnerships have developed M&V protocols for quantifying energy savings.[617] Reflecting growing confidence in these techniques, verified energy savings are now widely used as the basis for critical regulatory proceedings and market functions, including utility ratemaking[618] and regional forward capacity markets.[619] And although M&V practices continue to vary widely among states and utilities,[620] serious efforts have been undertaken to develop consensus as to best practices and standardized protocols. These initiatives include the Department of Energy's Uniform Methods Project; the International Performance Measurement and Verification Protocol and associated professional certification program; regional technical initiatives such as the Northeast Energy Efficiency Partnership and Pacific Northwest Regional Technical Forum; and the evaluation guides and studies produced by the State and Local Energy Efficiency Action Network (SEE Action).

EDF believes these initiatives provide a sound foundation for EM&V frameworks that could be integrated into state plans, and looks forward to further guidance from EPA regarding satisfactory state plan

---

615 *Id.* at 8-371.
616 State Plan Considerations TSD at 37.
617 *See* Steven Schiller et al., *National Energy Efficiency Evaluation, Measurement and Verification (EM&V) Standard: Scoping Study of Issues and Implementation Requirements* 51 (State & Local Energy Efficiency Action Network, Apr. 2011).
618 Thirty states currently have or are implementing a performance incentive rewarding utilities for EE investments. ACEEE, *2013 State Energy Efficiency Scorecard* at 37.
619 Two major federally-regulated regional transmission organizations (RTOs), PJM Interconnection and the New England Independent System Operator (ISO-NE), allow EE resources to bid on a level playing field with traditional generating resources in specialized markets that ensure the long-term ability of the power grid to meet demand. Moreover, both organizations have adopted manuals for measuring and verifying EE resources with sufficient reliability to be counted as a capacity resource. *See* State & Local Energy Efficiency Action Network, *Energy Efficiency Program Impact Evaluation Guide* 7-5 (Dec. 2012).
620 *See generally* Mike Messenger et al., *Review of Evaluation, Measurement and Verification Approaches Used to Estimate the Load Impacts and Effectiveness of Energy Efficiency Programs* (Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory, Apr. 2010); Martin Kushler et al., *A National Survey of State Policies and Practices for the Evaluation of Ratepayer-Funded Energy Efficiency Programs* (ACEEE, Feb. 2012).

provisions on EM&V. To support the development of this guidance, EDF has commissioned a white paper from the Analysis Group (filed previously in this docket) that suggests possible frameworks for integrating EM&V into state plans. Broadly speaking, the Analysis Group framework seeks to balance the following policy priorities:

- Environmental rigor, which in this context means utilizing EM&V approaches that account for uncertainty by yielding conservative quantifications of energy savings;
- Flexibility with respect to the types of energy savings measures that can be certified and the types of EM&V approaches that can be approved;
- Compatibility with well-established and rigorous existing approaches to EM&V;
- Providing a cost-effective and administratively efficient process for states, utilities, and energy efficiency providers.

The report describes suggested guidance to the states on a number of issues, including documentation and reporting requirements for entities seeking to certify energy savings; assumed lifetimes of energy efficiency measures; the determination of baselines against which energy savings are to be measured; and consensus-based processes for reviewing and improving EM&V methods over time. The report also identifies three broad categories of EM&V approaches that EPA could recognize in guidance to the states, including 1) deemed savings values and algorithms; 2) measurement-based (or "tailored") EM&V approaches; and 3) PUC-approved EM&V programs, which often reflect combinations of deemed savings and measurement-based evaluations. For each pathway, the report recommends minimum quality assurance elements that would be included in a state plan, as well as potential existing protocols that a state could adopt "off the shelf" to minimize the administrative burdens of developing an EM&V plan. State plans could adopt one pathway or any combination of these pathways, and would include a reasonable basis for adjusting reported energy savings for uncertainty. Although EDF believes that EM&V guidance could take a number of reasonable forms, the Analysis Group report presents one possible framework EPA could consider.

EDF has also reviewed the joint comments on EM&V filed by the Northeast Energy Efficiency Partnership (NEEP) and other organizations, and believes these comments provide many useful recommendations for the development of EPA's EM&V guidance. Among other things, the comments identify credible EM&V protocols that have been established by national and regional partnerships, recommend the development of cross-cutting protocols to assure the rigor of EM&V, and provide recommendations as to the process for establishing and improving EM&V guidance over time. EPA should give careful consideration to these comments as it considers guidance on EM&V.

Table 7. Existing and Emerging Energy Efficiency Technologies With Significant Potential for Additional Energy Savings

Volt/VAR Optimization. VVO involves the management of various electric distribution system assets and advanced control technologies to "right-size" the voltage delivered to end-use electric customers. Reductions in distribution system voltage have been demonstrated to result in reductions in energy consumption across the electric circuits on which these are applied.

Electric customers across circuits with active VVO management and lower voltage levels typically consume less energy without needing to make changes to their individual consumption behavior. Investments in VVO technology and grid modernization can result not only in energy reductions, but also may provide additional service and operational benefits for the customers and the electric system in general.

The magnitude of the energy reductions can vary by location given different system configurations, the nature of customer consumption (including the types of appliances used), and what the voltage levels were before VVO was deployed, among other factors. Various studies, however, have demonstrated the significant energy conservation potential of VVO. In its final report of its "gridSMART" demonstration project, American Electric Power (AEP) estimated based on project results that "a 3 percent reduction in energy consumption and a 2 to 3 percent reduction in peak demand can be obtained on those circuits on which VVO technology is deployed."[621]

In a separate report, the Pacific Northwest National Laboratory concluded that Conservation Voltage Reduction (CVR) provides peak load reduction and annual energy reduction of approximately 0.5%-3% depending on the specific feeder". Additionally, "when extrapolated to a national level it can be seen that a complete deployment of CVR, 100% of distribution feeders, provides a 3.04% reduction in annual energy consumption."[622]

Designing appropriate Evaluation, Measurement and Verification (EM&V) protocols are critical in creating an effective compliance mechanism with the Clean Power Plan goals. The AEP gridSMART final report additionally identified one method to translate the energy savings from VVO deployment to carbon emissions avoided over its entire system area, using regional emissions data already collected by the EPA. [623] Whole-Building Energy Retrofits. There is widespread recognition that building energy efficiency can be dramatically improved by carefully integrating improvements to multiple building systems at once, rather than incrementally improving individual systems such as insulation, lighting, or appliances. One high-profile example of this "deep retrofit" strategy is the Empire State Building, which

[621] https://www.smartgrid.gov/sites/default/files/doc/files/AEP%20Ohio_DE-OE-0000193_Final%20Technical%20Report_06-23-2014.pdf
AEP Ohio – Final Technical Report – gridSMART Demonstration Project, June 2014
[622] http://www.pnl.gov/main/publications/external/technical_reports/PNNL-19596.pdf
Schneider, K., Tuffner, T., Fuller, J., & Singh, R. (2010). Evaluation of Conservation Voltage Reduction on a National Level. Pacific Northwest National Laboratory.
[623] https://www.smartgrid.gov/sites/default/files/doc/files/AEP%20Ohio_DE-OE-0000193_Final%20Technical%20Report_06-23-2014.pdf
AEP Ohio – Final Technical Report – gridSMART Demonstration Project, June 2014

undertook extensive renovations in 2009 that were anticipated to yield a 38% reduction in energy use and annual utility savings of approximately $4.4 million. The building's performance has succeeded beyond expectations, exceeding the energy reduction projections by 4-16% in each of the last three years.[624] Similar deep retrofits, yielding energy savings as high as 30 to 50% of baseline energy consumption, have been demonstrated in many other buildings over the last two decades.[625]

<u>Intelligent Energy Management</u>. Advancements in sensors and control systems are now enabling building owners and operators to optimize their energy use in real-time, achieving reductions in building electricity use of as much as 30%.[626] Using the modest 1.5% annual improvement in energy efficiency proposed by EPA, it would take more than 20 years for such opportunities to be exhausted – twice as many years as covered by the Clean Power Plan.

<u>High-Performance Rooftop HVAC</u>. As a result of an initiative by the Department of Energy to improve the efficiency of large rooftop HVAC systems used in approximately half of U.S. commercial buildings, two manufacturers are now producing rooftop HVAC systems that can help reduce energy consumption for cooling by as much as 50% relative to current industry standards. If all existing rooftop units were replaced with systems meeting DOE's new specifications, businesses around the country would realize approximately $1 billion in energy savings each year.[627]

<u>Dynamic Windows</u>. New "dynamic" windows that change opacity automatically in response to electronic controls or thermal conditions can significantly limit heat gain and improve comfort in buildings with significant light exposure. These windows are now commercially available, and a recent pilot test by the General Services Administration (GSA) at a federal building in Denver, Colorado found that the technology could reduce heating and cooling electricity consumption by about 9-10% compared to modern high-efficiency windows.[628] This technology is likely to see increasing use in the future as it comes down in price and as architects and builders gain familiarity with it.

[624] C40 et al., *Innovative Empire State Building Program Cuts $7.5M in Energy Costs Over Past Three Years* (Aug. 14, 2014).
[625] *See* Sameer Kwatra & Chiara Essig, *The Promise and Potential of Comprehensive Commercial Building Retrofit Programs* 1-3 (ACEEE, May 2014) (citing Pacific Northwest National Laboratory, *Advanced Energy Retrofit Guide* (2011); J. Amann & E. Mendelsohn, *Comprehensive Commercial Retrofit Programs: A Review of Activity and Opportunities* (ACEEE, 2005)).
[626] WRI, *Seeing is Believing* at 60 (citing Mary Ann Piette et al., *Intelligent Building Energy Information and Control Systems for Low-Energy Operations and Optimal Demand Response* (LBNL, 2012)).
[627] U.S. Department of Energy, *DOE and Private Sector Partners Introduce a New Money-Saving Specification for Commercial Air Conditioners* 1 (Apr. 2012).
[628] General Services Administration, *Electrochromic and Thermochromic Windows* (Mar. 2014), available at http://www.gsa.gov/portal/mediaId/188003/fileName/Smart-Windows-Findings-508.action (last visited Nov. 24, 2014)

V. Early Action

Under the Clean Power Plan, the United States will finally have Clean Air Act standards to address carbon pollution from existing power plants. During the long wait for these standards, a diverse group of states and companies have acted—have led the way in reducing carbon pollution. They have done so by deploying renewable energy, harvesting demand-side energy efficiency, and by shifting utilization away from high emitting and towards lower emitting power plants.

State and private sector leadership in addressing pollution is something that should be recognized, and supported. Action at the federal level to address climate-destabilizing pollution is lagging perilously far behind the scope and pace of action that scientists tell us is necessary to mitigate harmful climate impacts and reduce the risk of catastrophic climate change. We have for these reasons long supported the recognition of early action in the context of the Clean Power Plan. Yet the question of how to do so in the context of the proposed framework is complex.

Under Section 111(d), EPA identifies the best system of emission reduction available to address dangerous air pollution from stationary sources, and sets emission performance targets achievable using that best system. This framework—like other frameworks under the Clean Air Act—looks at existing pollution problems and how they can be addressed going forward. It does not provide for an assessment of past emission reduction performance by those sources (or that state).

Of course, under the Clean Power Plan, states and companies that have already transitioned towards lower carbon and zero carbon energy and energy efficiency are closer to the full deployment of the best system of emission reduction than others—and EPA should consider clarifying that states that go beyond their targets under the Clean Power Plan would receive credit for those actions under future updating of the carbon pollution standards for power plants. In addition, the standard only applies to fossil generators, so those states with less fossil generation in their system mix will bear less cost.

The years between 2012 and 2020 present a distinct challenge. EPA uses 2012 data on power sector infrastructure in assessing the potential for emission reductions to be secured under the best system of emission reduction during the 2020-2029 compliance period. Crediting emission reductions secured between 2012 and 2020 would encourage states and companies to act earlier, moving emission reductions forward in time. All else being equal, earlier action to reduce emissions is certainly better than later action. But the potential to reduce carbon pollution during 2012 to 2020 was not taken into account in setting the state targets. As such, giving compliance credit to those actions taken during this time that would have happened regardless of the Clean Power Plan—take, for example, renewable energy deployed by a renewable energy standard in a state strongly committed to clean energy—creates a bank of compliance credits that will be used by that state during the compliance period in the place of other, beyond business-as-usual emission reducing actions—and the overall emission reductions achieved by the Clean Power Plan will be reduced by the same amount.

There are, of course, highly compelling reasons to begin to take action now to reduce carbon pollution. States and companies can take advantage of the 5 years between the finalization of the standards and the beginning of the compliance period to gradually build out renewable generation and build up energy efficiency programs so that these resources are ready to deliver carbon reductions. The reductions in co-pollutants that will result will help states deliver cleaner air for their citizens and meet other clean air standards. Companies can develop business models built on a foundation of clean energy and efficiency, and investments in cleaner energy and efficiency will create jobs. Improvements in energy efficiency will cut utility bills for homes and businesses, and spending those savings in their communities will stimulate the local economy. These are simply common sense actions, with tremendous co-benefits—and the existence of an initial compliance date for the long-awaited carbon pollution standards does not alter that common sense.

If EPA does decide to provide early action credit, we urge the Agency to ensure that such crediting does not erode the environmental integrity of the Clean Power Plan by crediting business-as-usual actions. Further, crediting for early action should take place in the context of strengthened state targets that better reflect the full potential for emission reductions under the best system of emission reduction, as discussed above with respect to each of the building blocks and the formula change.

It is naturally difficult to determine what generation is avoided as a result of early actions that commence before the start of the interim compliance period. Therefore, we recommend that EPA credit such actions in a manner that does not over-reward such actions and undermine the benefits of the Clean Power Plan. One possible approach that EPA may wish to consider is comparing early action in states employing rate or mass based programs against the emissions standard for new natural gas plants under section 111(b), or the state's GHG emissions rate for the interim control period, whichever is lower. Another possible approach that could be used in conjunction with or in place of the first approach would be to credit states adopting mass-based programs based on how much they reduce emissions below their approved cap for the interim compliance period.

VI. Renewables and Energy Efficiency Crediting and Tracking

We recommend that EPA establish clear guidelines for the crediting and tracking of energy efficiency and renewable generation. Guidelines may differ depending on whether a state employs a mass-based program or a rate-based program.

A. Tracking

States employing rate-based compliance programs should credit renewable energy and energy efficiency in the form of tons of CO_2 as opposed to trading credits of MWh through RECs or some other mechanism. So doing will simplify compliance across regulated entities and avoid creating significant administrative challenges for state renewable portfolio standards, which in many states will have a different compliance entity than the state's compliance program for 111(d). As a result, RECs will continue to be used by load serving entities for compliance with state renewable standards, while CO_2 emissions credits will be used by electric generators for compliance under section 111(d).

Credit should be provided at the time of generation or at the time energy efficiency projects are verified. This should be done in whatever system is used to track CO_2 credits and compliance. EPA should allow states to determine the frequency with which credits are created in this system, though we would recommend that such credits are created no less frequently than quarterly in order to ensure that projects can quickly capitalize on the value they create.

To ensure that the system can be properly reviewed and problems corrected if they arise, each allowance should be labeled in a manner that indicates its point of origination. For renewable projects this would require that a CO_2 credit could be connected with a particular REC and its associated MWh and generating facility in one of the mandatory or voluntary tracking systems.

In order to facilitate inter-state trading and to simplify state implementation, we recommend that EPA design and operate a tracking system that states can opt to use if they choose.

B. Crediting

Due to the interconnected nature of the electric grid, it is not possible to determine which power plants reduce their generation as a result of each and every MWh of electricity avoided due to efficiency measures, or generated from new carbon free projects such as wind, solar, hydro, or nuclear uprates. In order to ensure that crediting does not overestimate the emission reductions secured by these projects, we recommend that such projects are credited in an amount based on the emissions standard for new natural gas plants established under section 111(b), or the state's GHG emissions rate for the interim control period, whichever is lower. Another approach could be to credit the projects in an amount based on the state's GHG emissions rate for the interim control period or the average emissions rate in their market region (consistent with the regions used to establish the requirements for the renewables building block), whichever is lower.

C. Tracking and Crediting for States Employing a Mass-based Program

Regardless of how states convert EPA's rate-based standard to a mass-based standard, they should not increase their cap each time new generation comes online or new efficiency projects are deployed, as so doing would compromise the emissions benefits of the program. However, a state that has adopted a mass-based standard could incentivize such projects by providing them with free allowance allocations or allowance auction revenue, without modifying its cap. This approach would preserve the environmental integrity of the state goal while promoting the development of projects that contribute to emission reductions from existing power plants.

VII. State Plan Submission Deadline Extensions and the Proposed Compliance Period

EPA has proposed allowing states to apply for a one-year extension beyond the state plan submission deadline if it is not possible to complete a state plan in one year and for a two-year extension if the state is pursuing a multi-state approach. This goes well beyond general EPA requirements. EPA's long-standing regulations implementing section 111(d) generally require state plan submittal within 9 months of EPA's final Emissions Guidelines. 40 CFR § 60.23(a)(1). And with only one exception, EPA has set the deadline for submitting state plans within 12 months of its final guidelines.[629]

While we appreciate EPA's efforts to balance the importance of timely state plan submittal with other considerations, we are quite concerned about delays in carrying out these important emission reductions. And, as noted, states have ample authority to carry out the Emission Guidelines through long established emission reduction measures that apply to the regulated sources, such as Title V operating permits implementing, for example, intrastate emissions averaging across regulated sources.

While we also recognize the dual environmental and economic benefits of regional collaboration, these benefits can be fully realized through timely submittal of state plans developed under existing authority that rely on informal MOUs or agreed upon consistencies across state plans to harness efficiencies in existing cross state markets and platforms within the plan development period provided. For example, states can adopt state programs under existing law and effectuate MOUs for crediting the emission reductions associated with RECs or energy efficiency "white tags" across states to smooth compliance across jurisdictions. Further, states could develop stand-alone state plans initially and subsequently submit revised plans to enable multi-state collaboration.

EPA seems to erroneously presuppose that well designed and efficient regional collaboration must necessarily take the form of formalistic and complex regional programs that impose new burdens on long established, time tested state authorities and prerogatives. This is not the case. There are an extensive suite of opportunities and approaches that states can deploy to mobilize and optimize the synergies of cross border coordination that are thoroughly anchored in existing law. And states can always develop more formal inter-state frameworks over time.

We recommend that any enlargement of time for state plan submittal beyond the extension of time from 9 months to 13 months that EPA has proposed for all states be based on documented exigencies stemming from state laws that preceded the *proposed* Clean Power Plan. Those exigencies should be limited to democratic process requirements—a legislative calendar that is demonstrably not within the state plan development window in a state where legislative action is required for state plan submittal, or a regulatory process that must, by its express terms, take more than 13 months to complete.

[629] EPA, Final Guideline Document: Control of Flouride Emissions from Existing Phosphate Fertilizer Plants (1977) (OAQPS No. 1.2-070) at 1-2 ("After publication of a final guideline document for the pollutant in question, the States will have nine months to develop and submit plans for control of that pollutant from designated facilities."); EPA, Final Guideline Document: Control of Sulfuric Acid Mist Emissions from Existing Sulfuric Acid Production Units (1977) (OAQPS No. 1.2-078) at 1-2 (same); EPA, Kraft Pulping: Control of TRS Emissions from Existing Mills (1979) (EPA-460/2-78-003b) at 1-2 (same); EPA, Primary Aluminum: Guidelines for Control of Flouride Emissions from Existing Primary Aluminum Plants (1979) (EPA-450/2-78-049b) at 1-2 (same); 40 CFR part 60, subpart Cc (establishing emission guidelines for municipal solid waste landfills without setting out exception to the general rule that state plans are due within 9 months of EPA emission guidelines). *But see* 70 Fed. Reg. 28,606, 28,650 (requiring states to submit state plans within 18 months of the finalization of the Clean Air Mercury Rule). Under section 129, state plans must be submitted within 12 months of promulgation of joint section 129/111(d) emission guidelines. 42 U.S.C. § 7429(b)(2). Accordingly, all joint 129/111(d) guidelines have required the submittal of state plans within 12 months of promulgation. 40 CFR § 60.39b (setting 12-month submission deadline for plan submittal); § 60.39e (same); § 60.1505 (same); § 60.2505 (same); § 60.2981 (same); § 60.5005 (same).

Further, there is no justification for providing extensions for actions or steps beyond those in a state's plan development process that make the extension necessary. As such, EPA should require all steps that can be completed during the provided time period should be completed.

To effectuate these central principles, we make the following recommendations. Any initial plan submittal that requests an enlargement of time for plan submittal beyond 13 months must include, at a minimum:

- A complete regulatory framework (with regulatory text) and a demonstration that the plan will meet the state targets, understanding that the plan might change while undergoing pre-existing mandated regulatory or legislative processes that would manifestly take longer than a year. As suggested by EPA, it is also reasonable to require that a state must document that it has at least proposed any necessary regulations and introduced any necessary legislation within the first 13 months to qualify for additional time to complete a state plan.

- A demonstration that completion of the plan during one year is, in fact, not possible given pre-existing regulatory requirements or legislative processes that cannot be completed within one year. If legislative processes are cited, the submittal must also demonstrate that the plan cannot be put in place through regulatory processes standing alone. Neither technical work nor coordination with third parties should be a sufficient predicate for a one-year extension.

- Documentation of notification provided to the owners and operators of all regulated sources that their operating permits will come up for review at a specified date to enable eventual state plan requirements to be incorporated (sufficiently prior to 2020 to enable compliance with the interim targets to be achieved). This is important as some states may not have an existing framework in place to ensure that state plan requirements can be incorporated into regulated source operating permits in a timely fashion.

- For all operating permits of regulated sources, a requirement that the source not increase its CO_2 emissions, measured on an annual basis, to be in place until replaced by requirements incorporated in the final state plan.

- A comprehensive roadmap for completing the plan expeditiously with clear and concrete milestones and timetables that would become the basis for plan disapproval if not achieved.

- For formal, joint multi-state plans, a demonstration that the specific extension requested is necessary and documentation that all plan development steps that can be completed without formal multi-state agreements have been carried out. For multi-state plans that could function initially as state-only plans (e.g. plans that establish intra-state trading mechanisms but allow for inter-state trading of credits or allowances), complete state plans should be submitted by the deadline with the multi-state components to follow within the extension period. States seeking an extension for development of a multi-state plan should also be required to develop a "backup" stand-alone, compliant state plan by the June 2016 deadline to be put in place should the multi-state process not be completed in the allotted time.

VIII. Enforceability of the Portfolio and State Commitment Approaches

To ensure environmental integrity and to fulfill the requirements of Section 111, EPA should ensure that "portfolio" and "state commitment" plans are either composed of specific federally enforceable components or contain backstops that are federally enforceable.

Enforceability is key to the environmental integrity of the Clean Power Plan, and is explicitly provided for in Section 111(d). *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d)(1)(B) (requiring state plans to "provide[] for the implementation and enforcement of . . . standards of performance" established under section 111(d)). State plans composed of an emission rate trading program, an allowance trading program, or other requirements that apply directly to sources will provide a clear and traditional enforcement pathway. The proposed portfolio and state commitment approaches, however, propose to take a different approach in which third parties other than emitting EGUs (including the state itself) could be responsible for securing emission reductions under a state plan. The preamble for the proposed rule describes the "portfolio approach" as one in which:

> *[T]he [state] plan would include emission limits for affected EGUs along with other enforceable measures, such as RE and demand-side EE measures, that reduce CO_2 emissions from affected EGUs. Under this approach, it would be all of the measures combined that would be designed to achieve the required emission performance level for affected EGUs as expressed in the state goal. Under this approach, the emission limits enforceable against the affected EGUs would not, on their own, assure, or be required to assure, achievement of the emission performance level.* ***Rather, the state plan would include measures enforceable against other entities that support reduced generation by, and therefore CO2 emission reductions from, the affected EGUs. As noted, these other measures would be federally enforceable because they would be included in the state plan.***

79 Fed. Reg. at 34901 (emphasis added).

In describing the "state commitment" approach to RE and demand-side EE measures, the preamble for the proposed rule states:

> *As another vehicle for approving CAA section 111(d) plans for states that wish to rely on state RE and demand-side EE programs but do not wish to include those programs in their state plans, the EPA requests comment on what we refer to as a "state commitment approach." This approach differs from the proposed portfolio approach, described above, in one major way:* ***Under the state commitment approach, the state requirements for entities other than affected EGUs would not be components of the state plan and therefore would not be federally***

> ***enforceable. Instead, the state plan would include an enforceable commitment by the state itself to implement state-enforceable (but not federally enforceable) measures*** *that would achieve a specified portion of the required emission performance level on behalf of affected EGUs. . .* ***if those state programs fail to achieve the expected emission reductions, the state could be subject to challenges—including by citizen groups—for violating CAA requirements and, as a result, could be held liable for CAA penalties****.*

79 Fed. Reg. at 34902 (emphasis added).

Under either a portfolio or a state commitment approach, in order to satisfy the enforceability requirements of the statute and to ensure the environmental integrity of the standards, either:

(1) specific measures must be federally enforceable (e.g. the state's renewable portfolio standard becomes federally enforceable, or the delivery of a specific quantity of demand-side energy efficiency [kW of demand reduced] by an energy efficiency program becomes federally enforceable); or

(2) the state plan must include federally enforceable, backstop policy measures that will be automatically triggered and take effect without further action by the state or EPA should the state fail to achieve its required emission budget or rate by more than a de minimis percentage at any required reporting deadline.[630] The backstop must be designed by the state to secure at minimum the "missed" emission reductions, and apply directly to the regulated sources. A backstop could, for example, require regulated sources to secure renewable energy credits (or some other type of credit allowed to be submitted for compliance) sufficient to make up the shortfall within a year and a half of the compliance failure. The obligation to make up the shortfall could be allocated among sources in any manner acceptable to the state (for example, the credit obligation above could be distributed among EGUs in a manner proportional to the sources' emissions in the year of the shortfall). The backstop would be included in the operating permits of the regulated entities as part of the section 111(d) standard of performance, and would be federally enforceable by EPA and through citizen suits under sections 113 and 304 of the Act, respectively.

This backstop approach would allow states to satisfy the requirement that state plans contain enforceable measures, while also preserving flexibility for states to adopt state commitments or portfolio approaches that are not themselves federally enforceable. The backstop would also give states the flexibility to design the backstop that best suits local circumstances, with input from their stakeholders. It would provide regulated sources with certainty about the implications of any failure of the state to meet its compliance obligations. However, it would also be important for states to—as proposed—take "corrective measures" to ensure that the compliance failure was not repeated.

IX. Enforcement Guidance for Non-EGUs

[630] See, e.g., section 172(c)(9) of the CAA.

Because existing EPA guidance on the enforceability of RE and EE measures does not provide clear examples of how such measures would be *federally* enforceable against non-EGU entities, EPA should develop new guidance specifically addressing the enforceability of such measures for non-EGUs in the 111(d) context. EPA seeks comment on "the appropriateness of existing EPA guidance on enforceability in the context of state plans under CAA section 111(d), considering the types of affected entities that might be included in a state plan." 79 Fed. Reg. at 34,909. Existing EPA guidance addressing RE and EE measures is tailored specifically to the section 110 State Implementation Plan context.[631] EPA's 2004 Guidance on SIP Credits for Emission Reductions from Electric Sector Energy Efficiency Measures specifies that EPA considers RE/EE requirements imposed on non-source entities to be enforceable, such that emissions reductions resulting from those measures "count" toward compliance with emission reduction requirements, where:

> (a) The activity or measure is independently verifiable;
>
> (b) Violations are defined;
>
> (c) Those liable for violations can be identified;
>
> (d) [The State] and EPA maintain the ability to apply penalties and secure appropriate corrective actions where applicable;
>
> (e) Citizens have access to all the required activity information from the responsible party;
>
> (f) Citizens can file suits against the responsible party for violations; and
>
> (g) The activity or measure is practicably enforceable in accordance with EPA guidance on practicable enforceability.[632]

Current EPA guidance discusses how states have actually used RE and demand-side EE measures in SIPs, but provides only one example where such measures were directly enforceable against non-EGU entities.[633] Furthermore, that example does not make it clear how the measure in question would be

---

[631] *See, e.g.*, U.S. EPA, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans, July 2012; U.S. EPA, Office of Air and Radiation, Incorporating Emerging and Voluntary Measures in a State Implementation Plan (SIP), September 2004; U.S. EPA, Office of Air and Radiation, Guidance on State Implementation Plan (SIP) Credits for Emission Reductions from Electric Sector Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy Measures, August 2004.

[632] U.S. EPA, Office of Air and Radiation, Guidance on State Implementation Plan (SIP) Credits for Emission Reductions from Electric Sector Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy Measures, August 2004, at 6.

[633] *See* U.S. EPA, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans, July 2012, at 35-36, Appendix K, K-8-K-9 (discussing the inclusion of EE measures aimed at reducing NOx emissions for Dallas-Fort Worth into the Texas SIP).

federally enforceable.[634] Instead, the current guidance relevant to RE and EE measures focuses largely on the use of voluntary measures that are supported by an "enforceable commitment" by the state.[635] Because of the absence of clear examples specifically making measures federally enforceable against non-source entities, EPA should provide new guidance specifically addressing this issue.

The need for guidance tailored to the section 111(d) context is especially important because EPA's current guidance on enforceability relies on the federalization of state law requirements that are included in an EPA-approved section 110 SIP to conclude that any SIP component, whether imposed on sources or non-source entities, will be *federally* enforceable by both EPA and citizens. For example, in advising Connecticut on incorporating its state law RPS and energy efficiency programs into its section 110 SIP, EPA Region 1 noted that federal enforceability would be ensured merely by the inclusion of the mandatory state law requirements into the text of the SIP.[636] Consequently, EPA should provide specific guidance that addresses how such requirements should be structured to ensure that they will be enforceable by both EPA and citizens.

Furthermore, as discussed above, to ensure federal enforceability, EPA should require that state plans taking a "state commitment" approach include a backstop that ensures ultimate responsibility for remedying any shortfall in emission reductions rests with the regulated sources. In the context of section 110 SIPs, present EPA guidance does address the enforceability of RPS and EE requirements imposed on EGUs, but provides no example of states that have actually federalized such requirements by inclusion in a SIP.[637] EPA should provide guidance to states on how to structure RE and EE programs to ensure that specific backstop requirements applied to EGUs to remedy any emissions shortfall will be enforceable by the state, EPA, citizens.

X. Rate to Mass Conversion

[634] The Texas SIP revision mandated the statewide adoption of the International Residential Code (IRC) and the International Energy Conservation Code (IECC), and directed counties to develop ordinances to impose EE requirements on the construction of new homes to reduce electricity consumption in those counties by at least 5% each year for 5 yrs. *See* 73 Fed.Reg. 47835, 47836 (Aug. 15, 2008); Texas Commission on Environmental Quality, Revisions to the State Implementation Plan (SIP) for the Control of Ozone Air Pollution, Apr. 27, 2005, at ES-5, 5-2, 5-3. The enforceability of the EE measures in the Texas SIP appears to stem from the enforceability of the new building codes *under state law and local ordinances*. EPA does not specifically address how the requirements would be enforceable either by EPA under section 113 or by citizens bringing suit under section 304 of the Act.

[635] *See* U.S. EPA, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans, July 2012, at 35-36, Appendix K, K-9.

[636] *See* U.S. EPA, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans, July 2012, at K-36.

[637] *See* U.S. EPA, Office of Air Quality Planning and Standards, Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans, July 2012, at K-9-K-10, K-12-K-14.

.

In the proposed rule, EPA established a rate-based emission target, under which state goals were measured in pounds of CO_2 per megawatt-hour of electricity generated. EPA recently issued a supplemental notice regarding potential approaches for translating the emission rate-based goals to an equivalent mass-based metric.[638] EDF agrees that states should have the option of taking a mass-based approach to compliance. EDF also urges EPA to conduct this conversion for states or, at a minimum, establish a presumptive methodology and minimum standards to ensure that the rate-to-mass conversion does not become a vehicle for weakening standards. In particular, EPA must define a uniform electricity demand growth projection that can be used in a rate-to-mass conversion. EDF recommends that the energy information agency projections provide the maximum demand growth that can be included.

In its rate-to-mass conversion Notice, EPA provides two options for conversion of an emission rate-based goal to a mass-based form.[639] The two approaches include one that provides "mass-based equivalent metrics that apply to existing affected EGUs only."[640] The second provides for a mass-based equivalent that applies to both existing and any new power plants.

The first approach – a mass-based target applicable only to existing power plants – is a viable option only if EPA requires mechanisms to ensure that the mass-based emissions limit is not achieved simply by reducing generation from covered sources and increasing generation at new plants built in the state, an outcome through which the targets could ostensibly be met without achieving actual emission reductions equivalent to those that would be achieved under a rate-based system. (As we discuss in section XII, similar protections must be established to ensure that interstate changes in dispatch do not compromise the actual emission reductions.)

The second approach – a mass-based target that is "*inclusive* of new fossil fuel-fired sources"[641] – is a preferable option and should be the default approach. This approach avoids the complication of tracking excess new fossil generation. The critically important aspect of this approach is the determination of the level of demand growth. This determination must be subject to a uniform methodology established by EPA. An excessive projection of demand growth will weaken the target and void the required equivalency between the rate-based and mass-based targets. Even states that are not attempting to weaken their target will inevitably face pressure to adopt an overly optimistic demand growth projection consistent with the state's aspirations for future economic development. In its TSD accompanying the supplemental notice of the rate-to-mass conversion, EPA bases its annual average growth rate on regional demand projections from the 2013 Annual Energy Outlook published by the Energy Information Administration.[642] EPA must adopt a consistent and unbiased demand growth projection and we suggest that EPA use of the EIA projection.

---

[638] Notice: Additional information regarding the translation of emission rate-based CO2 goals to mass-based equivalents. 79 Fed. Reg. 67406 (November 13, 2014).
[639] 79 Fed. Reg. 67406, 67408.
[640] 79 Fed. Reg. 67406, 67408 (emphasis added).
[641] 79 Fed. Reg. 67406, 67408 (emphasis added).
[642] Technical Support Document: *Translation of the Clean Power Plan Emission Rate-based CO2 Goals to Mass-based Equivalents,* page 6 (November, 2014) *available at* http://www2.epa.gov/sites/production/files/2014-11/documents/20141106tsd-rate-to-mass.pdf.

In sum, EDF supports the EPA's continued flexibility in the state emission reduction planning process under section 111(d). But EPA must clearly define the acceptable methods for converting rate-based targets and requirements for existing-only mass-based caps in order to ensure that equivalent emission reductions will be achieved.

XI. State and Regional Plan Policy Options and Criteria

While we support EPA providing states with significant flexibility in the development of state plans, it will also be helpful to provide guidance that assists states with the planning process and describes minimum criteria for state plans to ensure environmental integrity and achievement of the state standards of performance. There will inevitably be new ideas developed by states – state innovation is desired – but there are four categories of policies that EPA should consider providing guidance on and must develop minimum criteria for.

The four policy approaches we hear states and stakeholders discussing most are:

1) Flexible Intensity-based Standards
2) Mass-based Standards
3) Carbon Fees
4) Resource Standards or Portfolio Approaches

EPA, the states, and other jurisdictions have experience with all of these policy approaches and EPA should look to those existing programs as guidance and minimum criteria are developed.

Table 8, below, describes the four policy approaches, provides ideas on how EPA could establish minimum criteria, and provides background on how they impact different resource types and stakeholders.

There is also discussion of how the different approaches could work regionally and how interstate problems could develop with different policy approaches existing on either side of a state line. The interstate and market issues that will develop if EPA does not proactively address them in their guidance and minimum criteria are significant – these include environmental leakage[643] and market distortions and associated competitiveness issues for generators of a similar type one either side of a state border. Many of these issues are minimized or not a concern if market regions can agree on consistent policy approaches, but it is important for EPA to proactively consider and address these issues. See also our comments in Section XII on leakage.

[643] Environmental leakage is a transfer of emissions from one region to another. For example one state could set a mass-based cap and a neighboring state a flexible rate based standard, leading to a competitive advantage for natural gas generators in the rate-based state and emissions rising significantly in that state even though they meet the rate-based standard.

The following are minimum criteria by policy type EPA should work with and add to as further guidance on state plans is developed. We are suggesting this as additional criteria by policy approach, on top of the proposed components of state plans EPA presented in the CPP proposal.

1. Flexible Intensity-based Standards
    a. Requirement on the regulated fossil generator to meet the emissions standard on an annual or multi-year basis, with the opportunity to offset emissions with credits from non- and low-emitting sources;
    b. Normal reporting, compliance, and enforcement provisions:
    c. Energy efficiency evaluation, monitoring and verification requirements in order to certify units of energy savings that can be converted to credits;
    d. Renewable energy certificate (REC) tracking system to avoid double counting and allow tracking of units of energy that can be converted to credits;
    e. System and methodology to convert efficiency and renewable MWhs to emissions credits and a platform to track and trade those credits;
    f. Requirement to address emissions leakage or increased emissions associated with expanded fossil generation and exports;
    g. Prohibition on conversion of RECs and efficiency savings to emissions credits from mass-based states (the mass based state is already accounting for the emissions reduction; note that RECs from that state could still be used for RPS compliance)
2. Mass-based Standards
    a. Requirement on the regulated fossil generator to meet the emissions standard by holding emissions allowances equal to their emissions;
    b. Normal reporting, compliance, and enforcement provisions
    c. Note: we do not think a leakage requirement is needed in mass-based or carbon fee states, as the potential for leakage and increased generation exists primarily in the states that adopt a rate-based approach that allows generation and total emissions to increase.
3. Carbon Fees
    a. Requirement on the regulated fossil generator to pay a fee based on their emissions over a given period of time;
    b. Normal reporting, compliance, and enforcement provisions;
    c. Backstop requirement to track and regularly adjust fees (not longer than annually) if emissions rise above levels allowed by the state standard of performance and have an adjustment made to ensure the standard is being met if emissions rise above allowed levels (this requirement must include an enforcement mechanism on the fossil generators regulated under Sec. 111(d))
4. Resource Standards or Portfolio Approaches
    a. Requirement on the regulated load serving entity (LSE) or distribution company providing services to consumers to procure a set amount of efficiency or renewables based on percentages of sales or what is cost-effective (note, there could be other state policy approaches that regulate other entities beyond fossil generators or the LSE);
    b. Normal reporting, compliance, and enforcement provisions:
    c. Energy efficiency evaluation, monitoring and verification requirements;
    d. Renewable energy certificate (REC) tracking system to avoid double counting;

e. Requirement to address emissions leakage or increased emissions associated with expanded fossil generation and exports;
f. Prohibition on claiming an emissions benefit from RECs generated in mass-based states (the mass based state is already accounting for the emissions reduction; note that RECs from that state could still be used for RPS compliance)
g. Backstop requirement to track emissions in relation to the state standard of performance and have an immediate adjustment made to ensure the standard is being met if emissions rise above allowed levels (this requirement must include an enforcement mechanism on the fossil generators regulated under Sec. 111(d))

Table 8. Primary Policy Options for State and Regional Plans

Policy Approach	Flexible Intensity-based	Mass-based with Trading	Carbon Fee	Portfolio / Resource Standards
Examples:	Phase-out of lead in gasoline; NRDC 111(d) proposal	EPA acid rain and ozone trading programs; RGGI, CA and EU carbon trading programs	Great River/Brattle proposal; British Columbia carbon tax	Renewable and clean energy standards in many states; energy efficiency procurement and EERS requirements in many states
Regulated Entity:	Fossil power plants (could be all fossil or just existing - all fossil ensures a level playing field among generators)	Fossil power plants (could be all fossil or just existing - all fossil ensures a level playing field among generators)	Fossil power plants (could be all fossil or just existing - all fossil ensures a level playing field among generators)	Load serving entity (those that deliver energy to customers, not necessarily the generator owners); also EGUs under Clean Power Plan performance standards
Environmental Goal, Units & Outcome:	Each state has an intensity or rate goal (lbs/MWh) that all generators have to meet and declines over time to meet the reduction goal established by EPA; the total emissions outcome is tied to energy production/use; potential for environmental leakage due to increased generation/exports	Each state has a goal expressed in tons, which is fixed and certain and declines over time to meet the reduction goal established by EPA; potential for environmental leakage due to decreased generation/imports; the emissions limit could also be set at the operating company rather than state or regional level for large utilities that want to meet their target internally	A carbon fee would be established at a price estimated to deliver the environmental goal established by EPA (including a decline over time); the price is known but the environmental outcome is uncertain; adjustments may be needed to meet the goal (backstop needed); possible leakage issues if next to intensity-based approaches	Minimum requirements would be set for procurement of non-emitting resources (efficiency and renewables) at levels estimated to deliver the environmental goal established by EPA (backstop needed), with procurement tracked in MWh of energy delivered/saved; possible tracking and crediting issues if buying from mass-based states unless a hybrid approach is adopted that provides for compliance on a mass-basis

Policy Approach	Flexible Intensity-based	Mass-based with Trading	Carbon Fee	Portfolio / Resource Standards
Market Structure & Trading:	Fossil power plants that emit above the intensity standard have to buy credits from other resource types that operate below the standard and generate credits for every unit of energy (MWh) they produce; the credits (denominated in tons) are issued by the environmental agency and then traded; the credit price will float and depend on supply and demand in the market; high emitting fossil plants have to pay for credits and become less competitive in the market in comparison to low- or non-emitting resources; credits could be banked (held) for future compliance periods	The environmental agency issues allowances (tons) equal to the emissions limit; allowances can be auctioned or allocated and fossil power plants have to hold an allowance for every ton of emissions; allowances are tradable and the price will float and depend on supply and demand in the market; high emitting fossil plants have to buy or hold more allowances and become less competitive in the market in comparison to low- or non-emitting resources; allowances are usually allowed to be banked (held) for future compliance periods	The environmental agency estimates the carbon price needed to achieve the emissions goal and then they, another state agency, or the ISO/RTO collect the fee based on emissions rates from power plants; high emitting fossil plants have to pay a higher fee and become less competitive in the market in comparison to low- or non-emitting resources; revenue from the fee could be returned to utility customers through investments in energy efficiency programs, rebates or used for other state policy goals ; there is no trading although the cost flows through the power markets	For generation, eligible resources are identified (i.e. renewables) and the energy (MWh) are tracked using generator certificate/attribute tracking systems; the LSEs need a certain number of certificates in comparison to the energy they are providing customers (i.e. 20%) and the certificate price will float and depend on supply and demand in the market; non-emitting resources will become more attractive investments compared to high emitting resources; certificates could be banked (held) for future compliance periods. Energy efficiency could similarly receive credits and satisfy LSE holding requirements. All EGUs also subject to a performance standard.

Policy Approach	Flexible Intensity-based	Mass-based with Trading	Carbon Fee	Portfolio / Resource Standards
Crediting Non-emitting Resources:	Each unit of energy generated from a low- or non-emitting resource will need to be tracked (likely using a generator certificate/attribute system); the environmental agency would issue an appropriate emissions credit (in tons) associated with the MWh and the difference between its emissions rate and the emissions goal in the state or an average emissions rate; energy efficiency will also be credited based (in tons) based on units of energy saved (MWh); the emissions credits are then sold to the fossil generators who use them to offset emissions.	In a mass-based approach, all fossil generators in the program have their costs rise based on their emissions rate (allowance price driven); higher emitting generators become less competitive than low or non-emitting resources over time; non-emitting resources are not directly credited but become more competitive because they do not need to submit allowances to cover their generation; there is also an opportunity to auction the allowances and use the revenue to benefit consumers, with energy efficiency being a preferred investment, as it reduces consumers' bills and lowers the cost of the program as a whole.	In a fee-based approach, all fossil generators in the program have their costs rise based on their emissions rate (driven by the fee level); higher emitting generators become less competitive than low or non-emitting resources over time; non-emitting resources are not directly credited but become more competitive because they do not need to pay fees to cover their generation ; there is also an opportunity to use revenue from the fee to benefit consumers, with energy efficiency being a preferred investment, as it reduces bills and lowers the cost of the program as a whole.	Resource standards directly require increased investment in the qualified technologies, such as renewables and energy efficiency; depending on the structure, there can either be a floating price for delivery of energy from the technology type or procurement through a planning process; there is a clear incentive and known increase in production from the technologies in the standard, but only up to the requirement level; for example, once the percentage requirement for renewables is reached, demand or incentives above the wholesale energy price go to zero unless additional investments can be sold to assist other entities with compliance such as through a hybrid approach.
Electric System Reliability:	All of these market-based approaches provide significant flexibility for plant operators, ISO/RTOs, and regulators to ensure reliability requirements are met. If a plant is needed in the short-term it can keep operating by buying allowances, credits or paying a fee. In any of the approaches a unit could be designated as "must-run" for reliability reasons until the reliability constraint is addressed, as long as other facilities could adjust their performance to accommodate the output from that plant.			
New vs. Existing Sources:	A key issue across all of the program types is what resources are included or not. This is primarily associated with designating facilities as regulated entities or as eligible for crediting. This decision can have a significant impact on generators of the same type who happen to be constructed or become operation on either side of a date. In general, EPA and states should examine the market impacts of a decision to include or exclude resource types and be sure that it: 1) maximizes the development of new non-emitting resources and the degree to which emissions decline, and 2) minimizes unequal treatment of resources with the same or similar emissions characteristics in a way that could cause older resources to retire in favor of new units with identical emissions characteristics (note that many non-emitting resources have low marginal costs and markets and operators will choose to run them regardless of their treatment).			

Policy Approach	Flexible Intensity-based	Mass-based with Trading	Carbon Fee	Portfolio / Resource Standards
Regional Approaches:	There are significant benefits associated with states pursuing consistent regional approaches to compliance. The primary benefits are: 1) LOWER COST - a larger market should be more efficient and reduce costs; 2) EQUAL TREATMENT - generators, market participants, and consumers should face consistent market signals, costs and benefits; 3) IMPROVED ENVIRONMENTAL OUTCOME - regional approaches avoid different price signals across a market region and on either side of state boundaries could lead to emissions leakage and higher national emissions than anticipated; and 4) ENHANCE RELIABILITY PROTECTIONS - a larger market and additional flexibility enhances reliability			

Policy Approach	Flexible Intensity-based	Mass-based with Trading	Carbon Fee	Portfolio / Resource Standards
Minimum Requirements for State Plans:	1) Requirement on the regulated fossil generator to meet the emissions standard on an annual or multi-year basis, with the opportunity to offset emissions with credits from non-emitting sources; 2) Normal reporting, compliance, and enforcement provisions: 3) Energy efficiency evaluation, monitoring and verification requirements in order to certify units of energy savings that can be converted to credits; 4) Renewable energy certificate (REC) tracking system to avoid double counting and allow tracking of units of energy that can be converted to credits; 5) System and methodology to convert EE & RE MWhs to emissions credits and a platform to track and trade those credits; 6) Requirement to address emissions leakage or increased emissions associated with expanded fossil generation and exports; 7) Prohibition on conversion of RECs to emissions credits from mass-based states (the mass based state is already accounting for the emissions reduction; note that RECs from that state	1) Requirement on the regulated fossil generator to meet the emissions standard on an annual or multi-year basis by holding emissions allowances equal to their emissions; 2) Normal reporting, compliance, and enforcement provisions 3) Note: we do not think a leakage requirement is needed in mass-based or carbon fee states, as the potential for leakage and increased generation exists primarily in the states that adopt a rate-based approach that allows generation and total emissions to increase.	1) Requirement on the regulated fossil generator to pay a fee based on their emissions over a given period of time; 2) Backstop requirement to track emissions in relation to the state standard of performance and have an immediate adjustment made to ensure the standard is being met if emissions rise above allowed levels (this requirement must include an enforcement mechanism on the fossil generators regulated under Sec. 111(d)) 3) Normal reporting, compliance, and enforcement provisions;	1) Requirement on the regulated load serving entity or distribution company providing services to consumers to procure a set amount of efficiency or renewables based on percentages of sales or what is cost-effective; 2) Normal reporting, compliance, and enforcement provisions: 3) Energy efficiency evaluation, monitoring and verification requirements; 4) Renewable energy certificate (REC) tracking system to avoid double counting; 5) Requirement to address emissions leakage or increased emissions associated with expanded fossil generation and exports; 6) Prohibition on claiming an emissions benefit from RECs generated in mass-based states (the mass based state is already accounting for the emissions reduction; note that RECs from that state could still be used for RPS compliance); 7) Backstop requirement to track emissions in relation to the state standard of performance and have an adjustment to ensure the standard is being met if emissions rise above allowed

Policy Approach	Flexible Intensity-based	Mass-based with Trading	Carbon Fee	Portfolio / Resource Standards
Legislative Requirements:	Most state environmental statutes provide the environmental or air agency with broad authority to develop regulations under the Clean Air Act that limit emissions from stationary sources like power plants. These agencies can in most cases develop this kind of program without additional state legislation. Energy efficiency and renewables crediting would likely be improved if the utility regulator in the state collaborated with the environmental agency.	Most state environmental statutes provide the environmental or air agency with broad authority to develop regulations under the Clean Air Act that limit emissions from stationary sources like power plants. These agencies can in most cases develop this kind of program without additional state legislation. Auctioning of allowances and distribution of revenue would require legislation in most states.	Legislation would be required in most states to collect revenue and distribute or appropriate it.	Legislation may necessary in many states to require load serving entities or distribution companies to procure specific resources over time. However, if such plans were implemented via permit requirements on EGUs, most state environmental statutes provide the environmental or air agency with broad authority to develop regulations to secure compliance with Clean Air Act standards.
Complimentary Programs / Policies Needed:	State and utility energy efficiency programs would likely remain an essential source of efficiency credits and should be expanded by the utility regulator as long as it is cost-effective. Renewable portfolio standards also contribute credits and are complementary and could be expanded in parallel.	While energy efficiency and renewables will be more competitive and cost-effective under this policy approach, market barriers will still remain. Energy efficiency and renewables programs and policies should remain and be expanded, which will reduce the cost of achieving the carbon goal and can be funded through the auction of allowances. Low income and worker transition assistance can also be funded with auction revenue.	While energy efficiency and renewables will be more competitive and cost-effective under this policy approach, market barriers will still remain. Energy efficiency and renewables programs and policies should remain and be expanded, which will reduce the cost of achieving the carbon goal and can be funded through the revenue raised through the application of a carbon fee. Low income and worker transition assistance can also be funded with revenue raised by the carbon fee.	NA

XII. Environmental Leakage

A. Addressing Challenges for Rate-based Trading Programs

Whenever a shift in the deployment of generation assets is treated as delivering greater GHG emissions reductions than actually occur, emissions "leakage" can be said to have occurred. Environmental leakage is a transfer of emissions from one region to another. For example one state could set a mass-based cap and a neighboring state a flexible rate based standard, leading to increased generation by the natural gas generators in the rate-based state and emissions rising significantly in that state even though they meet the rate-based standard. Some analysis has suggested that the threat of leakage could significantly reduce the CO_2 emissions benefits of the program. Under the Clean Power Plan, leakage can occur in two basic ways:

1. Rate to Rate Leakage – Leakage can occur as a result of electric generation moving from a state with a lower emissions rate standard to a state with a higher emissions rate standard.

2. Rate to Mass Leakage – Leakage can occur as a result of shifts in electric generation from states with a fixed mass-based cap to states with a rate-based program. Under this scenario there is an increase in emissions in the rate-based state that allows the state implementing a mass-based program to avoid actions that result in real emission reductions.

Note there is no threat of mass to mass leakage. There is no impact on emissions as a result of electric generation shifting from one state implementing a mass-based program to another state implementing a mass-based program. This is because the cap is fixed in both states.

1. Rate to Rate Leakage

A wide variation in rate-based targets could lead to significant discrepancies in incentives for generators in different states. For example, Minnesota and North Dakota share a common border, and both are in the MISO region, but have very different emissions targets in 2030 under EPA's proposed rule – 873 lbs CO_2/MWh and 1783 lbs CO_2/MWh, respectively. Because of this differential in targets, shifting 20 MWhs of coal-based generation (assuming 2,200 lbs CO_2/MWh) from Minnesota to North Dakota would generate a credit equal to 18,200 lbs of CO2 (about 9 tons of CO2), even though the atmosphere would have not seen any reduction in actual CO_2 emissions.

Any action EPA takes to reduce the variation in state targets by increasing the GHG emissions reductions required in states that currently have higher emissions rate standards will help reduce the level of emissions leakage that could be expected. This is one of the reasons we recommend that EPA exclude existing renewables from its calculations of a state's initial emissions level. If EPA does this, and expands building block 1 to include opportunities for co-firing natural gas at coal plants, as we discuss supra, or new natural gas plants in building block 2, then the risk of leakage will decrease. However, some risk of leakage will remain unless EPA standardizes state emissions targets across grid regions or takes other steps to address it, as discussed below.

2. Rate to Mass Leakage

Mass-based programs are superior to rate based programs for a number of reasons, including: 1) they guarantee emissions reductions, 2) they significantly minimize reporting and verification needs for energy efficiency programs, which are a critical cost saving opportunity for state plans, 3) they provide a clear and consistent carbon signal to the power markets, enhancing the efficiency and cost-effectiveness of emission reductions, and 4) there is no threat of leakage between the borders of two adjacent states that are employing mass-based compliance programs no matter how different their target are. However, there are boundary challenges between a state employing a rate-based program and a state employing a mass-based program.

For example, consider West Virginia, which has a proposed interim target of 1,748 lbs CO_2/MWh. It borders Maryland, which participates in the Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative (RGGI). Under the Clean Power Plan, shifting 10 MWh of natural gas generation from Maryland to West Virginia would generate a credit equal to approximately 7,480 lbs CO_2 in West Virginia without resulting in a commensurate decrease in the RGGI cap (assuming the natural gas plant has an emissions rate of 1,000 lbs CO_2/MWh).

B. Options for Addressing Leakage

Pressures for emissions leakage will depend both on the final form of the 111(d) regulations as well as state plans, making it is difficult to assess at this time just how significant the risk is. But the risk is great enough that EPA must ensure that it is addressed in EPA's final guideline and in state plans. Therefore, we recommend that EPA describe a methodology for how they will measure and evaluate leakage over time. In addition, EPA must address leakage in order to ensure the equivalency of state-established standards of performance with the emission reductions achievable under the best system of emission reduction identified by EPA, as required by the statute (standards of performance, which states establish in their plans, are defined by Section 111(a) as "a standard for emissions of air pollutants which reflects the degree of emission limitation achievable through the application of the best system of emission reduction which . . . the Administrator determines has been adequately demonstrated.") We recommend that the responsibility to address leakage be placed on the states that increased electricity production as that is the source of the environmental leakage. States employing a rate-based approach or a portfolio approach should be required to include a policy fix in their state plan to address leakage. Several approaches to address leakage are outlined below.

OPTION 1: First jurisdictional deliver approach

Under this approach, an entity that exports power out of a given state is required to submit credits to the state equal to the emissions leakage that would otherwise occur (note that this approach was first developed for California where the obligation could only be placed on the importer, while we are recommending the rate-based state or exporter be given the obligation). The advantage to this approach is that it imposes the burden on the importer and not the state. The disadvantage is that given the interconnected nature of the electric grid, it may be challenging to determine where exported power comes from in some regions. The Western Climate Initiative, the Regulatory Assistance Project (www.raponline.org/document/download/id/6509), and NextGen have done considerable research into the practical implementation questions surrounding these approaches.

OPTION 2: Ex post evaluation and adjustment of state-level emissions reductions

Leakage is caused by a shift in the net balance of imports and exports between states with disparate rate standards or at the border of states employing rate and mass-based programs. Therefore, EPA could require states to evaluate shifts in their balance of electricity supply and demand on an annual or bi-annual basis and account for it through automatic ex-post adjustment of their GHG programs. This approach can address the threat of leakage over time through adjustments, but potentially in some circumstances could increase uncertainty for power companies. NextGen has done considerable work into practical implementation questions surrounding ex post evaluation approaches.

OPTION 3: Require all states to evaluate state-wide power sector performance against mass-based targets

As detailed there is no threat of leakage between states implementing mass-based compliance programs. Because the cap is fixed in both states, shifts in generation between those states will not impact total emissions of CO2 to the atmosphere. Therefore, EPA could eliminate the threat of leakage by requiring all states, including those that adopt a rate-based approach, to evaluate whether the state's actual emissions exceeded the mass-based target that the state would have been subject to had it adopted a mass-based approach. States that exceeded their mass-based target would be required to adjust for excess emissions.

OPTION 4: Ex ante adjustment to level the playing field for generation.

Under this approach all new generation would be compared to the emissions rate for new units established under 111(b) or the state rate standard, whichever is lower, in order to prevent sources from taking advantage of higher state emissions targets. This rate would apply to new fossil-based generation, new renewable generation, increased deployment of energy efficiency resources, as well as significant increases in generation at existing power plants. .

Again, this approach is based on the observation that leakage is caused by a shift in the net balance of imports and exports between states with disparate standards. However, instead of applying an ex post adjustment at the state level, it applies an up-front adjustment at the plant level, which provides greater certainty for project developers. These obligations could either be placed on plants whose generation is increasing, or plants whose generation is decreasing. In addition, the approach simultaneously addresses the question of how much to credit increased deployment of energy efficiency resources and renewables.

By creating a more level playing field, this approach would reduce but not completely eliminate the risk of leakage.

C. Complementary State-Level Measures

Mass-based programs get the benefit of added efficiency and renewables, with the additional generation or energy efficiency allowing fossil plants to run less and making it easier to achieve the cap level. If rate-based states were allowed to use generation from neighboring mass-based states as emissions credit generators, they would effectively be double counting the emissions benefit. EPA's approach for addressing leakage should address this challenge.

One effective approach for doing so would be to establish a clear prohibition on rate-based states converting RECs and efficiency savings from mass-based states to emissions credits. Under this approach, rate-based states could still be allowed to purchase RECs from mass-based states for other renewables requirements like RES/RPSs, but not claim a Section 111(d) emissions benefit from those purchases.

XIII. Reliability

EDF appreciates the crucial importance of maintaining the reliability of the electric grid while securing urgently-needed reductions in carbon pollution, and believes that the proposed emission guidelines provide a sound framework for meeting both goals.

There are at least three critical design features of the proposed Clean Power Plan that will enable states, system operators, utilities and other entities to preserve electric system reliability and achieve the required carbon pollution reductions. First, the proposed Clean Power Plan allows states unparalleled flexibility to meet their carbon pollution goals through a wide variety of low-carbon resources – including highly efficient fossil resources, energy efficiency, renewable energy, and other clean energy sources. This flexibility opens the door for each state, working together with utilities, regional entities, and other stakeholders, to develop a tailored compliance plan that reflects its own resource mix and reliability needs. Second, the proposed Clean Power Plan also provides great flexibility as to how states may demonstrate compliance — allowing states, among other things, to average their emissions over the period from 2020 to 2029; average the emissions of multiple EGUs when determining fleet-wide emission rates; and utilize market-based mechanisms, including credit trading systems that build on frameworks already in place in many states, to show that carbon pollution goals are being met. Third, the proposed Clean Power Plan provides a long, multi-year period for developing state plans as well as for demonstrating compliance. The relatively extended period for implementing these guidelines allows sufficient time for stakeholders to plan for future resource needs, and develop and deploy any infrastructure that may be needed to maintain reliability while reducing emissions from existing EGUs. All three of these features contribute to reliability by allowing states considerable latitude to determine the optimal timing, manner, and distribution of emission reductions across their fleet of existing EGUs.

In addition to these inherently reliability-preserving aspects of the Clean Power Plan itself, there are many existing federal, state, and regional tools and processes that are currently in place to ensure that our electricity needs are met while satisfying a number of other public policy goals – including environmental requirements, resource diversity, and affordability. Some examples of the tools that state, federal, and regional entities use to uphold their shared responsibilities for reliability include:

- Mandatory reliability standards for the bulk power system that are approved by FERC, and developed by the North American Electric Reliability Corporation (NERC) and regional reliability entities;
- Long-term regional transmission planning processes, overseen by FERC under Order 1000, that require public utilities to consider resource and transmission needs in light of both federal and state public policy requirements, and develop coordinated plans for meeting those needs;
- Wholesale market instruments, such as forward capacity markets, day-ahead markets, and ancillary services markets, that provide both short-term and long-term incentives to develop adequate supply resources;
- "Reliability must run" contracts to ensure that generating resources are on-call to meet electricity needs on an emergency basis, as needed; and
- Annual updates on short and long-term reliability issues produced by NERC and regional reliability entities;

These mechanisms have proven highly effective, and in the last decade have successfully preserved reliability during a period of significant changes in the power sector – including large-scale shifts of generation from coal to natural gas; integration of new resources such as renewables and demand response; and implementation of major pollution control projects to reduce emissions of air toxics, ozone precursors, and other pollutants. The Clean Power Plan builds on these ongoing trends, and will lead to changes in the power sector of a kind and scale that existing reliability entities and processes are fully capable of managing.

In light of these reliability safeguards and the ample flexibility provided in the Clean Power Plan — as well as EPA's own rigorous modeling showing that the Clean Power Plan is consistent with reliability needs — we do not believe it is necessary for EPA to provide less stringent standards or compliance schedules specifically for purposes of preserving reliability, as some stakeholders have suggested. Such measures would undermine the environmental and public health benefits of the Clean Power Plan while making no meaningful contribution to reliability.

XIV. EPA should facilitate multi-state compliance by enabling credits and allowances from approved programs to be used for compliance in multiple states, and should provide a tracking system for these credits to prevent double-counting.

EPA has proposed that states could jointly submit plans providing for multi-state compliance with state targets. We strongly support facilitating multi-state compliance, as states working together can secure reductions in carbon pollution more cost-effectively and with greater flexibility. However, we urge EPA to enable a less structured form of multi-state compliance as well. States may comply with their emission targets by putting in place source-based trading programs, under which a regulated unit is required under its permit to hold enough allowances to match its emissions (under a mass-based approach) or enough credits to meet a specified emission rate (under a rate-based approach). In the emission guidelines, EPA should provide that states designing such state-based plans with credits or allowances can specify that they will accept for compliance credits or allowances originating in their state or originating in another state taking the same type of target (mass or rate-based) with an approved plan. EPA should also provide a centralized tracking system for credits and allowances that cross state borders in order to facilitate multi-state compliance and to ensure that these credits and allowances are not double counted.

XV. EPA should provide templates for different plan designs and components.

In order to support states in their efforts to design plans to meet their carbon emission reduction targets, EPA should provide templates for different plan designs (e.g. a mass-based trading framework, a rate-based trading framework, multi-state compliance, and a utility-based portfolio approach) and for specific plan components (e.g. how to incorporate a state renewable energy standard and an energy efficiency program into a state plan; how to assess the emission reductions delivered by renewable energy and energy efficiency). One or more of the state plan templates could take the form of the federal implementation plan that will become the default framework for any states that choose not to submit a compliant implementation plan.

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Cc: Corey, Richard@ARB[richard.corey@arb.ca.gov]
From: Stewart, Shannon@ARB
Sent: Wed 11/26/2014 1:49:00 AM
Subject: Re: 111(d) Letter

Will do!

Shannon Stewart
Administrative Assistant to Chairman Nichols
Air Resources Board
916.322.3312 (p)
916.327.5748 (f) snstewar@arb.ca.gov

From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Tuesday, November 25, 2014 05:44 PM
To: Stewart, Shannon@ARB
Cc: Corey, Richard@ARB
Subject: RE: 111(d) Letter

Please thank Mary for me.

From: Stewart, Shannon@ARB [mailto:shannon.stewart@arb.ca.gov]
Sent: Tuesday, November 25, 2014 7:15 PM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: Atkinson, Emily; Corey, Richard@ARB
Subject: 111(d) Letter
Importance: High

Good evening–

Attached is a letter from California Air Resources Board Chairman Nichols regarding the subject above. A hard copy is being sent for your records via USPS.

If you have any questions or concerns, please contact Chairman Nichols at mnichols@arb.ca.gov or 916.322.5840 or Richard Corey, CA Resources Board Executive Officer at richard.corey@arb.ca.gov or 916.445.4383.

Thank you!

Shannon Stewart
Administrative Assistant to Chairman Nichols
Air Resources Board
916.322.3312 (p)
916.327.5748 (f)
916.206.7885 (bb)
snstewar@arb.ca.gov

To: Stewart, Shannon@ARB[shannon.stewart@arb.ca.gov]
Cc: Corey, Richard@ARB[richard.corey@arb.ca.gov]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Wed 11/26/2014 1:44:58 AM
Subject: RE: 111(d) Letter

Please thank Mary for me.

From: Stewart, Shannon@ARB [mailto:shannon.stewart@arb.ca.gov]
Sent: Tuesday, November 25, 2014 7:15 PM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: Atkinson, Emily; Corey, Richard@ARB
Subject: 111(d) Letter
Importance: High

Good evening–

Attached is a letter from California Air Resources Board Chairman Nichols regarding the subject above. A hard copy is being sent for your records via USPS.

If you have any questions or concerns, please contact Chairman Nichols at mnichols@arb.ca.gov or 916.322.5840 or Richard Corey, CA Resources Board Executive Officer at richard.corey@arb.ca.gov or 916.445.4383.

Thank you!

Shannon Stewart
Administrative Assistant to Chairman Nichols
Air Resources Board
916.322.3312 (p)
916.327.5748 (f)
916.206.7885 (bb)
snstewar@arb.ca.gov

To: Cummins,Patrick[Patrick.Cummins@colostate.edu]; Henry Darwin[Darwin.Henry@azdeq.gov]; 'solea@azcc.gov'[solea@azcc.gov]; Monica Hart[Hart.Monica@azdeq.gov]; Guadalupe Ortiz[GOrtiz@azcc.gov]; Keeling, Cindy@ARB[cindy.keeling@arb.ca.gov]; Chang, Edie@ARB[edie.chang@arb.ca.gov]; 'jeffrey.ackermann@state.co.us'[jeffrey.ackermann@state.co.us]; 'martha.rudolph@state.co.us'[martha.rudolph@state.co.us]; Scott Pugrud[Scott.Pugrud@oer.idaho.gov]; Stone-Manning, Tracy[TStone-Manning@mt.gov]; Wittenberg, Joyce[jwittenberg@mt.gov]; Klemp, Dave[DKlemp@mt.gov]; demme@ndep.nv.gov[demme@ndep.nv.gov]; Bates, Rita, NMENV[Rita.Bates@state.nm.us]; Jakle, Anne, EMNRD[Anne.Jakle@state.nm.us]; O'Clair, Terry L.[toclair@nd.gov]; Shipley, Jessica[jessica.shipley@state.or.us]; MCCONNAHA Colin[colin.mcconnaha@state.or.us]; Peter Ashcroft[pashcroft@utah.gov]; Glade Sowards[gladesowards@utah.gov]; Todd Parfitt[todd.parfitt@wyo.gov]; 'sdietr@wyo.gov'[sdietr@wyo.gov]; Goffman.joe@epa.gov[Goffman.joe@epa.gov]; Browne, Cynthia[Browne.Cynthia@epa.gov]; McGrath, Shaun[McGrath.Shaun@epa.gov]; Videtich, Callie[Videtich.Callie@epa.gov]; Zimpfer, Amy[Zimpfer.Amy@epa.gov]; Saracino, Ray[Saracino.Ray@epa.gov]; Kelly, Kate[kelly.kate@epa.gov]; Narvaez, Madonna[Narvaez.Madonna@epa.gov]; 'tcarr@westernenergyboard.org'[tcarr@westernenergyboard.org]; Alaine Ginocchio[aginocchio@westernenergyboard.org]; Jeff Gabler[jgabler@westar.org]; Ritter Jr,Bill[Bill.Ritter@colostate.edu]; Lyng,Jeff[Jeff.Lyng@colostate.edu]; Plant,Tom[Tom.Plant@colostate.edu]; james.k.tarpey@gmail.com[james.k.tarpey@gmail.com]; Dennis Arfmann[dnnsarfmann@gmail.com]
Cc: Segall, Craig@ARB[Craig.Segall@arb.ca.gov]; 'William C. Allison'[William.Allison@state.co.us]; John Chatburn[John.Chatburn@oer.idaho.gov]; Colleen Cripps[CRIPPS@ndep.nv.gov]; 'jmehta@ndep.nv.gov'[jmehta@ndep.nv.gov]; Brian.Gustafson@state.sd.us[Brian.Gustafson@state.sd.us]; scla461@ecy.wa.gov[scla461@ecy.wa.gov]; Drumheller, Bill (ECY)[bdru461@ecy.wa.gov]; McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]; Drinkard, Andrea[Drinkard.Andrea@epa.gov]
From: Cummins,Patrick
Sent: Tue 11/11/2014 7:23:14 PM
Subject: Agenda and Materials for Nov 12 Meeting with EPA in Denver
Nov 12 Agenda - CNEE Western States 111d Dialogue.docx
Western State 111_d_ Comment Letter October 30 2014.pdf
GCC_NODASummary_Oct2014.pdf
WIEB_RFP_111d_Modular_Compliance.pdf

All - In case you haven't heard, it will be a bit chilly here tomorrow…single digits. The good news is that the Comfort Inn is literally next door to our office building where the meeting will be held. Travel safely.

Attached are the following materials for the meeting:

1) Final Agenda (also copied below). We will have an additional handout at the meeting to help guide us through the morning discussion with Joe Goffman and the afternoon discussion of next steps.

2) Western States' October 30 Joint Comment Letter to EPA

3) A summary of EPA's October 28 NODA

4) A copy of the WIEB RFP

Agenda

Western States Meeting on EPA's Proposed Rule for Existing Power Plants Under Section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act

Wednesday, November 12, 2014

9:00 am – 4:00 pm Mountain Time

Colorado State University

Downtown Denver Office

475 17th Street, 2nd Floor

Denver, Colorado

AGENDA

9:00 Welcome and Introductions

Bill Ritter, Jr., Director, Center for the New Energy Economy

Janet McCabe, Assistant Administrator, USEPA, OAR – via teleconference

9:15 Discussion with Joe Goffman, EPA

- Western States' October 30 Comment Letter to EPA
- EPA's October 28 Notice of Data Availability
- EPA's November 6 Information on Rate-to-Mass Translation
- EPA's October 28 Supplemental Proposal for Tribal Sources

10:30 Break

10:45 Discussion with Joe Goffman, EPA (continued)

12:00 Lunch (provided)

12:45 Discuss CNEE's convening of Western utility CEO's (Denver, Friday, Nov 21)

1:15 Update from Western Interstate Energy Board

- DOE Grant / 111(d) Dialogue Group
- RFP – "Exploring the Modular Approach to Multi-State Compliance"

1:45 Next Steps for CNEE Western States' Dialogue – December 2014 to June 2015

2:30 Break

2:45 Next Steps (continued)

4:00 Adjourn

CENTER FOR THE NEWENERGY ECONOMY
Colorado State University

Western States Meeting on EPA's Proposed Rule for Existing Power Plants Under Section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act

Wednesday, November 12, 2014
9:00 am – 4:00 pm Mountain Time
Colorado State University
Downtown Denver Office
475 17th Street, 2nd Floor
Denver, Colorado

AGENDA

9:00 Welcome and Introductions

Bill Ritter, Jr., Director, Center for the New Energy Economy
Janet McCabe, Assistant Administrator, USEPA, OAR – via teleconference

9:15 Discussion with Joe Goffman, EPA

- Western States' October 30 Comment Letter to EPA
- EPA's October 28 Notice of Data Availability
- EPA's November 6 Information on Rate-to-Mass Translation
- EPA's October 28 Supplemental Proposal for Tribal Sources

10:30 Break

10:45 Discussion with Joe Goffman, EPA (continued)

12:00 Lunch (provided)

12:45 Discuss CNEE's convening of Western utility CEO's (Denver, Friday, Nov 21)

1:15 Update from Western Interstate Energy Board

- DOE Grant / 111(d) Dialogue Group
- RFP – "Exploring the Modular Approach to Multi-State Compliance"

1:45 Next Steps for CNEE Western States' Dialogue – December 2014 to June 2015

2:30 Break

2:45 Next Steps (continued)

4:00 Adjourn

Western States' 111(d) Comments to EPA

October 30, 2014

Docket ID:
EPA-HQ-OAR-2013-0602
Vol. 79, Federal Register, No. 117, Wednesday, June 18, 2014
Environmental Protection Agency
40 CFR Part 60
Carbon Pollution Emission Guidelines for Existing Stationary Sources:
Electric Utility Generating Units; Proposed Rule

Note: This comment letter was completed by Western states shortly before EPA's October 28, 2014 Notice of Data Availability (NODA) and Supplemental Proposal for Existing EGUs in Indian Country. Western states will review the issues raised by EPA in the NODA and the Supplemental Proposal and may submit additional comments.

I. Introduction

Thirteen Western states[1] are engaged in a dialogue convened by the Center for the New Energy Economy at Colorado State University on EPA's Proposed Rule for Carbon Pollution Emission Guidelines for Existing Electric Utility Generating Units. Across the West there are many divergent opinions on the Proposed Rule. Apart from those divergent opinions, including support and opposition, this document reflects a general agreement among our states on issues that affect the West as a region.

In general, we recommend that the final rule:

- Allow for a range of planning options, including those that support flexible, multistate compliance options without necessarily requiring states to enter into a single regional plan;

- Allow for flexible interim compliance targets that provide room for a range of effective emissions reduction strategies; and

- Coordinate action on tribal sources with compliance planning in the Western region.

We also recognize a number of elements in the proposed rule that EPA should retain, including those that:

[1] Arizona, California, Colorado, Idaho, Montana, Nevada, New Mexico, North Dakota, Oregon, South Dakota, Utah, Washington, and Wyoming.

- Allow regional coordination, while at the same time allowing states to submit individual plans if they choose to do so;
- Provide states multiple options for capturing the benefits of state energy efficiency and renewable energy programs;
- Allow states to take either a rate-based or mass-based approach to achieving state goals; and
- Preserve the states' role as primary implementers of the section 111(d) performance standards.

II. State Planning, State Flexibility, and the EPA Approval Process

Western states have long been responsible for developing air quality plans under the Clean Air Act. Based on our experience, we know that the 111(d) planning process will place a significant administrative burden on both state agency and EPA staff. Therefore, it is critical that EPA and the states work efficiently together and that EPA exercise as much flexibility as possible when reviewing and approving state 111(d) plans.

Western states have air quality programs whose resources are already committed to implementing other federal and state programs. While we understand the Administration is seeking reallocation of funds from the United States Congress for state air quality planning in the FY2015 budget[2], it is important for EPA to provide states with additional assistance wherever possible to help state air agencies meet deadlines under 111(d).

It is also important to our states that the 111(d) process does not cause EPA to fall behind on its approval of other state air quality plans. The best practices section of the "Commitments and Best Practices for Addressing the SIP Backlog" developed by the NACAA-ECOS-EPA SIP Reform Workgroup provides a good model for how states and EPA should approach the 111(d) planning and approval process.[3]

Some Western states may need to obtain additional authority through legislation before finalizing and implementing their 111(d) plans. With the final rule slated for June 2015, states will not be ready to go to their state legislatures any earlier than 2016 for any additional authority needed for 111(d) plans. Five Western states, however, will not

---

[2] The President's proposed FY 2015 budget would allocate $19.8M to air grants for state work in support of the Climate Action Plan including development of state plans.
http://www.4cleanair.org/happening-in-congress/page/fy-2015-budget-and-congressional-appropriations
http://www.whitehouse.gov/sites/default/files/omb/budget/fy2015/assets/budget.pdf

[3] http://4cleanair.org/Documents/State-EPA-Commitments-revisions-2-4-142.pdf

convene a legislative session or will have a budget-only session in 2016[4]. EPA should recognize that some states may face significant timing challenges when it comes to finalizing their 111(d) plans.

EPA must also carefully consider the interrelationship of this rule with utility commission and system operator responsibilities to assess the cost effectiveness of utility decisions and the reliability of the Western grid. Utility commission docket timelines may present another timing challenge for states.

Another critical planning issue for our states is that EPA should allow states to modify their plans if they wish to do so. We expect that some states may wish to amend their plans so they can continue achieving the most cost-effective emissions reductions possible, especially if new technologies become economically viable during the implementation period.

We appreciate EPA's outreach and engagement to date and we encourage the Agency to continue actively engaging with states and stakeholders in the West throughout the process. This includes ensuring that the EPA regional offices coordinate closely in cases where there are multi-state plans that span more than one EPA region, and that the regional offices have the ability to approve plans that are not identical across all states.

We are specifically requesting an opportunity to meet with EPA in the West to discuss these comments soon after they are submitted, and we look forward to that opportunity. We also request that EPA communicate as much information as possible regarding likely changes to the proposed rule so that we can continue to prepare while we wait for the final rule to be published.

III. Western Context

Western regional discussions and a Western regional perspective on the Proposed Rule are important due to a number of differences between the West and other regions of the country. This section describes a number of issues and factors that are important for EPA to consider regarding the regulation of existing electric utility generating units in the West. We make specific recommendations related to some of these issues later in this letter.

1) Any regulatory approach must recognize that Western states are served by an interconnected power grid through which power plants in one state often serve customers in another state. Unlike other parts of the country, there is no RTO or ISO in the West outside of California and the Dakotas, and the 38 electricity balancing areas responsible for managing the Western grid do not conform to state lines. This means that 111(d) compliance approaches in one state can impact neighboring

[4] Center for the New Energy Economy, 2014. http://www.westernstate111dplans.com/wp-content/uploads/2014/07/StateLegislativeSessionsLegislativeApprovalSIPs.pdf

states. This is particularly important in the West because many of the less populous states generate electricity that is delivered to large population centers in other states. In these cases, the policy decisions in the importing states can have a significant impact on the generation in the exporting states. Likewise, decisions made in exporting states can have a significant impact on electricity rates in importing states.

2) Each Western state has a very different profile when it comes to electricity production. Some states rely heavily on hydropower and natural gas generation, while others generate electricity mostly from coal. This fact translates to significant differentiation among states in terms of which compliance pathways are available to them and to what degree.

3) As Western states and companies make plans to meet future demand for electricity, they are dealing with substantial variation in the availability of hydropower. This includes variability caused by changes in snowpack, shifts in rain fall, changes in the timing of peak river flows, and ongoing drought. This variation also presents a variety of challenges for states when it comes to 111(d) because it impacts both EPA's baseline assumptions and the future generation mix that will determine compliance in 2020 and beyond.

4) The Southwestern U.S. is served by a number of large tribal generation sources that are not subject to state jurisdiction. These tribal sources in the West are few in number, but significant in size. In 2013, three tribal, coal-fired power plants were responsible for 11% of CO_2 emissions from the electricity sector in the 11 states that comprise the Western grid. Some of these tribal sources are scheduled for full or partial shutdown over the next 15 years. Understanding how these tribal sources will operate in the future is important to electricity planning in the Southwest.

5) There is substantial variation in how power is governed in the West. More so than in other parts of the country, public power utilities in the West (i.e., rural electric cooperatives, municipal utilities, and public utility districts) often have large service territories, significant customer bases, or both. These public power companies are not generally regulated by state utilities commissions, which means that achieving cost-effective solutions will require active collaboration and coordination among a range of companies and state authorities.

6) Many Western utilities own generation assets that deliver power across state lines, highlighting the complexities involved in implementing state and regional plans. These complexities will have to be addressed by utilities commissions, environmental regulators, and, in some cases, state legislatures.

7) A defining characteristic of the West is that federal lands cover vast portions of many Western states[5]. These federal lands are one key to future clean energy generation and transmission that will enable Western states and companies to achieve the goals of EPA's Clean Power Plan. Therefore, it is important for the EPA to allow the time needed for planning and permitting new energy and transmission projects on federal land. We recognize that there are several ongoing efforts of federal land managers to address these issues in conjunction with Western states and we reiterate our willingness to continue working with EPA and other federal agencies on these important issues.

IV. Issues that Western states suggest EPA address in the final rule

A. Multi-State and Regional Approaches

It is important that EPA recognize in the final rule that regional plans may take many different forms. Not all states will want, or be able, to enter into joint plans covering every aspect of their programs. But many states may be interested in plans which, at a minimum, allow more efficient accounting, and credit, for the effects of renewable energy and/or energy efficiency across state lines.

The wide diversity in state energy mixes in the West, and the strong import/export relationships, makes proper tracking of renewable energy and energy efficiency particularly important if we are to achieve the most cost effective carbon reduction opportunities within the Western electricity market. Some degree of RE and EE credit trading among states may support compliance, even in the absence of a comprehensive regional plan. Therefore, EPA should support approaches which allow states flexibility to allocate credit for these zero-carbon resources, along with approaches which allow states to reach agreements on the allocation of carbon liabilities. This includes ensuring that existing tracking mechanisms for renewable energy in the West, such as the Western Renewable Energy Generation Information System (WREGIS), are compatible with the final proposal.

EPA should clarify that states can cooperate regionally without blending state goals, whether rate-based or mass-based, into a regional goal for which all cooperating states are jointly liable. This should include ensuring that only the state that fails to meet its obligation is penalized under a multi-state approach, and not the other states participating in the program.

Additionally, the final rule should make it clear that a state qualifies for the available extension as long as they are committed to coordinating action with other states. This should include allowing states to pursue a dual-track approach – continuing to evaluate

---

[5] According to the Bureau of Land Management (2010), the Federal Government owns 52% of the land area i n the Western U.S. In Nevada, 83.1% of the land area is federally owned. Utah is 64.5%, Idaho is 62.5% and Oregon is 52.6% federally owned.

both multi-state options and single-state options. Finally, EPA should provide greater clarity on the documentation requirements and compliance options for multi-state and regional plans, including for states to participate in more than one multi-state program.

B. 2020 Goal and Interim Performance Period

Under the current schedule, final EPA approval of state plans will not occur until sometime between mid-2017 for single-state plans and mid-2019 for multi-state plans[6]. Yet the proposed targets for many Western states require large reductions by 2020, primarily due to the assumptions in Block 2 related to switching from coal to natural gas generation. Some states will find it difficult to meet their interim goal in 2020 and are concerned that such steep reductions early in the program could preclude opportunities to implement more cost effective strategies that require more time to ramp up, such as expansion of renewable energy and energy efficiency programs.

Therefore, states need more latitude for establishing a path to the 2030 targets. We encourage EPA to continue to work with our states to explore how more flexible and different milestones might better support the transition to a less carbon intensive electricity sector in the West by allowing adequate time for implementation of a wider range of strategies and programs that can be tailored to a state's unique circumstances.

Also, many Western states are concerned with the administrative burden associated with the annual reporting requirements during the interim performance period. We urge EPA to consider what frequency of reporting is necessary to ensure that states are achieving their plan goals, and to recognize that different reporting frequencies may be appropriate for different plan designs (i.e., a plan that imposes direct emissions limits with regular emissions monitoring might be treated differently than a plan that relies heavily on higher-level emissions reductions commitments at the state level). When warranted, EPA should tailor the reporting burden to the plan design. For some plans, this could mean replacing annual reports with a requirement for less frequent reports and finding ways to make the reporting requirements less burdensome. Such changes to the reporting requirements, if made with attention to how a particular plan is designed, would not diminish the integrity of the rule or the achievement of emission reduction milestones, but it would ease the administrative burden on the states and EPA.

C. Treatment of Renewable Generation

In the case of renewable energy, EPA proposed one set of assumptions when setting state goals (based on applying a regional growth rate to in-state generation levels) and then proposed a variety of approaches (that are not necessarily limited to in-state generation) for crediting renewable generation in state compliance plans. Western states are mixed on how EPA should credit renewable generation, but agree EPA should ensure the final rule is clear on how renewable generation is used in demonstrating compliance.

[6] EPA Fact Sheet: Clean Power Plan. Flexible Approac h to Cutting Carbon Pollution
http://www2.epa.gov/sites/production/files/2014-05/documents/20140602fs-plan-flexibilty.pdf

D. Energy Efficiency
Energy efficiency is largely administered through utility, or third party, demand side management programs in the West. In the case of investor-owned utilities, these programs typically fall under the regulatory oversight of state utilities commissions when it comes to evaluation of cost effectiveness, compliance with state Energy Efficiency Resource Standard mandates/goals and other public policy objectives. State regulators use different Evaluation, Measurement and Verification (EM&V) protocols for these programs across the West depending upon their individual state statutes and regulatory rules.

In the case of public power utilities in the West, a wide variety of entities are involved with implementing energy efficiency programs. These entities are typically not subject to state regulation, a challenge which should be acknowledged by EPA in its final rule.

Western states agree that there is a need for greater standardization when it comes to EM&V and program administration related to energy efficiency savings and crediting in the context of 111(d) compliance. EPA should work with states to provide clarity when it comes to energy efficiency crediting, including helping to harmonize EM&V protocols across states when used to comply with federal standards.

E. Federal Enforcement of State Programs
States understand that EPA will enforce commitments made under 111(d) should states fail to meet those commitments in a timely manner. EPA should balance its need for enforceability with the states' need for flexibility as they deliver emission reductions under 111(d). EPA should also provide options, such as the state commitment option approach described in the preamble, under which state energy efficiency and renewable energy programs implemented or expanded for purposes of 111(d) compliance would not themselves be directly enforceable by EPA.

F. Tribal Sources
Affected Western states want to work with EPA and the tribes to understand how the 111(d) compliance plans for tribal sources will work with state compliance plans. Will EPA, on behalf of the tribes, develop 111(d) plans for tribal sources in time for them to be coordinated with state plans? We look forward to reviewing EPA's supplemental proposal addressing tribal sources, and expect EPA to finalize the tribal section of 111(d) simultaneously with the rest of the rule.

G. Baseline
Western states recognize that any baseline approach will have advantages and disadvantages. Final state baselines should be representative and not penalize states or companies that have taken early action. It is also important that in setting the final baseline, EPA carefully consider large year-to-year fluctuations that occur. EPA should consider whether anomalies, such as variations in hydropower and plant outages, had an undue influence on the proposed baseline in certain states and, if so, should work with those states to make appropriate adjustments in the final rule.

V. Conclusion

In conclusion, the states represented in this letter believe there are a number of unifying characteristics that define Western energy policy. We have discussed the issues outlined in this letter and request that EPA follow our recommendations.

Henry R. Darwin
Director
Arizona Department of Environmental Quality

Mary D. Nichols
Chairman
California Air Resources Board

Robert B. Weisenmiller
Chair
California Energy Commission

Larry Wolk, MD, MSPH
Executive Director and Chief Medical Officer
Colorado Department of Public Health and Environment

John Chatburn
Administrator
Idaho Governor's Office of Energy Resources

Tracy Stone-Manning
Director
Montana Department of Environmental Quality

Leo Drozdoff
Director
Nevada Department of Conservation and Natural Resources

Dick Pedersen
Director
Oregon Department of Environmental Quality

Steven M. Pirner
Secretary
South Dakota Department of Environment and Natural Resources

Amanda Smith
Executive Director
Utah Department of Environmental Quality

Dr. Laura Nelson, Ph.D.
Director
Utah Governor's Office of Energy Development

Stuart A. Clark
Program Manager, Air Quality
Washington State Department of Ecology

October 30, 2014

GEORGETOWN CLIMATE CENTER
A Leading Resource for State and Federal Policy

Summary: Clean Power Plan – Notice of Data Availability

Prepared by Lissa Lynch

This document provides a summary of EPA's Notice of Data Availability (NODA) issued October 28, 2014,[1] which supplements EPA's proposed Clean Power Plan regulation issued June 2, 2014.[2] In the NODA, EPA provides additional information and solicits comment about input provided to EPA by stakeholders in three topic areas: the glide path for state emission-reduction goals from 2020 to 2029; aspects of the building block methodologies used to establish state goals relating to natural gas generation and renewable energy; and issues relating to the base year used in the state goal formula and the methodology for calculating state goals. Comments on the NODA, as well as the proposed rule, are due December 1, 2014.

On October 28, 2014, EPA also issued a supplemental proposal to the Clean Power Plan to address carbon pollution from affected power plants in Indian Country and U.S. territories;[3] comments on this supplemental proposal are due December 19, 2014. The supplemental proposal is not covered in this summary. EPA Administrator Gina McCarthy has stated that the Agency will release additional information regarding the methodology for translating rate-based state goals into mass-based emissions budgets at a later date.

2020 to 2029 Glide Path – Flexibility in the Interim Compliance Period

- EPA notes that stakeholders have raised concerns about a lack of flexibility resulting from the stringency of some states' interim goals. Specifically, stakeholders have expressed concern about EPA's calculation of building block 2—shifting dispatch from coal-, oil-, and natural gas-fired steam generation to less carbon-intensive natural gas combined cycle (NGCC) generation—which includes an assumption that states will achieve much of the shift to existing NGCC generation by 2020. Stakeholders have commented that calculating the interim goals this way requires such significant reductions early in the compliance period that the intended flexibility in the 2020 to 2029 glide path is in practice substantially limited.
- EPA notes in the NODA that it requested comment in the proposed rule on two approaches that could potentially address this concern by providing credit for reductions that take place between the issuance of the rule and the beginning of the proposed compliance period:
    - 1) Crediting of certain pre-2020 reductions, which could offset reductions needed during the 2020-2029 period;[4] and
    - 2) Allowing states to begin demonstrating emission performance earlier than 2020, effectively lengthening the "glide path" of the interim compliance period by creating a longer timeframe to achieve the same overall level of emission performance that would have otherwise been required over 10 years.[5]
- EPA also solicits comment on two new potential approaches for adjusting the interim goal calculations to allow for more gradual phase-in of building block 2 during the 2020 to 2029 period. Under these approaches, interim state goals would reflect a "ramp-up" to the full rate of NGCC utilization, similar to the proposed "ramp-up" of renewable resources and demand-side energy efficiency under building blocks 3 and 4. The two approaches are as follows:

---

[1] Available at http://www2.epa.gov/carbon-pollution-standards/clean-power-plan-proposed-rule-notice-data-availability.
[2] EPA's proposed rule and related materials are available at http://www2.epa.gov/carbon-pollution-standards/clean-power-plan-proposed-rule; the Georgetown Climate Center has prepared a detailed summary of the proposal, available at http://www.georgetownclimate.org/detailed-summary-of-the-epas-proposed-rule-to-limit-carbon-pollution-from-the-power-sector.
[3] Available at http://www2.epa.gov/carbon-pollution-standards/clean-power-plan-supplemental-proposal.
[4] 79 Fed. Reg. at 34918-19.
[5] 79 Fed. Reg. at 34919.

- 1) A phase-in schedule for building block 2 based on necessary infrastructure improvements (e.g., natural gas supply pipelines) to support more use of existing natural gas-fired generation. This phase-in schedule would be based on two parameters: the amount of utilization shift feasible by 2020, and how quickly that could grow until the level of NGCC utilization EPA uses to set the goal could be achieved.
- 2) A phase-in approach that takes into account the "book life" of higher-emitting fossil units and any major upgrades or retrofits to those assets.

Issues Related toBuilding Block Methodology

Stringency of Building Block 2(Dispatch Changes Among Affected EGUs)

- EPA notes that stakeholders have raised a variety of concerns about the stringency of building block 2. Different stakeholders have argued that it is too stringent or too weak. Others have commented that there is a disparity in the state goals between states with significant unused NGCC capacity and states with little or no unused capacity at existing NGCCs.
- EPA solicits comment on new potential approaches for the treatment of emission reduction opportunities due to shifts to natural gas generation:
  - Whether there are ways to incorporate greater use of new NGCC or co-firing of natural gas at existing steam boilers into EPA's goal calculation methodology.
  - Whether to include an assumption about some minimum level of generation shift from higher emitting to lower emitting sources in the state goals (i.e., to set a floor for the amount of generation shift), whether that shift is from re-dispatch to existing NGCC, re-dispatch to new NGCC, or co-firing natural gas.
    - EPA solicits comment on several issues relating to this potential approach, including: whether to establish some minimum value as a floor, what that value should be, and how this approach would relate to the proposed approach requiring 70 percent utilization of existing NGCC capacity.
  - EPA notes that it requested comments on many aspects of natural gas co-firing in the proposal, but requests comment on additional observations in the NODA, including: costs and potential benefits, factors that might affect the decision to use co-firing or limit the amount of co-firing that could be done, and the extent to which co-firing is already taking place.
  - EPA also highlights in the NODA the alternative approach to building block 2 that was included in the proposal. This alternative approach would consider regional availability of NGCC generation in setting building block 2 targets, and EPA requests comment on the appropriate regional structure to use.

Methodology for Building Block 3 (Replacing Generation from Affected EGUs with Increases in Renewable Generation)

- EPA notes that stakeholders have raised concerns about potential misalignment betweensetting state targets based on in-state renewables while allowing out-of-state renewables to count toward compliance.
- EPA provides for comment a thirdpotential methodological option forcomputing the renewable energy component of state goals, in addition to the proposed and alternative renewables approaches in the June 2014 proposal. EPA refers to this third potential option as a "regionalized approach."
  - The regionalized approach would group states into regions, aggregaterenewable energy generation potential across the region, and then reapportion that generation to individual states.
  - EPA requests comment on the details of this approach, including: how to set the region, how to reapportion state targets, and what components of state renewable energy targets should be regionalized. EPA also notes that there are a number of possible methodologies for using technical and economic renewable energy potential to quantify renewable generation for purposes of state goals, and invites comments on other possible "techno-economic" approaches.

EPA notes that the Agency already takes comment in the proposal on the stringency of building block 1 and the inclusion of nuclear units in building block 3, therefore no new approaches to these aspects of the building blocks are presented in the NODA.

Implementation of the Goal-Setting Equation

Formula for Goal Calculation

- EPA notes that stakeholders have raised concerns that the formula for calculating each state's goal is not applied in the same way to incremental generation from existing NGCC units under building block 2, as it is to incremental renewable energy generation in building block 3 and demand-side efficiency generation avoidance in building block 4. For building block 2, the goal-setting formula subtracts 1 MWh of fossil steam generation and corresponding emissions from the 2012 baseline levels for every 1 MWh of incremental NGCC generation (i.e., decreasing pounds of CO_2 in the numerator and offsetting megawatts of fossil steam generation in the denominator of the goal calculation formula), reflecting the assumption that incremental NGCC generation will supplant more carbon-intensive fossil steam generation. However, under building blocks 3 and 4, the formula adds incremental renewable energy and demand-side energy efficiency to the 2012 baseline generation levels (i.e., it increases megawatts in denominator) but does not reduce the levels of fossil generation (i.e., does not decrease the pounds of CO_2 in the numerator nor decrease megawatts in the denominator reflecting displaced fossil generation). This methodology does not take into account the potential for reducing generation at fossil-fired EGUs due to increased renewables or demand-side efficiency. Stakeholders argue that by holding existing fossil generation at 2012 levels and estimating blocks 3 and 4 independent of the interaction with fossil generation, state goals do not reflect the full potential for incremental renewable energy and energy efficiency to replace fossil steam generation.
- EPA provides for comment two new potential approaches for revising the goal setting formula:
  - 1) Replace all historical fossil generation on a pro-rata basis by assuming that renewable energy and demand-side energy efficiency directly replace 2012 fossil generation and the corresponding emissions proportionally across generation types (i.e., fossil steam and NGCC), based on the state's generation mix.
  - 2) Prioritize replacement of fossil steam generation by assuming that renewable energy and demand-side energy efficiency would first replace fossil steam generation because it has a higher carbon intensity than NGCC, and any remaining incremental renewable energy or demand-side energy efficiency would subsequently replace NGCC generation levels.
  - EPA requests comment on whether such a formula change would better reflect the emission reduction potential from incremental renewable energy or demand-side energy efficiency, and which approach better reflects the best system of emission reduction (BSER).

2012 Data Year

- Stakeholders have raised concerns about using 2012 as the single data year for calculating state goals, for example because of potential generation and weather anomalies in that year.
- EPA seeks comment on whether it should use another single year or average a combination of years for the state goal calculations. EPA is making eGRID data for 2010 and 2011 available in the docket for the proposed rule to allow for comparison.[6]

[6] These data are also available at http://www2.epa.gov/carbon-pollution-standards/clean-power-plan-proposed-rule-technical-documents.

Western Interstate Energy Board and the State-Provincial Steering Committee

REQUEST FOR PROPOSAL

Exploring the Modular Approach to Multi-state Compliance with EPA's Proposed Rule Under CAA 111(d) in the West

Issued: November 4, 2014

TABLE OF CONTENTS

INVITATION TO BID

DATE: November 4, 2014

BID NO: Exploring the Modular Approach to 111(d) Compliance

DIRECT INQUIRIES TO: Alaine Ginocchio, aginocchio@westernenergyboard.org **and**
Thomas Carr, tcarr@westernenergyboard.org
(303) 573-8910

RETURN BID TO: Alaine Ginocchio, email: aginocchio@westernenergyboard.org
and
Thomas Carr, email: tcarr@westernenergyboard.org

Subject line: "RFP Response: Exploring the Modular Approach to 111(d) Compliance"

DATE BID DUE: Up until **December 4, 2014 at 5:00 pm Mountain Standard Time (MST)**, bids properly marked as "Exploring the Modular Approach to 111(d) Compliance," subject to the conditions herein stipulated and in accordance with the specifications set forth and/or attached hereto, will be accepted at the email address listed above. All bids shall be quoted Free on Board (F.O.B.) destination, unless otherwise specified, to the delivery location or jobsite listed herein.

COMPETITIVE PROPOSAL FOR:

Exploring the Modular Approach to 111(d) Compliance in the West

Prices shall be quoted F.O.B. destination and include delivery to the Western Interstate Energy Board. See attached pages for terms and conditions and proposal requirements.

IMPORTANT: Bidders should read the entire document before submitting bid.

X________________________________
ELECTRONIC SIGNATURE
TYPED OR PRINTED SIGNATURE

BIDDER NAME AND ADDRESS
____
____
____

☐ I certify that the above electronic signature is legally binding

NAME OF OFFICER OR AGENT OF BIDDER: ____________________________________
TITLE: ________________________
DATE: _________________
PHONE #: _______________

The above bid is subject to Terms and Conditions on attached sheets.

BIDDER COST SUBMITTAL

____
BIDDER'S NAME

____
BIDDER'S ADDRESS STREET AND NUMBER

____
CITY STATE ZIP CODE

____
NAME OF AUTHORIZED OFFICIAL

____
OFFICIAL TITLE

____
ELECTRONIC SIGNATURE OF AUTHORIZED OFFICIAL

____
TELEPHONE NUMBER

____
E-MAIL ADDRESS

☐ I certify that the above electronic signature is legally binding.

TOTAL COST ______________________

ADMINISTRATIVE INFORMATION, TERMS & CONDITIONS

A. ISSUING OFFICE: This Request for Proposals (RFP) is issued by the Western Interstate Energy Board (WIEB) on behalf of the State-Provincial Steering Committee (SPSC). WIEB is the sole point of contact on this RFP. WIEB is the staffing organization for the SPSC. References in this RFP to WIEB and/or SPSC should be treated by bidders as one and the same.

B. INVITATION TO SUBMIT PROPOSALS: The WIEB and SPSC are hereby contacting prospective bidders who have an interest or are known to do business relevant to this RFP. All interested bidders who were not contacted are invited to submit a proposal in accordance with the rules, procedures and dates set forth herein. The successful bidder may be an individual company, entity or institution, or may be composed of a team of companies, entities, and/or institutions to handle the development and routine operations portions of this project.

C. PURPOSE: This RFP provides prospective bidders with sufficient information to enable them to prepare and submit proposals for consideration by the WIEB and SPSC to satisfy the need for expert assistance in the completion of the tasks of this RFP.

D. SCOPE: This RFP contains the instructions governing the proposal to be submitted and the material to be included therein, including mandatory requirements which must be met to be eligible for consideration.

E. PROPOSED SCHEDULE OF ACTIVITIES:

1.	RFP Published	November 4, 2014
2.	Pre-Proposal Conference Call 12:30 p.m. MST *Call in number: (888) 407-5039; access code: 95691724*	November 19, 2014
3.	Prospective Bidder Written Inquiry Deadline	November 21, 2014
4.	**Proposal Submission Deadline** 2 electronic PDF copies (1 to Alaine Ginocchio; 1 to Thomas Carr)	**December 4, 2014** **5:00 p.m. MST**
5.	Review committee bid evaluation meeting	Week of December 8, 2014
6.	Bidder interviews (WIEB option)	Week of December 8, 2014
7.	Proposal Selection (estimated)	Week of December 15, 2014
8.	Contract execution (estimated)	Week of December 22, 2014

F. INQUIRIES: Unless otherwise noted, prospective bidders may make written inquiries concerning this RFP to obtain clarification of the requirements. No inquiries will be accepted after the date/time indicated in the Schedule of Activities. Send all inquiries via email to:

Alaine Ginocchio: aginocchio@westernenergyboard.org **and**
Thomas Carr: tcarr@westernenergyboard.org

Responses to inquiries will be made in writing in a timely manner and to all prospective bidders. Any oral interpretations of clarifications to this RFP shall not be relied upon. All changes to this RFP must be in writing to be valid.

G. PROPOSAL SUBMISSION: Proposals must be received on or before the date and time indicated in the Schedule of Activities. Late proposals will not be accepted. It is the responsibility of the bidder to ensure that the proposal is received by the WIEB no later than **5:00 p.m. MST on Thursday, December 4, 2014**. One electronic (pdf) proposal package shall be emailed to each of the following people:

Alaine Ginocchio: aginocchio@westernenergyboard.org **and**
Thomas Carr: tcarr@westernenergyboard.org

Subject line: "RFP Response: Exploring the Modular Approach to 111(d) Compliance"

The WIEB Invitation for Bid form must be electronically signed by the bidder or an officer of the bidder legally authorized to bind the bidder to the proposal. The signee must check the box on the form stating "I certify that the above electronic signature is legally binding." Proposals that are determined to be at variance with RFP requirements may not be accepted. The WIEB will so notify the affected bidder in writing of the rejection and reason for the rejection.

Telephone, telegraph, or hardcopy of fax proposals will NOT be accepted in lieu of the electronic submission. Late proposals will not be eligible for consideration. Bidders must submit their signed cost proposal, rounded to the nearest dollar, on the proposal form that accompanies this RFP. Again, the signee must check the box on this form stating "I certify that the above electronic signature is legally binding."

H. ADDENDUM OR SUPPLEMENT TO REQUEST FOR PROPOSAL: In the event that it becomes necessary for WIEB to revise any part of this RFP, an addendum will be provided to each bidder who received the original RFP. It is the responsibility of bidders, prior to the bid date, to inquire as to addenda issued and ensure their bid reflects any and all changes. The WIEB will maintain a register of holders of this RFP. Any party receiving this RFP other than from the WIEB should inform the WIEB of its interest in order to ensure receipt of any addenda.

I. MODIFICATION OR WITHDRAWAL OF PROPOSALS: Proposals may be modified or withdrawn by the bidder prior to the established due date and time.

J. ACCEPTANCE OF RFP TERMS: A proposal submitted in response to this RFP shall constitute a binding offer. Acknowledgment of this condition shall be indicated by the signature of the bidder or an officer of the bidder legally authorized to execute contractual obligations. A submission in response to this RFP acknowledges acceptance by the bidder of all terms and conditions, including compensation, as set forth herein. Any bidder shall identify clearly and thoroughly any variations between its proposal and this RFP. Failure to do so shall be deemed a waiver of any rights to subsequently modify the terms of performance.

K. PROTESTED SOLICITATIONS AND AWARDS: Any actual or prospective bidder or contractor who is aggrieved in connection with the solicitation or award of a contract may protest to the Executive Director of the WIEB. The protest shall be submitted in writing within seven working days after such aggrieved person knows or should have known.

L. COST DATA/BUDGET: Proposals must include Cost Data/Budget providing factual information concerning the cost of labor, material, travel, overhead and other cost elements expected to be incurred.

M. CONFIDENTIAL/PROPRIETARY INFORMATION: Any restrictions on the use or inspection of material contained within the proposal shall be clearly stated in the proposal itself. Written requests for confidentiality shall be submitted by the bidder with the proposal. The bidder must state specifically what elements of the proposal are to be considered confidential or proprietary. Confidential and proprietary information must be readily identified, marked and separated/packaged from the rest of the proposal. Mixing of confidential or proprietary information and other information is not acceptable. The WIEB will make a written determination as to the apparent validity of any request for confidentiality and send it to the bidder. Neither a proposal in its entirety nor proposal price information will be considered confidential or proprietary. Any information that will be included in any resulting contract cannot be considered proprietary.

N. RFP RESPONSE MATERIAL OWNERSHIP: All material submitted regarding this RFP becomes the property of the WIEB. Proposals may be reviewed by any person after the Notice of Intent to Award letter has been issued. The WIEB reserves the right to use any and all information and material presented in reply to the RFP, subject to the limitations outlined in (M), Confidential/Proprietary Information. Disqualification of a bidder does not eliminate this right. Please see Z for further information.

O. PROPOSAL PRICES: Estimated proposal prices are not acceptable. Best and final offers cannot be considered in determining the apparent successful bidder. All work toward a deliverable task will be billed on a time and materials basis subject to a not-to-be-exceeded budget for each deliverable task or contract. All work will be performed consistent with the schedule specified in the contract.

P. REJECTION OF PROPOSALS: The WIEB reserves the right to reject any and all proposals and to waive informalities and minor irregularities in proposals received and to accept any portion of a proposal or all items proposed if deemed in the best interest of the WIEB.

Q. SELECTION OF PROPOSAL: All bidders will be notified in writing regarding the results of the RFP evaluation. Upon review and approval of the evaluation committee's recommendation for award, the WIEB will issue a Notice of Intent to Make Award letter to the apparent successful bidder

R. BIDDER INTERVIEWS: Bidders who are deemed most qualified after initial evaluation may be asked to interview with the selection committee.

S. ACCEPTANCE OF PROPOSAL CONTENT: The contents of the proposal of the successful bidder, including persons specified to implement the project, will become contractual obligations if acquisition action ensues. Failure of the successful bidder to accept these obligations in a contract may result in cancellation of the award, and such bidder may be removed from future solicitations.

T. AWARD OF CONTRACT: The award will be made to that bidder whose proposal, conforming to the RFP, will be the most advantageous to the WIEB and SPSC, price and other factors considered. A contract will be completed and signed by all parties concerned on or before the date indicated in the Schedule of Activities. If this date is not met through no fault of the WIEB, the WIEB may elect to cancel the Notice of Intent to Make Award letter and make the award to the next most responsive bidder.

U. STANDARD CONTRACT: The WIEB reserves the right to incorporate standard WIEB contract provisions into any contract resulting from this RFP.

V. INDEPENDENT CONTRACTOR: The bidder shall perform its duties herein as an independent contractor and not as an employee. Neither the bidder nor any agent or employee of the bidder shall be, or shall be deemed to be, an employee or agent of the WIEB. The bidder shall pay when due all required employment taxes and income tax withholding, shall provide and keep in force workers compensation (and show proof of such insurance) and employment compensation insurance in the amounts required by law, and shall be solely responsible for the acts of the bidder, its employees, and its agents.

W. SUBCONTRACTING: If the proposal includes services supplied by other contractors, it will be mandatory for the successful bidder to identify them and to assume responsibility for their performance. The bidder's use of subcontractors shall not diminish the bidder's obligations to complete the work in accordance with the contract. Each bidder shall control, coordinate, and be responsible for the work of subcontractors. The bidder shall be responsible for informing all subcontractors of all terms, conditions, and requirements of the contract. The WIEB reserves the right to approve all subcontractors prior to their assumption of duties on behalf of the bidder. The bidder shall forward to the WIEB a listing of each designated subcontractor that indicates their purpose or area of participation. No changes to the staffing of the prime or any subcontractors shall be made without prior written approval by WIEB.

X. CONTRACT GENERAL TERMS: Specifications are provided to identify product/service required and to establish an acceptable quality level. Bids on products of equal quality and usability will normally be considered unless otherwise stated. The WIEB will be the sole judge in determining "equals" in regard to quality, price and performance. Samples of product(s), when required, must be furnished free of expense to the WIEB, and may upon request at the time the sample is furnished, be returned at bidder's expense. Failure to furnish brochures, specifications, and/or samples as requested may be sufficient cause for rejection of bids. A bidder's response to this RFP shall be considered as the bidder's formal offer. The WIEB reserves the right to negotiate additional contract terms within the scope of the RFP. The signing of the contract by the WIEB shall constitute the WIEB's written acceptance of the successful proposal.

Y. <u>RFP CANCELLATION:</u> The WIEB reserves the right to cancel this Request for Proposal at any time without penalty.

Z. <u>WIEB OWNERSHIP OF CONTRACT PRODUCTS/SERVICES:</u> Proposals, upon established submission deadline, become the property of the WIEB. All products/services produced in response to the contract resulting from this RFP will become the sole property of the WIEB. The contents of the successful bidder's proposal will become contractual obligations. The project data deliverables will not be distributed, copied or shared without the prior written approval of the WIEB.

AA. <u>WARRANTY PROVISION:</u> If warranted, the successful bidder will provide a warranty provision for the products/services resulting from this contract, for the life of the contract, starting from the date that the project deliverables are fully operational.

BB. <u>PATENT AND COPYRIGHT INFRINGEMENT:</u> The bidder shall defend, protect, and save harmless the WIEB, its officers, agents, and employees against all suits at law or in equity and from all damages, claims, or demands for actual or alleged infringement of any patent or copyright by reason of the bidder's use of any equipment or supplies in connection with the contract.

CC. <u>RENEWAL OR UPGRADE FEES:</u> Products/services resulting from this contract will not be subject to separate renewal or upgrade fees during the life of the contract. Licenses for proprietary software and other products included as part of the package of products/services resulting from this contract will not be subject to separate renewal or upgrade fees.

DD. <u>INCURRING COSTS:</u> The WIEB is not responsible for any cost incurred by bidders prior to the issuance of a legally executed contract or procurement document. No proprietary interest of any nature shall occur until a contract is awarded and signed by all concerned parties.

EE. <u>MINORITY PARTICIPATION:</u> It is the WIEB's goal to achieve maximum participation of minorities in the procurement process. Accordingly, minority enterprises are to be utilized whenever possible. By the submission of a proposal, the bidder shall agree to utilize the maximum amount of minority business firms that the bidder finds to be consistent with the efficient performance of any resulting contract.

FF. <u>NON-DISCRIMINATION:</u> The bidder shall comply with all applicable state and federal laws, rules, and regulations involving non-discrimination on the basis of race, color, religion, national origin, age, or sex. The bidder agrees to comply with all applicable federal and state laws, rules, and regulations involving unfair labor practices.

GG. <u>AMERICANS WITH DISABILITIES ACT (ADA) REQUIREMENTS:</u> The bidder assures that, at all times during the performance of this contract, no qualified individual with a disability shall, by reason of that disability, be excluded from participation in, or be denied benefits of services, programs, or activities performed by the bidder or be subject to any discrimination by the bidder.

HH. PARENT COMPANY: If a bidder is owned or controlled by a parent company, the name, main office address, and parent company's tax identification number shall be provided in the proposal.

II. CONFLICT OF INTEREST: The bidder and/or subcontractors must affirm in writing that he/she currently has no interest and shall not acquire any interest, direct or indirect, which would pose a conflict of interest in any manner or degree with the performance of services required by this RFP for the life of the contract.

JJ. NEWS RELEASES: News releases pertaining to this RFP shall not be made prior to execution of the contract without prior written approval of the WIEB.

KK: CONTRACT CANCELLATION: The WIEB reserves the right to cancel, for cause, any contract resulting from this RFP by timely written notice to the contractor.

LL. CERTIFICATION OF INDEPENDENT PRICE DETERMINATION:

1. By submission of this proposal, each bidder certifies, and in the case of a joint proposal each party thereto certifies, as to its own organization, that in conjunction with this procurement:

   (a) The prices in this proposal have been arrived at independently, without consultation, communication, or agreement, for the purpose of restricting competition, as to any matter relating to such prices with any other bidder or with any competitor;
   (b) Unless otherwise required by law, the prices which have been quoted in this proposal have not been knowingly disclosed by the bidder prior to opening, directly or indirectly to any other bidder or to any competitor; and
   (c) No attempt has been made or will be made by the bidder to induce any other person or firm to submit or not submit a proposal for the purpose of restricting competition.

2. Each person signing the Invitation for Bid form of this proposal certifies that:

   (a) He is the person in the bidder's organization responsible within that organization for the decision as to prices being offered herein and that he has not participated, and will not participate in any action contrary to (1)(a) through (1)(c) above; or
   (b) He is not the person in the bidder's organization responsible within that organization for the decision as to the prices being offered herein but that he has been authorized in writing to act as agent for the persons responsible for such decision in certifying that such persons have not participated, and will not participate in any action contrary to (1)(a) through (1)(c) above; and as their agent does hereby so certify; and he has not participated, and will not participate, in any action contrary to (1)(a) through (1)(c) above.

3. A proposal will not be considered for award where (1)(a), (1)(c), or (2) above has been deleted or modified. Where (1)(b) above has been deleted or modified, the proposal will not be considered for award unless the bidder furnishes with the proposal a signed statement

which sets forth in detail the circumstances of the disclosure and the head of the agency, or his designees, determines that such disclosure was not made for the purpose of restricting competition.

MM. TAXES: The WIEB, as a purchaser designated as an instrumentality of the states, is exempt from all federal taxes and from all state and local government use taxes. Seller is hereby notified that when materials are purchased in certain political subdivisions, the seller may be required to pay sales tax even though the ultimate product or service is provided to the WIEB. This sales tax will not be reimbursed by the WIEB.

NN. ASSIGNMENT: Except for assignment of antitrust claims, neither party to any resulting contract may assign any portion of the agreement without the prior written consent of the other party.

OO. AVAILABILITY OF FUNDS: Financial obligations of the WIEB payable after the current fiscal year are contingent upon funds for that purpose being appropriated, budgeted, and otherwise made available. In the event funds are not appropriated, any resulting contract will become null and void, without penalty to the WIEB.

PP. INDEMNIFICATION: To the extent authorized by law, the contractor shall indemnify, save and hold harmless the WIEB, its employees, and agents, against any and all claims, damages, liability, and court awards including costs, expenses, and attorney fees incurred as a result of any act or omission by the contractor or its employees, agents, subcontractors, or assignees pursuant to the terms of the contract resulting from this RFP.

QQ. VENUE: The laws of the State of Colorado, U.S.A. shall govern in connection with the formation, performance and the legal enforcement of any resulting contract.

RR. American Recovery & Reinvestment Act (ARRA) REPORTING: Funds for this work originate out of the American Recovery & Reinvestment Act.

STATEMENT OF WORK AND PROPOSAL REQUIREMENTS

1.0 PURPOSE AND OVERVIEW

The WIEB and SPSC[1] are seeking proposals for a consulting project to conduct a study that explores modular approaches to multi-state compliance with EPA's proposed rule under the Clean Air Act (CAA) section 111(d) in the Western Interconnection. The Western Interconnection is primarily composed of eleven western U.S. states (Arizona, California, Colorado, Idaho, Montana, Nevada, New Mexico, Oregon, Utah, Washington and Wyoming); two western Canadian Provinces (Alberta and British Columbia); and the northern part of Baja California, Mexico. A multi-state approach could include a variety of options, e.g., two states, three states, the entire Western Interconnection, the service region of a utility that crosses state borders, etc.

In June 2014, the Environmental Protection Agency issued a draft rule to regulate carbon pollution from existing power plants as part of an action plan to address climate change. The rule is limited to existing power plants. It is referred to as the 111d rule as it is being issued pursuant to section 111(d) of the CAA. The draft rule gives significant amounts of flexibility in how to meet the newly proposed standards for clean air including multi-state approaches.

Most of the discussion of multi-state approaches to 111(d) compliance assumes that two or more states would develop a joint emissions target and a joint plan for achieving the target. Under this approach, provided that the collaborating states collectively reach their joint target, what happens in each individual state would not matter.

Another possibility that has thus far received less attention would be for states to develop their own individual compliance plans for meeting their own individual targets, but with portions of those state plans – which we will call compliance "modules" – developed in voluntary collaboration with other states. These kinds of coordinated, modular approaches could potentially facilitate lower-cost compliance solutions tailored to the specific circumstances of the collaborating states, while allowing the states to retain most or all of the regulatory autonomy they would have if they did not collaborate at all.

<u>Example of Potential Modules</u>

The following examples are provided in order to more fully illustrate the concept of a compliance module on which two or more states might collaborate, while refraining from collaboration on all of the other elements of their state 111(d) plans. These examples are by no means comprehensive and should not limit the discussion of other possible modules.

- Develop coordinated approaches to incorporating renewable energy (RE) in state plans and compliance demonstrations, including:

---

[1] The State-Provincial Steering Committee (SPSC) consists of one representative of the Governor and one representative of the public utility commission from each state in the Western Interconnection plus representatives from Alberta and British Columbia. SPSC provides input into industry interconnection-wide transmission planning, fosters policies to improve the efficiency of the transmission system, and evaluates region-wide actions to minimize the cost of integrating large amounts of renewable energy.

    - Common methods for tracking when and where renewable energy is generated;
    - Common approaches to quantifying the emissions avoided through this renewable energy generation;
    - A shared platform for tracking creditable 111(d) emission reductions ("credits") stemming from renewable generation [which could potentially be different than renewable energy certificate (REC) tracking]; and
    - Common methods for distributing or trading these 111(d) "credits," while preventing double counting.
- Develop coordinated approaches to incorporating energy efficiency (EE) in state plans and compliance demonstrations, including:
    - Common evaluation, measurement & verification (EM&V) protocols or deemed savings formulas for quantifying energy savings;
        - Could be comprehensive, or limited to certain types of EE programs (e.g., several states in the Eastern Interconnection are developing a shared approach to quantifying and tracking the energy savings achieved by energy service companies through energy savings performance contracts);
    - Common approaches to quantifying the emissions avoided through these energy savings;
    - A shared platform for reporting and tracking 111(d) "credits" stemming from energy savings; and
    - Common methods for distributing or trading these 111(d) "credits," while preventing double counting.
- Develop coordinated approaches to incorporating "re-dispatch" in state plans and compliance demonstrations, including:
    - Common methods for establishing enforceable requirements relating to the dispatch of affected electric generating units; and
    - Common approaches to quantifying the emissions avoided by dispatch modifications.
- Develop coordinated approaches to incorporating other options in state plans that are not identified as "building blocks" by EPA, such as T&D improvements, water efficiency programs, state building codes, and state appliance efficiency standards.

<u>How States Might Use Compliance Modules</u>

There are at least three distinct ways that compliance modules might be used by states. Each is explained below, with an illustrative example.

1) SOLO approach to compliance: States could develop their own individual 111(d) compliance plans, but make use of jointly-developed modules that facilitate compliance demonstrations, reduce administrative costs, and enhance the likelihood each state's plan will be approved by its EPA Regional Office.
    - Example: 2+ states could jointly develop and then independently use common EM&V protocols or deemed savings formulas for quantifying energy savings as part of their individual state compliance plans.
2) PARTIAL MULTI-STATE approach to compliance: States could develop hybrid 111(d) compliance plans, combining their own individual approach to most of the plan with the use of a joint, multi-state module for one (or more) specific part(s) of the plan.

- Example: 2+ states could jointly develop and then jointly use a module that tracks eligible RE "credits" across the participating states, and assigns those credits to each participating state for compliance purposes based on an agreed-upon approach, as part of their individual state compliance plans.

3) FULL MULTI-STATE approach to compliance: 2+ states could develop a joint emissions target and a joint plan for achieving the target that relies on jointly-developed modules.
   - Example: 2+ states could jointly develop and use a common EM&V module, common RE and EE "credit" tracking system modules, etc. as part of their combined, multi-state compliance plan.

The uses described above are not exclusive in terms of how any one module is used, or in terms of what any one state may do. For instance, a given module could hypothetically be used by State A in a solo approach, States B and C in a partial multi-state approach, and States D and E in a full multi-state approach. Similarly, State F might use one module in a solo approach but team with State G to use a second module in a partial multi-state approach.

2.0 PROJECT TASKS, DELIVERABLES, AND SCHEDULE

2.1 Project Tasks

Working with the project's Advisory Committee as well as other state officials, the Western Electricity Coordinating Council (WECC), and others from the Western Interconnection states, the selected contractor will prepare an initial assessment of the potential benefits and challenges of developing 111(d) compliance modules for Western Interconnection states that would allow two or more states to coordinate their 111(d) compliance plans with respect to a module, without necessarily coordinating the remainder of their compliance plan or submitting a multi-state compliance plan. The compliance module concept is described above.

A successful outcome for this project will be one in which Western states have a clear picture of how they might individually benefit by developing and using one or more 111(d) compliance modules in collaboration with other states. The potential benefits, necessary steps, required level of effort, and areas requiring additional study should all be clearly described.

Specific project tasks to be performed by the selected contractor in close collaboration with the project's Advisory Committee will include:

Task 1: Renewable Energy (RE) Tracking Module

A. The contractor will review and summarize the current Terms of Use, Operating Rules, and capabilities of the Western Renewable Energy Generation Information System (WREGIS) as they may relate to 111(d) requirements. WREGIS is currently used by Western state regulators and others to track the production, ownership and retirement of renewable energy certificates (RECs).

B. The contractor will compare and contrast WREGIS with other, similar tracking systems used in the U.S., in particular noting differences between systems that only track the attributes of RE generation, versus systems that track the attributes of all generated energy.

C. The contractor will assess the suitability of enhancing WREGIS to make it capable of serving states' needs with respect to tracking RE for 111(d) compliance purposes:
   a. What modifications and enhancements to the system and the Operating Rules may be required to enable consistent and common tracking of RE for purposes of 111(d) state program compliance, considering all of the following:
      i. Variations across jurisdictions and in 111(d) in what is considered RE;
      ii. Variations across jurisdictions in number of credits assigned per megawatt-hour (MWh);
      iii. Need to identify "ownership" and ultimate disposition of "111(d) attributes" of each MWh of RE;
      iv. Need to avoid double-counting of 111(d) attributes.
   b. What would the process be for making such changes?
   c. What barriers or challenges – regulatory and otherwise – could limit the feasibility of using an enhanced version of WREGIS as a 111(d) compliance module?

D. If the contractor feels that there is a better option for Western Interconnection states than enhancing WREGIS, the contractor will explain what that option is and provide a preliminary assessment of what steps might be required to make that option possible.

E. The contractor will separately describe how states using each of the possible 111(d) compliance approaches described above (solo, partial multi-state, or full multi-state) might potentially use this kind of RE tracking module, and what the pros and cons of doing so might be considering all of the following:
   a. State emissions rate goals (proposed and alternative);
   b. Proposed treatment of RE in state compliance plans and compliance demonstrations (proposed methods and methods for which EPA has requested public comment);
   c. Assumed future state RE generation used to set state goals;
   d. Expected future state RE generation based on existing state policies;
   e. Differences between in-state RE generation and in-state ownership/retirement of RECs.

Task 2: Energy Efficiency (EE) Modules

A. The contractor will review and summarize the rules and the tracking systems or reporting methods currently used by Western Interconnection state regulators or others to quantify the amount of EE savings achieved in each state that has an Energy Efficiency Resource Standard (EERS) or where regulators have ordered utilities to implement EE programs. The contractor will highlight major similarities and major differences across jurisdictions.

B. The contractor will review and summarize past and current regional and national efforts in the U.S. to develop more consistent approaches to EE savings quantification, including the Regional Technical Forum in the northwest and other efforts noted on page 43 of EPA's *State Plan Considerations* Technical Support Document.[2]

[2] In addition, a 2006 report by Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory, *Energy Efficiency in Western Utility Resource Plans: Impacts on Regional Resource Assessment and Support for WGA Policies*, may be useful.

C. Based on the above, the contractor will assess realistic options for Western Interconnection states to develop an EE quantification module that could be included in state 111(d) compliance plans to partially or fully address the challenge of quantifying EE program impacts. The contractor will describe the kinds of changes to the status quo that would be necessary in each Western Interconnection state (legislative changes, administrative rule changes, commission orders, etc.) to use such a module. The contractor through consultations with stakeholders will identify where an EE tracking program could be housed –either an existing or new platform— and identify and provide options for the essential questions of how such a platform would be governed, funded and operated.

D. The contractor will also describe the necessary steps and level of effort that might be required to develop a multi-state EE tracking module that Western Interconnection states could use for 111(d) compliance purposes, considering at least four possible alternatives:
   a. Developing a new platform specifically for this purpose;
   b. Modifying or enhancing existing EE tracking systems currently used by Western states;
   c. Modifying or enhancing an existing system for tracking RE, such as WREGIS, to also track EE savings;
   d. Modifying or enhancing existing systems for tracking emissions, emissions reductions, or emissions offsets that are currently used in Western states for other purposes

E. The contractor will identify and describe any barriers or challenges – regulatory and otherwise – that could limit the feasibility of developing and using an EE quantification module or an EE tracking module.

F. The contractor will separately describe how states using each of the possible 111(d) compliance approaches described above (solo, partial multi-state, or full multi-state) might potentially use either an EE quantification module, an EE tracking module, or both, and what the pros and cons of doing so might be considering all of the following:
   a. State emissions rate goals (proposed and alternative)
   b. Proposed treatment of EE in state compliance plans and compliance demonstrations (proposed methods and methods for which EPA has requested public comment)
   c. Assumed future state EE savings used to set state goals
   d. Expected future state EE savings based on existing state policies
   e. Differences between amounts of EE savings expected in states and amounts that they will be allowed to use toward 111(d) compliance
   f. How parties who trade EE savings across state boundaries can reconcile differences between state standards (e.g., mass-based vs. rate-based compliance).

Task 3: Additional Modules (optional)

Contractors are encouraged to include similar assessments of the pros and cons of other potential modules in their bids, if additional work can be completed by the contract deadline and within the available budget, and provided that work is first completed on the RE and EE modules listed above. If these limitations prohibit a full assessment of additional modules, the contractor could propose to simply *identify and describe* other potential modules for *future* assessment.

For example, the contractor could assess options for a module that would provide a common framework for how states could include "Building Block 2" in their 111(d) compliance plans.[3] EPA has not to date offered guidance to states on how to include dispatch changes in state compliance plans. The contractor could assess the options and suggest one or more approaches that might be possible for states to use. The contractor would not be expected to provide a full legal brief on the options, but would be expected to rely upon a strong understanding of Clean Air Act precedents and the details of the 111(d) proposal to assess options that might be possible. Taking this example a step further, the contractor could further assess options for states to take a partial multi-state approach to incorporating Building Block 2 in their individual state compliance plans, what the pros and cons of doing so might be, and what the implications might be for companies owning generating units in more than one Western Interconnection state.

Task 4: Multistate Western Collaboration on Energy Planning Project, 111(d) Dialogue Group.

WIEB is the principal investigator on a State Energy Program (SEP) project funded by the DOE Office of EERE. Idaho is the lead state on the project. See the DOE webpage for a summary of the project. The goal of the SEP project is to explore the potential for multi-state collaboration opportunities on regional energy issues. A key part of the project is the facilitation of dialogue amongst key stakeholders;[4] we plan to do this through issue focused dialogue groups. One of the key issues to be addressed is compliance with EPA's proposed rule pursuant to section 111(d) of the CAA. We expect the project to begin in February 2015 and the first meeting of the 111(d) dialogue group will be held in conjunction with the SPSC spring meeting in March or April of 2015. We expect the work done pursuant to this RFP to be relevant and valuable to the dialogue group. The contractor will prepare material for the 111(d) dialogue group based on the work performed in tasks 1-3 and make a presentation at, and/or participate in, their first meeting.

Task 5: Project work plan.

The contractor will deliver to WIEB a draft project plan to execute the tasks in the contract and will participate in one or more Advisory Committee webinars to discuss the plan. The plan will be revised as needed.

Task 6: Presentation of findings.

The contractor will:

- Provide draft and final written reports covering the information developed in Tasks 1-3.

[3] In EPA's proposed 111(d) rule, Building Block 2 describes the potential to lower the aggregated emissions rate of affected electric generating units (EGUs) in each state by changing how often different types of EGUs are dispatched. Specifically, EPA assumes it is possible to reduce emission rates by dispatching natural gas-fired combined cycle EGUs more often, and fossil-fueled steam EGUs less often, than was the case in the baseline year of 2012.
[4] Key stakeholders include representatives from State Energy Offices and air quality offices, public utility commissions, utilities and merchant power producers, consumer advocate groups, environmental groups and other NGOs.

- Present preliminary findings in a webinar for states and provinces.
- Present the draft report or preliminary findings in-person at the spring meeting of the SPSC in March or April of 2015 which will be held in one of the 12 western states.
- Provide material for the SEP 111(d) dialogue group which will be meeting in conjunction with the spring SPSC meeting and present the material to, and/or participate in, the dialogue group meeting (See Task 4).
- Provide the final project report by April 15, 2015.
- Present the results and conclusions of the final report in webinars for the states and provinces and/or a broader audience by April 22, 2015.

2.2 Generally

The contractor will not be expected to conduct detailed dispatch modeling or other data-intensive modeling to assess the potential benefits of modular approaches. Modeling analyses require a great deal of time and effort and proprietary software, which makes the modeling effort expensive. Instead, spreadsheet methods using readily available data and assumptions will suffice for this assessment. The output is expected to be indicative of potential benefits, with the assumption that further analytical work might be needed to verify that potential.

2.3 Deliverables

Deliverables for this project include:

- Detailed project work plan to execute tasks 1-4
- Draft and final full reports
- Webinar presentation for the SPSC if requested (on preliminary and/or final results)
- In-person presentation of report findings or preliminary results to the SPSC in March or April of 2015
- Material for the SEP 111(d) dialogue group
- In-person presentation for the 111(d) dialogue group
- Periodic webinar meeting updates with the project's Advisory Committee
- Webinar presentation on final results to broader audience if requested

2.4 Schedule – All dates are approximate and may be refined in consultation with the project's Advisory Committee.

Date	Event
Mid-December, 2014	Award contract
Late-December, 2014	Draft project work plan submitted by contractor (Task 4)
Late-December, 2014	Webinar with the project's Advisory Committee to finalize project work plan (Task 4)
By January 31, 2015	Draft Task 1 results presented to project's Advisory Committee
By March 15, 2015	Draft Task 2 results presented to project's Advisory Committee

By March 30, 2015	Draft Task 3 results presented to project's Advisory Committee (optional)
Period between Mar. 15 and SPSC spring meeting	Webinar presentation to SPSC on preliminary results, if requested
1-2 weeks prior to SPSC spring meeting	Draft material for SEP 111d Dialogue Group to WIEB staff (Task 4)
March/April 2015	In-person presentation of preliminary findings to the SPSC
March/April 2015	In-person presentation of material for SEP 111d Dialogue Group
April 15, 2015	Final report (Task 5)
By April 22, 2015	Webinar presentations on final report to states and provinces and/or broader audience

3.0 BUDGET

The budget for this project is $125,000. Bid proposals exceeding this amount will not be accepted.

4.0 PROPOSAL

Any response to the RFP must contain the following sections:

A. Task completion requirements. Proposals should indicate the level of effort required, the approach to be taken (including examples of the potential formats for the final products), and include an estimate of hours and cost by task in tabular format.

B. Related experience. Successful bidders will have demonstrated expertise with the completion of similar assessment work, including the specific qualifications of the proposed staff

These sections do not have to be submitted as separate documents and may be included in one volume.

Proposal responses are limited to 30 pages, exclusive of key staff resumes, budgets and past work analogous to that required for this project. Two (2) electronic copies of the proposal must be submitted by e-mail in Adobe Acrobat PDF format: One (1) to Alaine Ginocchio: aginocchio@westernenergyboard.org; and one (1) to Thomas Carr: tcarr@westernenergyboard.org Telephone, telegraph, hardcopy or fax proposals will NOT be accepted in lieu of the electronic submission.

4.1 Amendments to the RFP

The WIEB reserves the right to issue amendments in the form of addenda to this RFP prior to the date for proposal submissions. All persons known by the WIEB to have received the RFP will be sent any and all amendments. Failure to acknowledge receipt of the amendments in accordance with the instructions contained in the addenda may result in proposals being rejected. The WIEB will allow a reasonable time for the acknowledgment of receipt following issuance of the amendments.

The WIEB reserves the right to issue amendments after the date of proposal submission deadline. All persons who submitted proposals will be sent any such amendments. The failure to acknowledge receipt of amendments provisions stated in the previous paragraph will apply to post-submission deadline amendments as well.

4.2 Submission of Proposal

All proposals must be received by 5:00 p.m. MST on December 4, 2014. Receipt of proposals will be acknowledged.

4.3 Modification of Proposal

Proposal modification by amendment will be accepted on conditions that:

1) The amendment arrives before the deadline for proposal submittal;

2) The amendment is in writing and signed by the proposer; and

3) The proposal, as amended, conforms in all aspects to the requirements in this RFP.

4.4 Withdrawal of Proposal/Mistakes in Bid

A proposal may be withdrawn at any time prior to the proposal submission deadline.

4.5 Disqualification of Bidders

The WIEB reserves the right to reject any and all proposals in writing, before or after the submission deadline, for evidence of conditions including but not limited to collusion with intent to defraud or other illegal practices on the part of the proposer.

4.6 Non-Conformance

Any proposal that does not conform to all of the requirements of the RFP may be rejected. The WIEB will so notify the affected proposer in writing of the rejection and the reason for the rejection.

4.7 Statement of Financial Condition

A firm shall provide a statement regarding its financial viability. Any submission is subject to review by the WIEB and acceptance or rejection is at the discretion of the WIEB.

The WIEB reserves the right to ask for additional information concerning financial responsibility. If a proposer unreasonably fails to provide such information, the WIEB may find the proposer to be non-responsive.

4.8 Related Experience Statement

The proposal must contain a proposer's experience statement as described below:

1) The proposer must provide a list of previous and current contracts or work experiences of a similar nature, if any, which were awarded to the proposer by a governmental agency and/or the private sector. The statement should provide details on its management ability, as well as its technical expertise and a listing of its projects and accomplishments.

2) The proposer must include the following in each list described above:

   a. Contract duration, including dates;

   b. Geographic area served; and

   c. Name, address, and telephone number of the contracting agency which may be contacted for verification of all data submitted.

3) The selected contractor will need to have a thorough understanding of EPA's 111(d) rule proposal, the associated technical support documents, and the associated data sources and supplemental materials. In particular, the contractor will need to understand how EPA established the proposed emissions rate goals for states, how EPA proposes to allow states to include RE and EE in compliance plans and compliance demonstrations, and how the goal-setting methods and compliance plan options differ. The contractor will need to have a detailed understanding of current approaches to tracking electric generation and renewable energy certificates (RECs) that are used across the country, especially but not only including how the WREGIS system is used. The contractor will need to have a detailed understanding of how energy savings are quantified and verified in multiple states (knowledge of just one state's methods would generally be insufficient). The contractor will also need to be familiar with approaches to translating energy savings into creditable emission reductions. And the contractor will need to be familiar with current systems for tracking greenhouse gas (GHG) and carbon dioxide (CO_2) emissions and emissions offsets.

4.9 Pre-Proposal Conference/Questions and Answers

A bidder's telephone conference will be held at 12:30 p.m. MST on November 19, 2014. The call in number is (888) 407-5039, access code 95691724.

The WIEB will accept written questions through the close of business November 21, 2014. The WIEB will provide written answers to all written questions as expeditiously as possible to all persons and entities known to have received this RFP. The responses to questions will become a part of the RFP.

Any corrections or necessary revisions that are identified will result in a formal amendment to this RFP, which will be provided to all persons and entities known to have received this RFP.

4.10 Evaluation of Proposals

An evaluation committee will be established to evaluate all proposals in accordance with the evaluation factors stated in this RFP. After the initial review of the proposals by the evaluation committee, the proposers may be asked to make an oral presentation in support of their proposals. It is likely that the oral presentation will be done by telephone conference. Upon final consideration, the evaluation team will make a recommendation to the Executive Director of the WIEB. The Executive Director will make the final decision.

The evaluation committee is responsible for developing a final ranking of each proposal and recommending that the proposer deemed to be in the best interest of WIEB be awarded the contract. In this capacity, the committee will:

1) Rate each proposal on the criteria; and

2) Develop a final ranking of each proposal with a narrative that addresses pertinent points and issues.

Proposals will be evaluated based on the following criteria:

1) The ability to provide sound technical support;

2) Experience with similar projects;

3) Personnel qualifications;

4) Availability and support of management;

5) Completeness and clarity of the proposal;

6) Cost;

7) Schedule; and

8) Offers of in-kind (no cost to the WIEB) services from the bidder's organization, which will be reviewed under established WIEB procedures

4.11 Award of Contract

The contract shall be awarded to the responsible proposer determined to be the most advantageous to the WIEB based on the evaluation factors set forth in Section 4.10 of this RFP. After proposals are opened, meetings may be held with the proposers determined to be the most responsive. Discussion may be held to clarify requirements and to make minor adjustments in services to be performed and in related costs. Any change to the proposal shall be submitted/confirmed in writing by the contractor.

Before an award can be made to a proposer, the WIEB reserves the right to reject any and all proposals or waive any minor non-substantive irregularity in proposals received. Upon selection of a proposal, the WIEB will issue a Letter of Intent specifying a date by which a contract must be executed.

In the event the proposer the evaluation committee has determined to be the most advantageous withdraws their proposal, the award shall be given to the next declared most advantageous proposer as determined by the evaluation committee.

4.12 Contract Duration

The WIEB intends to sign the contract by December 22, 2014 or as soon as possible after notification to the successful proposer. The project will last approximately 4 months. The project must be completed on or before April 15, 2015.

4.13 WIEB Preference

Any or all proposals may be rejected in whole or in part if the Executive Director determines in writing that such action is in the WIEB's best interest.

4.14 Confidentiality

The contents of all proposals, correspondence, working papers, and any other medium that discloses any confidential aspect of the proposal shall be held in the strictest confidence until notice of intent to award.

Confidential information submitted with proposals shall be readily separable and accompanied by a written request of confidentiality.

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: Nichols, Mary D. @ARB
Sent: Wed 10/1/2014 7:26:02 PM
Subject: FW: CARB Letter to Congressman Waxman/FYI
2014-10-01 CARB lttr to Congressman Waxman.pdf

I gave Joe a heads up that this was coming.

From: Wursten, Jack@ARB
Sent: Wednesday, October 01, 2014 11:15 AM
To: Phil.Barnett@mail.house.gov
Cc: Nichols, Mary D. @ARB; Peter, Ellen M. @ARB; Corey, Richard@ARB; Chang, Edie@ARB
Subject: CARB Letter to Congressman Waxman

Attached please find the California Air Resources Board's letter to Representative Waxman regarding sections 111(d) and 115.

Jack Wursten

Legal Assistant

California Air Resources Board

1001 I Street,

Sacramento, CA 95814

(916) 445-1789

Air Resources Board

Mary D. Nichols, Chairman
1001 I Street • P.O. Box 2815
Sacramento, California 95812 • www.arb.ca.gov

Matthew Rodriquez
Secretary for Environmental Protection

Edmund G. Brown Jr.
Governor

October 1, 2014

The Honorable Henry A. Waxman
U.S. House of Representatives
Committee on Energy and Commerce
2125 Rayburn House Office Building
Washington, D.C. 20515-6115

RE: INTEGRATING STATE PLANNING FOR GREENHOUSE GAS REDUCTION UNDER SECTIONS 115 AND 111 OF THE CLEAN AIR ACT

Dear Congressman Waxman:

Thank you for asking our opinion regarding how best to integrate state planning efforts for greenhouse gas reductions under the federal Clean Air Act's sections 111(d) and 115.[1] It is my pleasure to respond on behalf of Board Chairman Mary D. Nichols. The California Air Resources Board (CARB) believes that these two statutes can work together, connecting national and state planners as they convert national commitments to sharply cut greenhouse gas pollution into state-level plans.

The United States Environmental Protection Agency's (EPA) Clean Power Plan, which will be finalized next year, charges states with developing plans to reduce carbon pollution from the electric power sector. Pollution cuts from this critical sector can support the larger reductions which can be required by section 115, a statute which charges EPA and the states with working together to address the global impacts of domestic emissions. States are already leading the way in developing innovative and effective ways to grow their economies while cutting carbon pollution, and these Clean Air Act programs build on that expertise. With other state and federal efforts, the two sections could be the underpinnings of substantial United States pollution reduction commitments in an international process.

[1] 42 U.S.C. §§ 7411(d) & 7415.

Statutory Background

Both sections 111(d) and 115 are built upon the cooperative federalism framework of the Clean Air Act, relying substantially on state plans developed in collaboration with EPA.

Section 115

As discussed in an earlier letter to your office,[2] section 115 charges EPA with initiating a state planning process when emissions from some or all states endanger the health and welfare of certain foreign nations. It is triggered at the request of the Secretary of State or when the Administrator, on the basis of reports from "any duly constituted international agency has reason to believe that any air pollutant . . . emitted in the United States cause or contribute to air pollution which may reasonably be anticipated to endanger public health or welfare in a foreign country . . . ."[3] For the section to apply, the foreign nation must give the United States "essentially the same rights" with regard to foreign pollution affecting the states.[4]

Upon reaching this conclusion, or receiving this request, EPA "shall" notify the relevant states, which must then undertake a revision to "so much of the applicable state implementation plan"[5] under section 110 of the Act[6] "as is inadequate to prevent or eliminate the endangerment."[7] Thus, state planners are ultimately responsible for developing plans which will work in their states to address the pollution.[8]

Section 111(d)

Section 111 of the Clean Air Act focuses on reducing pollution from large industrial sectors, including the electric power sector. Although EPA sets pollution standards for new sources in these sectors under section 111(b),[9] existing sources of certain pollutants, including greenhouse gases, are instead regulated under section 111(d)

---

[2] *See* Letter from CARB Chief Counsel Ellen M. Peter to Representative Waxman (Oct. 31, 2013), attached.
[3] 42 U.S.C. § 7415(a).
[4] *Id.* § 7415(c).
[5] *Id.* § 7415(b).
[6] *Id.* § 7410.
[7] *Id.* § 7415(b).
[8] In addition to the academic authorities cited in our earlier letter, a more recent paper provides a particularly helpful overview of the statute. *See* David R. Baake, *International Climate Action Without Congress: Does § 115 of the Clean Air Act Provide Sufficient Authority?*, 44 Envtl. L. Rep. News & Analysis 10562 (2014) (concluding that section 115 provides amply authority to direct state planners to plan in accordance with international pollution reduction commitments).
[9] *See id.* § 7411(b).

through state plans under federal oversight.[10] These state plans must attain pollutant reductions, determined by EPA, consistent with the application of the "best system of emission reduction."[11]

Following President Obama's direction,[12] section 111(d) is currently being used to control electric power plants greenhouse gas emissions, as they are the largest stationary source of greenhouse gas pollution nationally. This effort for existing sources, called the "Clean Power Plan,"[13] correctly recognizes that the best system of emission reduction that can be employed to reduce these emissions includes programs displacing emissions from higher carbon fossil power plants, for instance by meeting a larger portion of electric demand with energy efficiency and renewable energy. Each state's emission reduction target under the Clean Power Plan reflects reduction opportunities of this sort. States are expected to develop plans to meet these targets by 2030 (with interim goals beforehand).[14]

The proposal directs that plans will be due in summer 2016, with optional extensions to 2017 or 2018 for more complex efforts, and for states developing regional plans.[15] Plans are to go into effect by 2020. States across the country are already engaged in collaborative discussions to work out how best to meet these deadlines while delivering cost-effective emissions reductions.

The Clean Power Plan is not the only section 111 effort on the horizon. EPA has obligations to regulate other industrial sectors under this section, including refineries, oil and gas production, and cement production. As EPA considers how best to move forward, it will be important to consider relationships with other state planning efforts, including those that section 115 may require.

Analysis

CARB applauds EPA's Clean Power Plan which, if finalized in a strong form, will be among the most important steps the United States has taken on climate change. Along with many other measures – such as the ongoing, successful National Program on vehicle greenhouse gas reductions and fuel efficiency – the section 111(d) power plant rules will help to support strong national commitments to emissions reductions through the United Nations process.

---

[10] *Id.* § 7411(d).
[11] *Id.* §§ 7411(a)(1) & (d)(1).
[12] *See* Presidential Memorandum – Power Sector Carbon Pollution Standards (June 25, 2013).
[13] The proposed regulation can be found at 79 Fed.Reg. 34,830 (June 18, 2014).
[14] *See id.*
[15] *Id.*

<u>Section 115 Authorizes Significant U.S. Commitments to Pollution Reduction</u>

In section 115, Congress directed the Executive Branch to take affirmative action on international air pollution issues as they arise. As cited above, the statute obligates EPA to take action upon receiving appropriate scientific reports or at the direction of the Secretary of State, who executes the President's foreign policy – but only if the foreign nations affected provide the United States with similar rights. Such rights would, of course, be secured by appropriate international agreements.

Section 115 thus provides Congress's direction that the Executive Branch responds to international pollution problems by linking foreign policy to domestic responses. As a House report explained when the section was added to the Act, the provision is intended to aid in "[t]he maintenance of amicable relations with neighboring countries and the fulfillment of our international obligations" because we "cannot in good conscience decline to protect [our] neighbors from pollution which is beyond their legal control."[16] A Senate report emphasized that the President could "seek agreements" with other nations to address these matters.[17]

This Congressional direction supports the United States' participation in international agreements to reduce air pollution, by securing reciprocal reduction rights and then translating necessary domestic reductions into section 115 plan revisions with the states. The agreement to reduce the United States' emissions by an appropriate amount is best categorized as a "Congressional-Executive agreement," a long-used international agreement form under which the Executive makes international commitments consistent with Congressional intent.[18] In essence, Congress may enact a statute setting out objectives for the President and Executive Branch, which can be achieved through international agreements, followed by domestic action. These agreements have the force of law, and may cover all subject matters that treaties may. As the leading treatise on foreign relations law explains "[t]he prevailing view is that the Congressional-Executive agreement may be used as an alternative to the treaty method in every instance."[19] Such agreements are regularly used to enact very significant policies (including the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA), for instance).[20]

---

[16] *See* Baake, *supra* n.8, at App. A (quoting H. R. Rep. No, 89-89 (1965) at 6, 17).
[17] *Id.* (quoting S. Rep. No. 89-192 (1965) at 6).
[18] *See* Restatement (Third) of the Foreign Relations Law of the United States § 303 (2014) ("[T]he President, with the authorization or approval of Congress, may make an international agreement dealing with any matter that falls within the powers of Congress and of the President under the Constitution").
[19] *See also Dames & Moore v. Regan*, 453 U.S. 654, 682-83 (1981) (Supreme Court recognition of the validity of one such agreement).
[20] *See Made in America Foundation v. U.S.*, 242 F.3d 1300 (11th Cir. 2001) (determining that the choice to use a Congressional-Executive agreement for this purpose was a political question, not reviewable by the courts, and observing that "many of America's key commitments have taken the form of congressional-executive agreements").

In this case, Congress has long established Clean Air Act direction to the Executive Branch to take action to address dangerous international air pollution, once reciprocal rights are established. This direction provides a strong basis for pollution reduction commitments made according to a Congressional-Executive agreement. Congress has identified the international pollution problem, recognized that we "cannot in good conscience" decline to address it, and provided a statutory means for the Executive Branch to do so. Section 115 traces a path all the way from initial notice of an international pollution issue, through negotiations to establish reciprocal rights, and then to implementing a solution at the state level. As such, the statute provides very strong support for Presidential action in this area. Indeed, as a helpful recent academic analysis explains, the legislative history of the statute, coupled with the fact that it "entrusts the Secretary of State with responsibility to order air pollution reductions" and "to promote international amity and to satisfy U.S. obligations under international law," all strongly indicate that the President, Department of State, and EPA can, and should, act pursuant to section 115 to address international pollution issues such as global climate change.[21]

Section 111(d) Provides EPA With An Important Mechanism to Implement These Commitments

Once EPA has recognized that domestic pollution poses an international threat, it must require states to revise their state implementation plans but only "with respect to so much of the applicable implementation plan as is inadequate to prevent or eliminate the endangerment."[22] In other words, section 115 is designed to capture any additional reductions required to address the problem that other regulatory efforts are not already providing. This gap-filling and backstop function has important implications for how section 115 authority fits together with other state regulatory processes now under way, including Clean Power Plan implementation.

Jointly, these processes, though animated by different federal and state statutory mandates, should combine to substantially address the international endangerment that section 115 directs EPA to ameliorate. EPA can establish the overall national reductions required – a process that we expect to guide United States' reduction commitments in the international process, and to be guided by a careful evaluation of climate science and available reductions. Once it has done so, section 115 will help

[21] *See* Baake, *supra* n.8, at 10,655-68. Our previous letter extensively discusses why section 115, and section 110 plans amended to address its requirements, apply to greenhouse gases. *See* ARB Letter, *supra* n. 2, at 7-9. Since that time, the Supreme Court has ruled in *Utility Air Regulatory Group v. EPA*, 134 S.Ct. 2427 (2014) that not all Clean Air Act sections are appropriate for greenhouse gas coverage. That holding somewhat limited the applicability of a program that EPA itself acknowledged would be inappropriate to apply in full immediately to the small sources which the Court's ruling ultimately excluded. *See id.* at 2446. It casts no doubt on the applicability of section 115, which does not pose similar implementation challenges, since it contains no statutory thresholds which would automatically sweep in small sources, much less in an impracticable way.
[22] 42 U.S.C. § 7415(b).

direct a planning process that integrates many of these federal and state authorities to ensure they deliver the reductions needed. Its functions include the following:

Additional Impetus for Power Plant Pollution Reductions

Section 111(d) provides ample authority to greatly reduce domestic electricity sector emissions. If the Clean Power Plan moves forward along the current timelines, states planning for these reductions will be complete by 2018, and reductions will be underway by 2020, continuing through to 2030 and beyond. As a result, these avoided emissions will not contribute to the further endangerment which section 115 charges the states with addressing. If EPA correctly calculates all reductions achievable with the "best system of emission reduction," and these reductions materialize, there may be limited additional progress for section 115 plans to make on electric power section emissions during the 2020-2030 planning period. (Down the road, of course, additional power plant reduction opportunities may materialize, which could be captured either through section 111(d) plan revisions or through section 115 plans).

For this reason, currently states engaged in section 111(d) planning for the power sector will be a step ahead with regard to section 115. By addressing the emissions of the largest national stationary source of greenhouse gases with appropriate rigor, the states will leave limited electric sector emission reductions to consider in the near term. Section 115 planning can therefore be focused on other sectors.[23]

Section 115 also enhances the stability of the section 111(d) planning process by providing an additional, strong source of authority to support that planning process. This is important because litigation has been filed against the Clean Power Plan rules, and more litigation may arise, as with any new program. Although CARB believes that EPA will ultimately prevail, it is important for state planners to know that other federal Clean Air Act authorities can also be used to require state planning to control greenhouse gas emissions, including from the power sector. As a result, planners and businesses investing in emission reductions may be assured that their work will not suffer major disruptions from potential litigation. Work done to reduce power sector emissions will support section 115 compliance, as well as section 111(d) compliance, and so is doubly worthwhile to pursue.[24]

[23] We note that an accelerated section 115 process – if one were to be implemented prior to section 111(d) planning for power plants was completed – could potentially even capture many power sector emissions in lieu of section 111(d) planning, if states and the EPA preferred that process.
[24] One procedural distinction is worth noting. Section 111(d) plans are prepared using a "procedure similar to that provided" by section 110, 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d)(1), but the requirements for these plans are not identical to those prepared under section 110. For the purposes of the Clean Power Plan, however, these differences are not relevant in this context: EPA could certainly require similarly planned reductions from the sector under either source of authority.

Integration With Other Existing Programs

Just as the plan revisions which EPA can require under section 115 should take into account section 111(d) reductions, so too, should they account for reductions delivered by other state and federal programs. In our earlier letter, we noted many other such efforts, including controls for mobile sources - which include passenger vehicles, trucks, locomotives, and airplanes - as well as federal major source permitting programs, and state greenhouse gas control programs. Each is already implemented by CARB in California.[25]

However, this is far from an exclusive list. The federal Clean Air Act alone includes many other programs which may produce greenhouse gas reduction co-benefits – perhaps most notably, section 110 criteria pollutant state implementation planning processes, into which Congress intended section 115 planning to be integrated. For instance, in California, we expect that efforts to reduce ozone pollution are very likely to include electrification of many transportation options (with power provided substantially from renewable sources), thereby further reducing greenhouse gases. Other states may well pursue similar strategies.

Thus, even as states work to protect public health and welfare from criteria pollutants, and continue to pursue greenhouse gas reductions under other programs, they will also be accumulating credit against the reductions that section 115 would otherwise require.

Streamlining Future Section 111(d) Rulemakings

Section 115 may also help EPA and the states to appropriately address future industry-sector-specific rulemakings under section 111(d) by providing a means to control emissions across covered sectors through a unified planning process. The prospect of securing greenhouse gas reductions from multiple sectors at once is particularly attractive because of the urgency of achieving economy-wide reductions, and because of the time which developing state-specific section 111(d) plans for each sector may otherwise take. CARB therefore believes that EPA should carefully consider ways to drive cross-sector reductions as these statutes operate in tandem.

For new sources, section 111(b) requires EPA to set sector-by-sector greenhouse gas standards for new, modified, and reconstructed sources, and to regularly update those standards as needed.[26] These new source standards are critical, and need to move forward rapidly.

However, the majority of emissions come, instead, from existing sources. In the ordinary course of business, state planning for emission control of those existing

[25] CARB Letter, *supra* n.2, at 10-11.
[26] *See* 42 U.S.C §7411(B).

sources, under section 111(d), follows the new source standards. Importantly, the timing of this planning process is somewhat flexible. EPA has a duty to issue the emissions guidelines for these sources which begin state planning "concurrently upon or after" the new source standards.[27] Thus, EPA has some flexibility to sequence which industries are subject to the state section 111(d) planning process, and at what time.

Thus, EPA should consider whether it may be more efficient to instead begin a unified section 115 planning process as its primary greenhouse gas control strategy, especially considering the wide range of individual industry plans which states would otherwise have to prepare. Under that strategy, EPA would continue to issue section 111(b) standards for greenhouse gases, but would focus state planning efforts instead upon section 115 targets for each state as a whole, which could be achieved across sectors, rather than proceeding immediately to section 111(d) plan requirements.

The expectation is that the resulting state plans would secure substantial reductions within each sector. Whatever the design, with sufficiently ambitious targets (commensurate with the magnitude of the climate harm to be ameliorated), the resulting reductions might well approach or exceed those that the "best system of emission" reduction would achieve in any given sector under a sector-specific section 111(d) plan. The result is EPA might well be able either to co-approve section 115 and 111(d) plans, or to sequence those plans such that remaining sector-specific section 111(d) plans were much more limited in focus to capture residual emissions. States would benefit from more efficient planning processes, focused on carbon emissions as a whole.

This sort of collaborative effort to achieve multiple mandates through creative state plans is a hallmark of the cooperative federalism philosophy which underlies the Clean Air Act.[28] States have great flexibility in designing their plans, provided that they attain federal emissions standards,[29] and they have long employed this flexibility to design innovative compliance structures – decades of experience that Congress relied on by building both sections 115 and 111(d) around state planning. State plans that serve compliance efforts across these sections are a natural extension of this long-standing and successful collaboration.[30]

---

[27] 40 C.F.R. § 60.22(a).

[28] See 42 U.S.C. § 7401(a), recognizing that it is the "primary responsibility" of the states to control air pollution, with federal support and oversight.

[29] *See, e.g., Union Electric Co. v. EPA*, 427 U.S. 246, 267 (1976) ("[the] state has virtually absolute power in allocating emission limitations so long as the national standards are met").

[30] We note that an economy wide allowance system, of the sort which California now operates, would likely be an especially efficient way to allocate and manage reduction plans under these joint authorities. Indeed, the Supreme Court recently upheld a section 110-based trading program to address cross-boundary (there, state boundary) pollution from criteria pollutants, so a similar program design might well be appropriate here. *EPA v. EME Homer City Generation*, 134 S.Ct.1584 (2014).

As the courts have repeatedly recognized, where the Clean Air Act provides it, EPA has discretion as to how best to sequence its rulemakings.[31] EPA may, in other words "whittle away" at a problem, "refining [its] approach as circumstances change."[32] EPA also has broad discretion to develop reasonable solutions to cross-border pollution management problems, as the Court affirmed earlier this year in the context of inter-state pollution.[33] Although EPA is not free to disregard statutory deadlines pressing it towards action on climate change, responding to those mandates in ways that encourage broad reductions across all sectors in an economically efficient way is in everyone's interest. Such creative problem-solving would serve the agency well in the international pollution context.

In sum, CARB envisions section 115 as a tool that can support existing state and federal planning efforts, while providing a path towards better integration of these reduction efforts; potentially section 115 provides states a chance to look across industrial sectors to seek the most effective emissions reductions opportunities. Working in tandem with section 111(d) authorities, section 115 authority has great potential to support national and international greenhouse gas reduction goals.

<u>Conclusion</u>

As the California state agency charged both with greenhouse gas pollution control,[34] and with preparing the state implementation plan,[35] CARB will ultimately be responsible for section 111(d) and section 115 compliance in California. Based on our experience to date, we are confident that state regulatory processes, supported by federal direction, can deliver very substantial greenhouse gas reductions nationally, through planning tailored to each state's unique circumstances. As we have developed such plans in California, we have seen our economy grow, our air quality improve, and our

[31] *See, e.g., Allied Local and Regional Mfrs. Caucus v. U.S. EPA*, 215 F.3d 61, 72 (D.C. Cir. 2000) ("An agency is entitled to the highest deference in deciding among issues, including the sequence and grouping in which it tackles them.") (internal quotations and citation omitted).
[32] *Massachusetts v. EPA*, 549 U.S. 497, 499 (2007).
[33] *EME Homer City*, *supra* n. 30.
[34] Cal. Health & Safety Code § 38510.
[35] Cal. Health & Safety Code § 39602.

contribution to climate change begin to decline. We look forward to working with EPA to help secure these benefits nationally.

Sincerely,

Ellen M. Peter
Chief Counsel
California Air Resources Board

Attachment (October 31, 2013 letter)

cc: Mary D. Nichols
Chairman
California Air Resources Board

Richard W. Corey
Executive Officer
California Air Resources Board

Edie Chang
Deputy Executive Officer
California Air Resources Board

Attachment 1

Air Resources Board

Mary D. Nichols, Chairman
1001 I Street • P.O. Box 2815
Sacramento, California 95812 • www.arb.ca.gov

Matthew Rodriquez
Secretary for Environmental Protection

Edmund G. Brown Jr.
Governor

October 31, 2013

The Honorable Henry A. Waxman
U.S. House of Representatives
Committee on Energy and Commerce
2125 Rayburn House Office Building
Washington, D.C. 20515-6115

RE: REGULATING GREENHOUSE GASES UNDER CLEAN AIR ACT SECTION 115

Dear Congressman Waxman:

You have asked for the California Air Resources Board's (ARB or Board) opinion on the authority for the United States Environmental Protection Agency's (EPA) to regulate greenhouse gases under Section 115 of the federal Clean Air Act.[1] ARB appreciates the inquiry, as California – building on its longstanding familiarity and experience with the Act and its unique role under it – continues to explore opportunities to coordinate state and federal action to reduce greenhouse gas emissions contributing to global warming affecting our State. It is my pleasure to respond to your letter on behalf of ARB Chairman Mary Nichols.

Section 115 presents EPA with an opportunity to integrate state and federal emissions reduction efforts with parallel efforts in other nations. It provides, *inter alia,* that upon the EPA Administrator's finding (which may be made in response to a request from the Secretary of State) that United States' emissions of any pollutant endanger public health or welfare in a foreign country, the Administrator shall initiate a State Implementation Plan (SIP) revision by the emitting states to address the problem.[2] Such efforts are required only when the Administrator has also determined that the affected foreign country gives the United States similar rights in that country.[3]

As discussed below, ARB believes that Section 115 provides EPA with ample authority to regulate United States' greenhouse gas emissions via states' respective SIP submittals. We believe that EPA could explore and potentially exercise this authority while also continuing to implement other critical greenhouse gas control programs, such as the New Source Performance Standards (NSPS) under Section 111 for power plants

[1] 42 U.S.C. § 7415.
[2] *Id.* § 7415(a) & (b).
[3] *Id.* § 7415(c).

(new and existing Electricity Generating Units) and for other sources, the Prevention of Significant Deterioration (PSD) permitting program for major sources of greenhouse gases, and EPA's National Program (coordinated with California) for controlling mobile source emissions. These programs could ultimately be incorporated into and greatly aid the states' Section 115 SIP revision processes.

Statutory Background

Section 115 is entitled "International air pollution," and is designed to help supplement state and federal planning and enforcement efforts to ensure they fully address international pollution problems to which domestic emissions contribute.

Subsection (a), "Endangerment of public health or welfare in foreign countries from pollution emitted in United States" states:

> Whenever the Administrator, upon receipt of reports, surveys or studies from any duly constituted international agency has reason to believe that any air pollutant or pollutants emitted in the United States cause or contribute to air pollution which may reasonably be anticipated to endanger public health or welfare in a foreign country or whenever the Secretary of State requests him to do so with respect to such pollution which the Secretary of State alleges is of such a nature, the Administrator shall give formal notification thereof to the Governor of the State in which such emissions originate.

This first precondition for exercising Section 115 authority allows the Administrator to act on internationally sanctioned science indicating United States' emissions are endangering another country's health or welfare, or to act on the Secretary of State's allegations of that endangerment.

Subsection (b), "Prevention or elimination of endangerment" states:

> The notice of the Administrator shall be deemed to be a finding under section 7410(a)(2)(H)(ii) of this title which requires a plan revision with respect to so much of the applicable implementation plan as is inadequate to prevent or eliminate the endangerment referred to in subsection (a) of this section. Any foreign country so affected by such emission of pollutant or pollutants shall be invited to appear at any public hearing associated with any revision of the appropriate portion of the applicable implementation plan.

This subsection establishes the endangerment finding or allegation in subsection (a) as triggering the longstanding "SIP call" process; the affected states must then revise their

SIPs to address the effects of their emissions on the foreign country or countries affected.

Subsection (c), "Reciprocity" states:

> This section shall apply only to a foreign country which the Administrator determines has given the United States essentially the same rights with respect to the prevention or control of air pollution occurring in that country as is given that country by this section.

This subsection provides the other necessary precondition to exercising Section 115 authority through SIP calls in subsection (b): the Administrator must determine that the foreign country affected by United States' emissions can similarly address any significant detrimental effects of that country's emissions on the United States, and can provide the United States with similar procedural rights.[4]

In sum, once the Administrator has determined that United States' emissions may reasonably be anticipated to endanger public health or welfare abroad, she is to work with the states to address the problem, provided that the foreign nation or nations afford the United States with similar rights when their pollution may endanger public health or welfare in this country.

<u>Analysis</u>

Triggering Section 115

As discussed above, there are two preconditions to EPA exercising authority under Section 115: 1) finding endangerment under subsection (a) for greenhouse gases; and 2) determining reciprocity under subsection (c). Both preconditions are easily met.

Endangerment[5]

The Administrator is undoubtedly in "receipt" of several reports, surveys or studies demonstrating potential endangerment from a "duly constituted international agency," including, most notably, the 2007 Intergovermental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) Report.[6] EPA has already relied heavily on the 2007 IPCC Report and related scientific

---

[4] A fourth subsection, (d), concerns pollution abatement conferences held before August 1977, none of which concerned greenhouse gases, and so is not relevant here.
[5] This discussion assumes EPA would make a finding, rather than act on the Secretary of State's allegations.
[6] IPCC, *Climate Change 2007: Mitigation. Contribution of Working Group III to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change.*

materials in making its similar domestic endangerment finding[7] under Clean Air Act Section 202(a),[8] and that finding has already survived challenge.[9]

Based on these international materials, the Administrator "has reason to believe that [greenhouse gases] emitted in the United States cause or contribute to air pollution which may reasonably be anticipated to endanger public health or welfare in a foreign country."[10] Greenhouse gases are "air pollutants" under the Act as the Supreme Court has determined,[11] they are emitted in the United States,[12] and domestic emissions of these gases cause or contribute to pollution beyond United States borders because CO_2 and the other greenhouse gases become "well-mixed" in the atmosphere and affect global climate, as EPA has already determined for pollution from the subset of domestic greenhouse gas sources it considered in its 2009 endangerment finding.[13] As EPA has explained, "U.S. emissions have climatic effects not only in the United States but in all parts of the world."[14]

This pollution may well reasonably be anticipated to endanger public health or welfare in a foreign country – indeed, in many foreign countries. Because climate change is a global problem, many of the domestic public health and welfare impacts (such as sea level rise, increased health threats from ozone smog, and harm to food production and forestry systems) will also threaten citizens of other nations.[15] In its 2009 endangerment finding, EPA determined that "U.S. emissions can affect not only the U.S. population and environment, but other regions of the world," just as "emissions in other countries can affect the United States," and, moreover, that the disruptive impacts

---

[7] 74 Fed.Reg. 66,496, at 66,497 and 66,511 (December 15, 2009).

[8] "The Administrator shall...prescribe standards applicable to the emission of any air pollutant,...which in his judgment cause, or contribute to, air pollution which may reasonably be anticipated to endanger public health or welfare." *Compare* Section §115(a), 42 U.S.C. § 7415(a).

[9] *Coalition for Responsible Regulation v. EPA*, 684 F.3d 102 (D.C. Cir. 2012), rehearing en banc denied December 20, 2012; certiorari granted in part on unrelated issue, *Utility Air Regulation Group v. EPA* _S.Ct._ 2013 WL 1155428 (October 15, 2013).

[10] *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7415(a).

[11] *Massachusetts et al. v. EPA*, 549 U.S. 497, 528-29 (2007).

[12] Inventory of U.S. Greenhouse Gas Emissions and Sinks: 1990–2011 (April 12, 2013), EPA 430-R-001.

[13] *See* 74 Fed.Reg. at 66,536-66,540. *See also id.* at 66,540 (mobile sources comprising 4.3 percent of global greenhouse gas emissions in 2005 cause or contribute to this pollution).

[14] EPA, *Technical Support Document for the Endangerment and Cause or Contribute Findings for Greenhouse Gases Under Section 202(a) of the Clean Air Act* (2009) at 157.

[15] *See, e.g., id.* at 23-44 (documenting global changes already linked to climate change), 55-80 (projecting future changes), 157-163 & Table 16.1 (compiling public health and welfare effects of climate change on many world regions). The 2007 IPCC Report is also replete with observed and projected climate change impacts to various world regions. *See generally* IPCC, *Contribution of Working Group II to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, 2007* at Chapters 9-16 (detailing impacts on each continent and on polar regions and oceanic islands).

of these emissions on public health and welfare abroad may also "raise humanitarian, trade, and national security concerns for the United States."[16]

These conclusions can only be strengthened by the IPCC's Fifth Assessment Report. The recently released first volume of that report concludes that "it is extremely likely that human influence has been the dominant cause of the observed warming since the mid-20th century," and that "[c]ontinued emissions of greenhouse gases will cause further warming and changes in all components of the climate system," exacerbating the harms which EPA has already identified.[17]

Reciprocity

There may be a question as to the degree and specificity with which foreign countries' authorizing legislation needs to mirror Section 115. The Administrator will have significant discretion to determine what are "essentially the same" rights between the United States and a foreign counterpart.

Because the rights Section 115 provides to other countries are essentially procedural, and not particularly demanding, the reciprocity finding is potentially quite straightforward: EPA may well be able to determine that many other nations afford the United States similar rights. Under Section 115, nations are entitled to inform the United States of transboundary pollution problems documented by international bodies, and to request action; if EPA moves forward, nations may also appear at relevant hearings during the SIP revision process.[18] This basic level of attention to transboundary pollution problems is rooted in a generally-recognized international law principle which directs nations to avoid causing significant injuries to the environment of other nations,[19] and so is likely to be provided to the United States by many countries.

---

[16] 74 Fed.Reg. at 66,514.

[17] IPCC, *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis, Summary for Policymakers* (Sept. 27, 2013) at 12, 14.

[18] 42 U.S.C. § 7415(c). *See also Appalachian Power Co. v. EPA*, 249 F.3d 1032, 1043 (D.C. Cir. 2001) (In dicta, explaining that "[s]ection 115 allows a foreign nation affected by a state's emissions to complain to the EPA, which can then require the state to revise its SIP.").

[19] *See* Restatement (Third) of Foreign Relations Laws § 601 (discussing this do-no-harm principle, which is also referred to as "*sic utere tuo ut alienum non laedus*"). *See also* Brian R. Popiel, Comment, *From Customary Law to Environmental Impact Assessment: A New Approach to Avoiding Transboundary Environmental Damage Between Canada and the United States*, 22 B.C. Envtl. Aff. L. Rev. 447, 449-58 (providing numerous examples of the incorporation of the *sic utere* principle into binding international law and into governing international norms). The fact that Congress provided a similar remedy for transboundary water pollution in the Clean Water Act, *see* 33 U.S.C. § 1320, further indicates the regular application of this basic "do-no-harm" norm.

EPA's sole application of Section 115 to date illustrates the relatively low hurdle posed by the reciprocity requirement. That determination found a Canadian statute providing that Canada would respond to United States acid rain pollution problems linked to its provinces with "provincial consultation and reasonable efforts to secure action by the [relevant] provincial government" satisfied the reciprocity requirement, even though the Canadian statute was more general and less prescriptive than the United States' SIP call counterpart.[20] The substance of this EPA determination was upheld on judicial review.[21]

Given the variation in scope and complexity of law in countries with which the Administrator may wish to make a finding of reciprocity, the Administrator may choose not to be bound by even this relatively flexible interpretation based upon a particular foreign statute.[22] Instead, she may choose to use a common denominator or indicator of reciprocity, such as a series of bilateral agreements between the United States and other countries, or a multinational treaty (such as the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change). We suggest that an international agreement or a series of mutual commitments could provide a more broad-based and streamlined application of section 115 – reducing the need for country-by-country comparisons – by providing ready-made and uniform additional bases for the endangerment and reciprocity findings, and by providing the levels of greenhouse gas emission reductions needed to "prevent or eliminate the endangerment."

Implementing the Section 115 SIP Call for Greenhouse Gases

Assuming the endangerment and reciprocity preconditions are met, the mechanics of a SIP call for greenhouse gases may be more complicated than for a cross-border National Ambient Air Quality Standards (NAAQS) pollutant, but remain within the authority conferred by the statutory text.

---

[20] *State of New York v. Thomas,* 613 F.Supp. 1472, 1492 (D.D.C. 1985).

[21] *Id.*at 1483-84; *but see Thomas v. State of New York,* 802 F.2d 1443 (reversing the District Court on the procedural ground that then Administrator Costle's 1981 letters required notice and comment rulemaking under the Administrative Procedures Act could not serve as basis for successor Administrator's reciprocity findings); *Her Majesty the Queen in Right of Ontario v. EPA*, 912 F.2d 1525 (D.C. Cir. 1990) (upholding EPA's discretion not to move forward immediately on transboundary controls in a follow-on case in this matter).

[22] *Smiley v. Citibank (S. Dakota), N.A.*, 517 U.S. 735, 742 (1996) (change in agency interpretation is not invalidating, "since the whole point of *Chevron* is to leave the discretion provided by the ambiguities of a statute with the implementing agency.") See also *Nat'l Cable & Telecommunications Ass'n v. Brand X Internet Servs.*, 545 U.S. 967, 981-82 (2005) (noting *Chevron* itself deferred to an agency interpretation that was a recent reversal of agency policy).

SIP Applicability to Greenhouse Gases

Although some may raise objections, the Clean Air Act is clear that Section 115 extends to greenhouse gases, even though no NAAQS have been issued for them. EPA's authority to address the international impacts of these pollutants is plain under step one of the familiar *Chevron* test. [23]

Section 115(a) makes clear that the section applies to "*any* air pollutant."[24] The statute goes on to define "air pollutant" as including "any physical, chemical ... substance or matter" which enters the ambient air.[25] The Supreme Court has held that this phrase "embraces all airborne compounds of any stripe," including greenhouse gases "without a doubt."[26]

Section 115(b), in turn, provides that an endangerment finding under subsection (a) "shall be deemed a finding under section 7410(a)(2)(H)(ii) ... which requires a [SIP] revision with respect to so much of the applicable implementation plan as is inadequate to prevent or eliminate the endangerment."[27] This cross-referenced subsection (Section 110 of the Clean Air Act) clearly contemplates that SIPs will be used for control of non-NAAQS pollutants, since that very subsection requires SIP revisions both for plans which are substantially inadequate to attain the relevant NAAQS, or "to otherwise comply with *any additional requirements established under this Act*," such as the requirements imposed by Section 115.[28]

[23] *Chevron U.S.A. Inc. v. NRDC, Inc.* 467 U.S. 837 (1984). If "Congress has directly spoken to the precise question at issue" (467 U.S. at 837) and its intent is clear and unambiguous from the text, then "that intention is the law and must be given effect." *Id.* at 843, n.9. This is commonly referred to as *Chevron* Step One. However, if the statute is silent or ambiguous with respect to the specific issue, then the courts will defer to an agency's reasonable interpretation not inconsistent with the statutory purpose, *id.* at 843; this is commonly referred to as *Chevron* Step Two.
[24] 42 U.S.C. § 7415(a) (emphasis added).
[25] 42 U.S.C. § 7602(g).
[26] *Massachusetts*, 549 U.S. at 528-29.
[27] 42 U.S.C. § 7415(b).
[28] 42 U.S.C. § 7410(a)(2)H)(ii) (emphasis added). Other section 110 subsections, which courts would likely consult for context and harmonization, *see, e.g., Hearth, Patio, & Barbeque Ass'n v. U.S. Dept. of Energy*, 706 F.3d 499, 454 (D.C. Cir. 2013) ("Under *Chevron* step one we consider not only the language of the particular statutory provision under scrutiny, but also the structure and context of the statutory scheme of which it is a part") (internal citation omitted), likewise state that both NAAQS and non-NAAQS obligations are to be addressed in SIPs. *See id.* §§ (a)(2)(D)(i)(I) & (II) (stating that SIPs must include provisions related to the NAAQS *and* to PSD and visibility programs). *See also United States v. Bishop Processing Co.*, 287 F.Supp. 624 (D. Md. 1968) (considering a related predecessor provision of Section 115 concerning interstate pollution and holding that absence of a NAAQS for the relevant pollutant did not affect that section's pollution abatement mandate).

Notably, EPA has already issued a Section 110 SIP call to require SIP revisions addressing certain greenhouse gas emission sources, stating SIPs are to "include PSD [prevention of significant deterioration] programs that are applicable to any air pollutant that is subject to regulation under the CAA, including ... GHGs."[29] This EPA interpretation, also set forth in the Tailoring Rule,[30] was upheld by the D.C. Circuit in the consolidated *Coalition* cases and in *Texas v. EPA*,[31] which directly considered the propriety of EPA's SIP call to address greenhouse gases. In *Coalition* - settling the question whether the PSD program (and hence PSD programs in SIPs) must address greenhouse gases at *Chevron* step one - the court held that the phrase "any air pollutant" in Section 169(1) unambiguously applied to non-NAAQS pollutants such as greenhouse gases, and thus EPA was not only permitted but compelled to apply the PSD program to them.[32] In *Texas*, the court went on to uphold (albeit on procedural grounds) EPA's efforts to correct the subset of SIPs that lacked PSD permitting authority for greenhouse gases.[33]

Together then, the statutory text and relevant judicial authority appear to clearly and unambiguously support application of Section 115 to pollutants other than NAAQS, including greenhouse gases.

Further, at least one author has delved into the legislative history supporting application of Section 115 to greenhouse gases,[34] providing further support for this view, but given

[29] 75 Fed. Reg. 77,698, 77,701 (Dec. 13, 2010). True, in an earlier advance notice of proposed rulemaking on greenhouse gas programs generally, EPA expressed its tentative view that a NAAQS for greenhouse gases would be needed before section 115 could be applied, albeit without substantial legal analysis. *See* 73 Fed.Reg. 44,354 (July 30, 2008) at 44,482-83. EPA is, of course, free to reject this erroneous proposed view, and has, of course, already determined that, in the absence of a NAAQS, greenhouse gas controls are nonetheless required in the SIPs addressed in the final PSD rules discussed here, rules which the courts have now twice upheld. *See supra* n. 21.
[30] 75 Fed.Reg. 31,514, 31,560-62 (June 3, 2010).
[31] 726 F.3d 180 (D.C. Cir. 2013).
[32] *Coalition*, 684 F.3d at 132-36.
[33] *Texas*, 726 F.3d at 189-92. The Court disposed of the petitions in this case on standing grounds, but only after conducting a careful statutory analysis to determine that greenhouse gas PSD permitting was automatically triggered by other EPA actions, meaning that EPA had to act to ensure that states without greenhouse gas permitting authority in their SIPs had this authority via SIP revision or by Federal Implementation Plan. Accordingly, states lacking this authority were not injured for standing purposes by EPA's efforts, but instead benefitted from the continued operation of their air permitting programs. This analysis, necessary to the standing holding, thus further underlines that greenhouse gas control programs are proper in SIPs.
[34] Hannah Chang, *Cap and Trade under the Clean Air Act?: Rethinking §115*, 40 Envtl.L.Rep. News & Analysis 10,894 at 10,897-10,900 (2010). However, there remains some question as to whether legislative history should be used in *Chevron* Step one. *See* Melina Forte, *May Legislative History Be Considered at Chevron Step One? The Third Circuit Dances the Chevron Two-Step in United States v. Geiser*, 54 Vill. L. Rev. 727, 729-30 (2009).

the statute's clarity, this appears to be unnecessary at *Chevron* step one. Thus, regardless of whether legislative history is consulted, we believe the statutory text is clear, and that a court's inquiry can end early in favor of EPA exercising Section 115 authority.

Even if a court was inclined to proceed to *Chevron* step two, it would be a reasonable interpretation for EPA to read the provision as applying to greenhouse gases, regardless of the absence of a NAAQS for those pollutants. The statute sets out to address "international air pollution," from "any" air pollutant, and contains no limiting language which would suggest that greenhouse gases are not included in this capacious purpose. Moreover, because Section 115 concerns public health and welfare impacts abroad, where *domestic* NAAQS necessarily will not apply, there is no structural reason that such NAAQS would be required to address this foreign endangerment. Available legislative history, relevant under *Chevron* step two, further demonstrates that this reading accords with Congressional intent.[35] Addressing greenhouse gases under Section 115 is thus entirely consistent with the statutory purpose.

Scope of SIP Revisions

States have the primary responsibility for developing their SIPs and substantial flexibility in program development,[36] and so would be charged with developing appropriate revisions in response to an EPA Administrator's Section 115 determination. Section 115 provides that the Administrator shall require plan revisions "with respect to so much of the applicable [SIP] as is inadequate to prevent or eliminate the endangerment."[37]

Although this requirement will certainly drive greenhouse gas reductions under SIPs, we do not understand it to place unreasonable immediate pollution reduction burdens on state programs. Instead, Section 115's emphasis on reciprocal international effort to

[35] *See, e.g.,* Chang, *supra* n. 33, at 10,899 (explaining that predecessor provisions to Section 115 address, *inter alia,* NAAQS violations for inter*state* pollution while treating inter*national* pollution without reference to NAAQS because "the affected foreign country naturally will not have federally established air quality criteria by which to measure endangerment"); 10,900 (pointing out that Congress enacted Section 115 in its modern form at the same time as requiring SIPs to "otherwise comply with any additional [non-NAAQS] requirements" of the Clean Air Act, such as the international pollution obligations of Section 115, further supporting the conclusion that SIP revision obligations extend beyond criteria pollutant control).
[36] *See. e.g.*, 42 U.S.C. § 7407 (providing as much in the context of NAAQS pollutants); *Texas v. EPA*, 726 F.3d at 192 (emphasizing state responsibility for greenhouse gas control in their SIPs "in the first instance").
[37] 42 U.S.C. § 7415(a).

address "contribut[ions]" to endangerment[38] appropriately emphasizes the careful state, federal, and international cooperation that will be required to fully address the problem. The Clean Air Act plainly expects SIP programs to work over time, and in concert with other programs, to address complex air pollution issues. In the context of NAAQS violations, for instance, SIPs are designed to achieve compliance "as expeditiously as practicable" while "considering the severity of nonattainment and the availability and feasibility of pollution control measures," which may affect the particular schedule required.[39] Likewise, the SIP mandate to protect visibility is rooted in a "reasonable progress" concept under which emissions decline over time to meet the goal.[40] The same sort of approach is likely to inform Section 115 plans working to reduce state contributions to global carbon pollution over time. Indeed, the Supreme Court has written approvingly of efforts specifically to "whittle away" at greenhouse gas pollution through incremental steps under the Clean Air Act.[41]

Under Section 115, therefore, we expect EPA would work with the states to develop SIPs that sensibly and carefully address state contributions to global greenhouse gas pollution, while recognizing the reciprocal efforts of other countries, and accounting for the emissions reductions being secured by other state and especially federal programs as discussed next.

Coordinating with Other Clean Air Act Programs, Including the Section 111 NSPS Rulemakings and the Greenhouse Gas PSD Program

Section 115 is just one among many programs that EPA and the states can bring to bear upon greenhouse gas pollution. Section 115 can usefully supplement and strengthen these programs; it should not supplant them.

We expect that the greenhouse gas control programs which the Clean Air Act requires EPA to undertake will ultimately control a substantial portion of United States' greenhouse gas emissions. In particular, the Clean Air Act requires EPA to move forward, *inter alia*, with greenhouse gas controls for mobile sources,[42] PSD permitting for major greenhouse gas sources,[43] and industry-wide new source performance standards (NSPS)[44] for polluting industry categories such as the power generation

[38] *See id.*
[39] *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7502(a)(2)(A).
[40] *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7491.
[41] *Massachusetts*, 549 U.S. at 524.
[42] *See Coalition*, 684 F.3d at 126-27.
[43] *See id.* at 136.
[44] *See, e.g.*, EPA, *Standards of Performance for Greenhouse Gas Emissions from New Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units* (Sept. 20, 2013) at 122-137 (explaining EPA's duty to promulgate NSPS).

sector, cement plants, oil refineries, and the oil and gas production, transmission, storage, and distribution sector.[45] State Section 115 plans will thus be able to build on this significant federal progress as is necessary to address international endangerment caused by remaining state emissions. Section 115 planning, then, can primarily focus on the additional share of emissions not captured by the direct federal programs, as well as on further strengthening controls in sectors covered by EPA's activities, as warranted. EPA could provide valuable assistance to the states by providing model implementation plans and guidance on measures which might best address this additional increment of emissions, as well as guidance on including and crediting existing and planned direct federal programs.

For example, given the substantial emission reductions to be achieved through the power plant NSPS, many states could use that NSPS – and the others mentioned above – to demonstrate a substantial portion of the reductions needed in their state. Similarly, states could rely on the National Program[46] for reducing passenger motor vehicle greenhouse emissions, and those from the heavy-duty vehicle greenhouse gas measures,[47] to credit toward their Section 115 SIP submittals. In other words, many of the substantive measures a state would need to demonstrate a given level of emission reductions are already underway. Section 110 plan revisions to meet a Section 115 SIP call would provide a uniform method for gathering these measures together in one spot – much as SIPs have done for decades to show attainment and maintenance of NAAQS – while identifying any additional emission reduction measures needed.

Thus, the Section 110 SIP process, per Congressional design, provides states with substantial flexibility to craft emission control measures to control their slice of remaining state emissions, accounting for each state's unique mix of mobile, stationary, and area-wide emission sources.[48] States have long taken delegation of NSPS programs to drive in-state pollution controls,[49] while also incorporating federal mobile source control measures, regional ozone measures, and federal PSD permitting requirements into their SIPs for achieving NAAQS.[50] There is no legal reason that the

[45] *See* EPA, *Inventory of U.S. Greenhouse Gas Emissions and Sinks (1990-2011)* (2013) at Table ES-2 (emissions sources covered by pending or anticipated Section 111 rules, mobile source emissions programs, and the PSD program encompass at least two-thirds of United States' domestic emissions).
[46] *See generally* 77 Fed. Reg. 62,624 (Oct. 15, 2012).
[47] *See generally* 76 Fed. Reg. 57,106 (Sept. 15, 2011).
[48] *See, e.g.* n. 35, *supra*; *see also, e.g., Duquesne Light Co. v. EPA*, 698 F.2d 456, 471 (D.C. Cir. 1983) ("The states have primary responsibility for translating ambient standards into specific rules governing particular pollution sources, given local conditions and needs.").
[49] *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7411(c) (providing this authority); Environmental Council of the States, *State Delegations- Clean Air*, available at http://www.ecos.org/section/states/enviro_actlist/ states_enviro_actlist_caa (listing 49 states taking full or partial NSPS delegations).
[50] *See generally* 40 C.F.R. Pt. 51 (listing state implementation plans incorporating many of these federal programs); *see, e.g.*, ARB, State Strategy for California's 2007 State Implementation Plan (2007) at 36-38

same sort of portfolio approach, recognizing progress already being made under a range of programs, would not apply as states undertake SIP revisions under Section 115 to address greenhouse gases.

Conclusion

In sum, Section 115 provides important authority allowing EPA and the State Department to work with the states and with international partners to further strengthen greenhouse gas regulations. Section 115 was specifically designed to reduce international air pollution in partnership with reciprocally cooperating countries and without doubt embraces greenhouse gas pollution in its ambit. Once triggered by appropriate endangerment and reciprocity determinations, Section 115 can help enhance the effectiveness of state efforts to address this pollution by connecting those efforts with further pollution reductions abroad. These efforts will build upon other vital Clean Air Act programs, including, in particular, the NSPS program for greenhouse gases which EPA is now developing. ARB is available to discuss these issues in further detail. I can be reached at epeter@arb.ca.gov or (916) 323-9606

Sincerely,

/s/ (Original signature in letter sent via U.S. mail)

Ellen M. Peter
Chief Counsel

(listing state and federal standards incorporated into ozone SIP); *EPA's Air Rules for the Oil and Gas Industry; Information for States on Attainment Planning and Compliance* (2012), available at: http://www.epa.gov/airquality/oilandgas/pdfs/20120419infoStates.pdf (encouraging states to "take credit" in their SIPs for NSPS-driven VOC reductions).

From: Sherwin, Dawn (DEC)
Location: WJC-N 5400 + non responsive Participant Code non responsive
Importance: Normal
Subject: Accepted: Conference Call with NY Commissioner Joe Martens and Janet McCabe, EPA re: 111(d)
Start Date/Time: Mon 9/8/2014 8:00:00 PM
End Date/Time: Mon 9/8/2014 8:30:00 PM

;

From: Martens, Joseph (DEC)
Location: WJC-N 5400 + non responsive Participant Code: non responsive
Importance: Normal
Subject: Accepted: Conference Call with NY Commissioner Joe Martens and Janet McCabe, EPA re: 111(d)
Start Date/Time: Mon 9/8/2014 8:00:00 PM
End Date/Time: Mon 9/8/2014 8:30:00 PM

;

From: Atkinson, Emily
Required Attendees: 'dawn.sherwin@dec.ny.gov'; 'joseph.martens@dec.ny.gov'; Carbon Pollution Input; Goffman, Joseph; Filippelli, John
Optional Attendees: Lau, Gavin
Location: WJC-N 5400 - non responsive Participant Code: non responsive
Importance: Normal
Subject: Conference Call with NY Commissioner Joe Martens and Janet McCabe, EPA re: 111(d)
Start Date/Time: Mon 9/8/2014 8:00:00 PM
End Date/Time: Mon 9/8/2014 8:30:00 PM

POC: Emily Atkinson, 202-564-1850 and Dawn Sherwin, 518-402-8540

To: Wood, Anna[Wood.Anna@epa.gov]; Gordon Pierce (gordon.pierce@state.co.us)[gordon.pierce@state.co.us]; McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]; McKaughan, Colleen[McKaughan.Colleen@epa.gov]; Daly, Carl[Daly.Carl@epa.gov]; Kelly, Kate[kelly.kate@epa.gov]; Wayland, Richard[Wayland.Richard@epa.gov]; James Ogsbury[jogsbury@westgov.org]; Holly Propst (hpropst@westgov.org)[hpropst@westgov.org]; Steve Ellenbecker[sellenbecker@westernenergyboard.org]; Richard McAllister[rmcallister@westernenergyboard.org]; Adele Malone[amalone@ndep.nv.gov]; Alice.Edwards@alaska.gov[Alice.Edwards@alaska.gov]; Brian.Gustafson@state.sd.us[Brian.Gustafson@state.sd.us]; Bryce Bird (bbird@utah.gov)[bbird@utah.gov]; Dave Klemp (Dave Klemp)[dklemp@mt.gov]; David Collier (collier.david@deq.state.or.us)[collier.david@deq.state.or.us]; Dietrich, Steve[SDietr@wyo.gov]; Eric Massey (ecm@azdeq.gov)[ecm@azdeq.gov]; Jasmine Mehta (jmehta@ndep.nv.gov)[jmehta@ndep.nv.gov]; lterry@arb.ca.gov[lterry@arb.ca.gov]; nolan.hirai@doh.hawaii.gov[nolan.hirai@doh.hawaii.gov]; O'Clair, Terry L.[toclair@nd.gov]; Richard Goodyear (richard.goodyear@state.nm.us)[richard.goodyear@state.nm.us]; Rob Bamford (rbamford@ndep.nv.gov)[rbamford@ndep.nv.gov]; scla461@ecy.wa.gov[scla461@ecy.wa.gov]; Tiffany.Floyd@deq.idaho.gov[Tiffany.Floyd@deq.idaho.gov]; Will Allison (william.allison@state.co.us)[william.allison@state.co.us]; Carol McCoy (carol_mccoy@nps.gov)[carol_mccoy@nps.gov]; Dave Maxwell[dmaxwell@blm.gov]; Muller, Daniel P[dmuller@blm.gov]; Pete Lahm (pete.lahm@gmail.com)[pete.lahm@gmail.com]; Theresa Alexander (talexander@blm.gov)[talexander@blm.gov]; Tim Allen (tim_allen@fws.gov)[tim_allen@fws.gov]; Uhl, Mary A[muhl@blm.gov]; cindy.heil@alaska.gov[cindy.heil@alaska.gov]; clint@ecy.wa.gov[clint@ecy.wa.gov]; Gail Cooke[gail.cooke@state.nm.us]; Phil Allen (allen.philip@deq.state.or.us)[allen.philip@deq.state.or.us]
Cc: Rose Jarrahian[Rose@westar.org]; Johnson, Yvonne W[Johnson.Yvonnew@epa.gov]; Bob Lebens[blebens@westar.org]; Jeff Gabler[jgabler@westar.org]; Tom Moore[tmoore@westar.org]
From: Dan Johnson
Sent: Thur 7/10/2014 8:45:39 PM
Subject: WESTAR/WRAP fall meeting - 9/17-19 in Girdwood, Alaska
fall14Agendav1.docx

WESTAR's fall membership meeting will be held at the Alyeska Resort in Girdwood, Alaska (45 minutes out of Anchorage) September 17 - 19. A draft agenda for the meeting is attached. The State air directors will meet in executive session beginning at 7:30 on Wednesday the 17th. The general session will begin at 9:00 Wednesday and will end at noon on Friday September 19th. WRAP members are welcome to join us for the entire meeting; specific WRAP topics will begin Thursday afternoon and run through the end of the meeting.

RESERVATIONS

A room block has been reserved at the Alyeska Resort in beautiful downtown Girdwood, where the meeting will be held. To reserve a room, call the resort directly at (907) 754-2111 or toll-free (800) 800-3880 and ask for the "WESTAR" or "Western States Air Resources" group rate. The negotiated room rate is $99 per night plus $10 per night resort fee. The resort requires full prepayment for your stay, which is fully refundable up to 48 hours prior to arrival.

TRANSPORTATION

The Alyeska Resort is approximately a 45 minute drive from the Anchorage airport.

•□□□□□□□□ Car rental: Renting a car at the airport will give you the most flexibility to explore the area. Most major car rental companies are available at the airport

•□□□□□□□□ Shared van: Shared ride companies are available. Reservations must be made in advance. Because many of you will be on the same flights, it should be possible to reserve as a group at a reduced cost. If you are interested in coordinating rides to/from the airport, please call the Alyeska Resort Consierge at (970) 754-2108 or email at guestservices@alyeskaresort.com to make arrangements.

•□□□□□□□□ Hitchhiking: Some of us who plan to rent a car will have space available to and/or from the resort. We can help in making connections between renters and riders. To make this work, once you have made your arrangements, please send the following information to Rose Jarrahian (rose@westar.org):

o Flight information (flight number and arrival time/date for incoming and departure time/date for outgoing)

o Renters: how many people you have room for

o Riders: how many people you need seats for

ALYESKA RESORT

The Alyeska Resort website is packed with information about the area, typical weather, and local activities. We will supplement this local information with suggested activities around SE Alaska in a later email. The resort offers free shuttle service around the town of Girdwood and complimentary bicycle rentals.

Dan Johnson

Western States Air Resources Council (WESTAR)

www.westar.org

206-254-9145

7/10/14

~ Preliminary Agenda~

WESTAR and WRAP Fall Business Meeting

September 17 - 19, 2014
Alyeska Resort, Girdwood, Alaska
Reservations: 1-800-880-3880

Wednesday September 17

7:30 – 9:00	Executive Session *State Air Directors only*
9:15 – 10:00	Business *Consent agenda, staff and committee reports, financial report*
10:00 – 10:45	Hot Topics *Topics to be determined*
10:45 – 11:00	Break
11:00 – 12:00	Training – Learning Management System demonstration
12:00 – 1:30	Lunch
1:30 – 3:00	Climate change • The science • Impacts in Alaska • Mitigation and adaptation • EPA Policy Statement
3:00 - 3:15	Break
3:15 – 4:45	Proposed Existing Source Performance Standard for Power Plants [111(d)] • Update from EPA • Status of discussions in the western states • Roundtable discussion • Tools and resources to assist in 111(d) plan development

Thursday September 18th

8:00 – 9:00 Implications of a revised O3 NAAQS on western states
- Utah case study
- Background concentrations: where is it coming from?
- Secondary standard (W126)

9:00 – 10:00 Exceptional Events
- Dialog with EPA:
  - Streamlining and other efficiencies under current rule
  - Rule revisions for streamlining and efficiency

10:00 – 10:15 Break

10:15 – 11:45 Report from EPA Headquarters
Briefing on topics important to western states, local agencies, and tribes

11:45 – 1:00 Lunch

1:00 – 2:30 EPA priorities and the state/federal partnership
- Panel discussion: *Getting past the "priorities through litigation" treadmill*
- Western Governors Association resolution: State Clean Air Act Authority and Air Quality Regulation

2:30 – 3:15 Regional haze planning
- Dialog with EPA and FLMs:
  - Follow up on WESTAR recommendations
  - 2008 RH SIPs – what worked; what didn't
- 2018 RH SIP workplan and timeline:
  - Actions currently underway
  - Regional technical support expected/needed

3:15 – 3:30 Break

3:30 – 5:00 Finalize WRAP technical workplan

Friday September 19th

8:30 – 9:30 WRAP administrative block

9:30 – 12:00 WRAP program activities (including break)

12:00 Adjourn

To: Atkinson, Emily[Atkinson.Emily@epa.gov]
From: Nichols, Mary D. @ARB
Sent: Wed 7/9/2014 1:48:07 PM
Subject: Re: Fuels

My home number: Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Sent from my iPhone

On Jul 9, 2014, at 6:34 AM, "Atkinson, Emily" <Atkinson.Emily@epa.gov> wrote:

> Mary,
>
> I think that could work for Janet - she is flying to Hartford tomorrow morning and lands at 9am. She will be picked up by our regional staff and is in the car from 9:15 - 10am en route to the office, so she could call you at 9:30am on her way in. What is a good number where she can reach you?
>
> Emily Atkinson
> Staff Assistant
> Immediate Office of the Acting Assistant Administrator
> Office of Air and Radiation, USEPA
> Room 5406B, 1200 Pennsylvania Avenue NW
> Washington, DC 20460
> Voice: 202-564-1850
> Email: atkinson.emily@epa.gov
>
> -----Original Message-----
> From: Nichols, Mary D. @ARB [mailto:mnichols@arb.ca.gov]
> Sent: Wednesday, July 09, 2014 9:13 AM
> To: Atkinson, Emily
> Cc: Stewart, Shannon@ARB
> Subject: Re: Fuels
>
> How about Thursday (tomorrow) at 9:30 or 10 your time? I need 10-15 minutes max.
>
> Sent from my iPhone
>
>> On Jul 9, 2014, at 5:24 AM, "Atkinson, Emily" <Atkinson.Emily@epa.gov> wrote:
>>
>> Hi Mary,
>>
>> I would be happy to schedule time with Janet . . . .do you have a date/time in mind when you would like to have a call?
>>
>> Emily Atkinson
>> Staff Assistant
>> Immediate Office of the Acting Assistant Administrator Office of Air
>> and Radiation, USEPA Room 5406B, 1200 Pennsylvania Avenue NW
>> Washington, DC 20460
>> Voice: 202-564-1850
>> Email: atkinson.emily@epa.gov
>>
>> -----Original Message-----
>> From: McCabe, Janet
>> Sent: Wednesday, July 09, 2014 6:29 AM

>> To: Atkinson, Emily
>> Subject: Fw: Fuels
>>
>>
>> Emily--could you please work with mary's office to set something up?
>> Thanks Janet McCabe Original Message
>> From: Nichols, Mary D. @ARB <mnichols@arb.ca.gov>
>> Sent: Wednesday, July 9, 2014 4:39 AM
>> To: McCabe, Janet
>> Subject: Fuels
>>
>>
>> Dear Janet,
>> I have been thinking about a conversation I had with Gina when she was in CA about RFS/LCFS and how we might help . Could we schedule a brief 1:1 call to check whether I am on the right track?
>> I am off to Denver next week to meet with a large group of Western state energy and environmental agency leads on 111(d) at former Gov. Ritter's invitation.
>> I hope your summer is going well.
>> Best,
>> Mary
>>
>> Sent from my iPhone

To: Nichols, Mary D. @ARB[mnichols@arb.ca.gov]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Wed 7/9/2014 10:28:14 AM
Subject: Re: Fuels

Sure--that'd be great, Mary. I'll ask Emily to contact your office to set something up.

Gov Ritter is being very active and constructive-i t should be interesting.

Janet McCabe
Original Message
From: Nichols, Mary D. @ARB
Sent: Wednesday, July 9, 2014 4:39 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: Fuels

Dear Janet,
I have been thinking about a conversation I had with Gina when she was in CA about RFS/LCFS and how we might help . Could we schedule a brief 1:1 call to check whether I am on the right track?
I am off to Denver next week to meet with a large group of Western state energy and environmental agency leads on 111(d) at former Gov. Ritter's invitation.
I hope your summer is going well.
Best,
Mary

Sent from my iPhone

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: Nichols, Mary D. @ARB
Sent: Wed 7/9/2014 8:39:32 AM
Subject: Fuels

Dear Janet,
I have been thinking about a conversation I had with Gina when she was in CA about RFS/LCFS and how we might help . Could we schedule a brief 1:1 call to check whether I am on the right track?
I am off to Denver next week to meet with a large group of Western state energy and environmental agency leads on 111(d) at former Gov. Ritter's invitation.
I hope your summer is going well.
Best,
Mary

Sent from my iPhone

From: Singleton,Kerwin, NMENV
Location: WJC-N 5400 + Participant Call In: non responsive
Importance: Normal
Subject: Accepted: FW: Additional Stakeholder Call on 111(d) (Confirmed)
Start Date/Time: Tue 6/17/2014 5:15:00 PM
End Date/Time: Tue 6/17/2014 7:00:00 PM

;

From: Schneider, Mike, NMENV
Location: WJC-N 5400 + Participant Call In: non responsive
Importance: Normal
Subject: Accepted: FW: Additional Stakeholder Call on 111(d) (Confirmed)
Start Date/Time: Tue 6/17/2014 5:15:00 PM
End Date/Time: Tue 6/17/2014 7:00:00 PM

;

From: Atkinson, Emily
Required Attendees: McCabe, Janet; Dunham, Sarah; Page, Steve; Harvey, Reid; Culligan, Kevin; Tsirigotis, Peter; Rosenberg, Julie; John Millett; Drinkard, Andrea; Stewart, Lori; Powers, Tom; Niebling, William; Goffman, Joseph; Rupp, Mark; Bond, Brian; Ragland, Micah; Carbon Pollution Input; Noonan, Jenny; Dietsch, Nikolaas; Mulholland, Denise; Sherry, Christopher; Torres, Elineth; Air Division Directors and Deputies; Weber, Rebecca; Gettle, Jeaneanne; Kemker, Carol; Moraff, Kenneth; Arnold, David; Banister, Beverly; Kelly, Kate; Drake, Kerry; Cynthia Greene; Shutsu Wong; Conroy, David; Mitchell, Ken; Bray, Dave; Hansen, Mark; Filippelli, John; Iglesias, Ariel; Jordan, Deborah; Ashley, Jackie; Strine, Lora
Optional Attendees: Cain, Alexis; Furey, Eileen; Zimpfer, Amy; Steve Hagle (Steve.hagle@tceq.texas.gov); Eddie.Terrill; Mike Bates; richard.goodyear@state.nm.us; Sanford.Phillips@la.gov; Tegan Treadaway; Rita Trujillo; David Brymer; Fisher, Brian; Terrill, Eddie; Schneider, Mike, NMENV; Singleton,Kerwin, NMENV; Wortman, Eric; Botchlet-Smith, Beverly
Location: WJC-N 5400 + Participant Call In: non responsive Conference ID non responsive
Importance: Normal
Subject: Additional Stakeholder Call on 111(d) (Confirmed)
Start Date/Time: Tue 6/17/2014 5:15:00 PM
End Date/Time: Tue 6/17/2014 7:00:00 PM

**** Regions should call in from one place to maximize the number of lines available to the outside groups ****

To: McCabe, Janet; Dunham, Sarah; Page, Steve; Harvey, Reid; Culligan, Kevin; Tsirigotis, Peter; Rosenberg, Julie; John Millett; Drinkard, Andrea; Stewart, Lori; Rupp, Mark; Bond, Brian; Ragland, Micah; Carbon Pollution Input; Air Division Directors and Deputies
Cc: Powers, Tom; Niebling, William; Goffman, Joseph; Noonan, Jenny; Dietsch, Nikolaas; Mulholland, Denise; Sherry, Christopher; Torres, Elineth; Weber, Rebecca; Gettle, Jeaneanne; Kemker, Carol; Moraff, Kenneth; Arnold, David; Banister, Beverly; Kelly, Kate; Drake, Kerry; Cynthia Greene; Shutsu Wong; Conroy, David; Mitchell, Ken; Bray, Dave; Hansen, Mark; Filippelli, John; Iglesias, Ariel; Jordan, Deborah; Ashley, Jackie; Strine, Lora; Furey, Eileen
Outside Attendees (by phone): NACAA, ECOS, AAPCA, NARUC, NASEO and NGA

To: O'Mara, Collin P. (DNREC)[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Fri 6/6/2014 1:31:43 PM
Subject: OTC

Just to confirm---we can get to the meeting by 7:30.

From: O'Mara, Collin P. (DNREC) [mailto:Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
Sent: Thursday, June 05, 2014 6:07 PM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: Martha Rudolph - CDPHE; Goffman, Joseph
Subject: Re: do we need to touch base before the ECOS call tomorrow?

Sorry. Crazy day... though I hope Gina enjoyed her visit

Few things:

1. I'd start with timeline/process: webinar plans, comment period, public hearings, outreach will continue, plan submittal/thresholds for receiving extension

2. Development of standard: how it was set, clarify that it's not based upon 2005, what was used to calculate reductions, how early actions will be considered, regional differences

3. How states should be thinking about plans: flexibility, flexibility, walk through building blocks, maybe some examples of states that are doing parts well to encourage knowledge transfer (particularly examples outside RGGI/pcc), opportunities other than the buckets, etc., accountability

4. Going forward: process for Q/A, requests for discussion

Sent from my iPhone

On Jun 5, 2014, at 5:46 PM, "McCabe, Janet" <McCabe.Janet@epa.gov> wrote:

Thanks, Martha--appreciate the heads up on the specifics.

On the NASEO call we did today, I did a bit of a walkthrough of the state goal setting process and the state plans. Would that be helpful to get us started? We have a kind of basic overview we've been using to walk people through.

Sent from my BlackBerry 10 smartphone on the Verizon Wireless 4G LTE network.

From: Martha Rudolph - CDPHE

Sent: Thursday, June 5, 2014 5:35 PM

To: McCabe, Janet

Cc: O'Mara, Collin P. (DNREC)

Subject: Re: do we need to touch base before the ECOS call tomorrow?

Janet

I suspect your time will be spent talking about and responding to questions on 111(d). You should be prepared for questions on how and why 2012 was selected, how each state's numbers were derived and how and what past reductions have been or would qualify for credit; e.g. If a unit shut down in 2011 will the emission reductions qualify. These are ones I have heard about from folks.

Thanks!

Martha

Sent from my iPhone

On Jun 5, 2014, at 6:29 AM, "McCabe, Janet" <McCabe.Janet@epa.gov> wrote:

By phone or email if you have suggestions about agenda, etc…..?

To: O'Mara, Collin P. (DNREC)[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
Cc: Martha Rudolph - CDPHE[martha.rudolph@state.co.us]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; Drinkard, Andrea[Drinkard.Andrea@epa.gov]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Thur 6/5/2014 10:45:36 PM
Subject: Re: do we need to touch base before the ECOS call tomorrow?

Got it.

Sent from my BlackBerry 10 smartphone on the Verizon Wireless 4G LTE network.

[redacted]

Sorry. Crazy day... though I hope Gina enjoyed her visit

Few things:

1. I'd start with timeline/process: webinar plans, comment period, public hearings, outreach will continue, plan submittal/thresholds for receiving extension

2. Development of standard: how it was set, clarify that it's not based upon 2005, what was used to calculate reductions, how early actions will be considered, regional differences

3. How states should be thinking about plans: flexibility, flexibility, walk through building blocks, maybe some examples of states that are doing parts well to encourage knowledge transfer (particularly examples outside RGGI/pcc), opportunities other than the buckets, etc., accountability

4. Going forward: process for Q/A, requests for discussion

Sent from my iPhone

On Jun 5, 2014, at 5:46 PM, "McCabe, Janet" <McCabe.Janet@epa.gov> wrote:

Thanks, Martha--appreciate the heads up on the specifics.

On the NASEO call we did today, I did a bit of a walkthrough of the state goal setting process and the state plans. Would that be helpful to get us started? We have a kind of basic overview we've been using to walk people through.

Sent from my BlackBerry 10 smartphone on the Verizon Wireless 4G LTE network.

[redacted]

Janet

I suspect your time will be spent talking about and responding to questions on 111(d). You should be prepared for questions on how and why 2012 was selected, how each state's numbers were derived and how and what past reductions have been or would qualify for credit; e.g. If a unit shut down in 2011 will the emission reductions qualify. These are ones I have heard about from folks.

Thanks!

Martha

Sent from my iPhone

On Jun 5, 2014, at 6:29 AM, "McCabe, Janet" <McCabe.Janet@epa.gov> wrote:

By phone or email if you have suggestions about agenda, etc…..?

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Cc: Martha Rudolph - CDPHE[martha.rudolph@state.co.us]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
From: O'Mara, Collin P. (DNREC)
Sent: Thur 6/5/2014 10:07:13 PM
Subject: Re: do we need to touch base before the ECOS call tomorrow?

Sorry. Crazy day... though I hope Gina enjoyed her visit

Few things:

1. I'd start with timeline/process: webinar plans, comment period, public hearings, outreach will continue, plan submittal/thresholds for receiving extension

2. Development of standard: how it was set, clarify that it's not based upon 2005, what was used to calculate reductions, how early actions will be considered, regional differences

3. How states should be thinking about plans: flexibility, flexibility, walk through building blocks, maybe some examples of states that are doing parts well to encourage knowledge transfer (particularly examples outside RGGI/pcc), opportunities other than the buckets, etc., accountability

4. Going forward: process for Q/A, requests for discussion

Sent from my iPhone

On Jun 5, 2014, at 5:46 PM, "McCabe, Janet" <McCabe.Janet@epa.gov> wrote:

Thanks, Martha--appreciate the heads up on the specifics.

On the NASEO call we did today, I did a bit of a walkthrough of the state goal setting process and the state plans. Would that be helpful to get us started? We have a kind of basic overview we've been using to walk people through.

Sent from my BlackBerry 10 smartphone on the Verizon Wireless 4G LTE network.

[redacted]

Janet

I suspect your time will be spent talking about and responding to questions on 111(d). You should be prepared for questions on how and why 2012 was selected, how each state's numbers were derived and how and what past reductions have been or would qualify for credit; e.g. If a unit shut down in 2011 will the emission reductions qualify. These are ones I have heard about from folks.

Thanks!

Martha

Sent from my iPhone

On Jun 5, 2014, at 6:29 AM, "McCabe, Janet" <McCabe.Janet@epa.gov> wrote:

By phone or email if you have suggestions about agenda, etc…..?

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Cc: O'Mara, Collin P. (DNREC)[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
From: Rudolph - CDPHE, Martha
Sent: Thur 6/5/2014 10:00:14 PM
Subject: Re: do we need to touch base before the ECOS call tomorrow?

Yes, I think that would be good. Thanks Janet!

Martha E. Rudolph

Director of Environmental Programs
Colorado Department of Public Health and Environment
4300 Cherry Creek Drive South
Denver, Colorado 80246-1530
303-692-3397
303-691-7702 - fax
martha.rudolph@state.co.us

On Thu, Jun 5, 2014 at 3:46 PM, McCabe, Janet <McCabe.Janet@epa.gov> wrote:

Thanks, Martha--appreciate the heads up on the specifics.

On the NASEO call we did today, I did a bit of a walkthrough of the state goal setting process and the state plans. Would that be helpful to get us started? We have a kind of basic overview we've been using to walk people through.

Sent from my BlackBerry 10 smartphone on the Verizon Wireless 4G LTE network.

[redacted]

Janet

I suspect your time will be spent talking about and responding to questions on 111(d). You should be prepared for questions on how and why 2012 was selected, how each state's numbers were derived and how and what past reductions have been or would qualify for credit; e.g. If a unit shut down in 2011 will the emission reductions qualify. These are ones I have heard about from folks.

Thanks!

Martha

Sent from my iPhone

On Jun 5, 2014, at 6:29 AM, "McCabe, Janet" <McCabe.Janet@epa.gov> wrote:

By phone or email if you have suggestions about agenda, etc…..?

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Cc: O'Mara, Collin P. (DNREC)[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
From: Martha Rudolph - CDPHE
Sent: Thur 6/5/2014 9:35:03 PM
Subject: Re: do we need to touch base before the ECOS call tomorrow?

Janet

I suspect your time will be spent talking about and responding to questions on 111(d). You should be prepared for questions on how and why 2012 was selected, how each state's numbers were derived and how and what past reductions have been or would qualify for credit; e.g. If a unit shut down in 2011 will the emission reductions qualify. These are ones I have heard about from folks.

Thanks!

Martha

Sent from my iPhone

On Jun 5, 2014, at 6:29 AM, "McCabe, Janet" <McCabe.Janet@epa.gov> wrote:

By phone or email if you have suggestions about agenda, etc…..?

From: Doniger, David
Location: WJC-N 5400 + non responsive Participant Code: non responsive
Importance: Normal
Subject: Accepted: Conference Call re: 111(d) Proposal (Confirmed)
Start Date/Time: Sun 6/1/2014 11:00:00 PM
End Date/Time: Mon 6/2/2014 12:00:00 AM

From: Atkinson, Emily
Required Attendees: McCabe, Janet; dhawkins@nrdc.org; aweeks@catf.us; cschneider@catf.us; dweiss@americanprogress.org; vpatton@edf.org; ddoniger@nrdc.org; joanne.spalding@sierraclub.org; paul.billings@lung.org; janice.nolen@lung.org; Goffman, Joseph; Drinkard, Andrea; John Millett; Tsirigotis, Peter; Harvey, Reid; Culligan, Kevin; david@blueenginemedia.com; dlashof@nextgenamerica.org; tiernan_sittenfeld@lcv.org; julian@environmentamerica.org
Optional Attendees: Johnson, Alisha; Lyndsay Moseley
Location: WJC-N 5400 + non responsive Participant Code: non responsive
Importance: Normal
Subject: Conference Call re: 111(d) Proposal (Confirmed)
Start Date/Time: Mon 6/2/2014 1:00:00 AM
End Date/Time: Mon 6/2/2014 2:00:00 AM

To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joe; Tsirigotis, Peter; Drinkard, Andrea; Millett, John

To: Jones, Philip (UTC)[pjones@utc.wa.gov]; McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Cc: Goltz, Jeffrey (UTC)[jgoltz@utc.wa.gov]; Rupp, Mark[Rupp.Mark@epa.gov]; Drinkard, Andrea[Drinkard.Andrea@epa.gov]
From: Goffman, Joseph
Sent: Thur 5/8/2014 5:51:41 PM
Subject: RE: Western PSC Conference in Seattle

Hi, there. Thank you very much for this note, and for the critical opportunity offered. We will certainly give his significant consideration as we work through the many bases we will have to cover that week. Thanks, again.

From: Jones, Philip (UTC) [mailto:pjones@utc.wa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, May 08, 2014 1:46 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Goltz, Jeffrey (UTC)
Subject: Western PSC Conference in Seattle

Janet and Joe:

I understand that Mark Rupp may be contacting you soon to see if either of you could attend and speak at the Western Conference of PSC annual meeting 1-4 June in downtown Seattle. It would be great if one of you could. I think the timing would be great, if OMB approves your 111(d) rules and you get them out on the schedule June 2nd. There would be great interest in hearing about that in a timely manner. We already have a panel devoted to "Coal in the West" but you would be speaking to everyone in a separate plenary. About 300 folks will attend thus far (and more if one of you come!)

My colleague, Jeff Goltz, is President of the Conference this year, and organizing everything, copying him on this. And, of course, I will be attending, as well as Joshua Epel from Colorado, and many others throughout the West. I know it's a long way to come out here to Portland or Seattle. But there are two direct flights a day on Alaska from DCA, as well as going back (those are usually the ones I take); but others like Delta fly as well usually with a connection (United has a direct flight from Dulles).

Good luck with the OMB review, and hope that one of you can make it to Seattle.

Philip B. Jones, Commissioner

Washington UTC

Immediate Past President of NARUC

1300 S. Evergreen Park Drive S.W.

Olympia, WA 98504

Tel: 360-664-1169

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Cc: Goltz, Jeffrey (UTC)[jgoltz@utc.wa.gov]
From: Jones, Philip (UTC)
Sent: Thur 5/8/2014 5:46:26 PM
Subject: Western PSC Conference in Seattle

Janet and Joe:

I understand that Mark Rupp may be contacting you soon to see if either of you could attend and speak at the Western Conference of PSC annual meeting 1-4 June in downtown Seattle. It would be great if one of you could. I think the timing would be great, if OMB approves your 111(d) rules and you get them out on the schedule June 2nd. There would be great interest in hearing about that in a timely manner. We already have a panel devoted to "Coal in the West" but you would be speaking to everyone in a separate plenary. About 300 folks will attend thus far (and more if one of you come!)

My colleague, Jeff Goltz, is President of the Conference this year, and organizing everything, copying him on this. And, of course, I will be attending, as well as Joshua Epel from Colorado, and many others throughout the West. I know it's a long way to come out here to Portland or Seattle. But there are two direct flights a day on Alaska from DCA, as well as going back (those are usually the ones I take); but others like Delta fly as well usually with a connection (United has a direct flight from Dulles).

Good luck with the OMB review, and hope that one of you can make it to Seattle.

Philip B. Jones, Commissioner

Washington UTC

Immediate Past President of NARUC

1300 S. Evergreen Park Drive S.W.

Olympia, WA 98504

Tel: 360-664-1169

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]; Perciasepe.bob@Epa.gov[Perciasepe.bob@Epa.gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; Deputy Administrator[62Perciasepe.Bob73@epa.gov]
Cc: Spalding, Curt[Spalding.Curt@epa.gov]
From: Cash, David (DEP)
Sent: Fri 4/25/2014 5:47:33 PM
Subject: RE: 111(d) and the states

Thanks Janet….

===========================

David W. Cash, Ph.D.

Commissioner

Department of Environmental Protection

Commonwealth of Massachusetts

One Winter Street

Boston, MA 02108

Phone: (617) 292-5856

email: david.cash@state.ma.us

MassDEP on Twitter: https://twitter.com/massdep

MassDEP on the Web: http://mass.gov/dep

MassDEP's e-Newsletter and/or Regulations updates: http://mass.gov/dep/signup

From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Friday, April 25, 2014 12:36 PM
To: Cash, David (DEP); Perciasepe.bob@Epa.gov; Goffman, Joseph; Deputy Administrator
Cc: Spalding, Curt
Subject: RE: 111(d) and the states

Thank you, David. It was great to meet you at the Georgetown event earlier this week, and we look forward to working with you in your new role as Massachusetts DEP Commissioner.

Massachusetts has been very helpful throughout this and a number of other matters, and we appreciate your input.

Janet

From: Cash, David (DEP) [mailto:david.cash@state.ma.us]
Sent: Friday, April 25, 2014 12:24 PM
To: Perciasepe.bob@Epa.gov; McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph
Subject: 111(d) and the states

Dear Deputy Administrator Perciasepe, Acting Assistant Administrator McCabe, and Associate Assistant Administrator Goffman,

I wanted to thank you for

A) your leadership on the climate issue in general, especially in these challenging times;

B) your outreach to the states' environment and energy commissioners during the 111(d) process; and

C) your participation and active engagement in the Georgetown meetings this week….the conversations were very productive.

I also wanted to reiterate that Massachusetts stands ready to assist in the rollout and implementation of the rule as you move forward. I am particularly interested in helping the EPA frame these issues around economic development. As you may know, in Massachusetts, our clean energy and climate agenda has saved ratepayers hundreds of millions of dollars, mitigated price volatility, improved the reliability of the regional grid, unleashed an explosion of clean energy jobs, and kept energy dollars in the state….oh yeah, and has resulted in a 16% reduction in GHG emissions in the last seven years (and associated benefits of reduced local air pollution.) These are results that can be replicated in states that are not driven by environmental priorities.

I look forward to the next several months!

Warmly,

David

===========================

David W. Cash, Ph.D.

Commissioner

Department of Environmental Protection

Commonwealth of Massachusetts

One Winter Street

Boston, MA 02108

Phone: (617) 292-5856

email: david.cash@state.ma.us

MassDEP on Twitter: https://twitter.com/massdep

MassDEP on the Web: http://mass.gov/dep

MassDEP's e-Newsletter and/or Regulations updates: http://mass.gov/dep/signup

To: Cash, David (DEP)[david.cash@state.ma.us]; Perciasepe.bob@Epa.gov[Perciasepe.bob@Epa.gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; Deputy Administrator[62Perciasepe.Bob73@epa.gov]
Cc: Spalding, Curt[Spalding.Curt@epa.gov]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Fri 4/25/2014 4:36:28 PM
Subject: RE: 111(d) and the states

Thank you, David. It was great to meet you at the Georgetown event earlier this week, and we look forward to working with you in your new role as Massachusetts DEP Commissioner. Massachusetts has been very helpful throughout this and a number of other matters, and we appreciate your input.

Janet

From: Cash, David (DEP) [mailto:david.cash@state.ma.us]
Sent: Friday, April 25, 2014 12:24 PM
To: Perciasepe.bob@Epa.gov; McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph
Subject: 111(d) and the states

Dear Deputy Administrator Perciasepe, Acting Assistant Administrator McCabe, and Associate Assistant Administrator Goffman,

I wanted to thank you for

A) your leadership on the climate issue in general, especially in these challenging times;

B) your outreach to the states' environment and energy commissioners during the 111(d) process; and

C) your participation and active engagement in the Georgetown meetings this week….the conversations were very productive.

I also wanted to reiterate that Massachusetts stands ready to assist in the rollout and implementation of the rule as you move forward. I am particularly interested in helping the EPA frame these issues around economic development. As you may know, in Massachusetts, our clean energy and climate agenda has saved ratepayers hundreds of millions of dollars, mitigated price volatility, improved the reliability of the regional grid, unleashed an explosion of clean energy jobs, and kept energy dollars in the state….oh yeah, and has resulted in a 16% reduction in GHG emissions in the last seven years (and associated benefits of reduced local air pollution.) These are results that can be replicated in states that are not driven by environmental priorities.

I look forward to the next several months!

Warmly,

David

==========================

David W. Cash, Ph.D.

Commissioner

Department of Environmental Protection

Commonwealth of Massachusetts

One Winter Street

Boston, MA 02108

Phone: (617) 292-5856

email: david.cash@state.ma.us

MassDEP on Twitter: https://twitter.com/massdep

MassDEP on the Web: http://mass.gov/dep

MassDEP's e-Newsletter and/or Regulations updates: http://mass.gov/dep/signup

To: Perciasepe.bob@Epa.gov[Perciasepe.bob@Epa.gov]; McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
From: Cash, David (DEP)
Sent: Fri 4/25/2014 4:24:14 PM
Subject: 111(d) and the states

Dear Deputy Administrator Perciasepe, Acting Assistant Administrator McCabe, and Associate Assistant Administrator Goffman,

I wanted to thank you for

A) your leadership on the climate issue in general, especially in these challenging times;

B) your outreach to the states' environment and energy commissioners during the 111(d) process; and

C) your participation and active engagement in the Georgetown meetings this week….the conversations were very productive.

I also wanted to reiterate that Massachusetts stands ready to assist in the rollout and implementation of the rule as you move forward. I am particularly interested in helping the EPA frame these issues around economic development. As you may know, in Massachusetts, our clean energy and climate agenda has saved ratepayers hundreds of millions of dollars, mitigated price volatility, improved the reliability of the regional grid, unleashed an explosion of clean energy jobs, and kept energy dollars in the state….oh yeah, and has resulted in a 16% reduction in GHG emissions in the last seven years (and associated benefits of reduced local air pollution.) These are results that can be replicated in states that are not driven by environmental priorities.

I look forward to the next several months!

Warmly,

David

==========================

David W. Cash, Ph.D.

Commissioner

Department of Environmental Protection

Commonwealth of Massachusetts

One Winter Street

Boston, MA 02108

Phone: (617) 292-5856

email: david.cash@state.ma.us

MassDEP on Twitter: https://twitter.com/massdep

MassDEP on the Web: http://mass.gov/dep

MassDEP's e-Newsletter and/or Regulations updates: http://mass.gov/dep/signup

From: Atkinson, Emily
Required Attendees: McCabe, Janet; Mckelvey, Laura; Harmon, Shani; Wilson, Erika; Kurlansky, Ellen; peggy@weact.org; 'jalonne@weact.org'; 'abaptista@ironboundcc.org'; 'Fields.leslie@sierraclub.org'; 'rkalistook@nativecouncil.org'; 'coordinator@lvejo.org'; Nicky Sheats; 'newbian8@verizon.net'; 'mkdorsey@professordorsey.com'; 'jpatterson@naacpnet.org'; 'ien@igc.org'; DianeT@environmentalhealth.org; 'diane@environmentalhealth.org'; 'mstano@crpe-ej.org'; 'psrnatl@psr.org'; 'arguello@psra.org'; ljinewmexico@gmail.com; 'bangnindy@yahoo.com'; King, Marva
Optional Attendees: Tejada, Matthew; Bremer, Kristen; Carbon Pollution Input; Noonan, Jenny; Narvaez, Madonna; Robinson, Victoria
Location: DCRoomARN5415PolyPCTB/DC-ARN-OAR
Importance: Normal
Subject: EJ Groups re: 111(d) (Confirmed) | WJC-N 5415 + non responsive Participant Code: non responsive
Start Date/Time: Wed 4/23/2014 3:00:00 PM
End Date/Time: Wed 4/23/2014 3:45:00 PM
EJ discussion questions final.docx
EJ leaders meeting AGENDA.DOCX
Meeting/Conference Call on Environmental Justice and 111(d) with Janet McCabe
EJ reps.docx

Agenda and materials attached

To: McCabe, Janet; McKelvey, Laura; Harmon, Shani; Wilson, Erika; Kurlansky, Ellen; King, Marva
Outside Attendees Invited: 'jalonne@weact.org'; 'abaptista@ironboundcc.org'; 'Fields.leslie@sierraclub.org'; 'rkalistook@nativecouncil.org'; 'coordinator@lvejo.org'; Nicky Sheats; 'newbian8@verizon.net'; 'mkdorsey@professordorsey.com'; 'jpatterson@naacpnet.org'; 'ien@igc.org'; DianeT@environmentalhealth.org; 'diane@environmentalhealth.org'; 'mstano@crpe-ej.org'; 'psrnatl@psr.org'; 'arguello@psra.org'; ljinewmexico@gmail.com; 'bangnindy@yahoo.com'

April, 2014

Discussion Questions for Environmental Justice Leaders on the Design of a Program to Reduce Carbon Pollution from Existing Power Plants

Background

On June 25, 2013, President Obama issued a Presidential Memorandum directing the EPA to work expeditiously to complete carbon pollution standards for the power sector. The Presidential Memorandum directed EPA to issue a new proposal for carbon pollution standards for future coal-fired plants by September 2013.[1] On September 20, Administrator Gina McCarthy announced those proposed standards. The Presidential Memorandum also called for EPA to propose regulatory guidelines for states to set standards to reduce emissions at modified and existing power plants by no later than June 1, 2014. The memorandum directs EPA to issue final guidelines for existing and modified plants no later than June 1, 2015. In addition, it directs EPA to include a requirement for state submittal of the implementation plans required under section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act by no later than June 1, 2016.

Section 111 of the Clean Air Act calls for different types of programs to cut pollution from new and existing emissions sources. Congress recognized that the opportunity to build emissions controls into a source's design is greater for new sources than for existing sources. Partly for that reason, section 111 allows for new source standards and existing source standards to be quite different. Under section 111(b), EPA issues national emissions standards that apply to new sources. By contrast, section 111(d) provides that EPA shall establish a procedure for states to submit plans containing performance standards for existing sources. Under section 111(d), EPA issues guidelines for states to follow in developing plans implementing the performance standards for the affected sources. These state plans are then submitted to EPA for approval. Note that the existing source provisions only apply to certain pollutants such as carbon dioxide that are not regulated under other specified Clean Air Act authorities such as the National Ambient Air Quality Standards and the air toxics program.

The Presidential Memorandum directs EPA to develop the existing source rule with direct engagement with stakeholders, experts and the public on issues informing the design of the program. We recognize that the communities that you represent have particular concerns that may be distinct from the concerns of other stakeholders. Many of you already have taken the opportunity to let us know of your concerns. We look forward to further discussion on some of the issues that you and others have brought to our attention.

Below are some key questions that we hope to discuss with you that cover a number of issues relevant to the potential design of a program under section 111(d) for existing power plants. We hope that these questions will help to foster a robust discussion with us.

1. What is your experience with programs that reduce CO_2 emissions in the electric power sector?

Over the past decade, a variety of strategies have been employed that reduce CO_2 emissions from the electric power sector. Some of these have focused specifically on CO_2 emissions while others have had other purposes but still result in CO_2 emissions reductions at power plants. Some have been required by state statute, others were initiated by state utility commissions under existing statutory authorities, and others have been undertaken at the initiative of utilities or independent owners of power generation facilities. Examples include greenhouse gas (GHG) emissions performance standards, emissions budget trading programs, resource planning requirements, end-use energy efficiency resource standards, renewable energy portfolio standards, and appliance and building code energy standards.

[1] EPA proposed a carbon standard for new plants in April 2012. The agency received more than 2.5 million comments. After reviewing the comments EPA is making changes that are substantial enough that it wants the public to have an opportunity to comment before finalizing the rule.

Questions for further discussion

- From your perspective, which approaches to reducing CO_2 emissions work well and are there some that do not?
- What kinds of problems have you seen encountered if any?
- Do any of these types of programs create particular concerns for environmental justice communities that we need to be aware of?

2. How can EPA best assure that environmental justice community groups have a meaningful role in the development of state plans?

- What kinds of processes are most effective in giving communities an opportunity to make their voices heard? What would an effective process look like?
- How can we better communicate with communities about this rule?

3. How should EPA set the performance guidelines for state plans?

CAA Section 111(d) calls for EPA to issue guidelines for state plans that must contain "standards of performance." As with previous section 111(d) rules, EPA believes that its guidelines should identify for sources and states the required level(s) of performance prior to plan submittal. Under section 111:

> *"Standard of performance" means "a standard for emissions of air pollutants which reflects the degree of emission limitation achievable through the application of the best system of emission reduction which (taking into account the cost of achieving such reduction and any nonair quality health and environmental impact and energy requirements) the Administrator determines has been adequately demonstrated."*

There are a number of ways to reduce CO_2 emissions from existing power plants that might be included in an evaluation of the "best system of emission reduction" (BSER), including:

- Onsite actions at individual affected section 111(d) sources (power generating units.)
    - Increasing the efficiency of power plants ("heat rate improvements.")
    - Fuel switching or co-firing with lower-carbon fuel.
- Shifts in electricity generation among sources regulated under section 111(d) (e.g., shifts from higher- to lower-emitting affected fossil units) as a result of requirements that change relative prices.
- Offsite actions that reduce or avoid emissions at affected section 111(d) sources.
    - Shifts from fossil generation to non-emitting generation due to portfolio requirements or requirements that change relative prices.
    - Reduction in fossil generation due to increases in end-use energy efficiency and demand-side management.

Questions for further discussion

- In your view which approaches to reducing CO_2 emissions from power plants should be regarded as part of the "best system of emission reduction" that EPA uses to determine the performance level(s)

that state plans must achieve?
- Should EPA look beyond onsite actions in determining the level of the standard?

4. What flexibility should be provided to states in developing their plans?

Many states and stakeholders have voiced support for state flexibility to include different types of program designs in their state plans. Regardless of how we set the performance guidelines, there are numerous and varied means for reducing or avoiding carbon pollution from existing electric generating units (EGUs), including options that target electricity supply and those that target electricity demand. Furthermore many states have developed a portfolio of programs and measures that reduce electricity sector CO_2 emissions while providing significant economic, consumer and reliability benefits.

Questions for further discussion

- Can a state plan include requirements that apply to entities other than the affected EGUs? For example, must states place all of the responsibility to meet the emission performance requirements on the owners or operators of affected EGUs, or do states have flexibility to take on some (or all) of the responsibility to achieve the required level of emissions performance themselves or assign it to others (e.g., to require an increase in the use of renewable energy or require end-use energy efficiency improvements which would result in emissions reductions from affected EGUs)?
- How should the guidelines address situations where actions in one state may affect EGU emissions in another state? (Examples include where actions in State A affect emissions in State B or where a decisions by a company affects sources in a number of states.)
- Should EPA consider providing for coordinated submittal of state plans that demonstrate performance on a regional basis?

There are many other questions that may be of particular concern that are not listed here. EPA welcomes your input on these and any other questions.

The website for the development of the carbon pollution standards is **http://www2.epa.gov/carbon-pollution-standards**.

AGENDA

CARBON POLLUTION STATNDARDS FOR EXISTING POWER PLANTS

Meeting with Environmental Justice Leaders

May 23, 2014

11:00 - Welcome and Introductions – Janet McCabe

11:05 - Update on the 111(d) rule to reduce carbon emissions from existing coal-fired power plants – Janet McCabe

11:10 – Discussion

- Your experience with programs to reduce CO2
- How can the EJ community best engage in developing state plans
- How EPA should set the levels of performance
- Flexibility that states should be allowed
- Other issues

11:40 – Wrap-up and next steps.

Bcc: Atkinson, Emily[Atkinson.Emily@epa.gov]; peggy@weact.org[peggy@weact.org]; jalonne@weact.org[jalonne@weact.org]; abaptista@ironboundcc.org[abaptista@ironboundcc.org]; Fields.leslie@sierraclub.org[Fields.leslie@sierraclub.org]; rkalistook@nativecouncil.org[rkalistook@nativecouncil.org]; coordinator@lvejo.org[coordinator@lvejo.org]; Nicky Sheats[nsheats@tesc.edu]; newbian8@verizon.net[newbian8@verizon.net]; mkdorsey@professordorsey.com[mkdorsey@professordorsey.com]; jpatterson@naacpnet.org[jpatterson@naacpnet.org]; ien@igc.org[ien@igc.org]; DianeT@environmentalhealth.org[DianeT@environmentalhealth.org]; diane@environmentalhealth.org[diane@environmentalhealth.org]; mstano@crpe-ej.org[mstano@crpe-ej.org]; psrnatl@psr.org[psrnatl@psr.org]; arguello@psra.org[arguello@psra.org]; ljinewmexico@gmail.com[ljinewmexico@gmail.com]; bangnindy@yahoo.com[bangnindy@yahoo.com]
From: Atkinson, Emily
Sent: Thur 3/20/2014 7:40:15 PM
Subject: Meeting/Conference Call on Environmental Justice and 111(d) with Janet McCabe

Janet McCabe extends an invitation for your organization to attend, in person or by phone, a meeting on Environmental Justice and 111(d).

Please reply to this email with your availability for a 45 minute meeting/conference call on either Monday April 21 at 11:00am or Wednesday, April 23 at 11:00am EDT.

Once I receive replies with details on when the majority of participants are available, I will send an Outlook scheduler with directions to attend person, as well as call in details for people participating by phone.

Emily

Emily Atkinson
Staff Assistant

Immediate Office of the Acting Assistant Administrator
Office of Air and Radiation, USEPA
Room 5406B, 1200 Pennsylvania Avenue NW
Washington, DC 20460
Voice: 202-564-1850
Email: atkinson.emily@epa.gov

March 13, 2014

EJ_Climate Contact List

Peggy M. Shepard, Executive Director
WE ACT for Environmental Justice
1854 Amsterdam Avenue (at 152nd Street), 2nd Floor
New York, NY 10031
Email: PEGGY@weact.org
Phone: (212) Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy
Fax: (212) 961-1015
...or...

Dr. Jalonne L. White-Newsome, Environmental Justice Federal Policy Analyst
WE ACT for Environmental Justice
Washington, DC 20001
Telephone: (202) Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy
Cell Phone: (202)
jalonne@weact.org

Dr. Ana Baptista, Environmental Planning & Program Director
Iron Bound Community Corporation
Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy
abaptista@ironboundcc.org

Leslie Fields
Sierra Club
Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy
Fields.leslie@sierraclub.org

Rose Kalistook, Environmental Coordinator
Orutsaramuit Native Council
Bethel Alaska
rkalistook@nativecouncil.org
Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Kimberly Wasserman-Nieto,
Little Village Environmental Justice Organization
2856 S Millard Ave, Chicago, IL 60623
coordinator@lvejo.org
Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Nicky Sheats, Director
NJ Environmental Justice Alliance
Center for the Urban Environment
Thomas Edison State College
Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy
nsheats@tesc.edu or Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Michael K. Dorsey, Visiting Fellow
Climate Justice Research Project
Dartmouth College
mkdorsey@professordorsey.com

Jacqueline Patterson, Director
NAACP Climate Justice Initiative
jpatterson@ naacpnet.org

Tom Goldtooth, Executive Director
Indigenous Environmental Network
Bemidji, MN 56619
Email: ien@igc.org
Tel: Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Diane Takvorian, Executive Director
Environmental Health Coalition
San Diego, CA
DianeT@environmentalhealth.org or diane@environmentalhealth.org
Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy
Cell Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Madeline Stano, Staff Attorney
Center of Race, Poverty and the Environment
San Francisco, CA
mstano@crpe-ej.org
Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Martha Dina Arguello, Executive Director, PSR Los Angeles
Physicians for Social Responsibility
LA, CA
psrnatl@psr.org or arguello@psra.org
Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Richard Moore, Program Director
Los Jardinas Institute
Albuquerque, NM
ljinewmexico@gmail.com
Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Bang Nguyen
Community Coalition for Environmental Justice
Seattle, WA
bangnindy@yahoo.com
Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Energy-Producing States Summit
April 16-17, 2014
Bismarck State College - National Energy Center for Excellence
Bismarck, North Dakota
AGENDA

April 16, 2014

8:30 a.m.	Introduction State welcome and EPA opening statements
8:45 a.m.	Energy industry overview of Section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act (CAA) Description of areas of agreement among companies and path forward
9:15 a.m.	Discussion of top five issues industry would like to see addressed by EPA and States
9:45 a.m. - 10:15 a.m.	BREAK
10:15 a.m. - 11:15 a.m.	Explanation/panel discussion of CAA Section 111(h) as an option to Section 111(d)
11:15 a.m. - 12:00 noon	Open roundtable discussion with EPA and EPA feedback on information presented
12:00 noon - 1:15 p.m.	LUNCH (provided on site)
1:15 p.m. - 1:45 p.m.	ECOS presentation outlining diverse positions of states/identifying areas of agreement
1:45 p.m. - 3:30 p.m.	Short state-by-state presentations of issues/concerns and proposals for path forward
3:30 p.m. - 3:45 p.m.	BREAK
3:45 p.m. - 5:00 p.m.	Open roundtable discussion with EPA on the proposed state positions and challenges

April 17, 2014

8:30 a.m. - 10:00 a.m.	States-only meeting to discuss areas of potential collaboration
10:00 a.m. - 10:15 a.m.	BREAK
10:15 a.m. - 12:00 noon	States-only meeting to discuss areas of potential collaboration (continued)

Climate Leadership Awards and Conference

Opening Plenary Panel: State of Climate Policy

A Conversation on Current Climate Policy & Carbon Markets

February 25, 2014

Logistics

- If you haven't already done so, please register for the conference: http://www.ClimateLeadershipConference.org/registration.html. Please use the following code when prompted on the registration payment page for your complimentary full conference registration (this code is non-transferrable): **CLC-Speakers-2014**
- Please meet at the Pavilion by 8:15am to get mic'd
- You can reach David Rosenheim by mobile should you need anything: 415-680-0707
- The session will be 50 minutes, conducted as follows:
    - Dave Rosenheim introductions (5 minutes)
    - Janet McCabe introductory remarks (5 minutes)
    - Mary Nichols introductory remarks (5 minutes)
    - Doug Scott introductory remarks (5 minutes)
    - Dave Littell introductory remarks (5 minutes)
    - Moderated conversation (15-20 minutes)
    - Audience Q&A (5-10 minutes)

Themes and questions

1. The President's CAP: Lead International Efforts to Address Global Climate Change
    a. How do actions under the CAP put the U.S. in a leadership position and how will we leverage this (bi-laterally, UN process)?
    b. How are states leveraging their actions such as RGGI or AB32 internationally? How are states benefiting from international collaboration?
2. The President's CAP: regulation of existing sources (CAA 111(d))
    a. What is the current state of play?
    b. What are EPA's priorities?
    c. What is important to states?
    d. How will this effect businesses- what opportunities and risks?
    e. How else are states and the federal government working together to tackle climate change? Given the stalemate in the U.S. Congress , is there a way forward with the Executive branch and states to define a new agenda?
3. Collaboration with business
    a. What do the President's CAP and state climate programs mean for American business?

   b. How has collaboration with business been successful or challenging in state or federal policy development?
   c. How can businesses best engage in the process?

4. Government walking the walk
   a. Is EO 13514 effective in driving real reductions, both within government and in the private sector?
   b. Is Governor Brown's EO B-18-12 similarly effective?
   c. What other state government actions are effectuating change?

To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)[ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Thur 2/13/2014 10:09:03 PM
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Great

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 5:08 PM
To: Goffman, Joseph; McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Good for me.

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection
One Winter Street
Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP
Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: Goffman, Joseph [mailto:Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:55 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Fine here. Thanks.

From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:53:18 PM
To: Goffman, Joseph; Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

how about 8:30? here's a conference line:

866-299-3188, code **non responsive**

From: Goffman, Joseph
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:36 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Works for me until about 11 or so. Thanks.

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) <ken.kimmell@state.ma.us>

Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:29:36 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That's ok too after 8 is better

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:24 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

or what about this evening sometime?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:56 PM
To: Goffman, Joseph; McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I'm around this weekend if that makes things easier

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: Goffman, Joseph [mailto:Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:52 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Monday is pretty impossible if I do end up traveling this weekend.

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) <ken.kimmell@state.ma.us>
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:50:34 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph

Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I am, but could probably do a call first thing (between 9-10) or late afternoon--maybe around 5?

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:44 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

ok. For Joe and me, it depends on whether they call another snow day or not and whether my flight to Indianapolis is delayed or cancelled. If we're back at work tomorrow, my calendar is pretty jammed....Are you touring on monday next week (holiday, I realize)?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:38 PM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Janet--happy to talk. Copying Collin. I am around tomorrow but next week will be harder, as I am on a college tour with my daughter.

Most manageable times for me tomorrow are before 11, between 12-1:30, and 3-5:00.

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 1:41 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Ken--I just had a conversation with Joe Goffman about our call this morning, and i think it would be very helpful for us all to get on the phone together. Colin too, if that makes sense. today probably won't work, but maybe tomorrow or early next week?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:51 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That would be great!

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:49 AM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

will do, Ken. We're having a snow day today, so I'm working from home. my cell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy how about if I call you around 11ish?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:46 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: 111(d)

Hi Janet, I just left you a voice mail. I have a quick question for you that is a bit time sensitive. If you could call me today or tomorrow, that would be great. Land line is 617 292-5856; c ell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Many thanks

Ken

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

To: Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Sent: Thur 2/13/2014 10:08:17 PM
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Good for me.

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection
One Winter Street
Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP
Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: Goffman, Joseph [mailto:Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:55 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Fine here. Thanks.

From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:53:18 PM
To: Goffman, Joseph; Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

how about 8:30? here's a conference line:

866-299-3188, code **non responsive**

From: Goffman, Joseph
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:36 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Works for me until about 11 or so. Thanks.

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) <ken.kimmell@state.ma.us>
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:29:36 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That's ok too after 8 is better

Kenneth L. Kimmell

Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:24 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

or what about this evening sometime?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:56 PM
To: Goffman, Joseph; McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I'm around this weekend if that makes things easier

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: Goffman, Joseph [mailto:Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:52 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Monday is pretty impossible if I do end up traveling this weekend.

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) <ken.kimmell@state.ma.us>
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:50:34 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I am, but could probably do a call first thing (between 9-10) or late afternoon--maybe around 5?

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108

617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:44 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

ok. For Joe and me, it depends on whether they call another snow day or not and whether my flight to Indianapolis is delayed or cancelled. If we're back at work tomorrow, my calendar is pretty jammed....Are you touring on monday next week (holiday, I realize)?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:38 PM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Janet--happy to talk. Copying Collin. I am around tomorrow but next week will be harder, as I am on a college tour with my daughter.

Most manageable times for me tomorrow are before 11, between 12-1:30, and 3-5:00.

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 1:41 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Ken--I just had a conversation with Joe Goffman about our call this morning, and i think it would be very helpful for us all to get on the phone together. Colin too, if that makes sense. today probably won't work, but maybe tomorrow or early next week?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:51 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That would be great!

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:49 AM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

will do, Ken. We're having a snow day today, so I'm working from home. my cell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy. how about if I call you around 11ish?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:46 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: 111(d)

Hi Janet, I just left you a voice mail. I have a quick question for you that is a bit time sensitive. If you could call me today or tomorrow, that would be great. Land line is 617 292-5856; c ell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Many thanks

Ken

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]; Kimmell, Ken (DEP)[ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
From: Goffman, Joseph
Sent: Thur 2/13/2014 9:54:30 PM
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Fine here. Thanks.

From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:53:18 PM
To: Goffman, Joseph; Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

how about 8:30? here's a conference line:

866-299-3188, code **non responsive**

From: Goffman, Joseph
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:36 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Works for me until about 11 or so. Thanks.

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) <ken.kimmell@state.ma.us>
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:29:36 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That's ok too after 8 is better

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection
One Winter Street
Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP
Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:24 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

or what about this evening sometime?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]

Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:56 PM
To: Goffman, Joseph; McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I'm around this weekend if that makes things easier

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: Goffman, Joseph [mailto:Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:52 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Monday is pretty impossible if I do end up traveling this weekend.

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) <ken.kimmell@state.ma.us>
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:50:34 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I am, but could probably do a call first thing (between 9-10) or late afternoon--maybe around 5?

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:44 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

ok. For Joe and me, it depends on whether they call another snow day or not and whether my flight to Indianapolis is delayed or cancelled. If we're back at work tomorrow, my calendar is pretty jammed....Are you touring on monday next week (holiday, I realize)?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]

Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:38 PM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Janet--happy to talk. Copying Collin. I am around tomorrow but next week will be harder, as I am on a college tour with my daughter.

Most manageable times for me tomorrow are before 11, between 12-1:30, and 3-5:00.

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 1:41 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Ken--I just had a conversation with Joe Goffman about our call this morning, and i think it would be very helpful for us all to get on the phone together. Colin too, if that makes sense. today probably won't work, but maybe tomorrow or early next week?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:51 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That would be great!

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:49 AM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

will do, Ken. We're having a snow day today, so I'm working from home. my cell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy how about if I call you around 11ish?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]

Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:46 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: 111(d)

Hi Janet, I just left you a voice mail. I have a quick question for you that is a bit time sensitive. If you could call me today or tomorrow, that would be great. Land line is 617 292-5856; c ell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Many thanks

Ken

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

To: Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; Kimmell, Ken (DEP)[ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Thur 2/13/2014 9:53:18 PM
Subject: RE: 111(d)

how about 8:30? here's a conference line:

866-299-3188, code **non responsive**

From: Goffman, Joseph
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:36 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Works for me until about 11 or so. Thanks.

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) <ken.kimmell@state.ma.us>
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:29:36 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That's ok too after 8 is better

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection
One Winter Street
Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP
Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:24 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

or what about this evening sometime?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:56 PM
To: Goffman, Joseph; McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I'm around this weekend if that makes things easier

Kenneth L. Kimmell

Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: Goffman, Joseph [mailto:Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:52 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Monday is pretty impossible if I do end up traveling this weekend.

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) <ken.kimmell@state.ma.us>
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:50:34 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I am, but could probably do a call first thing (between 9-10) or late afternoon--maybe around 5?

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:44 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

ok. For Joe and me, it depends on whether they call another snow day or not and whether my flight to Indianapolis is delayed or cancelled. If we're back at work tomorrow, my calendar is pretty jammed....Are you touring on monday next week (holiday, I realize)?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:38 PM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Janet--happy to talk. Copying Collin. I am around tomorrow but next week will be harder, as I am on a college tour with my daughter.

Most manageable times for me tomorrow are before 11, between 12-1:30, and 3-5:00.

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 1:41 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Ken--I just had a conversation with Joe Goffman about our call this morning, and i think it would be very helpful for us all to get on the phone together. Colin too, if that makes sense. today probably won't work, but maybe tomorrow or early next week?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:51 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That would be great!

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:49 AM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

will do, Ken. We're having a snow day today, so I'm working from home. my cell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy how about if I call you around 11ish?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:46 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: 111(d)

Hi Janet, I just left you a voice mail. I have a quick question for you that is a bit time sensitive. If you could call me today or tomorrow, that would be great. Land line is 617 292-5856; c ell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Many thanks

Ken

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter:
mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)[ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]; McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
From: Goffman, Joseph
Sent: Thur 2/13/2014 9:36:31 PM
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Works for me until about 11 or so. Thanks.

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) <ken.kimmell@state.ma.us>
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:29:36 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That's ok too after 8 is better

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection
One Winter Street
Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP
Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 4:24 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

or what about this evening sometime?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:56 PM
To: Goffman, Joseph; McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I'm around this weekend if that makes things easier

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----

From: Goffman, Joseph [mailto:Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:52 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Monday is pretty impossible if I do end up traveling this weekend.

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) <ken.kimmell@state.ma.us>
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:50:34 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I am, but could probably do a call first thing (between 9-10) or late afternoon--maybe around 5?

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:44 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

ok. For Joe and me, it depends on whether they call another snow day or not and whether my flight to Indianapolis is delayed or cancelled. If we're back at work tomorrow, my calendar is pretty jammed....Are you touring on monday next week (holiday, I realize)?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:38 PM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Janet--happy to talk. Copying Collin. I am around tomorrow but next week will be harder, as I am on a college tour with my daughter.

Most manageable times for me tomorrow are before 11, between 12-1:30, and 3-5:00.

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 1:41 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Ken--I just had a conversation with Joe Goffman about our call this morning, and i think it would be very helpful for us all to get on the phone together. Colin too, if that makes sense. today probably won't work, but maybe tomorrow or early next week?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:51 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That would be great!

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:49 AM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

will do, Ken. We're having a snow day today, so I'm working from home. my cell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy how about if I call you around 11ish?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:46 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: 111(d)

Hi Janet, I just left you a voice mail. I have a quick question for you that is a bit time sensitive. If you could call me today or tomorrow, that would be great. Land line is 617 292-5856; c ell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Many thanks

Ken

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm

Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)[ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Thur 2/13/2014 9:23:44 PM
Subject: RE: 111(d)

or what about this evening sometime?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:56 PM
To: Goffman, Joseph; McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I'm around this weekend if that makes things easier

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection
One Winter Street
Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP
Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: Goffman, Joseph [mailto:Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:52 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Monday is pretty impossible if I do end up traveling this weekend.

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) <ken.kimmell@state.ma.us>
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:50:34 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I am, but could probably do a call first thing (between 9-10) or late afternoon--maybe around 5?

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----

From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:44 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

ok. For Joe and me, it depends on whether they call another snow day or not and whether my flight to Indianapolis is delayed or cancelled. If we're back at work tomorrow, my calendar is pretty jammed....Are you touring on monday next week (holiday, I realize)?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:38 PM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Janet--happy to talk. Copying Collin. I am around tomorrow but next week will be harder, as I am on a college tour with my daughter.

Most manageable times for me tomorrow are before 11, between 12-1:30, and 3-5:00.

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 1:41 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Ken--I just had a conversation with Joe Goffman about our call this morning, and i think it would be very helpful for us all to get on the phone together. Colin too, if that makes sense. today probably won't work, but maybe tomorrow or early next week?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:51 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That would be great!

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:49 AM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

will do, Ken. We're having a snow day today, so I'm working from home. my cell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy how about if I call you around 11ish?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:46 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: 111(d)

Hi Janet, I just left you a voice mail. I have a quick question for you that is a bit time sensitive. If you could call me today or tomorrow, that would be great. Land line is 617 292-5856; c ell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Many thanks

Ken

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

To: Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Sent: Thur 2/13/2014 8:56:02 PM
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I'm around this weekend if that makes things easier

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection
One Winter Street
Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP
Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: Goffman, Joseph [mailto:Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:52 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Monday is pretty impossible if I do end up traveling this weekend.

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) <ken.kimmell@state.ma.us>
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:50:34 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I am, but could probably do a call first thing (between 9-10) or late afternoon--maybe around 5?

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:44 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

ok. For Joe and me, it depends on whether they call another snow day or not and whether my flight to Indianapolis is delayed or cancelled. If we're back at work tomorrow, my calendar is pretty jammed....Are you touring on monday next week (holiday, I realize)?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:38 PM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Janet--happy to talk. Copying Collin. I am around tomorrow but next week will be harder, as I am on a college tour with my daughter.

Most manageable times for me tomorrow are before 11, between 12-1:30, and 3-5:00.

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter:
mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 1:41 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Ken--I just had a conversation with Joe Goffman about our call this morning, and i think it would be very helpful for us all to get on the phone together. Colin too, if that makes sense. today probably won't work, but maybe tomorrow or early next week?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:51 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That would be great!

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter:
mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:49 AM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

will do, Ken. We're having a snow day today, so I'm working from home. my cell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy how about if I call you around 11ish?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:46 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: 111(d)

Hi Janet, I just left you a voice mail. I have a quick question for you that is a bit time se Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy could call me today or tomorrow, that would be great. Land line is 617 292-5856; c ell i

Many thanks

Ken

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]; Kimmell, Ken (DEP)[ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
From: Goffman, Joseph
Sent: Thur 2/13/2014 8:51:02 PM
Subject: Re: 111(d)

Janet - Just to remind you, I am scheduled to travel, too, tomorrow afternoon - although something in the 3--5:30 range might work since I should be either on the way to, or at, the airport. Thanks.

From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:43:47 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

ok. For Joe and me, it depends on whether they call another snow day or not and whether my flight to Indianapolis is delayed or cancelled. If we're back at work tomorrow, my calendar is pretty jammed....Are you touring on monday next week (holiday, I realize)?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:38 PM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Janet--happy to talk. Copying Collin. I am around tomorrow but next week will be harder, as I am on a college tour with my daughter.

Most manageable times for me tomorrow are before 11, between 12-1:30, and 3-5:00.

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection
One Winter Street
Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP
Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 1:41 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Ken--I just had a conversation with Joe Goffman about our call this morning, and i think it would be very helpful for us all to get on the phone together. Colin too, if that makes sense. today probably won't work, but maybe tomorrow or early next week?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:51 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That would be great!

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:49 AM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

will do, Ken. We're having a snow day today, so I'm working from home. my cell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy ow about if I call you around 11ish?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:46 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: 111(d)

Hi Janet, I just left you a voice mail. I have a quick question for you that is a bit time sensitive. If you could call me today or tomorrow, that would be great. Land line is 617 292-5856; c ell i Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Many thanks

Ken

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Sent: Thur 2/13/2014 8:50:34 PM
Subject: RE: 111(d)

I am, but could probably do a call first thing (between 9-10) or late afternoon--maybe around 5?

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection
One Winter Street
Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP
Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:44 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP); Goffman, Joseph
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

ok. For Joe and me, it depends on whether they call another snow day or not and whether my flight to Indianapolis is delayed or cancelled. If we're back at work tomorrow, my calendar is pretty jammed....Are you touring on monday next week (holiday, I realize)?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:38 PM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Janet--happy to talk. Copying Collin. I am around tomorrow but next week will be harder, as I am on a college tour with my daughter.

Most manageable times for me tomorrow are before 11, between 12-1:30, and 3-5:00.

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 1:41 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)

Subject: RE: 111(d)

Ken--I just had a conversation with Joe Goffman about our call this morning, and i think it would be very helpful for us all to get on the phone together. Colin too, if that makes sense. today probably won't work, but maybe tomorrow or early next week?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:51 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That would be great!

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter:
mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:49 AM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

will do, Ken. We're having a snow day today, so I'm working from home. my cell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy ow about if I call you around 11ish?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:46 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: 111(d)

Hi Janet, I just left you a voice mail. I have a quick question for you that is a bit time sensitive. If you could call me today or tomorrow, that would be great. Land line is 617 292-5856; c ell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Many thanks

Ken

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter:
mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)[ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
To: Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Thur 2/13/2014 8:43:47 PM
Subject: RE: 111(d)

ok. For Joe and me, it depends on whether they call another snow day or not and whether my flight to Indianapolis is delayed or cancelled. If we're back at work tomorrow, my calendar is pretty jammed....Are you touring on monday next week (holiday, I realize)?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 3:38 PM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: Collin.OMara@state.de.us
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Janet--happy to talk. Copying Collin. I am around tomorrow but next week will be harder, as I am on a college tour with my daughter.

Most manageable times for me tomorrow are before 11, between 12-1:30, and 3-5:00.

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection
One Winter Street
Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP
Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 1:41 PM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

Ken--I just had a conversation with Joe Goffman about our call this morning, and i think it would be very helpful for us all to get on the phone together. Colin too, if that makes sense. today probably won't work, but maybe tomorrow or early next week?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:51 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: RE: 111(d)

That would be great!

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

-----Original Message-----
From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:49 AM
To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Subject: RE: 111(d)

will do, Ken. We're having a snow day today, so I'm working from home. my cell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy how about if I call you around 11ish?

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Thursday, February 13, 2014 9:46 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: 111(d)

Hi Janet, I just left you a voice mail. I have a quick question for you that is a bit time sensitive. If you could call me today or tomorrow, that would be great. Land line is 617 292-5856; c ell is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

Many thanks

Ken

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection One Winter Street Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

To: Cheryl LaFleur[cheryl.lafleur@ferc.gov]; Phil Moeller[philip.moeller@ferc.gov]; Joshua Epel[joshua.epel@state.co.us]; McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; McKinney, Jon[jmckinney@psc.state.wv.us]; Littell, David P[David.P.Littell@maine.gov]
Cc: Charles Gray[cgray@naruc.org]; Jody Farnsworth[jfarnsworth@naruc.org]; James Ramsay[jramsay@naruc.org]; sandra.waldstein@ferc.gov[sandra.waldstein@ferc.gov]; Joyce Davidson[joyce.davidson@ferc.gov]; Boyd, David C (PUC)[david.c.boyd@state.mn.us]; Kenney, Robert[Robert.Kenney@psc.mo.gov]; Kurt Longo[kurt.longo@ferc.gov]; Robert Ivanauskas[robert.ivanauskas@ferc.gov]; Drinkard, Andrea[Drinkard.Andrea@epa.gov]; Strine, Lora[Strine.Lora@epa.gov]
From: Holly Rachel Smith
Sent: Thur 1/30/2014 8:41:05 PM
Subject: NARUC Winter Meeting Joint Electricity/ERE Session -update (for Tuesday, November 11 at 4pm!)

Dear Chairman LaFleur, Committee Chairs and Participants:

We are getting closer to the big event and on behalf of NARUC, I want to thank you for volunteering to participate on the Tuesday Afternoon panel . Through this email, I wanted to check with Chairman LaFleur's office to if there is assistance I might provide with regard to her kind offer to moderate (e.g., arrange a panelist call, provide bios, etc.). Madame Chairman, we really appreciate your enthusiasm and dedication with regard to continuing the dialogue on Reliability and the Environment!

Panelists, I wanted to draw your attention to the annotated agenda below (sorry if this is a duplicate).

We look forward to your participation. We will be in the General Session room (Ballroom South), with comfy chairs on the stage. Please arrive at least 15 minutes in advance. Please let me know if you have questions or if I can provide additional information. I can be reached onsite during the meetings at Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy Usually I request cell phone contact information for all panelists so that I may locate you on day-of. If you are able to provide that information to me, I would appreciate it and promise only to call you if you are not sitting in your seat by 3:55 on November 11th.

Joint Committee on Electricity and Committee on Energy Resources and the Environment Session at the NARUC Annual Meeting

Tuesday, February 11, 2014 at 4:00 pm to 5:15 pm

Inside Pass to Real-Time Projections: EPA and Section 111(d)

The EPA has been on its listening tour since NARUC's Annual Meeting and will preview the issues that the expected Clean Air Act Section 111(d) guidelines will address. This session will provide an update on what the agency has heard with respect to the EPA's potential regulation of Greenhouse Gases, including carbon, from existing power plants and provide an opportunity for the EPA to indicate where additional feedback is needed. This will lead into a discussion of the issues that been identified when considering the needs of all fifty States. Time will be reserved for regulators to answer the EPA's call for feedback in real-time.

Moderator: The Hon. Cheryl LaFleur, Acting Chairman, Federal Energy Regulatory Commission

Participants: Janet McCabe, Acting Assistant Administrator, Office of Air and Radiation, U.S. EPA

Joe Goffman, Senior Counsel, Office of Air and Radiation, U.S. EPA

The Hon. Philip Moeller, Commissioner, Federal Energy Regulatory Commission

The Hon. Joshua Epel, Chairman, Colorado Public Utilities Commission

The Hon. David Littell, Commissioner, Maine Public Utilities Commission

The Hon. Jon McKinney, Commissioner, West Virginia Public Service Commission

* * * * * *

Annotated Agenda (NOT FOR PUBLIC DISCLOSURE)

4:00 Welcome and Opening Remarks, Chairman LaFleur

4:05 EPA Update and Identification of Additional Areas for Feedback from States: update on what feedback the EPA has received from States to date on CAA Section 111(d) in the context of regulating GHG emissions from existing power plants and how is that feedback informing the drafting of the proposed guidelines. EPA identifies and requests feedback in three additional areas: impacts to states; timing of implementation; issues associated with flow of electricity across state lines

4:20 State Commissioner Perspectives: Remarks of Commissioners Epel, Littell and McKinney in response to EPA Update and Request for feedback (7-8 minutes each)

4:45 Moderated Discussion of Issues Raised by EPA and State Commissioners, Chairman LaFleur with focus on State Regulator Perspectives

4:55 Opportunity for State Commissioners to Offer Feedback (audience microphone available to regulators only)

5:05 Closing Remarks of Commissioner Moeller

5:15 Chairman LaFleur Adjourns Program

HRS

Holly Rachel Smith, Esq.

Assistant General Counsel

National Association of Regulatory Utility Commissioners

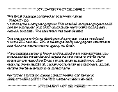
1101 Vermont Ave, NW

Suite 200

Washington, DC 20005

(202) 898-1350

hsmith@naruc.org



NOTICE: The information contained in this e-mail message (including any attachments) is intended only for the personal and confidential use of the recipient(s) named above. The information in and attached to this message may constitute an attorney-client communication and may contain information that is PRIVILEGED and CONFIDENTIAL and/or ATTORNEY WORK PRODUCT. As such - it is privileged and confidential. If you are not an intended recipient, you are hereby notified that you have received this document in error and that any review, dissemination, distribution, or copying of this message is strictly prohibited. If you have received this message in error, please do not read, copy or forward this message. Please permanently delete all copies and any attachments and notify the sender immediately by sending an e-mail to hsmith@naruc.org

```
*********************** ATTACHMENT NOT DELIVERED  *******************

This Email message contained an attachment named
  image001.jpg
which may be a computer program. This attached computer program could
contain a computer virus which could cause harm to EPA's computers,
network, and data.  The attachment has been deleted.

This was done to limit the distribution of computer viruses introduced
into the EPA network.  EPA is deleting all computer program attachments
sent from the Internet into the agency via Email.

If the message sender is known and the attachment was legitimate, you
should contact the sender and request that they rename the file name
extension and resend the Email with the renamed attachment.  After
receiving the revised Email, containing the renamed attachment, you can
rename the file extension to its correct name.

For further information, please contact the EPA Call Center at
(866) 411-4EPA (4372). The TDD number is (866) 489-4900.

***********************  ATTACHMENT NOT DELIVERED **********************
```

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Cc: Megan Ceronsky[mceronsky@edf.org]
From: Vickie Patton
Sent: Mon 1/13/2014 3:25:04 AM
Subject: Meeting re Carbon Pollution Standards for Existing Power Plants

Dear Ms. McCabe and Mr. Goffman,

I hope you are well.

The Environmental Defense Fund would greatly appreciate the opportunity to meet with you about EPA's carbon pollution standards for existing power plants.

Might it be convenient to meet on Wednesday, January 29th – at any time that day?

Thank you in advance for considering this request.

Sincerely yours,

Vickie Patton

To: echang@arb.ca.gov[echang@arb.ca.gov]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Sat 1/4/2014 1:01:25 AM
Subject: Re: California 111(d) comment letter

Thanks Edie!

From: Chang, Edie@ARB <echang@arb.ca.gov>
Sent: Tuesday, December 31, 2013 11:28:52 AM
To: Zimpfer, Amy; Jordan, Deborah; Goffman, Joseph; Dunham, Sarah; Harvey, Reid; McCabe, Janet
Cc: rcorey@arb.ca.gov; Segall, Craig@ARB; Le, Tung@ARB
Subject: California 111(d) comment letter

EPA Colleagues – I wanted to send along an electronic copy of California's comments on 111(d). We dropped this in the mail on Friday, and wanted to make sure that you got a copy as well. We hope that the letter provides a useful framework for additional conversations over the next few months. Let us know if you have questions, or would like to follow up to get more detailed information. Have a happy new year. Edie

To: Zimpfer, Amy[Zimpfer.Amy@epa.gov]; Jordan, Deborah[Jordan.Deborah@epa.gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; Dunham, Sarah[Dunham.Sarah@epa.gov]; Harvey, Reid[Harvey.Reid@epa.gov]; McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Cc: rcorey@arb.ca.gov[rcorey@arb.ca.gov]; Segall, Craig@ARB[Craig.Segall@arb.ca.gov]; Le, Tung@ARB[ttle@arb.ca.gov]
From: Chang, Edie@ARB
Sent: Tue 12/31/2013 4:28:52 PM
Subject: California 111(d) comment letter
111d Comment Letter to U.S. EPA.CC.PDF

EPA Colleagues – I wanted to send along an electronic copy of California's comments on 111(d). We dropped this in the mail on Friday, and wanted to make sure that you got a copy as well. We hope that the letter provides a useful framework for additional conversations over the next few months. Let us know if you have questions, or would like to follow up to get more detailed information. Have a happy new year. Edie

Air Resources Board

Mary D. Nichols, Chairman
1001 I Street • P.O. Box 2815
Sacramento, California 95812 • www.arb.ca.gov

Matthew Rodriquez
Secretary for Environmental Protection

Edmund G. Brown Jr.
Governor

December 27, 2013

Ms. Gina McCarthy, Administrator
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency
Ariel Rios Building
1200 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20460

Dear Administrator McCarthy:

The California Air Resources Board (ARB or Board) extends our thanks to the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (U.S. EPA or EPA) for meeting with us and representatives from California's energy agencies and local air districts last month to discuss our experience reducing carbon pollution in the electric power sector. We appreciate U.S. EPA's efforts to solicit state leadership perspectives on the most effective framework to achieve reductions under section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act (Act). We support U.S. EPA's efforts to reduce carbon emissions from power plants with a strong standard and we applaud your willingness to explore a range of mechanisms to set and enforce compliance with the standard. We offer these comments, developed in consultation with the California Energy Commission (CEC), California Public Utility Commission (CPUC), and California Independent System Operator (CAISO), as an initial response to U.S. EPA's questions to the states, and look forward to further conversations. We are also coordinating our efforts with California's many air districts, which have the primary responsibility for stationary source permitting in our state. ARB and other California agencies have also provided comments in several multi-state letters, including comments coordinated by the Georgetown Climate Center. This letter builds upon those efforts by providing more detailed recommendations and additional information on California's programs.

ARB advocates a rigorous and equitable approach that will achieve very significant reductions while using flexibilities inherent in the power grid to support cost-effective compliance with the section 111(d) standard. The standard should recognize the significant progress made by many states, including California, while supporting the additional reductions ultimately needed to achieve the 80 percent reduction in greenhouse gas (GHG) emissions below 1990 levels by 2050, which may be necessary to stabilize the climate. We are interested in helping U.S. EPA develop program elements that would be attractive to other states and that will result in a dramatically cleaner national power sector. To reach this target, the standards will have to drive emission control policies both at individual sources and across the power grid.

In the context of our successes to date and desire to continue to use our suite of programs and policies to reduce GHGs, we are providing overarching comments on the design of the 111(d) guidelines for U.S. EPA's consideration. These comments are based on the following core principles:

1) The standards, while acknowledging the diversity of the many states' power fleets and energy policies, should recognize that *every* state can prosper with a low carbon economy, and provide tools for states to move in that direction. U.S. EPA should recognize that the best systems of emission reduction now demonstrated can be broadly applied to help move all states toward lower emitting power sectors as long as sufficient time is provided to them.

2) The standards should recognize that electricity system-level programs, such as energy efficiency measures, can cost-effectively curtail emissions from covered 111(d) sources. Emissions reductions associated with such programs accordingly must inform both the level of the standards and compliance pathways available to reach that level.

3) EPA should, to the greatest extent possible, build upon working programs in the states, supporting the continued operation and extension of these programs as tools to achieve and demonstrate compliance with the standards in substantial part. While solidifying existing progress, the standards should also provide direction and incentives for states to learn from successful programs operating outside their borders.

4) The standards should balance state policy-making autonomy with the need for accountability by providing clear tools for states to use in assessing programmatic and source level compliance using robust monitoring, verification, and reporting systems.

5) While maintaining accountability for both sources and states, the standards should be designed to maintain state control over energy programs and other system-level policies, while providing for federal oversight where necessary.

6) The standards must be carefully structured to avoid causing criteria pollutant and toxic pollutant increases in areas that cannot support such increases.

It is our desire to work with U.S. EPA staff to further explore and refine specific programmatic elements and to provide U.S. EPA with the data it needs to support the framework described in this letter.

I. Setting the Level of the Standard and Translating the Best Systems of Emission Reduction Into Enforceable State Plans

EPA should take a systems-level approach to the standard, recognize progress already made by early-mover states, and set a mass-based emissions performance target (perhaps with a rate-based compliance option) commensurate with state demonstrated performance. Recognizing that a flexible systems-level approach can achieve large reductions, U.S. EPA should set a very stringent standard.

States should be permitted to use a variety of enforcement approaches to demonstrate compliance with the federal standard; a rigorous monitoring, verification, and reporting system should be included as an essential element for demonstrating compliance with this flexible, system-based approach; and program-level compliance will be facilitated by a high degree of air and energy agency coordination.

A. EPA Must Consider System-Level Programs and Policies in Setting the Level of the Standard in Concert With Mechanisms That Directly Reduce Emissions Within the Fenceline

The section 111(d) standards must require existing fossil plants to substantially curtail their greenhouse gas emissions, consistent with the "degree of emission limitation achievable through the application of the best system of emission reduction" (BSER).[1] Systems which can best reduce emissions from power plants do not operate exclusively within the fencelines of those plants. Rather, the integrated nature of the power grid means that policies which displace the need for fossil generation can often cut emissions from covered sources more deeply, and more cost-effectively than can engineering changes at the plants alone, though these source-level control efforts are a vital starting point. Ensuring that individual sources reduce their carbon emissions will improve the overall emissions profile of the system, support needed modernization, and in many cases reduce criteria air pollutants and toxics. U.S. EPA must require emissions reductions consistent with the full application of the best systems of emission reduction operating at both the plant and system levels.

[1] 42 U.S.C. §§ 7411(a)(1) & (d).

Both the President's ambitious Climate Action Plan and the Clean Air Act itself require U.S. EPA to act aggressively to limit carbon pollution. The Act is a "technology-forcing" statute,[2] designed to drive the rapid implementation of innovative systems of emission reduction. Although this technology-forcing mandate has been applied most frequently to new sources of emissions under section 111, the same essential directive applies to existing sources under section 111(d). That provision directs U.S. EPA and the states to extend similarly rigorous "standards of performance" to existing plants in the same source categories in which the new source standards drive innovation. Section 111(d), in other words, ensures that innovation spreads to the *full* source category, not only new facilities. The standards must work to drive emissions cuts throughout the source category consistent with the best systems of emission reduction.

Specifically, the Clean Air Act charges U.S. EPA broadly with identifying the necessary degree of emission reduction which "reflects" that secured by "adequately demonstrated" systems, while taking nonair quality health and environmental impacts, energy requirements, and cost into account.[3] Existing source plans may also consider the remaining useful life of regulated sources.[4] Nothing in this directive limits U.S. EPA to analyzing only systems within the fenceline of covered sources. On the contrary—Emissions reductions at covered sources must *reflect* the operation of adequately demonstrated systems, but the systems themselves are not defined as co-extensive with the sources. Both "reflect" and "system" are sweeping terms that do not have fenceline limits, and the statute imposes none.[5] They indicate that U.S. EPA is to identify and consider all systems which can reasonably be used to reduce source category level emissions, regardless of the mechanism by which such a system operates.

An examination of system-wide emissions reduction opportunities is warranted with regard to existing power plants because these plants are inherently embedded in the national power system. Power plants do not operate independently. They respond to needs across the grid, compete against each other in power markets, and are constrained by common reliability standards. These complex relationships mean that

---

[2] *See, e.g.*, *Sierra Club v. Costle*, 657 F.2d 298, 364 (D.C. Cir. 1981); *see also Lignite Energy Council v. U.S. EPA*, 198 F.3d 930, 934 (D.C. Cir. 1999) (Achievability "looks
toward what may be fairly projected for the regulated future, rather that the state of the art at present").
[3] 42 U.S.C. § 7411(a)(1).
[4] *Id.* § 7411(d)(1).
[5] *See also, e.g.* Webster's Third New International Dictionary of the English Language Unabridged 2322 (1968) (defining "system" at the time of the creation of section 111(d) as "a complex unity formed of many often diverse parts subject to a common plan or serving a common purpose"); *Engine Manufacturers Ass'n v. South Coast Air Quality Management District*, 541 U.S. 246, 252-53 (2004) (stating that where statute does not separately define term, courts presume that "the ordinary meaning of that language accurately expresses the legislative purpose.") (quotations and citation omitted).

power plants respond to each others' behavior, ramping up or ramping down as plants come on- and off-line, and as market needs change. As a result, emissions from these sources are particularly amenable to control by grid-level changes, such as energy efficiency programs, environmentally-focused dispatch rules and procurement policies, and renewable power supplies, which can displace dirtier generation.

The effects of these grid-level programs must be included in U.S. EPA's considerations because the BSER inquiry is designed to identify "demonstrated" systems which can produce "achievable" emissions reductions, and these demonstrated policies greatly increase the achievability of large reductions.[6] U.S. EPA must capture all source-level reductions available in its standard-setting as well—and some of these reductions may be substantial—but U.S. EPA may not artificially terminate its standard-setting analysis at the fenceline. *Beginning* at the fenceline, U.S. EPA should evaluate all emissions reductions opportunities.[7] California air districts, which have the primary responsibility for addressing stationary source emissions are well positioned to assist U.S. EPA in that inquiry. But, grid-level strategies are also plainly "adequately demonstrated," and show that a large "degree of emission limitation" is "achievable" if they are applied to reduce emissions from existing sources.[8]

This "achievability" consideration is ultimately central to the statute's purpose because it links the grid-level policies and programs which states have demonstrated with the "degree of emission reduction," which existing sources must ultimately achieve as a reflection of the operation of those systems of emission reduction. In essence, greater reductions are "achievable" if a greater range of policies are available to support them. Sources can curtail their emissions more sharply, over shorter time periods, if the grid can more fully compensate for reduced capacity factors at high-carbon generators. Because grid-level programs reduce the cost of reductions while shortening the time needed to achieve large reductions, U.S. EPA can, and must, conclude on its review of these programs that large reductions can be required of the population of existing sources.

The statute further enables this approach by directing that the state plan development process under section 111(d) "shall" be procedurally "similar to that provided by [section

[6] *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7411(a)(1).
[7] U.S. EPA should investigate the degree of reductions possible from a full suite of source-level engineering and fuel-switching programs, including plant upgrades like turbine blade replacements, and co-firing or modifying facilities to use lower-carbon fuel, as well as considering standards which may facilitate the retirement or repowering of the oldest, most inefficient plants which have reached the end of their remaining useful life. Such measures at these older plants will likely be more achievable if other system-level policies facilitate these changes by reducing demand for these plants.
[8] *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d)(1).

110 of the Act],"[9] under which states develop State Implementation Plans (SIP) to attain compliance with the national ambient air quality standards (NAAQS) for criteria pollutants.[10] The SIP process has long afforded states a great deal of flexibility to seek required pollution reductions from a wide array of programs. Similar flexibilities are important when addressing existing sources under section 111 because some portion of the emission reductions available from these sources may often be most achievably and cost-effectively secured through system-level efforts.

EPA has repeatedly confirmed that grid-level programs fall within the Clean Air Act, most recently in an expansive "Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy [(EE/RE)] Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans" under section 110 of the Act.[11] Section 111(d)'s direct cross-reference to section 110, and the acknowledged efficacy of these programs at controlling air pollutants, including the pollutants which section 111(d) is designed to address, indicates the appropriateness of including these measures in the BSER determination. In the Roadmap, U.S. EPA itself concludes that "EE/RE policies and programs offer the potential to achieve emission reductions at a cost that can be lower than traditional control measures," and, critically, may therefore "be a cost-effective strategy that state... agencies can use … to help attain and maintain compliance with NAAQS, as well as achieving other regulatory or non-regulatory objectives such as … *limiting greenhouse gases*."[12] We agree.

States' successes in reducing emissions help to indicate the performance level U.S. EPA must require.[13] Our own experience, and that of many other states, confirms that a very large degree of reduction is possible with policies which reduce the need for fossil power, as well as requiring maximum pollution controls at plants themselves. California's comprehensive approach to GHG reduction has secured very cost-effective carbon pollution reductions through energy efficiency programs, renewable power and storage procurement processes, and economy wide Cap-and-Trade Programs, among other efforts. While we understand that each state will need to find a plan that works for

[9] *Id.*
[10] *See id.* § 7410(a).
[11] U.S. EPA, Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans (2012); *see also, e.g.*, U.S. EPA, Guidance on SIP Credits for Emission Reductions from Electric-Sector Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy Measures (August 5, 2004).
[12] Roadmap at 12 (emphasis added).
[13] The Georgetown Climate Center has recently released a helpful report detailing many of these successes. *See* Georgetown Climate Center, *Reducing Carbon Emissions in the Power Sector: State and Company Successes* (2013), available at: http://www.georgetownclimate.org/sites/default/files/Reducing_Carbon_Emissions_in_the_Power_Sector-Success-Stories.pdf.

its particular circumstances, our experiences underline that successful programs will certainly find substantial emissions reductions from taking a grid-level approach. Our collective experiences show that it is achievable to reduce fossil plant emissions deeply and rapidly; the statute requires that U.S. EPA work with the states to achieve this degree of emission reduction.

We emphasize that the broad analysis required by the statute leads to a policy quite different from that urged by some commentators, who have called for U.S. EPA to require reductions commensurate only with what limited site-level improvements can achieve, perhaps while allowing extremely flexible system-level *compliance* options to achieve those reductions. The Clean Air Act's ambitious mandates do not permit U.S. EPA to allow for maximum flexibility to attain only a minimal target. We agree that states have substantial discretion as to the contents of their plans, subject to U.S. EPA's oversight, and expect that states will explore a variety of compliance approaches. But, this compliance flexibility for states and regulated sources is distinct from the initial broad analysis required of U.S. EPA as it sets the emission guideline which state plans are required to achieve. Indeed, to guarantee enforceable emissions reductions, such flexibility is best paired with a rigorous standard.

B. Methods for Setting the Standard

EPA must determine the degree of emission reduction which state section 111(d) plans must achieve. To do so, U.S. EPA will have to determine the achievability of emissions reductions from the collection of covered sources in each state. Existing state programs will be an important guide as U.S. EPA conducts this analysis.

The 111(d) regulations translate the broad statutory mandate into a series of analytic steps under which U.S. EPA first identifies adequately demonstrated systems of emissions reduction, then develops "[i]nformation on the degree of emission reduction which is achievable with each system, together with information on the costs and environmental effects of applying each system to designated facilities," along with the time required, and finally identifies the degree of emission reduction possible with the application of the best of these of these systems.[14] One way to view these requirements is that U.S. EPA is functionally filling in the data points needed to draw an abatement curve showing the amount of reductions possible for a given cost over a given period as different systems of reduction are brought to bear, and then selecting a required "degree of emission reduction" off that curve.

As U.S. EPA works to identify the full range of emission reduction systems, it would both need to identify plant-level engineering changes (likely grouped into strategies

[14] *See generally* 40 C.F.R. § 60.22(b).

applicable to categories of similar plants) or fuel shifts that could reduce emissions, and also to consider which grid-level approaches to source emissions reduction are sufficiently demonstrated and available as to be used to set the BSER-based emission limitation for all states.

State policy successes demonstrate that certain "low-hanging fruit" system-level reductions are likely to be broadly available. For instance, though not all states may immediately be able to reach the energy-efficiency savings rates of the best-performing states, all states can certainly develop programs that capture a substantial portion of these savings. Similarly, though not all states may be able to immediately implement wide-ranging renewable portfolio standards, all states can certainly integrate some degree of zero emissions generation into their grids. Recognizing that varying conditions may argue for a somewhat conservative approach to emissions reduction forecasting from demonstrated system-level programs, U.S. EPA could work to identify the emissions profiles of these "good enough" programs—the reductions which should be achievable in many conditions—and associated cost profiles. In essence, U.S. EPA would develop information on a range of emission reduction options and associated costs per ton of reduction, layering upward from the facility level while using relatively conservative estimation protocols for grid-level policies and programs.

EPA could then apply several different methods to translate this information into BSER emissions levels for each state. For instance, published research suggests requiring states to maximize reductions at a given marginal abatement cost of carbon may produce substantial reductions by leveraging all available control strategies below that cost.[15] Other proposals, based on setting final targets or emissions rates, are similarly ultimately based on determining the maximum degree of reduction possible at reasonable cost (though they translate that analysis through a different process).[16] The common thread these approaches share, consistent with the 111(d) regulations, is that they identify a range of emissions reductions and costs, and then set emission reduction requirements by requiring states to achieve reductions consistent with the best system of emission reduction, developed by considering the effects of the full application of all cost-effective programs.

One possibility would be to use energy system modeling to determine for each state the maximum degree of emission reduction possible with the application of all cost-effective systems of emission reduction, which U.S. EPA has identified, thereby setting the BSER

---

[15] *See, e.g.*, Dallas Burtraw & Matt Woermann, Resources for the Future, *Technology Flexibility and Stringency for Greenhouse Gas Regulation* (2013).
[16] *See, e.g.*, Natural Resources Defense Council, *Closing the Power Plant Pollution Loophole* (2013).

level for the existing sources in that state.[17] U.S. EPA would first determine a carbon reduction cost it deemed reasonable, in light of the statute's urgent pollution reduction purpose,[18] and determine the degree of reductions possible from existing sources if a state employs all emissions reduction systems with a cost equal to, or below, the cost threshold. By populating the model with the full range of demonstrated emission reduction systems, including grid-level programs, U.S. EPA would likely determine that substantial reductions are possible in many states. The states would then submit 111(d) plans for U.S. EPA approval which were designed to meet these reduction levels, with the particular policy design of each plan left to each state, within the statute's constraints.

This approach has the advantage of equitably requiring similar levels of emission reduction effort and marginal cost in all states, while focusing program implementation initially on states with more cost-effective reduction opportunities.

Focusing on an end goal of remaining emissions (whether generated through the process we suggest or another), rather than a reduction from a particular baseline, affords states the most flexibility, recognizes historical actions to improve energy efficiency and reduce GHG emissions from the electricity sector, and, as we discuss below, may remove the need to federalize some state programs because the emissions goal itself can be made federally enforceable. If a baseline approach is, nonetheless, used, the baseline should be set as near to the present as possible to gain real reductions.

In implementing this, or any section 111(d) requirement, U.S. EPA could set either a mass-based or a rate-based "degree of emission reduction" but U.S. EPA should ensure that states can demonstrate compliance based on either metric. We prefer mass-based targets because they have the significant advantage of automatically accounting for reductions in the total mass of covered emissions as a result of displacing covered sources with energy efficiency or renewables. However, several groups have proposed ways of accounting for such strategies in a rate-based framework and these approaches may be workable. U.S. EPA, should, in any event, provide clear conversion protocols if it selects either a mass-based or rate-based metric.

---

[17] We expect that compliance with any BSER level would be assessed with some degree of averaging in order to account in part for variation in emissions which unexpected changes in the power system (such as low hydroelectric years or unexpected plant closures) may cause in emissions levels in any given period.

[18] We note, in this regard, that the courts have repeatedly held that Congress has already determined that substantial costs are worth bearing in order to secure the great benefits of air pollution control. *See, e.g., Portland Cement Ass'n v. Train*, 513 F.2d 506, 508 (D.C. Cir. 1978) (reasonable to impose substantial costs unless there is a "gross disproportion" between costs and benefits).

We note that in light of the substantial analytic task before it, we would support U.S. EPA using the upcoming proposal to offer its initial conclusions as to costs of reduction and the resulting state targets, and using the comment period as a chance to engage states and other stakeholders to enhance the data available to the agency in the final standard setting and plan-writing process moving forward.

C. Implementation Timing

EPA must determine a time frame in which states would apply these reduction measures; the time frame will also affect implementation costs, and, hence required reductions. Over a longer time frame, more reductions are possible; shorter time frames will likely raise the cost of deeper cuts.

One approach to setting the compliance schedule for the standard that recognizes the different states' starting points would link the time-scale with the magnitude of reductions required to meet the standard. The area classifications used for setting attainment deadlines for meeting the ambient air quality standards provides an analogy for U.S. EPA's consideration in setting the schedule. For example, U.S. EPA could use state carbon emission baselines and final standard targets to classify states as moderate, serious, severe, and extreme, in accordance with the magnitude of reductions needed. Factoring in cost, the amount of time needed to achieve the level of reductions could be estimated, with states designated as the equivalent of severe and extreme having more time to reach their carbon standard than states designated as serious or moderate.

Compliance timeframes will vary depending on the level of reductions needed to meet a state's end goal. Long-term goals will help guide states in doing the long-term planning for investment needed for sustainable and continuing emission reductions from the power sector. However, if the compliance year is too distant from the starting point, then a credible policy regime for ongoing emission reductions is compromised. U.S. EPA should include regular evaluations of state progress in meeting a state's long-term goal.[19] An enforceable midterm target (or regular intervals) at which a state's program is evaluated should be established to ensure it remains on a trajectory consistent with meeting the end goal performance standard. If the state is not on track, then the section 111(d) plan should be revised to include additional emission reduction measures or to otherwise strengthen the plan. The regular eight-year review cycle for the section 111 program provides a natural point to set mid-term targets and supply program evaluations. At that time, recognizing ongoing progress in emission control

[19] We note that the 111(d) regulations provide for progress reports and increments of progress. *See, e.g.,* 40 C.F.R. § 60.25.

systems that the program will, in part, have driven, U.S. EPA must evaluate whether to further tighten targets or otherwise improve the program.

D. Enforceability and the Content of State Plans

Section 111(d) and its enforcing regulations create two distinct sets of accountability obligations—on the states to develop and enforce state plans, and on facilities regulated by those plans. Ultimately, both sets of obligations work to ensure that "standards of performance [apply] to any existing source" of the regulated air pollutants.[20]

Sources must immediately take action to reduce emissions from processes in their direct control; thus, there should be no enforceability difficulty in requiring sources to achieve reductions consistent with various heat-rate and fuel-based improvements. California air districts, which are already implementing greenhouse gas best available control technology permitting under other provisions of the Clean Air Act, have demonstrated that many of these methods can produce substantial reductions; U.S. EPA should require reductions consistent with their full use. Some substantial degree of additional reductions will be more readily achieved if states also implement grid-level policies to reduce demand on covered sources, allowing them to more readily curtail their emissions and operations. To enable these reductions, U.S. EPA should explore a range of approaches to enforceability that will encourage both states and covered sources to implement the full range of reductions.

We expect that many states will want to use allowance systems to guarantee enforceability. These systems automatically link source-based reductions with system-level programs by setting system-wide limits while requiring facilities to take responsibility for their emissions. In such a system, facilities are required to hold sufficient allowances to cover their emissions; available allowances are keyed to the total level of reduction required by covered sources. In that context, a requirement that sources hold sufficient allowances to cover all emissions can serve as an enforceable requirement to guarantee sources meet their emission budget, provided that sources cannot or will not acquire more sufficient allowances to exceed the budget. System-level programs reduce allowance prices and other compliance costs and support a lower total number of allowances by reducing demand for fossil power sources. Both California and the Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative states have implemented such systems and other states may find them to be an economically efficient way of allocating compliance responsibilities among sources. We urge U.S. EPA to give states a clear path to seek approval of such programs.

---

[20] *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7411(d)(1). *See also*40 C.F.R. §§ 60.24(b)(3) ("[E]mission standards shall apply to all designated facilities within the state").

Not all states may implement such systems. For these states it will be important to find ways to ensure that reductions from both source- and grid-level emissions reduction systems are federally enforceable. Section 111(d) ultimately requires that all covered sources reduce their emissions consistent with a state's plan, which is to be developed using procedures similar to the section 110 criteria pollutant planning process. Section 111(d) thus has something of a hybrid nature. It fuses section 111's general source-level focus with section 110's flexible state planning approach. The state planning requirement, which is designed to be similar to section 110 criteria pollutant plans, suggests that states and U.S. EPA have some discretion to utilize different approaches for guaranteeing enforceability, as they do in the section 110 context. This discretion will be important because not all system-level reduction opportunities are under the direct control of individual sources, but all reductions must be enforceable.

The appropriate enforceability program design may vary with the circumstances of each individual state. We suggest that U.S. EPA explore structures under sources that may be held directly accountable (for instance, in Title V permits), at least for the degree of emission reduction attainable from source-level actions under their direct control (via efficiency measures, fuel-switching, and so on), while states are held responsible for a second tranche of emission reductions attributable to grid-level policies, which also reduce source emissions.[21] EPA should ensure that regulated sources have strong incentives to support the success of grid-level programs, perhaps by directing that plans require additional source reductions if state programs do not fully deliver reductions for which the state is responsible. We further suggest that the federally-enforceable requirement for this grid-level portion of the plan be the state's emissions target, rather than any particular state programs, in order to avoid unnecessarily federalizing state energy programs. We expect states would propose such hybrid approaches to U.S. EPA in their implementation plans, but suggest that U.S. EPA explicitly invite such innovative approaches in its proposal.

EPA has taken a similar approach in the section 110 context while approving some of California's ozone state implementation plans. Under those plans, the state commits to an emissions target, with the state's overall emission reduction requirement serving as the primary federally enforceable requirement, leaving the state to develop programs to meet that federal requirement with programs that ultimately reduce source emissions but without federal enforceability for the individual programs.[22] This structure could

[21] We are aware there may be modeling approaches of sufficient rigor as to translate the effects of these programs directly into source-level requirements, and look forward to also exploring those approaches with U.S. EPA as the 111(d) process continues.
[22] *See, e.g.*¸77 Fed. Reg. 12,652 (Mar. 1, 2012) (approving San Joaquin Valley ozone State Implementation Plan which set enforceable emission reductions to reduce ozone pollution, including an obligation to implement or design all emission reduction programs necessary to achieve these reductions).

have the advantage of setting federally-enforceable reductions while leaving room for states to develop a range of innovative programs which might not themselves have to be federally enforceable. If state programs failed to achieve these additional reductions, the section 111(d) plans could automatically require program redesigns or additional source-level limits.

As U.S. EPA has suggested in its Roadmap, states which incorporate existing energy efficiency or renewable energy programs into their baseline load growth and emissions projections need not make those programs separately federally enforceable. Instead, such programs merely set the business as usual emissions trajectory because they would be in force with or without a section 111(d) plan. See, e.g., 40 C.F.R. §§ 60.25(b)(1) (providing for monitoring of regulated sources); 60.26 (requiring states to demonstrate legal authority to enforce emissions standards against regulated facilities). Although U.S. EPA will certainly need to verify these projections carefully, such an approach could provide further flexibility to states wishing to rely on grid-level programs to help meet emissions targets.

Other solutions are available. U.S. EPA and the states will need to explore a range of options which ensure reductions from covered sources while leaving states room to develop innovative emission reduction approaches without adding an undue layer of federal enforcement to state energy program efforts.

We strongly believe that nothing in the Act requires sources now participating in California's AB 32 Cap-and-Trade system to face redundant compliance requirements under the section 111(d) program. California's own program limits source emissions sharply and helps guarantee declining power sector emissions. We intend to work with U.S. EPA to demonstrate that sources participating in our allowance programs will also satisfy section 111(d) requirements and to take any necessary measures to ensure that all federal enforceability issues have been addressed.

II. <u>The California Experience</u>

California has successfully driven large reductions in its carbon emissions through a variety of source- and system-level approaches which should inform U.S. EPA's evaluation of possible emissions nationally.

California has made remarkable progress in developing and implementing new policies and strategies to reduce GHG emissions within the State's electricity sector. Consistent with the State's loading order,[23] CEC, CPUC, and ARB have adopted a suite of programs and regulations that are substantially reducing electricity-sector GHG emissions. California's comprehensive approach to GHG reduction has combined energy efficiency programs, renewable power and storage procurement processes, and economy wide Cap-and-Trade Programs, among other efforts. While we understand that each state will need to find a plan that works for its particular circumstances, our experiences underline that successful programs will find substantial emissions reductions from taking a grid-level approach. Section 111(d) and its implementing regulations require U.S. EPA to account for these successful state experiences.

Presently, about 40 percent of the California's total GHG emissions are associated with the electricity sector and efforts to reduce electricity-related emissions are a key component of our efforts under the AB 32 Scoping Plan. The Scoping Plan was built on the principle that a balanced mix of strategies is the best way to cut emissions and grow the economy in a clean and sustainable direction. California is on track to meet the goals of AB 32 (1990 levels by 2020, or 431 $MMTCO_2e$[24] from all sectors) and has implemented a comprehensive suite of measures across sectors that are moving the State toward a lower carbon future utilizing cleaner and more efficient energy, cleaner transportation, and a comprehensive Cap-and-Trade Program. The Cap-and-Trade Program will play a key role in ensuring that California remains on track to meet its 2020 reduction target and will play an important role in achieving cost-effective reductions beyond 2020. U.S. EPA should recognize California's program portfolio as an effective system to obtain reductions from existing electrical generating units as it evaluates BSER.

Our estimates show that the result of our many efforts has caused utility sector emissions to decline. Emissions from in-state and imported power fell by 16 percent (16 million metric tons) from 2005 to the 2010-12 averaging period. Emissions from both portions of the sector will continue to fall as a result of California's programs. By 2025, we expect to cut our electricity sector emissions to below 80 million metric tons CO_2e, a roughly 25 percent reduction from 2005 levels in that sector alone. California's carbon emissions rates (both of fossil generation alone and for all power used in the state) have also fallen, from 1,245 $lbCO_2e/MWh$ for fossil generation and 875 $lbCO_2e/MWh$ for all power in 2005 to 1,090 $lbCO_2e/MWh$ and 775 $lbCO_2e/MWh$ in

[23] The "loading order" is California's preferred sequence for meeting electricity demands: energy efficiency and demand response first; renewable resources second; and efficient natural gas-fired power plants third.

[24] ARB is proposing to update the 2020 goal via the Scoping Plan Update, weighting the 1990 emissions with 100-year GWPs from the IPCC's Fourth Assessment Report. The new target would be 431 MMTCO2e, approximately a one percent increase from the 427 MMTCO2e target adopted by the Board in 2007.

2012, and are expected to decline to approximately 830 $lbCO_2e/MWh$ and 580 $lbCO_2e/MWh$ by 2025.

The majority of GHG emission reductions for the California electricity sector are being driven by four key programs: (1) supply-side emission reductions; (2) energy efficiency programs, including utility-level programs and building and appliance energy efficiency standards; (3) renewables programs, including the 33 percent Renewable Portfolio Standard (RPS) and the Million Solar Roofs/California Solar Initiative program;[25] and (4) the Cap-and-Trade Regulation. The electricity sector is expected to achieve 25 MMT of greenhouse gas reductions by 2020, with almost half of the reductions from energy efficiency programs. Below we provide a description of these programs and the emission reductions achieved to date, and also describe the mechanism of verification for each program.

Beyond the 40 percent of GHG emissions from the electricity sector emissions, the largest category of emissions is from the transportation sector. To support the reduction of these emissions, California Governor Edmund G. Brown Jr. issued an executive order setting a goal of 1.5 million zero-emission vehicles on California roads by 2025.[26] CPUC, ARB, CEC, and other state agencies are coordinating actions under the direction of the Governor's Zero Emission Vehicle Action Plan to eliminate regulatory barriers that impede consumer adoption of these vehicles.[27] While this effort will result in an increase in California's electricity consumption, it will also result in large GHG emissions reductions. Although overall statewide GHG emissions will be reduced in the long run from vehicle electrification, there is the potential to shift additional emissions to the power sector if that sector is not also carefully controlled. As a result, carbon reductions from electrical generating units are important to the State to ensure that growing electricity demand from zero-emission vehicles does not offset carbon emission reductions secured by that program in the transportation sector, further demonstrating why a strong standard is needed.

A. Supply-Side Energy Efficiency Improvement Opportunities

In California, power generation is largely from natural gas, and due to air quality considerations is generally very efficient. To further enhance efficiency, ARB approved a regulation in 2010 that requires the largest industrial facilities in California to conduct a

[25] This program encompasses three components: (1) the California Solar Initiative (CSI) that the CPUC administers within IOU service areas; (2) the New Solar Homes Partnership (NSHP) that the CEC administers within IOU service areas; and (3) various POU programs that are self-administered. All three components received funding from the State to provide subsidies for solar PV under SB 1.
[26] California Executive Order B-16-2012, issued on March 23, 2012, http://gov.ca.gov/news.php?id=17463.
[27] http://opr.ca.gov/docs/Governor%27s_Office_ZEV_Action_Plan_%2802-13%29.pdf

one-time energy efficiency assessment of sources of GHGs to determine potential emission reduction opportunities, including those for criteria pollutants and toxic air contaminants. The industrial facilities subject to the regulation include all facilities with 2009 GHG emissions of 0.5 $MMTCO_2e$ or greater, as well as cement plants and transportation fuel refineries that emitted at least 0.25 $MMTCO_2e$. Combined cycle electricity generating facilities built after 1995 are exempt. Fourteen electrical generation facilities were required to provide information under the regulation, which includes cost data. The reporting generating facilities include natural gas-fired boilers and turbines, as well as a small number of coal-fired boilers. Three coal-fired boiler facilities are included in the report, with a total generating capacity of 212 MW. Only one of the three facilities is still operating with coal as a fuel. The efficiency improvement methods identified fall into the following categories: change in operation of equipment, change in maintenance practices, change in management systems, process control, same but more efficient technologies, and investment in new technologies. A report summarizing the data collected for the electrical generation sector is expected to be publicly available in early 2014.

B. Energy Efficiency Programs

A variety of utility demand-side energy programs, along with appliance, building, and electronic energy efficiency programs support California's top priority to reduce the need for new energy resources to meet increasing demand. CPUC has developed an innovative series of utility-run efficiency programs which require investor-owned utilities to take advantage of all cost-effective energy efficiency; publicly owned utilities (POU) are also implementing efficiency programs. CEC continues to provide a leadership role in developing and adopting new appliance and building efficiency standards. Building efficiency standards were updated this year and now require 25 percent more efficiency from residential construction and 30 percent more efficiency from non-residential construction than the prior standards.[28] CEC also adopted aggressive energy efficiency standards for televisions in 2009, and first-in-the-nation energy efficiency standards for battery chargers in 2012.[29]

California's experience demonstrates that demand-side energy efficiency is a particularly successful emission reduction system.

[28] Computed from *California Energy Demand, 2012–2022 Final Forecast*, June 2012, Form 2.2 on Committed Energy Impacts.
[29] CEC. 2013. California Energy Commission 2012 Accomplishments. http://www.energy.ca.gov/releases/2013_releases/2012_Accomplishments.pdf.

Utility Programs

California requires its investor-owned utilities to first meet any resource needs "through all available energy efficiency and demand reduction resources that are cost effective, reliable, and feasible."[30] CPUC ensures that these companies meet this goal by working with CEC to "identify all potentially achievable cost-effective electricity efficiency savings" and then translating these potential savings into "efficiency targets," which the investor-owned utilities must achieve in their resource procurement plans.[31] CPUC policy rules regarding energy efficiency programs for the investor-owned utilities have strict cost-effectiveness requirements, which specify that their energy efficiency portfolios as a whole must have higher benefits than costs. We invite U.S. EPA to review program details, including verification strategies, as set forth in the CPUC's *Energy Efficiency Policy Manual*.[32]

California investor-owned utility programs regulated by the CPUC save about 3,000 GWh per year, enough savings to power about 600,000 households. The programs are estimated to have cut CO_2 emissions by 3.8 million tons during 2010-11, the equivalent of removing over 700,000 cars from California's roads. Compared to the cost of other climate policies, energy efficiency provides substantial emissions reductions and should be an essential element of the BSER CO_2 reduction target required by U.S. EPA of all state plan designs. Though not all states may immediately be able to reach the energy-efficiency savings rates of the best-performing states, all states can certainly develop programs that capture a substantial portion of these savings.

CPUC and CEC have pursued utility-driven efficiency programs of this sort for decades and the target-setting mechanism itself has now been in place for almost a decade, with great success. While California has picked much of the "low hanging fruit" with respect to energy efficiency measures, it is significant to note that we are still finding cost effective energy efficiency programs after 20 years of implementation. A recent energy efficiency potential study, for instance, has identified tens of thousands of GWh in potential savings available over the next decade, indicating that efficiency continues to be a durable resource for reductions. Data from 2010-2012 also shows investor owned utility average benefits exceed costs in California by approximately 1.5 to 2.5 times for efficiency programs, based on metrics that assess total benefits and costs for all customers versus for the utility only, respectively; similar ratios for other states may be even more favorable. In addition, the current metrics do not include the potential

[30] Cal. Pub. Utility Code § 454.5(a)(9)(C).
[31] *Id.* § 454.55.
[32] *Available at:* http://www.cpuc.ca.gov/NR/rdonlyres/7E3A4773-6D35-4D21-A7A2-9895C1E04A01/0/EEPolicyManualV5forPDF.pdf.

beneficial environmental aspects of these programs in the benefit-cost tests. CPUC continues to move forward, developing ambitious next generation targets for covered utilities.

Publicly-owned utilities are also taking substantial energy efficiency measures. These entities vary a great deal in size, which impacts the range of energy efficiency programs that are offered. At the larger end of the spectrum are the Los Angeles Department of Water and Power (LADWP), Sacramento Municipal Utility District (SMUD), and Imperial Irrigation District. On the other end are dozens of POUs serving much smaller communities, including but not limited to the cities of Needles, Gridley, and Biggs. LADWP and SMUD together represent over half of the total retail electricity sales from public power (55.7 percent). As large as LADWP and SMUD are compared to other POUs, combined they are roughly one-fifth the size of the two largest investor-owned utilities (IOU), Pacific Gas & Electric, and Southern California Edison.

Public power commitments to energy efficiency programs are extensive and comprehensive. Residential programs focus on energy audits, Energy Star® appliance rebates and replacements, lighting improvements, attic insulation, as well as incentives to install highly-efficient heating, ventilation and air conditioning (HVAC). Commercial and industrial programs target lighting, HVAC, and manufacturing/food processing equipment. POUs also partner with schools and public institutions to educate residents and implement a variety of beneficial programs. POUs across the state are currently evaluating and developing more advanced programs in the areas of commercial/industrial demand response, thermal energy storage, on-bill financing, customer behavior change, and "whole building" retrofits.

The above programs have resulted in a realization of the following partial list of benefits:[33]

- Public power programs reduced peak demand by more than 82.5 MW. Since 2006, POUs have reduced peak demand by over 563 MW.

- The net annual kilowatt-hours savings totaled over 439,700 MWh. Since 2006, POUs achieved nearly 2.89 million MWh in savings through energy efficiency programs.

- Applying the Total Resource Cost (TRC) societal test, the principal measure used in the industry to determine whether programs are cost-effective, the aggregated TRCs for public power equals 2.66 in FY11/12, meaning public

[33] California Municipal Utilities Association, *Energy Efficiency in California's Public Power Sector – 2013 Status Report*

power energy efficiency programs produce over two-and-a-half dollars in societal benefits for every dollar spent.

Appliance Standards

Building on its past appliance standards, CEC is currently in the pre-rulemaking phase to consider additional appliance types for coverage by Title 20 appliance standards. Appliances being considered include consumer electronics, lighting, water appliances, and several additional appliance types. Future California Title 20 updates and corollary collaborative work with the U.S. Department of Energy on appliance standards should focus both on realizing cost-effective energy savings and on incorporation of features that can assist in grid resilience and responsiveness.

Proposition 39

Funding from the California Clean Energy Jobs Act (Proposition 39), approved by California voters in November 2012 and subsequently refined through Senate Bill 73 (Skinner, Chapter 29, Statutes of 2013), will provide a significant source of new revenue (an estimated $2.75 billion over five years) to support energy efficiency and clean energy projects in California's public schools (K–12) and community colleges.

Local Governments

At the local government level, several communities have created property-assessed clean energy financing districts (PACE programs) that allow residential and commercial property owners to finance renewable on-site generation and energy efficiency improvements through voluntary property tax assessments.

State Buildings

Governor Brown took specific action in 2012 to improve the energy efficiency of state owned buildings through Executive Order B-18-12, which directs State agencies to reduce their grid-based energy purchases by at least 20 percent by 2018. This Executive Order also directs State agencies to reduce the GHG emissions associated with the operating functions of their buildings by 10 percent by 2015, and 20 percent by 2020.[34]

Existing Buildings

Assembly Bill 758 (Skinner, Chapter 470, Statutes of 2009), requires CEC to develop and implement a comprehensive energy efficiency program for all of California's existing buildings. CEC is currently drafting an Action Plan for 758, which will propose solutions for energy efficiency issues in California's existing buildings.

[34] Executive Order B-18-12, issued on April 25, 2012. See http://gov.ca.gov/news.php?id=17508.

Zero Net Energy (ZNE)
In 2008, CPUC set forth ZNE goals in its long-term Energy Efficiency Strategic Plan and implementation roadmap for several Big Bold Energy Efficiency Strategies. CPUC's Big Bold Energy Efficiency Strategies, later updated in 2011, state that all new residential buildings shall be ZNE by 2020, new commercial buildings shall be ZNE by 2030, and half of existing commercial buildings shall be retrofitted to ZNE by 2030. It is expected that the major contributors to achieving this goal are building and appliance standards regulations. This effort is complemented by utility energy efficiency programs that motivate change in consumer behavior in areas outside of regulatory reach.
CEC has made progress toward achieving the state's ZNE goals for new residential and new commercial buildings through periodically increasing stringency of the building and appliance standards, and broadening their reach. Working with CPUC, CEC is currently developing a definition for ZNE Code compliant buildings that it will publish in the 2013 Integrated Energy Policy Report. ARB is in the process of updating the Scoping Plan, California's plan for reducing greenhouse gas emissions, and is committed to building upon the recent policies and goals adopted by CPUC and CEC and supporting the development of a statewide program requiring all new residential and commercial construction to operate with zero net energy use.

C. Renewable Energy Programs

Established in 2002 under Senate Bill 1078, accelerated in 2006 under Senate Bill 107 and expanded in 2011 under Senate Bill 2, California's Renewables Portfolio Standard (RPS) is one of the most ambitious renewable energy standards in the country. The RPS program requires all California retail electric providers to increase procurement from eligible renewable energy resources to 33 percent of total procurement by 2020. The State has also established a separate but related renewable energy policy to complement the 33 percent RPS. As part of his Clean Energy Jobs Plan, Governor Brown set an aggressive target of adding 8,000 MW of centralized, large-scale renewable facilities and 12,000 MW of distributed renewable generation by 2020. Of the 12,000 MW distributed renewable generation goal, 4,000 MW has already come online.

California has made substantial progress in developing new renewable generating resources to support the RPS and the Governor's goals. Approximately 2,000 MW of new renewable capacity came online in 2012,[35]–1,600 MW of which is wind generation; another 2,000 MW of renewable generation is scheduled to come online before the end of 2013. California is now the nation's second largest producer of wind power.[36]

[35] California Public Utilities Commission, *Renewables Portfolio Standard Quarterly Report*, 3rd and 4th Quarter 2012, http://www.cpuc.ca.gov.
[36] Wiser, Ryan, and Mark Bolinger. 2012. 2011 Wind Technologies Market Report. Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratories. U.S. Department of Energy. DOE/GO-102012-3472. August.

California leads the nation in solar photovoltaic capacity.[37] In 2012, California became the first state to install more than 1,000 MW of new solar capacity in a single year, from a combination of utility-scale projects and customer installations.[38] The State's Million Solar Roofs/California Solar Initiative program enacted in 2006 (Senate Bill 1, Murray, Chapter 132) is driving much of this effort. The incentive-based program set a target for 3,000 MW of self-generative solar, including solar water heating, by 2017. To date, over 1,400 MW of self-generating solar capacity has been installed under the incentives provided by this program.

D. Cap-and-Trade Program

On January 1, 2012, ARB launched the second-largest greenhouse gas Cap-and-Trade Program in the world. The Cap-and-Trade Regulation ensures progress toward the emissions target included in AB 32 and provides businesses flexibility to reduce emissions at the lowest possible cost. The Cap-and-Trade Regulation establishes a hard and declining cap on approximately 85 percent of total statewide GHG emissions. Under the Cap-and-Trade Regulation, ARB issues allowances equal to the total amount of allowable emissions and distributes them to regulated entities. One allowance equals one metric ton of GHGs. Each regulated entity must hold allowances equal to its emissions.

The Cap-and-Trade Regulation gives companies the flexibility to trade allowances with others or take steps to cost-effectively reduce emissions at their own facilities. As the cap declines, aggregate emissions are reduced. Under the Cap-and-Trade Regulation, a portion of the allowances required for compliance are auctioned by the State. The State's portion of the proceeds from these auctions is to be used to fund projects to reduce GHG emissions. The Cap-and-Trade Regulation provides assurance that California's 2020 target will be met because the regulation sets a firm limit on 85 percent of California's GHG emissions.

Because the Cap-and-Trade Program applies only to California entities, ARB designed the regulation to minimize emissions leakage by requiring first jurisdictional deliverers of electricity to hold a compliance obligation—that is, the first entity to put electricity onto the California grid is responsible for these emissions—whether they are a power plant or an importer.

---

[37] Dutzik, Tony, and Rob Sargent. 2013. *Lighting the Way: What We Can Learn From America's Top 12 Solar States.* Environment America Research and Policy Center. July. www.environmentamericacenter.org/sites/environment/files/reports/Lighting_the_way_EnvAM_scrn.pdf.

[38] Marshall, J. 2013. California Still Tops in Renewable Energy Rankings. http://www.pgecurrents.com/2013/08/22/california-still-tops-in-renewable-energy-rankings/. Accessed August 23, 2013.

ARB has implemented mechanisms to keep allowance prices within an acceptable range by allowing a limited amount of future allowances to be used for compliance should prices get too high. The continuation of the Cap-and-Trade Program post-2020 will enhance the effectiveness of the new cost containment mechanism proposal.

On January 1, 2014, California is scheduled to link its program with the Canadian Province of Québec. California and Québec have worked together to harmonize their regulations and coordinate on a joint auction platform and tracking system.

The Cap-and-Trade Program limits the future emissions of GHGs by establishing an overall limit on emissions from most of the California economy—the “capped sectors.” Within the capped sectors, some of the reductions are being accomplished through direct regulations, such as improved building and appliance efficiency standards, the low carbon fuel standard, and the 33 percent Renewables Portfolio Standard. Whatever additional reductions are needed to bring emissions within the cap is accomplished through price incentives posed by emissions allowance prices. Together, direct regulation and price incentives assure that emissions are brought down cost-effectively to the level of the overall cap. Reductions in the remainder of the economy—the “uncapped sector”—are being accomplished through specific measures, such as those for high-GWP gases and fugitive emissions from industrial sources.

E. Program Monitoring, Verification, and Reporting

If states opt to incorporate system-level plans into their section 111(d) compliance strategies, the robustness of monitoring and reporting components for these programs become critical to ensure reductions are realized. We outline some of the evaluation programs used in California, which may help inform U.S. EPA’s evaluation of proposed state approaches.

CPUC has built robust evaluation into all of its renewable energy, demand response and energy efficiency programs. The critical components are different depending on the type of program.

For Energy Efficiency Programs, CPUC has employed a variety of incentives and penalties over the years to ensure compliance, refining its approach on a regular basis to improve program functionality. In recent years, CPUC has focused on “deep” retrofits, financing, and codes and standards. Utilities are rewarded on a wide range of metrics to ensure utilities focus on long-lived programs, including total program savings, effective program administration, and advocacy for improved standards. Measurement and evaluation is the key to this effort, and CPUC employs a staff of technical experts who work with outside consultants to measure program effectiveness and constantly improve understanding of energy savings through efficiency. To this end, CPUC has created a database of all energy efficiency measures that tracks the energy consumption and savings of each measure. The database is constantly refined and updated as new empirical data becomes available about each measure in the database. Information on evaluation, measurement, and verification for energy efficiency programs can be found here: http://www.cpuc.ca.gov/PUC/energy/Energy+Efficiency/

For the RPS, CEC and CPUC work collaboratively to implement the program. The original RPS legislation assigned CEC with the responsibilities of certifying renewable facilities as eligible for the RPS, and designing and implementing a tracking and verification system to ensure that renewable energy output is counted only once for the purpose of the RPS and for verifying retail product claims in California or other states. Senate Bill X1-2 increased CEC's role with respect to POUs. As a result, CEC adopted regulations specifying procedures for enforcement of the RPS for POUs, and certifies and verifies eligible renewable energy resources procured by POUs and monitors their compliance with the RPS. CEC continues to certify and verify RPS procurements by retail sellers. CEC refers POU non-compliance issues to ARB, which may impose penalties. CPUC's responsibilities over IOUs, electric service providers, and community choice aggregators include determining annual procurement targets and enforcing compliance; reviewing and approving each IOU's renewable energy procurement plan; reviewing IOU contracts for RPS-eligible energy; and establishing the standard terms and conditions used by IOUs in their contracts for eligible renewable energy. CPUC issues program progress reports on a quarterly basis, and it makes an annual compliance report to the Legislature, which is required under State law. Utilities that do not meet their RPS goals are subject to a fine of $0.05 per kWh, up to $25 million per year. Those reports can be found here:
http://www.cpuc.ca.gov/PUC/energy/Renewables/

For the California Solar Initiative, CPUC relies on robust measurement and evaluation to ensure that the program is on track to meet its goals. The program performs regular evaluations in a variety of performance metrics, including 1) Process evaluations, which evaluate how well the utilities are administering the program; 2) Impact evaluations, which measure capacity of systems installed, performance of systems, degradation, and other metrics; 3) Cost-effectiveness evaluations, which measure the benefits of the program compared with the costs; 4) Market transformation reports, which assess how well the program has transformed the market for distributed solar PV systems; 5) Distributed Generation Impact Reports, which assess the technical impact of distributed solar PV systems on the functioning of the electric grid; and 6) External financial audits, which seek to ensure that the program administrators are properly tracking and reporting program expenses.

For the Cap-and-Trade Regulation administered by ARB, requirements to surrender allowances ensure emission reductions and provide compliance certainty using a state-level program that points to source-level controls. A requirement that sources surrender allowances on an annual basis can serve as an enforceable requirement to guarantee sources are on track to meet their emission budget, provided that sources cannot or will not acquire more sufficient allowances to exceed the budget. California's program limits source emissions, and helps guarantee declining power sector emissions. The current program has partial requirements at annual intervals, which includes a demonstration that the source is on a glide path to full compliance at the end of each compliance period. This flexibility is important to the design of the program and gives subject entities options to fulfill their obligations.

California's Cap-and-Trade system is supported by extensive enforcement, monitoring, and verification systems. These include a comprehensive GHG reporting rule,[39] which requires a wide array of sources to report their greenhouse gases annually, subject to rigorous independent verification requirements.[40] These reporting requirements ensure that sources fully comply with the Cap-and-Trade Regulation itself, which covers the vast bulk of greenhouse gas sources in the California economy (including the electric power sector, both electric power importers and exporters and individual generators).[41] Both the reporting and Cap-and-Trade rules impose civil and criminal liability for violators, and ARB has developed an extensive enforcement program. In the electric power sector context, ARB also works closely with other energy regulators, including CPUC, CEC, CAISO, Federal Energy Regulatory Commission, and the Commodity Futures Trading Commission to detect and correct noncompliance. With this support, the Cap-and-Trade Program guarantees consistent, substantial, quantifiable, and enforceable reductions from all covered sources, including power plants.

F. Intrastate Agency Program Coordination

Section 111(d) planning for the energy sector requires careful collaboration between energy and environmental agencies. Under the Clean Air Act, state governors are free to designate the agencies responsible for compliance with the Act, and section 111(d) may well provide a case for directing multiple agencies to work together on the planning process, whether as formal designees for federal compliance purposes or simply as a matter of effective state coordination.

California provides a good example of the positive results of such collaborative efforts. For a number of years, California regulators have been working to transition from the

[39] Cal. Code Regs. Titl. 17 §§ 95100 *et seq.*
[40] *See, e.g., id.* §§ 95101 (applicability); 95130-95133 (verification).
[41] *See generally* Cal. Code Regs. Title 17, §§ 95800 *et seq.*

"silo," single-purpose approach to regulations and make a concerted effort to collaborate not only across multi-media environmental programs but also across various overlapping jurisdictions under the topics of air and energy. California's push to meet a substantial portion of air quality and climate change goals in heavily polluted regions through electrification and alternative energy projects has necessitated close collaboration between the State's air and energy agencies, which includes all levels of management and staff. Presently, many issue-focused groups exist to handle the multiple levels of coordination and subject areas that cross air and energy programs.

One of the key groups that may be used as a model for other states to follow is convened by the Governor's Office. The Energy Principals report and advise on the highest policy-level and most sensitive energy issues. The Principals group includes the State's leadership at ARB, CEC, CPUC, CAISO, and the State Water Board. These meetings provide an opportunity to discuss energy issues, set State priorities, resolve conflicts, and plan for the future. This group has addressed climate change planning, the retirement of the San Onofre Nuclear Generating Station, and the retirement of once-through cooling power plants to mitigate impacts to aquatic organisms, among other issues. Program success requires the cooperation of all involved agencies, and as a result of these concerted efforts, California air and energy agencies are coordinating more effectively than ever before and improving mutual understanding of each organization's concerns.

California also coordinates state and regional air pollution control programs. ARB has an oversight role, with direct regulatory responsibilities in some areas (including California's climate programs), but California's air districts are on the front lines of many emission control efforts, especially with regard to stationary sources. California's air agencies work closely together, and with the state's energy regulators to reduce emissions while protecting ratepayers.

III. Cross-State Issues

The interstate nature of the power grid raises complex questions. We look forward to working with U.S. EPA and our partner states to resolve these questions. Our initial efforts are focusing on tools that encourage states to collaborate and to account properly for reductions driven by these efforts.

EPA should include incentives for inter-state and regional collaboration.

Because the U.S. electricity system crosses state lines, U.S. EPA guidelines should encourage regional cooperation. Connecting the markets for buying and selling electricity beyond state boundaries can increase local utilities' flexibility and reliability and provide consumer savings by enabling use of a wide variety of energy sources. Integrating our electricity markets expands user access to renewable energy sources. Recognizing and encouraging regional collaboration to reduce greenhouse gas emissions from the power plants that provide electricity to interstate markets is a possibility in a flexible, system-based approach. U.S. EPA should provide incentives to encourage states to work together in developing their section 111(d) plans to ensure that electricity imports and exports are properly accounted for, and opportunities to reduce emissions based on the efforts of partner states are recognized.

The *Pacific Coast Action Plan on Climate and Energy*, signed by the leaders of British Columbia, California, Oregon, and Washington, could be used as a model for states that have import/export implications. The Action Plan represents a commitment to a comprehensive and far-reaching strategic alignment to combat climate change and promote clean energy by harmonizing GHG reduction targets, expanding use of zero-emission vehicles, adopting low carbon fuel standards, leading the way to zero-net energy buildings, and supporting strong federal policy on GHG emissions, among other goals. Through the Action Plan, the leaders agreed that all four jurisdictions will account for the costs of carbon pollution and, where appropriate and feasible, link programs to create consistency and predictability across the region.

EPA's guidelines should address treatment of imported and exported electricity by allowing states that implement demand-side programs to take credit for those programs.

We look forward to working with U.S. EPA to ensure that energy crossing state lines is properly accounted for. California State law requires it to take responsibility for carbon emissions from the electricity it uses regardless of the point of origin and accounts for emissions from both in-state generation and imported electricity. U.S. EPA should consider adopting a similar approach. Each state could be responsible for emissions associated with both in-state and imported power and would receive credit for reducing emissions through demand-side programs from both in-state and imported power.

In the Cap-and-Trade Regulation, California implements this approach by requiring first deliverers of electricity to hold a compliance obligation. For imported electricity, the electricity importer is the first deliverer. The electricity importer is identified in two ways: (1) as the Purchasing-Selling Entity on the for the North American Electric Reliability Corporation (NERC) E-Tag when electricity is delivered between balancing authority areas, and (2) as the facility operator or scheduling coordinator when electricity does not cross balancing authorities. The criteria that led ARB to use this regulatory approach and identification of the first deliverer was that the first deliverer must be identifiable, ARB must rely on verifiable data, ARB must have jurisdiction over the first deliverer, and the approach must be able to be duplicated and integrated with a linked program in a regional or comprehensive GHG program. The regulation and resulting compliance obligation must facilitate an appropriate and timely price signal, minimize unintended market signals that would inhibit or interfere with market structure or operation, treat all first deliverers equally, whether they are in-state generators or electricity importers.

Use of the first deliverer meets the necessary criteria because the electricity importer is clearly identified as the facility operator or scheduling coordinator or identified through the NERC E-tag, and it uses reliable data through the Mandatory Reporting Regulation, U.S. EPA, and the U.S. Energy Information Administration. This also treats in-state and out-of-state deliverers equally. The resulting carbon price is applied based on the actual emissions in State and out-of-state for specified sources or default emissions factor for unspecified sources. California's first-deliverer approach to treatment of electricity imports and exports is a model U.S. EPA could use as a national model.

Future Collaboration

California imports a significant proportion of its energy. In the future, the State may also export significant amounts of energy from renewable power sources at certain periods. These links tie us closely to our neighboring states and to the many states of the Western Energy Coordinating Council region. Due to the interconnectedness of the power grid, emission reductions occurring in one state may be the direct result of grid-level programs implemented in a neighboring state. In order to ensure that the state funding the program reducing emissions receives credit for the emission reductions resulting from them, importing states should be able to collaborate with exporting states to develop joint plans recognizing these relationships. This type of approach will necessitate states working closely together via both their air and energy agencies. We look forward to exploring carbon reduction opportunities throughout the regional grid with all these potential partners. The section 111(d) standards will help to support that cooperative effort.

IV. <u>Relationship with the 111(b) Standard</u>

While U.S. EPA is considering the 111(d) proposal, the agency is also currently setting performance standards for new sources of carbon pollution in the power sector under section 111(b) of the Clean Air Act. We will provide comments, if any, on the 111(b) standard at an appropriate time. For now, we emphasize that U.S. EPA should not view its technology analysis in the 111(b) context as constraining the emissions reductions it can secure from existing sources under the system-based approach, which the statute invites for existing sources under 111(d). It is entirely possible that the 111(d) standard could have a stronger limit than the 111(b) standard for new sources due to the systems-based approach we have advocated.

V. Conclusions

We are committed to work closely with U.S. EPA to ensure that the section 111(d) power plant standards achieve significant national reductions, and to ensure that the actions that California facilities have taken and will be taking under AB 32 will be recognized and credited toward their 111(d) obligations.

We look forward to incorporating section 111(d) compliance into our efforts. California is coordinating its energy policy more effectively than ever before and our climate goals have steered us to look at the electricity system in an integrated fashion. As such, we advocate for a flexible, system-wide approach built on being more efficient and more innovative to motivate cost-effective and meaningful carbon reductions from the electric power sector.

Ultimately, air agencies will need to translate federal regulatory text into section 111(d) state plans within 12 months of U.S. EPA's finalization of the guidelines. We suggest that U.S. EPA share draft preamble and regulatory text with state and local air agencies prior to publication of the June 2014 proposal so potential issues and solutions can be developed prior to publication. We also suggest that U.S. EPA use the June 2014 proposal to solicit information from states needed to help finalize the guidelines by June 2015, to help states get a running start on developing state plans by June 2016.

We look forward to continued partnership and progress reducing GHG emissions as U.S. EPA formulates the 111(d) guidelines. Upon request we will provide additional details regarding the concepts and programs outlined herein. If you have any questions, please contact Mr. Richard W. Corey, Executive Officer, at (916) 445-4383.

Sincerely,

Mary D. Nichols

Mary D. Nichols
Chairman

cc: See next page.

cc: Mr. Stephen Berberich
Chief Executive Officer
California Independent System Operator
250 Outcropping Way
Folsom, California 95630

Mr. Jared Blumenfeld
Regional Administrator
Region 9
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency
75 Hawthorne Street
San Francisco, California 94105

Mr. Jack Broadbent
Air Pollution Control Officer
Bay Area Air Quality Management District
939 Ellis Street
San Francisco, California 94109

Mr. Larry Greene
Air Pollution Control Officer
Sacramento Metropolitan
Air Quality Management District
777 12th Street, 3rd Floor
Sacramento, California 95814

Ms. Barbara Lee
Air Pollution Control Officer
Northern Sonoma County Air District
150 Matheson Street
Healdsburg, California 95448

Ms. Janet McCabe
Acting Assistant Administrator
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency
Ariel Rios Building
1200 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20460

Continued next page.

cc: (continued)

Mr. Robert Oglesby
California Energy Commission
1516 Ninth Street, MS-29
Sacramento, California 95814-5512

Mr. Michael Peevey, President
California Public Utility Commission
505 Van Ness Avenue
San Francisco, California 94102

Mr. Dennis Peters
California Independent System Operator
250 Outcropping Way
Folsom, California 95630

Mr. Brian Turner
Deputy Executive Director
California Public Utilities Commission
505 Van Ness Avenue
San Francisco, California 94102

Dr. Barry Wallerstein
Air Pollution Control Officer
South Coast Air Quality Management District
21865 Copley Drive
Diamond Bar, California 91765

Mr. Dave Warner
Deputy Air Pollution Control Officer
San Joaquin Valley Air Pollution
  Control District
1990 E. Gettysburg Avenue
Fresno, California 93726

Continued next page.

cc: (continued)

Mr. Robert Weisenmiller, Chair
California Energy Commission
1516 Ninth Street, MS-29
Sacramento, California 95814-5512

Richard W. Corey
Executive Officer

To: Vickie Patton[vpatton@edf.org]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Thur 12/12/2013 4:12:53 AM
Subject: RE: EPA's Proposed Carbon Pollution Standards are Legally and Technically Sound

Thanks, Vickie

From: Vickie Patton [vpatton@edf.org]
Sent: Wednesday, December 11, 2013 2:18 PM
To: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph; Schmidt, Lorie
Subject: FW: EPA's Proposed Carbon Pollution Standards are Legally and Technically Sound

Dear Acting Assistant Administrator McCabe, Mr. Goffman and Ms. Schmidt,

EDF issued this analysis last week re EPA's proposed carbon pollution standards for new power plants.

Sincerely yours,
Vickie Patton

===

http://blogs.edf.org/climate411/2013/12/06/epas-proposed-carbon-pollution-standards-are-legally-and-technically-sound/

EPA's Proposed Carbon Pollution Standards are Legally and Technically Sound
By Megan Ceronsky<http://blogs.edf.org/climate411/author/mceronsky/> | Bio<http://www.edf.org/people/megan-ceronsky> | Published: December 6, 2013|Edit<http://blogs.edf.org/climate411/wp-admin/post.php?action=edit&post=4444>

America is building cleaner cars, more efficient freight trucks, and smarter power systems.

Wind power was the top source of capacity<http://www.windpoweringamerica.gov/wind_installed_capacity.asp> additions for new electricity generation in 2012, with states like Oklahoma, Texas, Kansas, Iowa, Minnesota, and Colorado leading the way.

Yet even as American companies build cars that are leading the world in fuel economy and saving families money at the pump, and as innovative new wind turbines provide zero-emitting electricity for all of us and a stable income source for farmers and ranchers, the supporters of high-emitting coal power claim that it is not capable of deploying advanced technologies to cut carbon pollution.

On September 20th, the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) proposed Carbon Pollution Standards that will provide the first nationwide limits on carbon pollution from new power plants. The Carbon Pollution Standards could be met through clean renewable energy resources or fossil fuels such as an efficient combined cycle natural gas plant or coal plants using carbon capture and storage (CCS) technology to control their carbon emissions.

But coal's boosters have attacked the long overdue EPA standards, asserting that coal is unable to use modern technologies. Last month, Majority members of the House Energy and Commerce Committee sent a letter<http://energycommerce.house.gov/sites/republicans.energycommerce.house.gov/files/letters/20131115EPA.pdf> to EPA asking the agency to withdraw the proposed standards. The letter argues that because three of the coal plants currently being built to use CCS receive funding under the Energy Policy Act of 2005 (EPAct), EPA cannot rely on those plants to support its determination that CCS is an adequately demonstrated technology and the best system of emission reduction for coal-fired power plants.

As this legal analysis shows<http://blogs.edf.org/climate411/files/2013/12/Response-to-House-Committee-Letter-on-EPAct.pdf>, EPA's proposal is technically and legally sound.

Although EPAct provides that an innovative technology supported under that Act cannot by itself prove that the technology is adequately demonstrated, EPA relied on a broad body of evidence beyond the three EPAct-funded plants in identifying CCS as the best system of emission reduction for coal-fired power plants.

EPA's finding that CCS is adequately demonstrated is in line with what the power industry itself has said. American Electric Power's former CEO and president Mike Morris had this to say<http://www.morningstar.com/earnings/PrintTranscript.aspx?id=28688913> about the company's Mountaineer CCS project in 2011:
"We're encouraged by what we saw. We're clearly impressed with what we learned and we feel that we have demonstrated to a certainty that carbon capture and storage is in fact viable technology for the United States and quite honestly for the rest of the world going forward."

There is no time to delay our transition to a clean energy economy. The United States experienced twelve separate climate disasters in 2012<http://www.ncdc.noaa.gov/billions/events> each costing over a billion dollars, and climate change continues to impact the health and wellbeing of our families and communities every day. As the success of clean energy and energy efficiency programs across our country demonstrates, the solutions are at hand. We have but to deploy them.

While coal refuses to innovate, the world is turning toward cleaner energy. Earlier this year the U.S.<http://www.washingtonpost.com/blogs/wonkblog/wp/2013/06/27/the-u-s-will-stop-subsidizing-coal-plants-overseas-is-the-world-bank-next/> and World Bank<http://www.washingtonpost.com/blogs/wonkblog/wp/2013/07/17/the-world-bank-cuts-off-funding-for-coal-how-much-impact-will-that-have/> announced that they would no longer finance dirty coal projects abroad. Meanwhile, the wind farms continue to crop up across America's heartland.

As a Midwesterner, I am thankful that there is a bolder vision for America – of engineers, welders, fabricators, and inventors, working together, who know that we can and we must make clean energy our future. For our sake, and for our children and grandchildren.
- See more at: http://blogs.edf.org/climate411/2013/12/06/epas-proposed-carbon-pollution-standards-are-legally-and-technically-sound/#sthash.UzqVe3Gg.dpuf

Megan Ceronsky
Attorney
Environmental Defense Fund
(303) 447-7224 (P)
(303) 440-8052 (F)
1875 Connecticut Avenue NW
Suite 600
Washington, D.C. 20009

To: John Walke[jwalke@nrdc.org]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Mon 12/9/2013 4:37:53 PM
Subject: Re: time for a call?

Ok--I'm just arriving in DC and on my way in. I'll assess the calendar damage and give you aa call.

From: Walke, John <jwalke@nrdc.org>
Sent: Monday, December 09, 2013 11:29:05 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: Re: time for a call?

Janet, no problem. I will be reaching the office today after 12 o'clock, following delayed start for my kids' schools out of fear over this non-existent weather.

Let me know when you are free to talk. My afternoon schedule is open.

Sent from my iPhone

> On Dec 8, 2013, at 6:38 PM, "McCabe, Janet" <McCabe.Janet@epa.gov> wrote:
>
> oh gosh, John, I got totally absorbed in other things this weekend--including some non-work stuff--and forgot about bugging you.
>
> Can I catch you tomorrow sometime?
>
>
> ____
> From: Walke, John [jwalke@nrdc.org]
> Sent: Friday, December 06, 2013 4:48 PM
> To: McCabe, Janet
> Subject: RE: time for a call?
>
> Hi Janet. I just finished a long call about next week's arguments.
>
> I could speak now, over the weekend or on Monday. Let me know which you prefer. My cell phone number is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy
>
>
> From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
> Sent: Friday, December 06, 2013 2:41 PM
> To: Walke, John
> Subject: time for a call?
>
> Hi John—it's been a while since we talked, and I hope you've been doing ok. I was wondering whether you'd have a few minutes for a phone call, either later today, or Monday, or even over the weekend if convenient.
>
> Thanks,
> Janet
>
> From: Walke, John [mailto:jwalke@nrdc.org]
> Sent: Wednesday, October 30, 2013 11:02 AM
> Subject: NRDC blog post: Whitfield Bill Puts Big Coal in Charge of Carbon Pollution Standards
>
> http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/dhawkins/whitfield_bill_puts_big_coal_i.html

>
> Dave Hawkins's Blog<http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/dhawkins/>
> Whitfield Bill Puts Big Coal in Charge of Carbon Pollution Standards
> [Dave Hawkins]
>
> Posted October 29, 2013 in Curbing Pollution<http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/issues/curbing_pollution/>, Solving Global Warming<http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/issues/solving_global_warming/>, U.S. Law and Policy<http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/issues/us_law_and_policy/>
> Tags: carbon capture and sequestration, carbonpollution, cleanairact, EPA
>
>
>
> Trick or treat! There is a new anti-EPA bill<http://energycommerce.house.gov/sites/republicans.energycommerce.house.gov/files/BILLS-113hr-PIH-legislation-to-address-epa-rules-affecting-electricity-generation.pdf> knocking at our door, courtesy of Rep. Ed Whitfield (R-KY). The authors know its aim is so deeply unpopular that they have outfitted it with a smiling mask to hide what it actually does. Released as Halloween approaches, the Whitfield draft masquerades as "instructions" to EPA for writing standards for carbon pollution from coal power plants. But under the mask, the bill repeals current Clean Air Act authority to set standards for America's biggest carbon polluters and puts EPA in handcuffs and leg-irons, handing the keys to Big Coal and the Tea Party ideologues in the House. The bill should be titled the "Clean Air Never Act."
>
> Here is a nutshell summary of the bill:
> · It repeals all current and pending EPA proposals for power plant carbon pollution standards.
> · It bars anything but do-nothing standards for new coal plants, creating an impossible test before EPA could go further.
> · It repeals EPA's authority to issue carbon pollution guidelines for existing dirty power plants and requires a new Act of Congress before any national regulation of existing plant carbon pollution would be allowed.
>
>
>
> Under the Mask—the gory details:
>
> The bill would repeal all current proposed and pending standards issued by EPA to limit carbon pollution from coal and gas power plants and bar EPA from issuing any future rules until certain tests are passed. But the authors borrow a trick as old as ancient myth by setting up an impossible task before EPA would be allowed to act.
>
> EPA has proposed a carbon pollution standard for new coal plants based on technology (carbon capture and storage or CCS) that is amply demonstrated at large industrial sources but is not now being used at power plants. The reason CCS isn't used on power plants is simple: while CCS works and would cut carbon pollution by large amounts, it isn't free and there is no federal requirement to cut carbon pollution at all! So, except for a handful of projects that are being encouraged with some federal financial support, no operating or planned coal plant is using CCS on anything other than small slipstreams.
>
> EPA is trying to fix this unacceptable state of affairs by setting a standard that would require new coal plants to meet a limit that demonstrated CCS technology can easily achieve. The authors of the Whitfield draft bill don't like this and have come up with the impossible-test gambit to bar EPA from acting. They apparently think that the public is too dumb to see the trick and will support their efforts.
>
> The Whitfield draft's trick is to bar EPA from setting a carbon pollution limit for new coal plants any better than the current polluting levels from existing coal plants – in other words, a do-nothing standard that would allow new coal plants to continue to refuse to use available CCS technology or do anything else to cut their carbon pollution. To make sure that EPA cannot set a standard based on what CCS can

do, the authors require that any limit that actually requires a reduction in pollution must be achieved for 12 continuous months of operation at six different U.S. only coal plants. And no plants receiving any CCS government funding or financial assistance may be considered.
>
> This is a Catch-22 at which the late Joseph Heller would smile. Since there are no federal requirements to cut carbon pollution, the authors know that no coal plant will be built with CCS unless there is some government support or unless there is a requirement to cut their carbon pollution. The bill makes the second condition impossible and disqualifies any plant that receives government assistance, neatly locking EPA in chains and handing the keys to the very industry that is determined to block EPA action.
>
>
>
> Keeping existing fossil plants dirty:
>
> The authors know that if EPA issues any carbon pollution standard for new plants, even a do-nothing one, that would set in motion standards for existing plants. To prevent this too from happening, the bill repeals EPA's authority to make such standards effective and specifies that no regulation of existing plant carbon pollution can take effect until Congress enacts a new law making them effective. Thus, no matter how many lives may be saved by an existing source standard and no matter how reasonable any compliance costs may be, the bill would empower one group of coal protectors in one house of Congress to block the benefits such a cleanup would provide to the American people.
>
> Unfortunately, this bill is not just a Halloween prank. It would do real and lasting harm to our children and the rest of us if it became law. We are counting on responsible members of Congress to stand up to this dangerous nonsense and just say no.
>
>
> Best,
>
>

> John Walke
>
> *Note new cell phone number.
>
> Clean Air Director
> Natural Resources Defense Council
> 1152 15th Street, NW
> Suite 300
> Washington, DC 20005
> (202) 289-2406 (W)
> (202) 489-4400 (M)
>
> Read my blog on clean air policy and law at http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/jwalke/ and follow me on Twitter at jwalkenrdc.

>

>
>
>
>
>

> *********************** ATTACHMENT NOT DELIVERED *******************
>
>
>
> This Email message contained an attachment named
>
> image001.jpg
>
> which may be a computer program. This attached computer program could
>
> contain a computer virus which could cause harm to EPA's computers,
>
> network, and data. The attachment has been deleted.
>
>
>
> This was done to limit the distribution of computer viruses introduced
>
> into the EPA network. EPA is deleting all computer program attachments
>
> sent from the Internet into the agency via Email.
>
>
>
> If the message sender is known and the attachment was legitimate, you
>
> should contact the sender and request that they rename the file name
>
> extension and resend the Email with the renamed attachment. After
>
> receiving the revised Email, containing the renamed attachment, you can
>
> rename the file extension to its correct name.
>
>
>
> For further information, please contact the EPA Call Center at
>
> (866) 411-4EPA (4372). The TDD number is (866) 489-4900.
>
>
>
> *********************** ATTACHMENT NOT DELIVERED ***********************
>
>
>
>
>

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: Walke, John
Sent: Mon 12/9/2013 4:29:05 PM
Subject: Re: time for a call?

Janet, no problem. I will be reaching the office today after 12 o'clock, following delayed start for my kids' schools out of fear over this non-existent weather.

Let me know when you are free to talk. My afternoon schedule is open.

Sent from my iPhone

> On Dec 8, 2013, at 6:38 PM, "McCabe, Janet" <McCabe.Janet@epa.gov> wrote:
>
> oh gosh, John, I got totally absorbed in other things this weekend--including some non-work stuff--and forgot about bugging you.
>
> Can I catch you tomorrow sometime?
>
>
> ________________________________
> From: Walke, John [jwalke@nrdc.org]
> Sent: Friday, December 06, 2013 4:48 PM
> To: McCabe, Janet
> Subject: RE: time for a call?
>
> Hi Janet. I just finished a long call about next week's arguments.
>
> I could speak now, over the weekend or on Monday. Let me know which you prefer. My cell phone number is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy
>
>
> From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
> Sent: Friday, December 06, 2013 2:41 PM
> To: Walke, John
> Subject: time for a call?
>
> Hi John—it's been a while since we talked, and I hope you've been doing ok. I was wondering whether you'd have a few minutes for a phone call, either later today, or Monday, or even over the weekend if convenient.
>
> Thanks,
> Janet
>
> From: Walke, John [mailto:jwalke@nrdc.org]
> Sent: Wednesday, October 30, 2013 11:02 AM
> Subject: NRDC blog post: Whitfield Bill Puts Big Coal in Charge of Carbon Pollution Standards
>
> http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/dhawkins/whitfield_bill_puts_big_coal_i.html
>
> Dave Hawkins's Blog<http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/dhawkins/>
> Whitfield Bill Puts Big Coal in Charge of Carbon Pollution Standards
> [Dave Hawkins]
>
> Posted October 29, 2013 in Curbing Pollution<http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/issues/curbing_pollution/>, Solving Global

Warming<http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/issues/solving_global_warming/>, U.S. Law and Policy<http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/issues/us_law_and_policy/>
> Tags: carbon capture and sequestration, carbonpollution, cleanairact, EPA
>
>
>
> Trick or treat! There is a new anti-EPA bill<http://energycommerce.house.gov/sites/republicans.energycommerce.house.gov/files/BILLS-113hr-PIH-legislation-to-address-epa-rules-affecting-electricity-generation.pdf> knocking at our door, courtesy of Rep. Ed Whitfield (R-KY). The authors know its aim is so deeply unpopular that they have outfitted it with a smiling mask to hide what it actually does. Released as Halloween approaches, the Whitfield draft masquerades as “instructions” to EPA for writing standards for carbon pollution from coal power plants. But under the mask, the bill repeals current Clean Air Act authority to set standards for America’s biggest carbon polluters and puts EPA in handcuffs and leg-irons, handing the keys to Big Coal and the Tea Party ideologues in the House. The bill should be titled the “Clean Air Never Act.”
>
> Here is a nutshell summary of the bill:
> · It repeals all current and pending EPA proposals for power plant carbon pollution standards.
> · It bars anything but do-nothing standards for new coal plants, creating an impossible test before EPA could go further.
> · It repeals EPA’s authority to issue carbon pollution guidelines for existing dirty power plants and requires a new Act of Congress before any national regulation of existing plant carbon pollution would be allowed.
>
>
>
> Under the Mask—the gory details:
>
> The bill would repeal all current proposed and pending standards issued by EPA to limit carbon pollution from coal and gas power plants and bar EPA from issuing any future rules until certain tests are passed. But the authors borrow a trick as old as ancient myth by setting up an impossible task before EPA would be allowed to act.
>
> EPA has proposed a carbon pollution standard for new coal plants based on technology (carbon capture and storage or CCS) that is amply demonstrated at large industrial sources but is not now being used at power plants. The reason CCS isn’t used on power plants is simple: while CCS works and would cut carbon pollution by large amounts, it isn’t free and there is no federal requirement to cut carbon pollution at all! So, except for a handful of projects that are being encouraged with some federal financial support, no operating or planned coal plant is using CCS on anything other than small slipstreams.
>
> EPA is trying to fix this unacceptable state of affairs by setting a standard that would require new coal plants to meet a limit that demonstrated CCS technology can easily achieve. The authors of the Whitfield draft bill don’t like this and have come up with the impossible-test gambit to bar EPA from acting. They apparently think that the public is too dumb to see the trick and will support their efforts.
>
> The Whitfield draft’s trick is to bar EPA from setting a carbon pollution limit for new coal plants any better than the current polluting levels from existing coal plants – in other words, a do-nothing standard that would allow new coal plants to continue to refuse to use available CCS technology or do anything else to cut their carbon pollution. To make sure that EPA cannot set a standard based on what CCS can do, the authors require that any limit that actually requires a reduction in pollution must be achieved for 12 continuous months of operation at six different U.S. only coal plants. And no plants receiving any CCS government funding or financial assistance may be considered.
>
> This is a Catch-22 at which the late Joseph Heller would smile. Since there are no federal requirements to cut carbon pollution, the authors know that no coal plant will be built with CCS unless there is some government support or unless there is a requirement to cut their carbon pollution. The bill makes the

second condition impossible and disqualifies any plant that receives government assistance, neatly locking EPA in chains and handing the keys to the very industry that is determined to block EPA action.
>
>
>
> Keeping existing fossil plants dirty:
>
> The authors know that if EPA issues any carbon pollution standard for new plants, even a do-nothing one, that would set in motion standards for existing plants. To prevent this too from happening, the bill repeals EPA's authority to make such standards effective and specifies that no regulation of existing plant carbon pollution can take effect until Congress enacts a new law making them effective. Thus, no matter how many lives may be saved by an existing source standard and no matter how reasonable any compliance costs may be, the bill would empower one group of coal protectors in one house of Congress to block the benefits such a cleanup would provide to the American people.
>
> Unfortunately, this bill is not just a Halloween prank. It would do real and lasting harm to our children and the rest of us if it became law. We are counting on responsible members of Congress to stand up to this dangerous nonsense and just say no.
>
>
> Best,
>
>
> John Walke
>
> *Note new cell phone number.
>
> Clean Air Director
> Natural Resources Defense Council
> 1152 15th Street, NW
> Suite 300
> Washington, DC 20005
> (202) 289-2406 (W)
> (202) 489-4400 (M)
>
> Read my blog on clean air policy and law at http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/jwalke/ and follow me on Twitter at jwalkenrdc.
>

>
>
>
>
>
> ********************** ATTACHMENT NOT DELIVERED *******************
>
>
>
> This Email message contained an attachment named
>
> image001.jpg

>
> which may be a computer program. This attached computer program could
>
> contain a computer virus which could cause harm to EPA's computers,
>
> network, and data. The attachment has been deleted.
>
>
>
> This was done to limit the distribution of computer viruses introduced
>
> into the EPA network. EPA is deleting all computer program attachments
>
> sent from the Internet into the agency via Email.
>
>
>
> If the message sender is known and the attachment was legitimate, you
>
> should contact the sender and request that they rename the file name
>
> extension and resend the Email with the renamed attachment. After
>
> receiving the revised Email, containing the renamed attachment, you can
>
> rename the file extension to its correct name.
>
>
>
> For further information, please contact the EPA Call Center at
>
> (866) 411-4EPA (4372). The TDD number is (866) 489-4900.
>
>
>
> *********************** ATTACHMENT NOT DELIVERED ***********************
>
>
>
>
>

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: Walke, John
Sent: Fri 12/6/2013 9:48:29 PM
Subject: RE: time for a call?

Hi Janet. I just finished a long call about next week's arguments.

I could speak now, over the weekend or on Monday. Let me know which you prefer. My cell phone number is Ex. 6 - Personal Privacy

From: McCabe, Janet [mailto:McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Friday, December 06, 2013 2:41 PM
To: Walke, John
Subject: time for a call?

Hi John—it's been a while since we talked, and I hope you've been doing ok. I was wondering whether you'd have a few minutes for a phone call, either later today, or Monday, or even over the weekend if convenient.

Thanks,

Janet

From: Walke, John [mailto:jwalke@nrdc.org]
Sent: Wednesday, October 30, 2013 11:02 AM
Subject: NRDC blog post: Whitfield Bill Puts Big Coal in Charge of Carbon Pollution Standards

http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/dhawkins/whitfield_bill_puts_big_coal_i.html

Dave Hawkins's Blog

Whitfield Bill Puts Big Coal in Charge of Carbon Pollution Standards

Posted October 29, 2013 in Curbing Pollution, Solving Global Warming, U.S. Law and Policy

Tags: carbon capture and sequestration, carbonpollution, cleanairact, EPA

Trick or treat! There is a new anti-EPA bill knocking at our door, courtesy of Rep. Ed Whitfield (R-KY). The authors know its aim is so deeply unpopular that they have outfitted it with a smiling mask to hide what it actually does. Released as Halloween approaches, the Whitfield draft masquerades as "instructions" to EPA for writing standards for carbon pollution from coal power plants. But under the mask, the bill repeals current Clean Air Act authority to set standards for America's biggest carbon polluters and puts EPA in handcuffs and leg-irons, handing the keys to Big Coal and the Tea Party ideologues in the House. The bill should be titled the "Clean Air Never Act."

Here is a nutshell summary of the bill:

- It repeals all current and pending EPA proposals for power plant carbon pollution standards.
- It bars anything but do-nothing standards for new coal plants, creating an impossible test before EPA could go further.
- It repeals EPA's authority to issue carbon pollution guidelines for existing dirty power plants and requires a new Act of Congress before any national regulation of existing plant carbon pollution would be allowed.

Under the Mask—the gory details:

The bill would repeal all current proposed and pending standards issued by EPA to limit carbon pollution from coal and gas power plants and bar EPA from issuing any future rules until certain tests are passed. But the authors borrow a trick as old as ancient myth by setting up an impossible task before EPA would be allowed to act.

EPA has proposed a carbon pollution standard for new coal plants based on technology (carbon capture and storage or CCS) that is amply demonstrated at large industrial sources but is not now being used at power plants. The reason CCS isn't used on power plants is simple: while CCS works and would cut carbon pollution by large amounts, it isn't free and there is no federal requirement to cut carbon pollution at all! So, except for a handful of projects that are being encouraged with some federal financial support, no operating or planned coal plant is using CCS on anything other than small slipstreams.

EPA is trying to fix this unacceptable state of affairs by setting a standard that would require new coal plants to meet a limit that demonstrated CCS technology can easily achieve. The authors of the Whitfield draft bill don't like this and have come up with the impossible-test gambit to bar EPA from acting. They apparently think that the public is too dumb to see the trick and will support their efforts.

The Whitfield draft's trick is to bar EPA from setting a carbon pollution limit for new coal plants any better than the current polluting levels from existing coal plants – in other words, a do-nothing standard that would allow new coal plants to continue to refuse to use available CCS technology or do anything else to cut their carbon pollution. To make sure that EPA cannot set a standard based on what CCS can do, the authors require that any limit that actually requires a reduction in pollution must be achieved for 12 continuous months of operation at six different U.S. only coal plants. And no plants receiving any CCS government funding or financial assistance may be considered.

This is a Catch-22 at which the late Joseph Heller would smile. Since there are no federal requirements to cut carbon pollution, the authors know that no coal plant will be built with CCS *unless* there is some government support or unless there is a requirement to cut their carbon pollution. The bill makes the second condition impossible and disqualifies any plant that receives government assistance, neatly locking EPA in chains and handing the keys to the very industry that is determined to block EPA action.

Keeping existing fossil plants dirty:

The authors know that if EPA issues any carbon pollution standard for new plants, even a do-nothing one, that would set in motion standards for existing plants. To prevent this too from happening, the bill repeals EPA's authority to make such standards effective and specifies that no regulation of existing plant carbon pollution can take effect until Congress enacts a new law making them effective. Thus, no matter how many lives may be saved by an existing source standard and no matter how reasonable any compliance costs may be, the bill would empower one group of coal protectors in one house of Congress to block the benefits such a cleanup would provide to the American people.

Unfortunately, this bill is not just a Halloween prank. It would do real and lasting harm to our children and the rest of us if it became law. We are counting on responsible members of Congress to stand up to this dangerous nonsense and just say no.

Best,

John Walke

*Note new cell phone number.

Clean Air Director

Natural Resources Defense Council

1152 15th Street, NW

Suite 300

Washington, DC 20005

(202) 289-2406 (W)

(202) 489-4400 (M)

Read my blog on clean air policy and law at http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/jwalke/ and follow me on Twitter at jwalkenrdc.

To: Walke, John[jwalke@nrdc.org]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Fri 12/6/2013 7:41:27 PM
Subject: time for a call?

Hi John—it's been a while since we talked, and I hope you've been doing ok. I was wondering whether you'd have a few minutes for a phone call, either later today, or Monday, or even over the weekend if convenient.

Thanks,

Janet

From: Walke, John [mailto:jwalke@nrdc.org]
Sent: Wednesday, October 30, 2013 11:02 AM
Subject: NRDC blog post: Whitfield Bill Puts Big Coal in Charge of Carbon Pollution Standards

http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/dhawkins/whitfield_bill_puts_big_coal_i.html

Dave Hawkins's Blog

Whitfield Bill Puts Big Coal in Charge of Carbon Pollution Standards

Posted October 29, 2013 in Curbing Pollution, Solving Global Warming, U.S. Law and Policy

Tags: carbon capture and sequestration, carbonpollution, cleanairact, EPA

Trick or treat! There is a new anti-EPA bill knocking at our door, courtesy of Rep. Ed Whitfield (R-KY). The authors know its aim is so deeply unpopular that they have outfitted it with a smiling mask to hide what it actually does. Released as Halloween approaches, the Whitfield draft masquerades as “instructions” to EPA for writing standards for carbon pollution from coal power plants. But under the mask, the bill repeals current Clean Air Act authority to set standards for America’s biggest carbon polluters and puts EPA in handcuffs and leg-irons, handing the keys to Big Coal and the Tea Party ideologues in the House. The bill should be titled the “Clean Air Never Act.”

Here is a nutshell summary of the bill:

•□□□□□□□□ It repeals all current and pending EPA proposals for power plant carbon pollution standards.

•□□□□□□□□ It bars anything but do-nothing standards for new coal plants, creating an impossible test before EPA could go further.

•□□□□□□□□ It repeals EPA’s authority to issue carbon pollution guidelines for existing dirty power plants and requires a new Act of Congress before any national regulation of existing plant carbon pollution would be allowed.

Under the Mask—the gory details:

The bill would repeal all current proposed and pending standards issued by EPA to limit carbon pollution from coal and gas power plants and bar EPA from issuing any future rules until certain tests are passed. But the authors borrow a trick as old as ancient myth by setting up an impossible task before EPA would be allowed to act.

EPA has proposed a carbon pollution standard for new coal plants based on technology (carbon capture and storage or CCS) that is amply demonstrated at large industrial sources but is not now being used at power plants. The reason CCS isn’t used on power plants is simple: while CCS works and would cut carbon pollution by large amounts, it isn’t free and there is no federal requirement to cut carbon pollution at all! So, except for a handful of projects that are being encouraged with some federal financial support, no operating or planned coal plant is using CCS on anything other than small slipstreams.

EPA is trying to fix this unacceptable state of affairs by setting a standard that would require new coal plants to meet a limit that demonstrated CCS technology can easily achieve. The authors of the Whitfield draft bill don’t like this and have come up with the impossible-test gambit to bar EPA from acting. They apparently think that the public is too dumb to see the trick and will support their efforts.

The Whitfield draft’s trick is to bar EPA from setting a carbon pollution limit for new coal plants any better than the current polluting levels from existing coal plants – in other words, a do-nothing standard that would allow new coal plants to continue to refuse to use available CCS technology or do anything else to cut their carbon pollution. To make sure that EPA cannot set a standard based on what CCS can do, the authors require that any limit that actually requires a reduction in pollution must be achieved for 12 continuous months of operation at six different U.S. only coal plants. And no plants receiving any CCS government funding or financial assistance may be considered.

This is a Catch-22 at which the late Joseph Heller would smile. Since there are no federal requirements to cut carbon pollution, the authors know that no coal plant will be built with CCS *unless* there is some government support or unless there is a requirement to cut their carbon pollution. The bill makes the second condition impossible and disqualifies any plant that receives government assistance, neatly locking EPA in chains and handing the keys to the very industry that is determined to block EPA action.

Keeping existing fossil plants dirty:

The authors know that if EPA issues any carbon pollution standard for new plants, even a do-nothing one, that would set in motion standards for existing plants. To prevent this too from happening, the bill repeals EPA's authority to make such standards effective and specifies that no regulation of existing plant carbon pollution can take effect until Congress enacts a new law making them effective. Thus, no matter how many lives may be saved by an existing source standard and no matter how reasonable any compliance costs may be, the bill would empower one group of coal protectors in one house of Congress to block the benefits such a cleanup would provide to the American people.

Unfortunately, this bill is not just a Halloween prank. It would do real and lasting harm to our children and the rest of us if it became law. We are counting on responsible members of Congress to stand up to this dangerous nonsense and just say no.

Best,

John Walke

*Note new cell phone number.

Clean Air Director

Natural Resources Defense Council

1152 15th Street, NW

Suite 300

Washington, DC 20005

(202) 289-2406 (W)

(202) 489-4400 (M)

Read my blog on clean air policy and law at http://switchboard.nrdc.org/blogs/jwalke/ and follow me on Twitter at jwalkenrdc.

To: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)[ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Wed 12/4/2013 3:21:37 AM
Subject: RE: RGGI States Comments on Section 111(d) Rulemaking

Thanks, Ken!

From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP) [ken.kimmell@state.ma.us]
Sent: Monday, December 02, 2013 10:51 AM
To: Carbon Pollution Input
Cc: McCabe, Janet; Goffman, Joseph; Mccarthy, Gina
Subject: RGGI States Comments on Section 111(d) Rulemaking

To Whom it May Concern:

Attached please find a cover letter and detailed comments from the nine RGGI states on the EPA's rulemaking under Section 111(d) for greenhouse gas emissions limits for existing power plants. We thank you for the opportunity to provide our views and look forward to extensive additional engagement with you.

Kenneth L. Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection
One Winter Street
Boston, MA 02108
617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP
Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm
Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

To: Carbon Pollution Input[CarbonPollutionInput@epa.gov]
Cc: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; Mccarthy, Gina[McCarthy.Gina@epa.gov]
From: Kimmell, Ken (DEP)
Sent: Mon 12/2/2013 3:51:48 PM
Subject: RGGI States Comments on Section 111(d) Rulemaking
RGGI states 111d Letter Comments 2013_12_02.pdf

To Whom it May Concern:

Attached please find a cover letter and detailed comments from the nine RGGI states on the EPA's rulemaking under Section 111(d) for greenhouse gas emissions limits for existing power plants. We thank you for the opportunity to provide our views and look forward to extensive additional engagement with you.

Kenneth L. Kimmell

Commissioner

Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection

One Winter Street

Boston, MA 02108

617 292-5856

Follow MassDEP on Twitter: http://twitter.com/MassDEP

Subscribe to the MassDEP e-newsletter: mass.gov/dep/public/publications/enews.htm

Visit our website: mass.gov/dep

STATE OF NEW YORK State of Vermont

December 2, 2013

Ms. Regina McCarthy
Administrator
Environmental Protection Agency
1200 Pennsylvania Ave., NW
Washington, DC, 20460

Re: Emission Standards Under Clean Air Act Section 111(d)

Dear Administrator McCarthy:

We applaud the commitment of the United States Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) to tackle head-on the challenge of reducing carbon emissions from existing power plants, which comprise the nation's largest source of greenhouse gas emissions. We write to you as commissioners, secretaries and directors of environmental or energy agencies of states that participate in the Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative (RGGI) to offer our preliminary recommendations as EPA develops guidelines for state programs to reduce carbon dioxide (CO_2) emissions from power plants under Clean Air Act section 111(d). Given the dramatic success of the RGGI states in lowering carbon emissions from power plants while at the same time growing our economies, we believe that we have a unique perspective to offer.

We recommend that EPA use its authority under section 111 of the Clean Air Act to ensure significant overall reductions in carbon emissions, but to apply the standard in a flexible manner that empowers states to develop market-based greenhouse gas (GHG) emission reduction programs designed to work for their region(s). Our experience with RGGI demonstrates that regional cooperation can achieve the most cost-effective emission reductions, enable a transition to a lower-emitting and more efficient power sector and create economic benefits and jobs across the United States. We urge EPA to recognize these multiple benefits of RGGI, allow our states to use RGGI as a compliance mechanism, and encourage other states to follow suit by participating in RGGI or other regional programs.

In the attached report and recommendations, we respond to several of the questions posed by EPA on September 23, 2013. We also explain the benefits to regional economies, the power sector and the environment that can be reaped by allowing a flexible market-based compliance mechanism such as RGGI. Finally, we make seven specific recommendations for EPA to develop guidelines under section 111(d) that will enable all states to achieve significant emission reductions in a cost-effective manner.

Please let any of us know if you have any questions about the information provided. We look forward to continuing this dialogue as EPA develops an effective set of emission guidelines.

Sincerely,

Daniel C. Esty
Commissioner
Connecticut Department of Energy and Environmental Protection

John W. Betkoski III
Vice Chairman
Connecticut Public Utilities Regulatory Authority

Collin P. O'Mara
Secretary
Delaware Department of Natural Resources and Environmental Control

Dallas Winslow
Chairman
Delaware Public Service Commission

David Littell
Commissioner
Maine Public Utilities Commission

Patricia W. Aho
Commissioner
Maine Department of Environmental Protection

Robert M. Summers, PhD
Secretary
Maryland Department of the Environment

Kelly Speakes-Backman
Commissioner
Maryland Public Service Commission

Ken Kimmell
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection

Mark Sylvia
Commissioner
Massachusetts Department of Energy Resources

Thomas S. Burack

Thomas S. Burack
Commissioner
New Hampshire Department of Environmental Services

Robert R. Scott
Commissioner
New Hampshire Public Utilities Commission

Joseph Martens
Commissioner
New York Department of Environmental Conservation

Audrey Zibelman
Chair
New York Public Service Commission

Janet Coit
Director
Rhode Island Department of Environmental Management

Marion S. Gold
Commissioner
Rhode Island Office of Energy Resources

Justin Johnson
Deputy Secretary
Vermont Agency of Natural Resources

James Volz
Chairman
Vermont Public Service Board

Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative
an Initiative of the Northeast and Mid-Atlantic States of the U.S.

Report on Emission Reduction Efforts of the States Participating in the Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative and Recommendations for Guidelines under Section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act

Introduction

The states participating in the Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative (RGGI) have successfully achieved substantial reductions in greenhouse gas (GHG) emissions from the power sector in a cost-effective manner, while promoting economic growth and vitality. The experience of the RGGI states provides a particularly relevant demonstration of the effectiveness of a multi-faceted suite of programs in reducing GHG emissions from the power sector. It also illustrates the potential for the power sector to reduce emissions by substantially more than 17% from 2005 levels, which will help the United States to achieve the targeted economy-wide reductions of 17% by 2020.

Experience of the RGGI States in Reducing Emissions[1]

The states involved in RGGI are demonstrating that environmental protection can go hand-in-hand with economic development and job creation. In operation since 2009, RGGI is the first *cap-and-invest* program in the United States – it *caps* GHG emissions from the power sector and reduces those emissions over time. The states participating in RGGI are *investing* the proceeds generated from auctioning emission allowances to further reduce emissions, lower the cost of compliance, and develop the clean energy economy in the region.

The RGGI cap-and-invest program is just one of the tools the RGGI states utilize to reduce emissions. The RGGI states are promoting renewable energy through some of the nation's most aggressive renewable portfolio standard programs and supporting investments in energy efficiency that have reduced the amount of electricity consumed and lowered bills paid by electricity consumers. The RGGI states are also implementing various regulatory programs directed at pollutants other than GHGs that, along with RGGI, are fostering the transition from high-emitting coal and oil to renewable energy and lower-emitting natural gas as a fuel for generating electricity.

1 This section responds to many of the questions posed by EPA under heading number 1 ("What is state and stakeholder experience with programs that reduce CO_2 emissions in the electric power sector?")

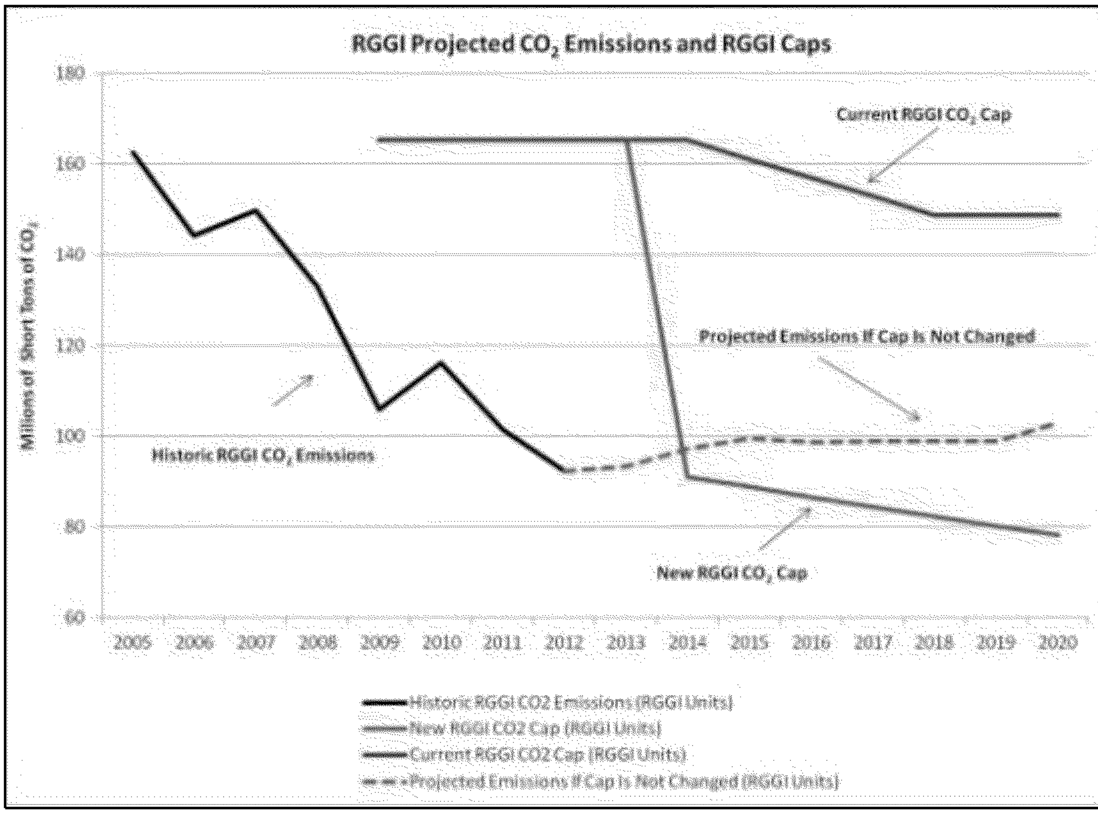
In this context, the RGGI cap-and-invest program plays three integral roles in achieving emission reductions. The declining cap and corresponding change in the cost of allowances provides a market signal that supports fuel switching, on-site efficiency improvements, the retirement of high-emitting plants, the construction of new more efficient plants, and other measures that reduce emissions. The auction mechanism provides a source of funding for complementary energy efficiency and renewable energy investments that further reduce emissions. The enforceable emissions cap ensures that the combined effect of the RGGI program and the suite of supporting policies is to actually reduce emissions to below the cap level.

The experience in the RGGI states shows the magnitude of emission reductions possible from the power sector: a projected 50% decline in tons of carbon dioxide (CO_2) emissions and a fossil fuel-fired generation fleet that is projected to achieve emission rates on par with the recently proposed new source performance standard for new electric generating units. Between 2005 and 2012, CO_2 emissions from the power sector in the nine participating RGGI states dropped more than 40%, from 162.5 million tons in 2005[2] to 92 million tons in 2012. The RGGI states are locking in this reduction by reducing the regional cap to 91 million tons in 2014, and reducing it an additional 2.5% each year thereafter to 78 million tons in 2020. In 2020, the RGGI emissions cap will ensure that regional emissions are 50% below 2005 emission levels (See Figure 1).

Some of this reduction is attributable to the successful energy efficiency programs implemented by each of the RGGI participating states. For example, New York's energy efficiency programs have reduced electricity use in New York by a cumulative total of 6.5% in 2012. As a result, CO_2 emissions associated with New York's electricity use are estimated to be 2.68 million tons lower in 2012 than they would have been otherwise. In the four years since it began in 2009, Maryland's EmPOWER program has reduced electricity consumption by 3.25%, reducing CO_2 emissions by 1.17 million tons. Massachusetts projects that its investment in energy efficiency will accelerate the reduction in electricity demand to approximately 2.5% each year from 2013-15. From 2005 through 2015, these energy efficiency investments will reduce Massachusetts' electricity demand by 17.1%, for a total annual reduction of 3 million tons of CO_2 in 2015. Similarly, Connecticut's energy efficiency programs have reduced electric consumption by over 10% since 2001, resulting in a total reduction of over 2 million tons of CO_2 emissions.

2 http://rggi.org/historical_emissions;
https://rggi-coats.org/eats/rggi/index.cfm?fuseaction=search.rggi_summary_report_input&clearfuseattribs=true

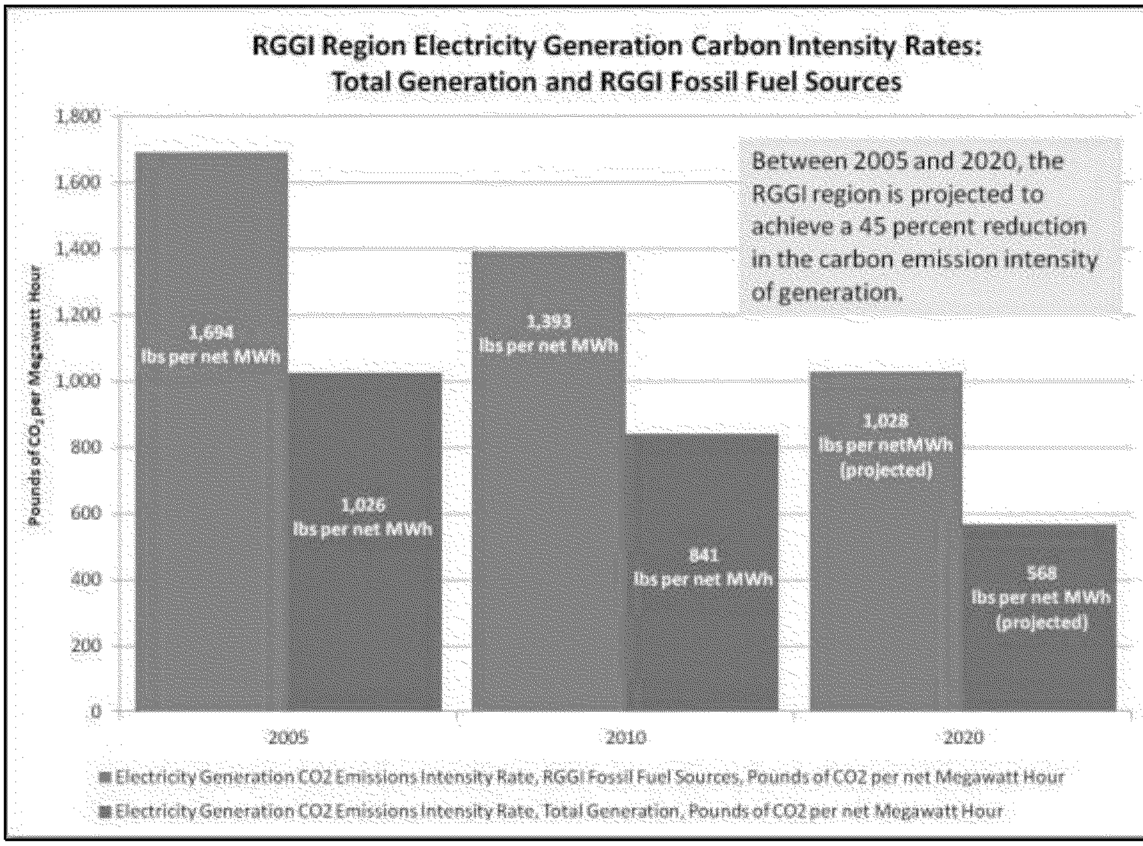
Figure 1: New RGGI Cap and Projected CO_2 Emissions Without Cap Reduction



Much of the reduction in power sector emissions is attributable to better utilization of a cleaner power system, resulting in a substantially reduced system-wide emission rate. Between 2005 and 2010, the overall CO_2 emission rate of the fossil fuel-fired power sector in the RGGI states declined from 1,694 lbs/MWh to 1,393 lbs/MWh (1026 lbs/MWh to 841 lbs/MWh, including zero emission sources).[3] By 2020, modeling of the new RGGI cap indicates that the fossil fleet emission rate will decline further to 1,028 lbs/MWh (568 lbs/MWh for all sources).[4] Thus, in the 15 years between 2005 and 2020, the RGGI states will have achieved a 39% reduction in the emission rate from fossil fuel-fired power plants and a 45% reduction in the emission rate of the entire power sector.

3 From data used to produce: http://rggi.org/docs/Documents/Elec_monitoring_report_2011_13_06_27.pdf
4 http://rggi.org/design/program_review

Figure 2: RGGI Region Electricity Generation Carbon Intensity Rates



This reduction in the emission intensity of electricity generation in the RGGI states is due in part to the ramping up of renewable energy sources, pursuant to state renewable portfolio standards that provide for steep increases in the percentage of renewable energy sold in each state, as the table below illustrates:

Table 1: RGGI State Renewable Portfolio Standards or Goals

State	Target Renewable Portfolio Standard or Goal	Target Year
Connecticut	27%	2020
Delaware	25%	2025
Maine	40%	2017
Maryland	20%	2022
Massachusetts	15%	2020
New Hampshire	24.8%	2025
New York	30%	2015
Rhode Island	16%	2019
Vermont	20%	2020

As the foregoing demonstrates, the RGGI states' experience can be an effective model for state programs under section 111(d):

- *It is extremely cost-effective*. RGGI enables compliance through market mechanisms that seek out the least expensive emission reductions across the region.[5]

- *It provides economic benefits*. According to an independent analysis, the RGGI states' investment of auction proceeds from just the first three years of the program (2009-2011) is creating thousands of jobs, reducing energy bills by over $1 billion and adding a net of $1.6 billion to the economies in the RGGI states.[6]

- *It aligns with the regional nature of the electricity grid*. The nation's regional electricity grids allow electricity to flow from the cheapest, most efficient producer to meet consumer demand, wherever located. As a result, generation and emissions within a region may not always trend in unison, such that emission increases in some locations due to market fundamentals may be offset by emission decreases elsewhere. The RGGI cap ensures that emissions decrease across the region, even as it allows increases in some locations in order to reap the benefits of more efficient sources in those locations.

- *It provides a simple, transparent, verifiable compliance system*. It can be difficult to document and verify the emission reductions attributable to programs that support renewable energy and energy efficiency. Under RGGI, the emissions are limited by the allowances that are distributed, providing certainty that the projected emission reductions will be achieved, including reductions attributable to energy efficiency and renewable energy.

The RGGI market-based model for achieving emission reductions is a well-established system of emission reduction. It is based on the models for reducing the pollutants that cause acid rain and ozone that are embodied in Title IV of the Clean Air Act and in the nitrogen oxide

---

5 This is consistent with recent analysis of the Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (OECD) that concludes that carbon markets are a highly efficient mechanism to mitigate carbon emissions. *See* OECD, Climate and Carbon, Aligning Prices and Policies, OECD Environment, Policy Paper, October 2013.
6 The Economic Impacts of the Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative on Ten Northeast and Mid-Atlantic States, *Review of the Use of RGGI Auction Proceeds from the First Three-Year Compliance Period*. The Analysis Group, November 15, 2011.
http://www.analysisgroup.com/uploadedFiles/Publishing/Articles/Economic_Impact_RGGI_Report.pdf

trading program established by EPA in 1995 and 2003. But RGGI improved on those models by auctioning allowances and using the proceeds from those auctions to support complementary efforts to further reduce emissions and decrease compliance costs, such as investment in renewable energy and energy efficiency. This innovation has reduced the cost of complying with the cap and provided net economic benefits to the economies of the participating states.

Implications of RGGI for Development of EPA Guidelines under Section 111(d)[7]

EPA should recognize that the RGGI model is an effective system of emission reduction for GHG emissions from the power sector that combines various policy tools with an enforceable cap. Under the RGGI regional cap, the RGGI states will achieve a 50% reduction in CO_2 emissions from the power sector from 2005 levels by 2020. This reduction in emissions is projected to be realized in part through a 45% reduction in emission rates across the electricity system in the participating states, while the rest of the reductions come from complementary policies that reduce demand. Relying on an emission budget trading system, the RGGI states are ensuring that this level of reduction will in fact be achieved. The specific lessons of the RGGI experience include the following:

1. ***A system of emission reduction that is focused on the electricity system as a whole achieves the greatest emission reductions.***

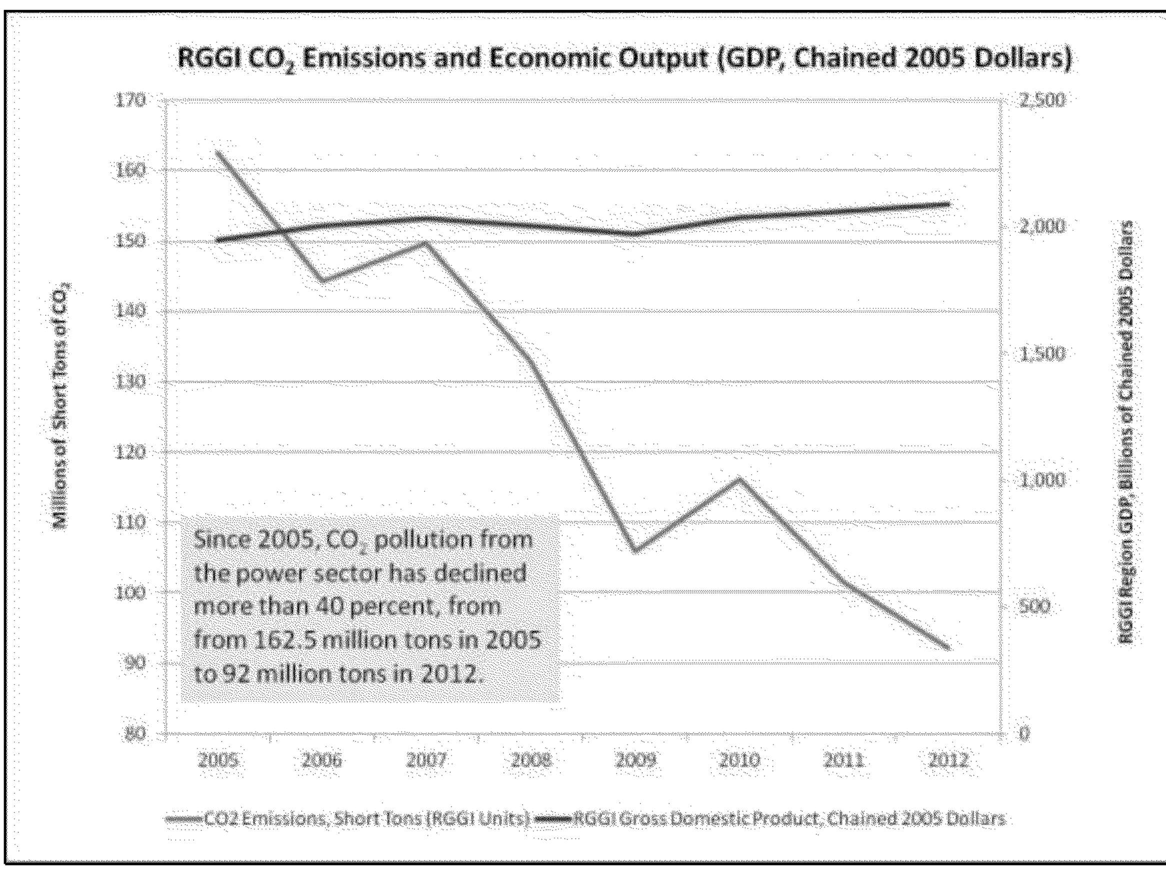
The RGGI states implement a suite of programs to pursue the best opportunities for emission reductions from the power sector. Programs within the system of emission reduction adopted by each RGGI state, such as energy efficiency goals and renewable energy standards, do not require emission reductions at any specific plant but focus on system-wide emission reductions. The price signal provided by the cost of RGGI allowances raises the relative cost of higher-emitting plants, leading to increased generation at lower-emitting, more efficient plants, even as overall system-wide emissions have declined substantially. A system-based approach is not only best-suited to realize the emission reduction potential of cleaner energy supplies and energy efficiency, it fits precisely within section 111(d)'s mandate to EPA to develop guidelines for states to implement the "best system of emission reduction."

7 This section responds to EPA's questions under heading number 2 ("How should EPA set the performance standard for state plans?")

2. *The RGGI states are demonstrating the feasibility of reducing emissions by 50%.*

Since 2005, CO_2 emissions from the power sector have declined more than 40% across the RGGI region, as energy efficiency programs have contributed to reduced demand and generation has shifted from coal and oil to gas and renewable power. Some states, like New York, achieved this level of reduction even though the energy system was already relatively clean in 2005, with nearly half of electricity provided by carbon-free sources. Even greater reductions should be achievable in states that rely more heavily on coal because of the low-cost alternatives that remain available. By reducing the cap to approximately 50% below 2005 levels by 2020, the RGGI states are ensuring that this transition to a lower-emitting power sector will continue. The RGGI states are achieving this reduction while continuing to grow the regional economy by more than 7% since 2005.[8]

Figure 3: RGGI CO_2 Emissions and Economic Output (2005-2012)



8 Bureau of Economic Analysis (BEA), Gross Domestic Product by State (chained 2005$); http://www.bea.gov/regional/index.htm

As mentioned above, the reinvestment of auction proceeds is contributing to this economic growth and analyses prepared for the RGGI states predict that over $8 billion and more than 125,000 job-years will be added to the RGGI states' economies as a result of the cap reduction through 2040.[9]

3. *An emissions cap is a reliable system for monitoring and verifying compliance.*

For states that rely on a suite of policies to reduce emissions, like the RGGI states, an emissions cap is a simple but rigorous method of ensuring and verifying that the policies have achieved the emission reductions targeted. Significantly, even though the required emission reductions are achieved on a regional basis, the point of compliance is with the source. Because sources cannot emit more than the number of allowances they hold at the relevant compliance deadline, the RGGI system ensures compliance. Verification is simple and routine: at the end of each compliance period, the amount of allowances in each source's compliance account must be adequate to cover that source's emissions. The measurement of CO_2 emissions at sources covered by the cap is easily accomplished utilizing existing emissions monitoring equipment and protocols already in place at these sources, and covered sources report CO_2 emissions in accordance with 40 CFR Part 75. If a source does not have adequate allowances to cover its emissions, enforcement can be taken directly against that source. Because of the simple and straightforward nature of determining whether the cap is met, budget trading programs obviate the need for EPA or states to conduct a complex analysis to determine whether a state meets its compliance requirements, as described below.

4. *Regional systems of emission reduction best reflect the regional nature of the electrical grid.*[10]

A program that corresponds with the borders of an electricity grid is potentially more efficient than programs that are constrained by state borders. If EPA only allows for compliance on a state-by-state basis, without regard to the scope of the electricity system, it may create inefficiencies and unnecessary complications for EPA, states, and regulated sources. A regional program like RGGI helps to ensure that the most cost-effective emission reductions occur across the region. For example, since the program was commenced, generation has shifted from coal-fired plants within the six state New England region covered by ISO New

9 http://rggi.org/design/program_review
10 This subsection responds to questions about how EPA should account for the regional nature of the electricity grid.

England to natural gas and renewable sources located elsewhere in that region. Indeed, emissions in Rhode Island actually increased because it is home to some of the more efficient natural gas-fired power plants in the region that had excess capacity. If Rhode Island's generation had been constrained by a Rhode Island-specific cap, one or more of the coal-fired plants that closed elsewhere in New England may have had to remain open to meet demand, thereby increasing emissions and costs to consumers.

Even if a program that encompasses an entire regional program is not feasible, a multi-state regional program like RGGI provides greater efficiency by allowing for the most cost-effective emission reductions among the states participating in the program.

Recommended Principles for EPA Guidelines[11]

The RGGI states offer the following recommendations for EPA's development of guidelines for state programs that would deliver the emission reductions needed as cost-effectively and equitably as possible.

1. *EPA's Guidelines should achieve meaningful nationwide emission reductions.*

In structuring its guidelines, EPA should take account of the emission reductions that are being achieved from the electricity system nationwide through a variety of programs, including RGGI and California's similar program, investments in energy efficiency, renewable energy programs, and switching to lower-carbon fuels, and also consider the potential for contributions from available technologies that are not yet widely deployed in the United States, such as offshore wind and carbon capture and sequestration technology. EPA should recognize that the best system of emission reduction considers the electricity system as a whole, and utilizes all the opportunities for reducing emissions from this system.

Conceptually, the methods of reducing emissions from the fossil fuel-fired electricity system can be grouped into two categories. The first category consists of systems of emission reduction that reduce the amount of electricity needed from fossil fuel-fired power plants, such as energy efficiency programs that reduce the demand for electricity, demand-side

11 This section responds generally to EPA's questions under heading numbers 2 ("How should EPA set the performance standard for state plans?") and 3 ("What requirements should state plans meet, and what flexibility should be provided to states in developing their plans?").

management, and investments in renewable energy that displace fossil fuel-generated electricity. Second, emissions can be reduced by lowering the carbon intensity of the electricity generated by fossil fuel-fired power plants. This is done through shifting generation from high-emitting plants to new or under-utilized lower-emitting plants, and using the latest technology to reduce emissions at existing plants. [12]

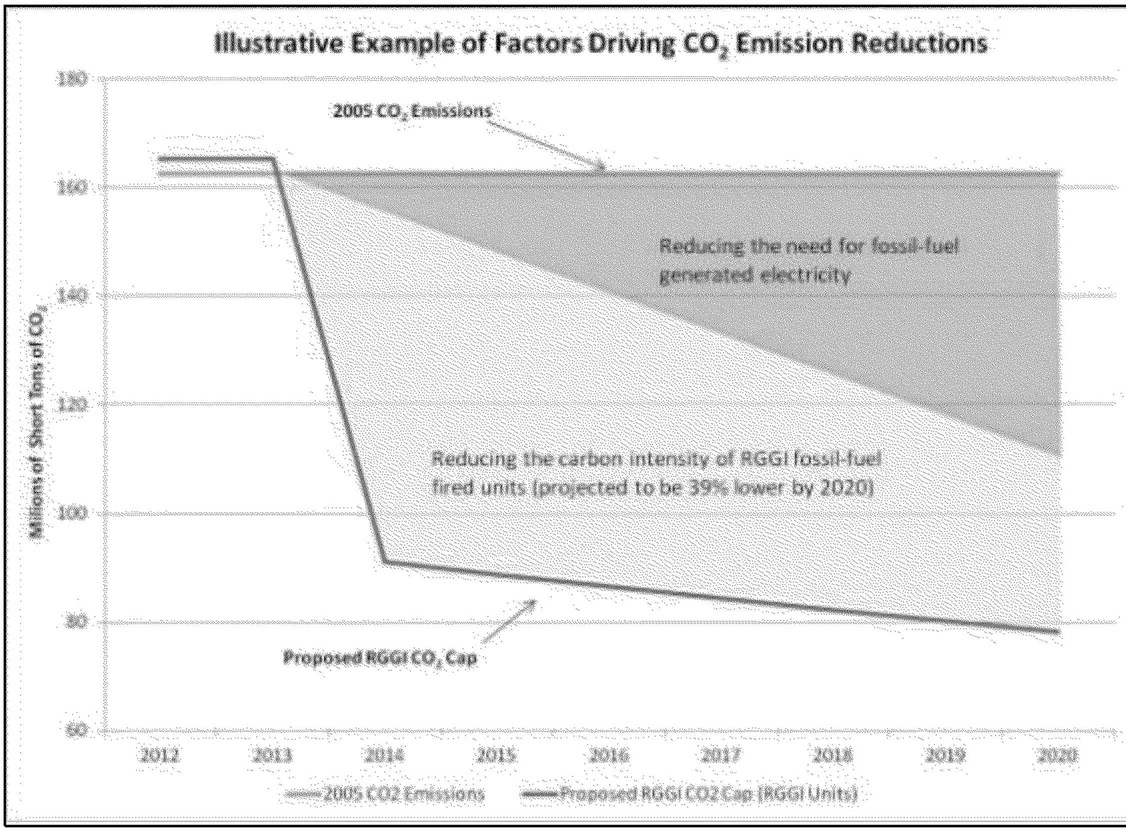
Combined, these two categories, or *wedges,* of emission reductions can be substantial. The RGGI states' 40% emission reduction is due to a suite of actions that address both *wedges*, including the RGGI mechanism, investments in energy efficiency and other demand-side programs, support for renewable energy, and regulatory programs directed at criteria air pollutants and air toxics that have reduced the amount of electricity generated by higher-emitting plants. These programs have combined with market forces that have supported a major shift in electricity generation from coal-fired to natural gas-fired plants to transform the regional electricity system in the past eight years.

By investing in energy efficiency and renewable energy and shifting generation to more efficient plants, other states and regions should be able to approach the level of performance that the RGGI states are already demonstrating. EPA should evaluate whether and when this level of performance can be achieved throughout the United States using the various tools at the disposal of the states. While it may take longer for some regions of the nation to achieve comparable levels of performance, EPA should structure the emission guidelines to require that states make significant progress in the next decade toward achieving the reductions and performance level demonstrated by RGGI to be readily achievable by the best systems of emission reduction.

---

12 Currently available options for reducing carbon dioxide emissions through measures implemented "on-site" at existing fossil fuel-fired power plants have the potential to reduce emissions from individual power plants by 20% or more, especially if used in combination. In addition to improving the efficiency or "heat rate" of the plant, these options include, but are not limited to, co-firing or re-powering with lower-carbon fuels such as sustainable biomass and natural gas; utilizing renewable energy sources such as solar power to provide supplemental steam heating; implementing combined heat and power (CHP) systems at plants near industrial facilities or district heating systems; and carbon capture technology.

Figure 4: Illustrative Example of Factors Driving CO_2 Emission Reductions



2. *EPA should provide equitable treatment to early movers.*

Many states, including the RGGI states, have already made substantial progress in reducing emissions from their power sector. EPA should structure the guidelines in a way that recognizes this progress and provides equitable treatment to those states. EPA should avoid any approach that imposes inequitable or disproportionate burdens on early mover states and fails to recognize their substantial progress. For example, requiring an equivalent percentage reduction for state A, which has already achieved most cost-effective reductions, and state B, which has taken little action and finds many inexpensive emission reduction opportunities still available, would effectively disadvantage state A for having taken early action.

One approach that EPA should consider is setting a single emission intensity target (e.g., a system-wide average of 1100 lb/MWh) that would apply to each state, individually or as part of a region. That approach would require all states to reduce emissions but it would be equitable to those states that have already made progress toward meeting the emission intensity target. EPA could consider providing more time to states that have more work to do to meet the target.

3. ***EPA should allow states to use a mass-based system of compliance.***

A mass-based approach has a number of advantages, including simplicity and its ability to accommodate many emission reduction strategies, including energy efficiency and renewable power, and add-on controls should they become technically and economically viable. An emission rate target, in contrast, does not easily provide credit for energy efficiency investments that reduce energy demand without reducing the emission rate of the units operating. Thus, requiring the regulated fossil fuel-fired power plants to meet a specific emission rate, or achieve a set reduction in their emission rate, does not credit investments in energy efficiency.

Therefore, EPA should allow states to utilize a mass-based system of compliance, applied to the energy system as a whole. Indeed, if EPA does not establish mass-based targets in its guidelines, it should provide the states with clear direction in developing mass-based emission budgets based on emission rates designated by EPA. That direction could include designation of factors (e.g., rate of economic growth) and consistent data sources that would allow for conversion of an emission rate target into an emission budget.

4. ***EPA should allow states to demonstrate compliance on a regional basis.***

EPA should allow and encourage compliance on a regional basis, while providing individual states the opportunity to determine how to achieve compliance with each state's emission budget within its state implementation plan. Under a mass-based regional system of compliance like RGGI, states would pool their individual state emission budgets and comply with those emission budgets on a regional basis, while still allowing for enforcement by states against their own sources that do not have sufficient allowances. As long as the overall regional emissions cap complies with the guidelines, it should be immaterial to EPA how the participating states elect to apportion the regional emissions cap among the states. Although a particular state's actual emissions could theoretically exceed its individual state emission budget in a particular year, this should not affect EPA's willingness to accept a regional program as a pathway for compliance. As long as the regional program demonstrates that emissions from sources within the region will collectively meet EPA's emission guideline, it can still serve as the basis for each state's implementation plan.

A regional program has the benefit of addressing some of the interstate issues raised by EPA in its questions. For example, under a state-by-state approach, if an energy efficiency policy in State A leads to a reduction in emissions in neighboring State B, State A cannot necessarily take direct credit for those emission reductions outside its borders in its section 111(d) implementation plan. Likewise, because State B would have no basis for enforcing State A's energy efficiency program, State B cannot necessarily include State A's efficiency policy in its plan. For any state that is part of a multistate electricity grid, it may be challenging to make a rigorous demonstration that investments in energy efficiency or renewable energy result in any quantifiable level of emission reductions within the state. On the other hand, a regional program that encompasses both the state that invests in efficiency and the state in which emissions decline as a result would avoid these complications. In a regional budget trading program, emission reductions anywhere in the region reduce the overall demand for emission allowances, as regulated sources require fewer allowances for compliance. As a result, the cost of allowances, or the cost of complying with that regional emissions cap, is reduced.

Thus, allowing regional compliance can avoid market distortions that would result in less than optimal policy decisions. For example, a state that is not participating in a regional program might choose not to invest in energy efficiency or renewable energy if it would not be able to fully credit the benefits of doing so in its section 111(d) compliance plan. Instead, it might choose to make less than optimal investments in fuel-switching or plant-specific improvements in order to ensure that the emissions of its power plants are reduced. The result would be less than optimal allocation of limited resources and less reduction of emissions for a given level of effort. EPA should avoid that inefficient outcome by supporting (but not requiring) the development of regional compliance plans.

5. EPA should permit states to demonstrate compliance on a multi-year basis.

Emissions across an electricity system can vary between years depending on factors outside the ability of plant operators to influence, including weather, economic conditions, and unexpected shutdowns. EPA can require a more substantial level of cost-effective reductions if it allows states to average emissions over a multi-year period and enables states to bank, or carry-over, early reductions. Unlike other pollutants that may have short-term impacts, the environmental harm caused by CO_2 and other GHG pollutants have much longer periods of impact. Therefore, allowing compliance on a multi-year basis would not reduce the environmental benefits of the program.

The RGGI program uses a three-year compliance approach. The RGGI states' experience is that this approach has the benefit of allowing sources to take advantage of multi-year compliance strategies. By allowing sources three years, the regulated units have flexibility to address variations in emissions, unexpected shutdowns, or uneconomic dispatch orders, without impacting the enforceability or environmental effectiveness of the program's requirements.

6. ***EPA's should provide clear guidelines for a rigorous demonstration of equivalency of state programs.*** [13]

EPA should provide clear direction to the states regarding demonstrating equivalency of state programs. EPA's guidelines should identify the tools that states can use to demonstrate that state emission reduction programs will achieve equal or greater reductions in pollution than the base standards set by EPA. For a mass-based budget trading program like RGGI, that process is straightforward. As long as EPA provides a mechanism that enables states to potentially have an annual mass-based emissions budget under section 111(d), then determining whether a regional budget trading program like RGGI is equivalent to EPA's emission guideline will be a simple matter. In particular, the participating states will have to demonstrate that the annual regional emissions cap under the regional program achieves emission reductions equal to or greater than those allowed by EPA's guidelines.

To evaluate programs that are not mass-based, EPA should build on current program evaluation guidance such as the "Roadmap for Incorporating Energy Efficiency/Renewable Energy Policies and Programs into State and Tribal Implementation Plans" or the "State and Local Energy Efficiency Action Network. 2012. *Energy Efficiency Program Impact Evaluation Guide.*" These guides describe the terminology, structures, and approaches used for evaluating energy and demand savings as well as avoided emissions and other non-energy benefits resulting from energy efficiency programs that are implemented by local governments, states, utilities, private companies, and nonprofits. These guides provide context, planning guidance, and discussion of issues that determine the most appropriate evaluation objectives and best practices approaches for different efficiency portfolios. By using standard evaluation terminology and structures and best practices approaches, evaluations can support the adoption, continuation, and expansion of effective efficiency actions for consistent inclusion in State Plans.

13 This section responds to EPA's questions under heading number 3 ("What requirements should state plans meet, and what flexibility should be provided to states in developing their plans?").

7. ***EPA should ensure that state plans are enforceable.***

EPA should require state plans to demonstrate that the requirements are legally and practically enforceable. Under a budget trading program like RGGI, enforceability, measurement, and verification are already incorporated into the program in a straightforward manner. Based on consistent regulations adopted in each RGGI state, sources subject to RGGI are required to obtain and hold a sufficient amount of allowances by the relevant compliance deadline to cover emissions over the relevant compliance period. Under the existing terms of RGGI states' respective implementing regulations, this regulatory requirement is generally incorporated as a condition of each source's operating permit. Thus, RGGI is enforceable directly against individual sources by the state where the sources are located, and the failure of a source to hold sufficient allowances constitutes violations of the state's program and of the source's permit. Under an approved section 111(d) plan, this obligation of each individual source to comply with RGGI would become a federally enforceable condition of an individual source's Title V permit. At the end of the compliance period, the "true-up" process, in which states deduct allowances to cover sources' emissions, provides verification that the emission reductions included as part of the participating states' section 111(d) plans are actually achieved.

State plans that rely on a suite of strategies including energy efficiency, renewable energy, and changes in dispatch should be encouraged, as long as a mechanism is available to ensure that the promised emission reductions are achieved. If the emission reductions anticipated from those strategies are encompassed within a federally enforceable emission budget program, the various strategies themselves would not have to be federally enforceable.

Conclusion

The states participating in RGGI have demonstrated that significant emission reductions are feasible through a suite of clean energy activities, complemented by an enforceable emissions cap. EPA should consider this record of success in developing guidelines for state plans that require and empower states to achieve meaningful reductions through a comprehensive package of activities, including market-based emission budget programs like RGGI.

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]; keith.anderson@dc.gov[keith.anderson@dc.gov]; Collin O'Mara[collin.omara@state.de.us]; bsummers@mde.state.md.us[bsummers@mde.state.md.us]; cabruzzo@state.pa.us[cabruzzo@state.pa.us]; doug.domenech@governor.virginia.gov[doug.domenech@governor.virginia.gov]; randy.c.huffman@wv.gov[randy.c.huffman@wv.gov]; Esher, Diana[Esher.Diana@epa.gov]; Libertz, Catherine[Libertz.Catherine@epa.gov]; Brown-Perry, Kinshasa[Brown-Perry.Kinshasa@epa.gov]; Miller, Linda[miller.linda@epa.gov]; Mohollen, Laura[Mohollen.Laura@epa.gov]; Ferrell, Mark[Ferrell.Mark@epa.gov]; Colip, Matthew[colip.matthew@epa.gov]; Drinkard, Andrea[Drinkard.Andrea@epa.gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]
Cc: Ryan, Daniel[Ryan.Daniel@epa.gov]; D'Andrea, Michael[DANDREA.MICHAEL@EPA.GOV]; Abruzzo, Christopher[cabruzzo@pa.gov]; Brisini, Vincent[vbrisini@pa.gov]; Robert Summers -MDE-[robert.summers@maryland.gov]; Paylor, David (DEQ)[David.Paylor@deq.virginia.gov]
From: Stokes, Dionne
Sent: Mon 11/25/2013 2:34:19 PM
Subject: Materials for 11/26 - Ideas on Regulating Green House Gases Meeting
CAA 111 State Discussion.docx
20130923statequestions.pdf

Folks,

Attached are the items for the scheduled “Ideas on Regulating Green House Gases Meeting”:

1. CAA 111 State Discussion

2. Considerations in the Design of a Program to Reduce Carbon Pollution from Existing Power Plants

Thanks in advance.

Dionne Stokes

U.S. EPA

1650 Arch Street

Philadelphia, PA 19103

mailto:stokes.dionne@epa.gov

(215) 814-2992 (w)

(215) 814-3114 (f)

Seeking States' Ideas on EPA's Carbon Pollution Standards for Existing Power Plants

Background

On June 25, 2013, President Obama issued a Presidential Memorandum directing the Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) to work expeditiously to complete carbon pollution standards for the power sector.

EPA is using its authority under section 111 of the Clean Air Act (CAA) to issue guidelines that address carbon pollution from existing power plants, including modifications of those plants. The Presidential Memorandum specifically directs EPA to build on state leadership, provide flexibility and take advantage of a wide range of energy sources and technologies towards building a cleaner power sector.

The Presidential Memorandum directs EPA to issue proposed carbon pollution guidelines for modified and existing power plants by no later than June 1, 2014 and issue final guidelines by no later than June 1, 2015. In addition, it directs EPA to include a requirement that states submit to EPA the implementation plans required under section 111(d) of the CAA and its implementing regulations by no later than June 30, 2016.

Questions for Discussion

Over the coming months, EPA HQ and Regions will engage states and tribes to get their input on the design of the 111 program. Participants are asked to consider the following questions in framing the discussions:

1. What have states/sources done to date that reduced GHG emissions from the electric power sector? What future plans do states have for electricity system programs and policies, and what are the overall emission reduction goals/projections for the electricity sector?

    a. What has been the experience with programs and measures aimed at increasing the efficiency or reducing GHG emissions at power plants (e.g., plant efficiency, fuel switching and re-dispatch, new generation)?

    b. What has been the experience with programs and measures aimed at increasing the efficiency or reducing GHG emissions across the electric power sector [e.g., electricity generation from onsite renewable energy and other lower/non-emitting resources (e.g., distributed generation), increasing end-use energy efficiency, increasing demand-side management programs that reduce peak electricity demand]?

2. In what ways have states tracked and accounted for GHG reductions from various programs?

    a. Were the programs targeted specifically to reducing GHGs at power plants? Or did GHG reductions occur as a co-benefit of other types of programs?

b. What requirements are in place to track and document those results?

c. What programs worked best – in terms of performance and of capacity to demonstrate results?

3. Are there other strategies/approaches to reduce power plant emissions that should be considered? Are there opportunities to look:

    a. By source?

    b. By state?

    c. By region?

4. What type of approach or combination of approaches would be appropriate to reduce GHGs from existing utility sources?

5. What have been the key lessons learned in the experience of the states in planning and implementing electricity sector/energy programs, GHG programs or other programs that reduce GHGs?

Considerations in the Design of a Program to Reduce Carbon Pollution from Existing Power Plants

The EPA recently released an overview presentation entitled "Building a Common Understanding: The Clean Air Act and Upcoming Carbon Pollution Guidelines for Existing Power Plants," (available at: http://epa.gov/airquality/cps/webinar.html) which describes President Obama's Climate Action Plan and the Clean Air Act provisions for addressing carbon emissions from power plants. As follow up to that presentation, this document provides additional materials about issues that should be considered in designing a program to reduce carbon pollution from existing power plants. These materials are intended to provide states and stakeholders with information to plan for open and interactive dialogue with EPA in the fall of 2013[1].

Background

On June 25, 2013, President Obama issued a Presidential Memorandum directing the EPA to work expeditiously to complete carbon pollution standards for the power sector. EPA is using its authority under section 111 of the Clean Air Act to issue requirements that address carbon pollution from existing power plants and modifications of those plants. The Presidential Memorandum specifically directs EPA to build upon state leadership, provide flexibility, and take advantage of a wide range of energy sources and technologies toward building a cleaner power sector that provides reliable and affordable power to meet our energy needs.

The Presidential Memorandum directs EPA to issue proposed carbon pollution standards and guidelines, as appropriate, for modified and existing power plants by no later than June 1, 2014, and to issue final standards and guidelines, as appropriate, by no later than June 1, 2015. In addition, it directs EPA to include a requirement for state submittal of the implementation plans required under section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act by no later than June 1, 2016.

Section 111 of the Clean Air Act calls for different types of programs to cut pollution from new and existing emissions sources. Under section 111(b), EPA issues national emissions standards that apply to new sources in a category of similar sources. By contrast, for certain pollutants, section 111(d) provides that EPA shall establish a procedure for <u>states</u> to submit plans containing performance standards for existing sources in a source category. Under section 111(d) EPA issues guidelines for states to use in developing plans implementing standards of performance for the affected sources. These state plans are submitted to EPA for approval. Congress recognized that the opportunity to build emissions controls into a source's design is greater for new sources than for existing sources. Partly for that reason, section 111 allows for new source standards and existing source standards to be quite different.

As the overview presentation describes, section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act is broad and allows for collaboration between EPA and states to address pollutants that endanger the public health and welfare. Moving forward, there are different options available for addressing carbon pollution from existing power plants such as a "source-based approach" and a "system-based approach." A source-based approach evaluates emission reduction measures that could be taken directly at the affected sources—in this case, the power plants. A system-based approach evaluates a broader portfolio of

[1] We anticipate this document will be periodically updated and revised as we receive feedback from stakeholders during the interactive dialogue at meetings in the fall of 2013.

measures including those that could be taken beyond the affected sources but still reduce emissions at the source.

In the following pages, we provide brief synopses of key topics for discussion between EPA and a wide variety of stakeholders. The topics cover a number of issues relevant to the consideration of potential design of a program under section 111(d) for existing power plants. We describe why the topic is important to the design of a carbon pollution program for existing power plants, and provide specific questions to spark further discussion and exploration with the agency in the coming months. This document is not intended to portray all potential topics in the design of the program, but is intended to spark a conversation about new ideas and concepts. A robust discussion among states, stakeholders, and the EPA will inform the design of a program that ensures cost-effective solutions, provides flexibility, and builds upon the leadership of states over the past decade.

1. What is state and stakeholder experience with programs that reduce CO_2 emissions in the electric power sector?

Over the past decade, a variety of strategies have been employed that reduce CO_2 emissions from the electric power sector. Some of these have specifically focused on CO_2 emissions while others have had other purposes but still result in CO_2 emissions reductions as a co-benefit. Some have been required by state statute, others initiated by state utility commissions under existing statutory authorities, while others have been undertaken at the initiative of utilities or independent owners of power generation facilities. Examples include greenhouse gas (GHG) emissions performance standards, emissions budget trading programs, resource planning requirements, end-use energy efficiency resource standards, renewable energy portfolio standards, and appliance and building code energy standards.

It is important for EPA to understand and consider the full range of existing state programs and the progress states have made to date. Many states and other stakeholders have advocated that states should be provided with flexibility in developing their state plans under CAA section 111(d), including the ability to use a range of existing or future state programs. Consequently, EPA is exploring how it could provide a framework for state plans that recognizes and builds off efforts already underway to reduce CO_2 emissions from the power sector, provides flexibility for states to adopt measures that meet the reduction goals, and accommodates the diverse needs of states.

Questions for further discussion

- What actions are states, utilities, and power plants taking today that reduce CO_2 emissions from the electric power system? How might these be relevant under section 111(d)?
- What systems do states and power plants have in place to measure and verify CO_2emissions and reductions?
- How do state programs and measures affect electricity generation and emissions at a regional level? How are interstate effects accounted for when measuring the progress of a state program? For example, are the multi-state effects of state renewable portfolio standards, end-use energy efficiency resource standards, emissions performance standards, and emissions budget trading programs currently accounted for by the state, and if so, how?

2. How should EPA set the performance standard for state plans?

A key question in designing a program under CAA section 111(d) to limit CO_2 emissions from power plants is: What levels of emission performance are required? CAA Section 111(d) calls for EPA to issue guidelines for state plans. States are to submit plans that contain standards of performance for existing sources. EPA is to approve or disapprove those plans. As with previous section 111(d) rules, EPA believes that its guidelines should identify for sources and states the required level(s) of performance prior to plan submittal. Under section 111:

> *"Standard of performance" means "a standard for emissions of air pollutants which reflects the degree of emission limitation achievable through the application of the best system of emission reduction which (taking into account the cost of achieving such reduction and any nonair quality health and environmental impact and energy requirements) the Administrator determines has been adequately demonstrated."*

There are a number of ways to reduce CO_2 emissions from existing power plants that might be included in an evaluation of the best system of emission reduction (BSER), including:

- Onsite actions at individual affected section 111(d) sources.
  - Supply-side energy efficiency improvements ("heat rate improvements").
  - Fuel switching or co-firing of lower-carbon fuel.
- Shifts in electricity generation among sources regulated under section 111(d) (e.g., shifts from higher- to lower-emitting affected fossil units).
- Offsite actions that reduce or avoid emissions at affected section 111(d) sources.
  - Shifts from fossil generation to non-emitting generation.
  - Reduction in fossil generation due to increases in end-use energy efficiency and demand-side management.

Questions for further discussion

- Which approaches to reducing CO_2 emissions from power plants should be included in the evaluation of the "best system of emission reduction" that is used to determine the performance level(s) that state plans must achieve? Should the reduction requirement be source- or system-based?
- How does the amount of flexibility that states are given to include different types of programs in their state plans relate to the "best system of emissions reduction" that is used to set the performance bar for state plans? For example, if state standards to improve end-use energy efficiency were included in state plans, should EPA consider potential improvements in end-use energy efficiency in setting the performance target for states?
- What should be the form and specificity of the performance level(s) in EPA guidelines? (Rate-based or mass-based? Separate levels for each subcategory of sources, or one level for the covered sources in the state? A uniform national level, or different levels by state/region based on an established evaluation process?)

- When can emission reductions from existing power plants be achieved, considering different reduction strategies?
- How should a state, in applying a standard of performance to any particular source, consider a facility's "remaining useful life" and other factors?

3. What requirements should state plans meet, and what flexibility should be provided to states in developing their plans?

Many states and stakeholders have voiced support for state flexibility to include different types of program designs in their state plans. There are numerous and varied means for reducing or avoiding carbon pollution from existing electric generating units (EGUs), including options that target electricity supply and those that target electricity demand. States have been leaders in exploring these options, and many states have developed a portfolio of programs and measures that reduce electricity sector CO_2 emissions while providing significant economic, consumer and reliability benefits.

Under CAA section 111(d), state standards for existing sources must reflect the level of emissions performance achievable through the application of the "best system of emission reduction" (BSER), but states have significant flexibility in the design of their plans. In considering criteria for approvability of state plans, relevant questions include the breadth of that flexibility, who is responsible for achieving the required level of emissions performance, and how performance would be measured and verified under different state program designs.

Questions for further discussion

- What level of flexibility should be provided to states in meeting the required level of performance for affected EGUs contained in the emission guidelines?
- Can a state plan include requirements that apply to entities other than the affected EGUs? For example, must states place all of the responsibility to meet the emission performance requirements on the owners or operators of affected EGUs, or do states have flexibility to take on some (or all) of the responsibility to achieve the required level of emissions performance themselves or assign it to others (e.g., to require an increase in the use of renewable energy or require end-use energy efficiency improvements, which will result in emissions reductions from affected EGUs)?
- What components should a state plan have, and what should be the criteria for approvability?
- Can a state plan include programs that rely on a different mix of emission reduction methods than assumed in EPA's analysis of the "best system of emission reduction" that is used to set the performance standard for state plans?
- What should be the process for demonstrating that a state plan will achieve a level of emissions performance comparable to the level of performance in the EPA emission guidelines?
- What enforceability, measurement, and verification issues might arise, depending on the types of state measures and programs that states include in their plans? For example, what issues are raised by actions that have indirect affects on EGU emissions, such as end-use energy efficiency resource standards, renewable portfolio standards, financial assistance programs to encourage end-use energy efficiency, building energy codes, etc.)?

- Do different CO_2 reduction methods under different state plan approaches necessitate different timelines for the achievement of emission reductions?
- What issues arise from the fact that operation and planning of the electricity system is often regional, but CAA section 111(d) calls for state plans? How should interstate issues be addressed, where actions in one state may affect EGU emissions in another state? For example, where actions have interstate impacts, which state would receive credit for the emission reductions in its state plan? Could EPA provide for coordinated submittal of state plans that demonstrate performance on a regional basis?

4. What can EPA do to facilitate state plan development and implementation?

Under CAA section 111(d), states are able to determine the combination of measures that will achieve an equivalent or better level of emission performance as those specified by EPA's emissions guidelines. To help states develop their plans, EPA has historically issued a model rule under section 111(d). However, many states are deploying a range of policies, programs, and measures that reduce electricity sector CO_2 emissions. In these circumstances, the potential role of a model rule is less clear, and any such model rule would need to consider the unique regional and sometimes integrated nature of these existing programs. In addition, states without current programs may be better informed by the experiences of their sister states in finding the appropriate mix of measures and programs.

EPA is exploring whether and how to develop a "toolbox" of decision-making and implementation resources for states that might include information about state programs and measures that reduce electricity sector CO_2 emissions. Examples of information in the decision-making toolbox might include criteria for demonstrating how system-wide actions can meet the level of performance in the emission guidelines; a compendium of existing state energy and GHG policies, programs, and measures that includes information about key design attributes and how the states are estimating energy savings and emission reductions; and links to tools that help quantify energy savings and emissions reductions from state programs and measures.

Questions for further discussion

- What types and amount of guidance and implementation support should be provided to states?
- Are there benefits for coordination among neighboring states in the development and submittal of state plans? Should EPA facilitate the coordination of multi-state plan submittals?
- Would certain types of measures that might be included in state plans increase the need for coordination among states?
- Are there model rules that EPA could develop that would assist states, and what would those rules cover?

There are many other questions that deserve consideration in the development of the section 111(d) guidelines, and EPA encourages the suggestion of other topics. EPA welcomes input on these and any other questions.

To: jbr@nyserda.ny.gov[jbr@nyserda.ny.gov]; jgw@nyserda.ny.gov[jgw@nyserda.ny.gov]; sjb@nyserda.ny.gov[sjb@nyserda.ny.gov]; Jodi.Fansler@dps.ny.gov[Jodi.Fansler@dps.ny.gov]; Kylah.Hynes@exec.ny.gov[Kylah.Hynes@exec.ny.gov]; McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; Drinkard, Andrea[Drinkard.Andrea@epa.gov]; Filippelli, John[Filippelli.John@epa.gov]; jmartens@gw.dec.state.ny.us[jmartens@gw.dec.state.ny.us]; dmsherwi@gw.dec.state.ny.us[dmsherwi@gw.dec.state.ny.us]; slteal@gw.dec.state.ny.us[slteal@gw.dec.state.ny.us]; msgerstm@gw.dec.state.ny.us[msgerstm@gw.dec.state.ny.us]; camusell@gw.dec.state.ny.us[camusell@gw.dec.state.ny.us]; jjsnyder@gw.dec.state.y.us[jjsnyder@gw.dec.state.y.us]; kdsarbo@gw.dec.state.ny.us[kdsarbo@gw.dec.state.ny.us]; emmurphy@gw.dec.state.ny.us[emmurphy@gw.dec.state.ny.us]; lmhunter@gw.dec.state.ny.us[lmhunter@gw.dec.state.ny.us]; djshaw@gw.dec.state.ny.us[djshaw@gw.dec.state.ny.us]; eathornt@gw.dec.state.ny.us[eathornt@gw.dec.state.ny.us]; lanew@gw.dec.state.ny.us[lanew@gw.dec.state.ny.us]; rabauman@gw.dec.state.y.us[rabauman@gw.dec.state.y.us]
Cc: Powers, Tom[Powers.Tom@epa.gov]; Enck, Judith[Enck.Judith@epa.gov]; Plevin, Lisa[Plevin.Lisa@epa.gov]; Beck, Nancy[Beck.Nancy@epa.gov]
From: Filippelli, John
Sent: Fri 11/22/2013 1:48:14 PM
Subject: November 26 meeting agenda: Reducing carbon pollution from existing power plants under section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act
Nov 26 111d meeting agenda NY.docx

Attached is draft agenda for next Tuesday's meeting. Please let me know if you have any questions.

We appreciate your willingness to share New York State's experiences and insights on this important topic and look forward to a productive conversation.

John Filippelli

Division Director

Clean Air and Sustainability Division

U.S. EPA - Region 2

(212) 637-3736

filippelli.john@epa.gov

Reducing carbon pollution from existing power plants under section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act

State of New York and USEPA

Meeting at NYSDEC, Albany, NY

November 26, 2013
2:30 PM-3:30 PM
Call in number: 1-
Conference code: non responsive

Agenda

- Introductions (10 minutes)

- Overview of EPA's approach on existing plants - EPA (10 minutes)

- New York State perspectives on existing power plants –
  Governor's Office, NYSDEC, NYSERDA, PSC (30 minutes)

- Next steps for follow-up discussions (10 minutes)

Discussion questions/topics:

1) What has already been done or is planning to be done to reduce GHG emissions from the electric power sector?
2) What is New York's experience with measures aimed at increasing efficiency or reducing GHG emissions in the electric power sector?
3) What is New York's experience in tracking GHG emissions reductions through various programs and specifically tracking reductions at power plants due to targeted measures?
4) How should EPA set the performance standard for state plans?
5) What requirements should state plans meet, and what flexibility should be provided to states in developing their plans?
6) What can EPA do to facilitate state plan development and implementation?
7) Are there other strategies/approaches to reduce power plant emissions that EPA should consider?

List of participants

NYSDEC:
Commissioner Joe Martens
Marc Gerstman
Jared Snyder
Eileen Murphy
Dave Shaw
Lois New

Governor Cuomo's Office in Washington:
Kylah Hynes, Associate Director for Federal Policy
Charles Small, Assistant Director for Federal Policy
Alexander Cochran, Special Counsel to the Governor

NYSERDA:
John Rhodes, President
John Williams, Director of Energy Analysis

Public Service Commission
Audrey Zibelman, Chair

USEPA:
Regional Administrator Judith Enck
Assistant Administrator for Office of Air and Radiation - Janet McCabe (via VTC)
Senior Counsel OAR - Joseph Goffman (via VTC)
Clean Air and Sustainability Division Director, EPA Region 2 - John Filippelli

From: Garvin, Shawn
Required Attendees: McCabe, Janet; keith.anderson@dc.gov; Collin O'Mara; bsummers@mde.state.md.us; cabruzzo@state.pa.us; doug.domenech@governor.virginia.gov; randy.c.huffman@wv.gov; Esher, Diana; Libertz, Catherine; Brown-Perry, Kinshasa; Miller, Linda; Mohollen, Laura; Ferrell, Mark; Colip, Matthew; Drinkard, Andrea; Goffman, Joseph
Optional Attendees: Ryan, Daniel; D'Andrea, Michael; Abruzzo, Christopher; Brisini, Vincent; Robert Summers -MDE-; Paylor, David (DEQ)
Location: RA's Meeting Room, Call in non responsive
Importance: Normal
Subject: Ideas on Regulating Green House Gases - Agenda - MATERIALS ATTACHED (2 attachments)
Start Date/Time: Tue 11/26/2013 4:00:00 PM
End Date/Time: Tue 11/26/2013 4:45:00 PM
CAA 111 State Discussion.docx

1. The direct link to the considerations document is: http://www2.epa.gov/sites/production/files/2013-09/documents/20130923statequestions.pdf

Seeking States' Ideas on EPA's Carbon Pollution Standards for Existing Power Plants

Background

On June 25, 2013, President Obama issued a Presidential Memorandum directing the Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) to work expeditiously to complete carbon pollution standards for the power sector.

EPA is using its authority under section 111 of the Clean Air Act (CAA) to issue guidelines that address carbon pollution from existing power plants, including modifications of those plants. The Presidential Memorandum specifically directs EPA to build on state leadership, provide flexibility and take advantage of a wide range of energy sources and technologies towards building a cleaner power sector.

The Presidential Memorandum directs EPA to issue proposed carbon pollution guidelines for modified and existing power plants by no later than June 1, 2014 and issue final guidelines by no later than June 1, 2015. In addition, it directs EPA to include a requirement that states submit to EPA the implementation plans required under section 111(d) of the CAA and its implementing regulations by no later than June 30, 2016.

Questions for Discussion

Over the coming months, EPA HQ and Regions will engage states and tribes to get their input on the design of the 111 program. Participants are asked to consider the following questions in framing the discussions:

1. What have states/sources done to date that reduced GHG emissions from the electric power sector? What future plans do states have for electricity system programs and policies, and what are the overall emission reduction goals/projections for the electricity sector?

    a. What has been the experience with programs and measures aimed at increasing the efficiency or reducing GHG emissions at power plants (e.g., plant efficiency, fuel switching and re-dispatch, new generation)?

    b. What has been the experience with programs and measures aimed at increasing the efficiency or reducing GHG emissions across the electric power sector [e.g., electricity generation from onsite renewable energy and other lower/non-emitting resources (e.g., distributed generation), increasing end-use energy efficiency, increasing demand-side management programs that reduce peak electricity demand]?

2. In what ways have states tracked and accounted for GHG reductions from various programs?

    a. Were the programs targeted specifically to reducing GHGs at power plants? Or did GHG reductions occur as a co-benefit of other types of programs?

   b. What requirements are in place to track and document those results?

   c. What programs worked best – in terms of performance and of capacity to demonstrate results?

3. Are there other strategies/approaches to reduce power plant emissions that should be considered? Are there opportunities to look:

   a. By source?

   b. By state?

   c. By region?

4. What type of approach or combination of approaches would be appropriate to reduce GHGs from existing utility sources?

5. What have been the key lessons learned in the experience of the states in planning and implementing electricity sector/energy programs, GHG programs or other programs that reduce GHGs?

To: bbecker@4cleanair.org[bbecker@4cleanair.org]; Charles Gray[cgray@naruc.org]; dterry@naseo.org[dterry@naseo.org]; Holly Rachel Smith[hsmith@naruc.org]; Ivy Wheeler[lwheeler@naruc.org]; Jeff Genzer[jcg@dwgp.com]; jfriedman@naseo.org[jfriedman@naseo.org]; kmongoven@4cleanair.org[kmongoven@4cleanair.org]; Michelle Malloy[mamalloy@naruc.org]; Miles Keogh[mkeogh@naruc.org]; sspencer@naseo.org[sspencer@naseo.org]; Charles Gray[cgray@naruc.org]; CHonorable@psc.state.ar.us[CHonorable@psc.state.ar.us]; Crecelius, Lorraine [IUB][Lorraine.Crecelius@iub.iowa.gov]; david.c.boyd@state.mn.us[david.c.boyd@state.mn.us]; donna.acierno@state.co.us[donna.acierno@state.co.us]; Holly Rachel Smith[hsmith@naruc.org]; Ivy Wheeler[lwheeler@naruc.org]; Jim.Gardner@ky.gov[Jim.Gardner@ky.gov]; joshua.epel@state.co.us[joshua.epel@state.co.us]; ksbackman@psc.state.md.us[ksbackman@psc.state.md.us]; libby.jacobs@iub.iowa.gov[libby.jacobs@iub.iowa.gov]; Littell, David P[David.P.Littell@maine.gov]; Miles Keogh[mkeogh@naruc.org]; pam.eichelberger@psc.mo.gov[pam.eichelberger@psc.mo.gov]; PJones@utc.wa.gov[PJones@utc.wa.gov]; whiteg3@michigan.gov[whiteg3@michigan.gov]; Jennifer Macedonia[jmacedonia@bipartisanpolicy.org]; Robert.Wyman@LW.com[Robert.Wyman@LW.com]; Prager, Frank P[Frank.Prager@XCELENERGY.COM]; Dmurrow@nrdc.org[Dmurrow@nrdc.org]; goffman.joseph@epa.com[goffman.joseph@epa.com]; Drinkard, Andrea[Drinkard.Andrea@epa.gov]; Sandra Waldstein[sandra.waldstein@ferc.gov]; kim.shannon@ferc.gov[kim.shannon@ferc.gov]; Callaghan, Caitlin[Caitlin.Callaghan@Hq.Doe.Gov]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; herricks.arian@epa.gov[herricks.arian@epa.gov]; McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: Holly Rachel Smith
Sent: Fri 11/1/2013 3:52:07 PM
Subject: Important 3-N Update; 9:00 am start and revised agenda! (attached)
3N Agenda 11-1 Final.pdf

All—please see the updated agenda.

Also, remember that instead of printed handouts, materials, including bios and presentations, will be available on our website www.naruc.org/3N Internet will be available in the ballroom.

If you are a speaker and have a power point, please send it to iwheeler@naruc.org

This email is not in place of a more general notice to all registrants. I happen to have your email address handy. If you are a moderator, please forward to your speakers. We will be sending a notice later today to all registrants. Sorry for any duplication.

Holly Rachel Smith, Esq.

Assistant General Counsel

National Association of Regulatory Utility Commissioners

1101 Vermont Ave, NW

Suite 200

Washington, DC 20005

(202) 898-1350

hsmith@naruc.org

NACAA
national association of clean air agencies

NASEO National Association of State Energy Officials

Governments Working Together:
GHG Emissions Standards for Existing Power PlantsUnder Section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act

Tuesday, November 5, 2013
Ballroom A & B
Sheraton Crystal City
1800 Jefferson Davis Highway, Arlington VA 22203

8:15 a.m. – 9:00 a.m. **Registration and Continental Breakfast**

9:00 a.m. – 9:15 a.m. **Welcome and Introductions**
- *Tad Aburn, MD; NACAA President*
- *Marion Gold, RI; NASEO Board of Directors*
- *Philip Jones, WA; NARUC President*

9:15 a.m. – 9:30 a.m. **FERC Welcome**
- *FERC Commissioner Cheryl LaFleur*

9:30 a.m. – 10:15 a.m. **EPA Perspectives on Implementing §111(d)**
- *Gina McCarthy, Administrator, EPA*
- *Janet McCabe, Acting Assistant Administrator, EPA*

10:15 – 10:30 a.m. **Break**

10:30 a.m. – 11:30 a.m. **State Perspectives on Implementing § 111(d)**
- *Joshua Epel, Chairman, CO*
- *David Littell, Commissioner, ME*
- *Nancy Seidman, Assistant Commissioner, MA*
- *Andrew McAllister, Commissioner, California*

11:30 a.m. – 12:45 p.m. **Stakeholder Perspectives on Implementing § 111(d)**
Moderator: *Jennifer Macedonia, Bipartisan Policy Center*

Speakers:
- *Derek Murrow, Natural Resources Defense Council*
- *Megan Ceronsky, Environmental Defense Fund*
- *Dallas Burtraw, Resources for the Future*
- *Gabe Pacyniak, Georgetown Climate Center*
- *Bob Wyman, National Climate Coalition*
- *Frank Prager, Xcel Energy*
- *John McManus, American Electric Power*

12:45 – 1:30 p.m. **Working Lunch**

1:30 p.m. – 1:50 p.m. **DOE Welcome**
- *Patricia Hoffman, Assistant Secretary, DOE*

1:50 p.m. – 3:00 p.m. **§ 111(d): Facilitated Dialogue with NACAA, NASEO, NARUC, FERC, DOE, and EPA**
- *Jeff Genzer, NASEO; Charles Gray, NARUC & Bill Becker, NACAA;EPA reps, invited*

  Based on EPA's Sept. 23 2013 memo: "Considerations in the Design of a Program to Reduce Carbon Pollution from Existing Power Plants."

3:00 – 3:15 p.m. **Break**

3:15 – 4:30 p.m. **§ 111(d): Open Dialogue with NACAA, NASEO, NARUC , FERC, DOE, and EPA (continued)**

4:30 p.m. – 5:00 p.m. **Action Items and Next Step**

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: O'Mara, Collin P. (DNREC)
Sent: Fri 9/27/2013 11:08:37 PM
Subject: RE: Meeting Invite: RGGI Agency Heads

Sounds good. Thanks.

As for ECOS, the resolution "passed" 33-8 (80%+) with AL, GA, LA, MS, NC, ND, TX, WY voting no. The ECOS officers decided to send the resolution back to committee for one more discussion to see if we can find language that makes it a bigger plurality... so it has not officially been adopted yet.

From: McCabe, Janet [McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Sent: Friday, September 27, 2013 5:16 PM
To: O'Mara, Collin P. (DNREC)
Subject: Re: Meeting Invite: RGGI Agency Heads

Thanks Collin. We'll be back to you shortly--lots of invites to coordinate.

Did the resolution pass?

From: O'Mara, Collin P. (DNREC) <Collin.OMara@state.de.us>
Sent: Friday, September 27, 2013 10:13:50 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: Meeting Invite: RGGI Agency Heads

Janet,

Congrats on the successful roll out of 111(b)!

I wanted to invite you (or Joe, etc.) to a meeting with the commissioners and top energy regulators from the nine RGGI states (DE, MD, NY, CT, RI, MA, NH, VT, ME). We are getting together for our annual meeting on October 16th and 17th in Hartford, CT. Given that we'll have all of the key folks from these states in the same room, it'll be a great opportunity for a 111(d) discussion. We could make any time work in the afternoon or early evening of the 16th (the RGGI public meeting is on the 17th).

Also, we had an unfortunate turn with our ECOS resolution with Texas and others leading the charge to defeat it. The current vote count is 33-8 in favor, but in the insatiable appetite of ECOS to find consensus, it was decided to have one more round of discussions before finalizing the vote.

Best,
Collin

To: O'Mara, Collin P. (DNREC)[Collin.OMara@state.de.us]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Fri 9/27/2013 9:16:29 PM
Subject: Re: Meeting Invite: RGGI Agency Heads

Thanks Collin. We'll be back to you shortly--lots of invites to coordinate.

Did the resolution pass?

From: O'Mara, Collin P. (DNREC) <Collin.OMara@state.de.us>
Sent: Friday, September 27, 2013 10:13:50 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Subject: Meeting Invite: RGGI Agency Heads

Janet,

Congrats on the successful roll out of 111(b)!

I wanted to invite you (or Joe, etc.) to a meeting with the commissioners and top energy regulators from the nine RGGI states (DE, MD, NY, CT, RI, MA, NH, VT, ME). We are getting together for our annual meeting on October 16th and 17th in Hartford, CT. Given that we'll have all of the key folks from these states in the same room, it'll be a great opportunity for a 111(d) discussion. We could make any time work in the afternoon or early evening of the 16th (the RGGI public meeting is on the 17th).

Also, we had an unfortunate turn with our ECOS resolution with Texas and others leading the charge to defeat it. The current vote count is 33-8 in favor, but in the insatiable appetite of ECOS to find consensus, it was decided to have one more round of discussions before finalizing the vote.

Best,
Collin

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
From: O'Mara, Collin P. (DNREC)
Sent: Fri 9/27/2013 2:13:50 PM
Subject: Meeting Invite: RGGI Agency Heads

Janet,

Congrats on the successful roll out of 111(b)!

I wanted to invite you (or Joe, etc.) to a meeting with the commissioners and top energy regulators from the nine RGGI states (DE, MD, NY, CT, RI, MA, NH, VT, ME). We are getting together for our annual meeting on October 16th and 17th in Hartford, CT. Given that we'll have all of the key folks from these states in the same room, it'll be a great opportunity for a 111(d) discussion. We could make any time work in the afternoon or early evening of the 16th (the RGGI public meeting is on the 17th).

Also, we had an unfortunate turn with our ECOS resolution with Texas and others leading the charge to defeat it. The current vote count is 33-8 in favor, but in the insatiable appetite of ECOS to find consensus, it was decided to have one more round of discussions before finalizing the vote.

Best,
Collin

To: Holly Rachel Smith[hsmith@naruc.org]
Cc: Ziegner, David[DZiegner@urc.IN.gov]; Michelle Malloy[mamalloy@naruc.org]; Jones, Philip (UTC)[PJones@utc.wa.gov]; Charles Gray[cgray@naruc.org]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Thur 9/19/2013 12:57:09 AM
Subject: RE: Invitation to Speak at NARUC's Annual Meeting on the NARUC/FERC Joint Forum on Reliability & the Environment

Thanks for the details. We'll get back with you soon.

Janet McCabe
Acting Assistant Administrator
Office of Air and Radiation, USEPA
Room 5406A, 1200 Pennsylvania Avenue NW
Washington, DC 20460
202-564-3206
mccabe.janet@epa.gov

From: Holly Rachel Smith [mailto:hsmith@naruc.org]
Sent: Wednesday, September 18, 2013 2:01 PM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: Ziegner, David; Michelle Malloy; Jones, Philip (UTC); Charles Gray
Subject: Invitation to Speak at NARUC's Annual Meeting on the NARUC/FERC Joint Forum on Reliability & the Environment

Dear Assistant Administrator McCabe: Commissioner Ziegner asked me to follow up with the information contained in our confirmation letter, in case it helps you to make a decision. We really hope you can make it!

Commissioner Ziegner provided you in a separate email the specifics about the potential speaking engagements. Here are more general details that may assist your staff with making your arrangements to attend:

Thank you for considering our invitation to participate in NARUC's 125th Annual Meeting, November 17-20, 2013, at the Hilton Bonnet Creek in Orlando Florida.

You are invited to participate on **NARUC/FERC Joint Forum on Reliability and the Environment** on Tuesday, November 19 from 10:15 – 11:30am. The abstract for this session is: *For the last two years, the Joint Forum has addressed the impact of the MATS regulation of EPA, and other proposed EPA regulations, on the reliability issues associated with the generation sector, both in RTO markets and traditional vertically integrated markets. This session will focus on the proposed regulations by EPA under 111(d) of the Clean Air Act using some sort of generation performance standard to reduce GHG emissions for new plants. These regulations are forecasted to have potential impacts on generation and reliability in certain regions and markets, and likely continue to put pressure on older, smaller coal-fired generating units. At the end, since this is the last proposed session of the Joint Forum, attendees will hear the Commissioners summarize lessons learned from the Joint Forum over the past couple of years, and suggest ways to move forward in the future as the EPA continues to implement regulations.*

Holly Rachel Smith will assist with the preparation of the session. If you have any content questions, contact Holly at hsmith@naruc.org. A conference call will be scheduled prior to the Annual Meeting.

In appreciation of your participation in the NARUC Annual Meeting NARUC will waive your registration fee. Please use promo code AMSpkr when you register at this link 125th Annual Meeting Registration Link. Once registered, your confirmation will take you to the NARUC/Hilton Bonnet Creek housing page to secure a hotel reservation. Our room block always sells out – so don't delay.

If you are able to participate, please send a 100 word biographical sketch for the final program by November 1.

If you have any questions or need additional information visit the NARUC webpage at http://annual.narucmeetings.org/ or contact me at (202) 898-2214 or mamalloy@naruc.org.

Thanks again for your participation.

Sincerely,

Michelle

Michelle Malloy, CMP, CAE

NARUC Director of Meetings

Holly Rachel Smith, Esq.

Assistant General Counsel

National Association of Regulatory Utility Commissioners

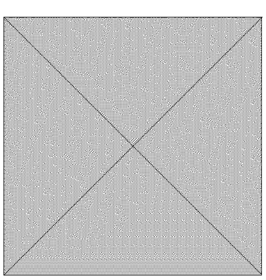
1101 Vermont Ave, NW

Suite 200

Washington, DC 20005

(202) 898-1350

hsmith@naruc.org



To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Cc: Ziegner, David[DZiegner@urc.IN.gov]; Michelle Malloy[mamalloy@naruc.org]; Jones, Philip (UTC)[PJones@utc.wa.gov]; Charles Gray[cgray@naruc.org]
From: Holly Rachel Smith
Sent: Wed 9/18/2013 6:01:03 PM
Subject: Invitation to Speak at NARUC's Annual Meeting on the NARUC/FERC Joint Forum on Reliability & the Environment

Dear Assistant Administrator McCabe: Commissioner Ziegner asked me to follow up with the information contained in our confirmation letter, in case it helps you to make a decision. We really hope you can make it!

Commissioner Ziegner provided you in a separate email the specifics about the potential speaking engagements. Here are more general details that may assist your staff with making your arrangements to attend:

Thank you for considering our invitation to participate in NARUC's 125th Annual Meeting, November 17-20, 2013, at the Hilton Bonnet Creek in Orlando Florida.

You are invited to participate on **NARUC/FERC Joint Forum on Reliability and the Environment** on Tuesday, November 19 from 10:15 – 11:30am. The abstract for this session is: *For the last two years, the Joint Forum has addressed the impact of the MATS regulation of EPA, and other proposed EPA regulations, on the reliability issues associated with the generation sector, both in RTO markets and traditional vertically integrated markets. This session will focus on the proposed regulations by EPA under 111(d) of the Clean Air Act using some sort of generation performance standard to reduce GHG emissions for new plants. These regulations are forecasted to have potential impacts on generation and reliability in certain regions and markets, and likely continue to put pressure on older, smaller coal-fired generating units. At the end, since this is the last proposed session of the Joint Forum, attendees will hear the Commissioners summarize lessons learned from the Joint Forum over the past couple of years, and suggest ways to move forward in the future as the EPA continues to implement regulations.*

Holly Rachel Smith will assist with the preparation of the session. If you have any content questions, contact Holly at hsmith@naruc.org. A conference call will be scheduled prior to the Annual Meeting.

In appreciation of your participation in the NARUC Annual Meeting NARUC will waive your registration fee. Please use promo code AMSpkr when you register at this link 125th Annual Meeting Registration Link. Once registered, your confirmation will take you to the NARUC/Hilton Bonnet Creek housing page to secure a hotel reservation. Our room block always sells out – so don't delay.

If you are able to participate, please send a 100 word biographical sketch for the final program by November 1.

If you have any questions or need additional information visit the NARUC webpage at http://annual.narucmeetings.org/ or contact me at (202) 898-2214 or mamalloy@naruc.org.

Thanks again for your participation.

Sincerely,

Michelle

Michelle Malloy, CMP, CAE

NARUC Director of Meetings

Holly Rachel Smith, Esq.

Assistant General Counsel

National Association of Regulatory Utility Commissioners

1101 Vermont Ave, NW

Suite 200

Washington, DC 20005

(202) 898-1350

hsmith@naruc.org

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Cc: Jones, Philip (UTC)[PJones@utc.wa.gov]; philip.moeller@ferc.gov[philip.moeller@ferc.gov]; Cheryl LaFleur[Cheryl.LaFleur@ferc.gov]; Holly Rachel Smith[holly@raysmithlaw.com]; sandra.waldstein@ferc.gov[sandra.waldstein@ferc.gov]
From: Ziegner, David
Sent: Wed 9/18/2013 5:12:57 PM
Subject: Joint Forum on Reliability and the Environment

Janet: Thank you for taking the time to chat with me today regarding your participation in the NARUC/FERC Joint Forum on Reliability and the Environment. As I indicated, the Forum's next session will be in Orlando, Florida at NARUC's Annual Meeting on November 19th from 10:15 am to 11:30 am. The session will focus on future regulations by the EPA to regulate carbon emissions from power plants utilizing Section 111 (d) of the Clean Air Act. We would like you to start with a broad overview of the rulemaking especially your thoughts on the collaborative process. Next we would like your thoughts on the current status of the rulemaking including the impact of reliability in developing the rule. President Jones, myself and FERC Commissioners Moeller and LaFleur thank you for your willingness to consider participating in the Forum. We look forward to hearing from you.

Commissioner David E. Ziegner

Indiana Utility Regulatory Commission

To: Tom Tyler[ttyler@ecos.org]
Cc: martha.rudolph[martha.rudolph@state.co.us]; Collin Omara[collin.omara@state.de.us]; Shaw, Betsy[Shaw.Betsy@epa.gov]; Steven Brown[sbrown@ecos.org]; Fitzmaurice, Carey[Fitzmaurice.Carey@epa.gov]; Strine, Lora[Strine.Lora@epa.gov]; Valdez Murphy, Brandy[brandy.valdezmurphy@state.co.us]; Casie Anthony[casie.anthony@state.de.us]
From: McCabe, Janet
Sent: Fri 9/13/2013 4:01:35 AM
Subject: RE: ECOS Questions for EPA on CAA § 111 (d) rule development

Thanks, Tom--it is great to have these questions. As you note, answers to these are works in progress, and will benefit from upcoming discussions.

From: Tom Tyler [ttyler@ecos.org]
Sent: Wednesday, September 11, 2013 8:49 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: martha.rudolph; Collin Omara; Shaw, Betsy; Steven Brown; Fitzmaurice, Carey; Strine, Lora; Valdez Murphy, Brandy; Casie Anthony
Subject: ECOS Questions for EPA on CAA § 111 (d) rule development

Dear Janet,

Collin O'Mara asked me to forward to you, on behalf of the ECOS Air Committee, a list of draft state questions for EPA as the agency begins § 111 (d) rule development. Please find them attached.

The committee reached the list by consensus but is sending it to help inform the discussions next week and beyond, not as a formal resolution or adopted position of the states, realizing that states and the committee will surely raise many additional questions as discussions continue.

Given the variety of issues I think the hope is that, in instances where EPA cannot yet answer a particular question, it will instead provide information about the agency's plan for approaching that issue and will help states anticipate the process, timing and specific opportunities to provide input and receive additional information.

Please let us know if you have any questions or would like more information. Your staff should certainly feel free to contact me as well. The states look forward to your participation next week and appreciate the efforts of you, your colleagues and your offices to work with states on this fast moving, momentous effort.

All the best,
Tom

--
Thomas Loy Tyler, Esq.
Senior Counsel
Environmental Council of the States
50 F Street NW, Suite 350
Washington, DC 20001
(202) 266-4921
ttyler@ecos.org<mailto:ttyler@ecos.org>

To: Tom Tyler[ttyler@ecos.org]; McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Cc: martha.rudolph[martha.rudolph@state.co.us]; Collin Omara[collin.omara@state.de.us]; Shaw, Betsy[Shaw.Betsy@epa.gov]; Steven Brown[sbrown@ecos.org]; Fitzmaurice, Carey[Fitzmaurice.Carey@epa.gov]; Valdez Murphy, Brandy[brandy.valdezmurphy@state.co.us]; Casie Anthony[casie.anthony@state.de.us]; Rupp, Mark[Rupp.Mark@epa.gov]; Bowles, Jack[Bowles.Jack@epa.gov]
From: Strine, Lora
Sent: Wed 9/11/2013 1:33:20 PM
Subject: Re: ECOS Questions for EPA on CAA § 111 (d) rule development

Thanks Tom. I am distributing these to appropriate OAR contacts in anticipation of the 7am Sept 17 meeting at ECOS. Lora

---

From: Tom Tyler <ttyler@ecos.org>
Sent: Wednesday, September 11, 2013 8:49:16 AM
To: McCabe, Janet
Cc: martha.rudolph; Collin Omara; Shaw, Betsy; Steven Brown; Fitzmaurice, Carey; Strine, Lora; Valdez Murphy, Brandy; Casie Anthony
Subject: ECOS Questions for EPA on CAA § 111 (d) rule development

Dear Janet,

Collin O'Mara asked me to forward to you, on behalf of the ECOS Air Committee, a list of draft state questions for EPA as the agency begins § 111 (d) rule development. Please find them attached.

The committee reached the list by consensus but is sending it to help inform the discussions next week and beyond, not as a formal resolution or adopted position of the states, realizing that states and the committee will surely raise many additional questions as discussions continue.

Given the variety of issues I think the hope is that, in instances where EPA cannot yet answer a particular question, it will instead provide information about the agency's plan for approaching that issue and will help states anticipate the process, timing and specific opportunities to provide input and receive additional information.

Please let us know if you have any questions or would like more information. Your staff should certainly feel free to contact me as well. The states look forward to your participation next week and appreciate the efforts of you, your colleagues and your offices to work with states on this fast moving, momentous effort.

All the best,

Tom

--
Thomas Loy Tyler, Esq.
Senior Counsel
Environmental Council of the States
50 F Street NW, Suite 350
Washington, DC 20001
(202) 266-4921
ttyler@ecos.org

To: McCabe, Janet[McCabe.Janet@epa.gov]
Cc: martha.rudolph[martha.rudolph@state.co.us]; Collin Omara[collin.omara@state.de.us]; Shaw, Betsy[Shaw.Betsy@epa.gov]; Steven Brown[sbrown@ecos.org]; Fitzmaurice, Carey[Fitzmaurice.Carey@epa.gov]; Strine, Lora[Strine.Lora@epa.gov]; Valdez Murphy, Brandy[brandy.valdezmurphy@state.co.us]; Casie Anthony[casie.anthony@state.de.us]
From: Tom Tyler
Sent: Wed 9/11/2013 12:49:16 PM
Subject: ECOS Questions for EPA on CAA § 111 (d) rule development
Draft questions for EPA 111 development process 091013.docx

Dear Janet,

Collin O'Mara asked me to forward to you, on behalf of the ECOS Air Committee, a list of draft state questions for EPA as the agency begins § 111 (d) rule development. Please find them attached.

The committee reached the list by consensus but is sending it to help inform the discussions next week and beyond, not as a formal resolution or adopted position of the states, realizing that states and the committee will surely raise many additional questions as discussions continue.

Given the variety of issues I think the hope is that, in instances where EPA cannot yet answer a particular question, it will instead provide information about the agency's plan for approaching that issue and will help states anticipate the process, timing and specific opportunities to provide input and receive additional information.

Please let us know if you have any questions or would like more information. Your staff should certainly feel free to contact me as well. The states look forward to your participation next week and appreciate the efforts of you, your colleagues and your offices to work with states on this fast moving, momentous effort.

All the best,

Tom

--
Thomas Loy Tyler, Esq.
Senior Counsel

Environmental Council of the States
50 F Street NW, Suite 350
Washington, DC 20001
(202) 266-4921
ttyler@ecos.org

ECOS Energy & Climate Subcommittee

Draft questions for EPA's consideration as it begins the 111(d) rule development:

- How should EPA interpret the definition of "best system of emission reduction"? How has EPA used 111(d) and how else might EPA use it in the context of this rule and its purpose? Does the definition allow for averaging an emission rate across the entire energy sector, or is it limited to the fence line of individual power plants?

- What are appropriate reduction standards? A rate-based standard? A mass-based standard? The option to choose either approach? Different standards for different fuel types? Should standards be based upon a cost-effectiveness test? Should averaging or emission trading be allowed?

- Is establishing a baseline allowed under Section 111(d)? Is a baseline even relevant in the context of 111(d) performance based standards? How would EPA approach establishing such a baseline if one is determined to be important in this context? Would 2005 be an appropriate baseline, as it aligns with the President's 17% pledge? What would be the purpose or purposes, and efficacy, of a baseline (such as for measuring the rule's effectiveness versus serving as a performance standard basis)?

- How does EPA anticipate balancing the uneven starting points among states? If states are given different performance standards (due to fuel mix/baseline emissions), should the standards gradually converge? Could some states be given a longer compliance period, depending on their starting point?

- What guidance does EPA plan to provide states about 111(d) plan development? Will states be allowed to demonstrate equivalent emissions results from alternative state programs (emission trading programs, RPS, EERS, etc)? How will equivalency be determined? What evaluation, measurement, and verification will be applied to efficiency and renewables? How will implementation of alternative plans be enforced? Where will the compliance obligation fall?

- Will states be allowed to fulfill their compliance requirements by participating in multi-state emission trading or other market-based programs (that achieve an equivalent or greater reduction compared to the final rule)?

- What federal backstops are required by law should a state fail to develop and implement a 111(d) plan? What guidance does EPA plan to provide?

- What are the most cost-effective GHG reduction strategies already being implemented across the nation? Are there existing programs and policies that states should consider replicating for compliance? Are there existing regulatory, technology, policy, best practices or programs that should be considered, adopted, or offered to states as alternatives or that states should be permitted to test as pilot projects to comply with the new rules?

- The promulgation timeline outlined in the Presidential Memorandum may present challenges for states and for the agency, ranging from adequacy of analysis and opportunity to comment to budgeting and implementation. How is EPA planning to address these challenges?

- Given constraints upon state budgets, is funding available for implementation either directly or through permit revenues? What other options can EPA explore to fund states' work or to enable states to secure funds for their work?

- What opportunities for input will the states have over the next year, prior to promulgation of the draft regulations?

- Are there other federal resources or policies that could be brought to bear to improve efficiency and reduce emissions from existing power plants? In what ways will the Department of Energy, the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission, and other agencies push technology and best practices in ways that will directly facilitate this rule, and how soon?

[Draft questions for EPA 111 development process 091013.docx]

To: Adrian Shelley[adrian@airalliancehouston.org]; Ann Weeks[aweeks@catf.us]; Anthony Jacobs[ajacobs@boilermakers.org]; bbecker@4cleanair.org[bbecker@4cleanair.org]; Brian Mormino[brian.c.mormino@cummins.com]; Chris Kaiser[Chris.kaiser@riotinto.com]; djohnson@westar.org[djohnson@westar.org]; Don Neal[don.neal@sce.com]; Francine Marmenout[FMarmenout@healtheffects.org]; Gary Jones[gjones@printing.org]; Geraldine Smith[Geraldine.Smith@PSEG.Com]; Howard Feldman[feldman@api.org]; Jack Goldman[goldman@hpba.org]; Jalonne White-Newsome[jalonne@weact.org]; Jason Walker[jwalker@nwbshoshone.com]; John Busterud[JWBb@pge.com]; John Crouch (crouch@hpba.org)[crouch@hpba.org]; Paulja@rapca.org[Paulja@rapca.org]; John Walke[jwalke@nrdc.org]; joywiecks@fdlrez.com[joywiecks@fdlrez.com]; julies@nezperce.org[julies@nezperce.org]; Kathryn Watson[kawatson@spaldinglaw.net]; Kelley Green[kelley@tcga.org]; lee.kindberg@maersk.com[lee.kindberg@maersk.com]; Linda Farrington[farrington_linda_l@lilly.com]; margaretgordon@sbcglobal.net[margaretgordon@sbcglobal.net]; Marie Alvarez Amaya[mamaya@utep.edu]; Mark Bohan[mbohan@printing.org]; Mary Turner[mturner5@wm.com]; reecemc@dhec.sc.gov[reecemc@dhec.sc.gov]; Nicky Sheats[nsheats@tesc.edu]; Pamela Faggert[pamela.faggert@dom.com]; Patricia Strabbing[pas2@chrysler.com]; Peter Pagano[ppagano@steel.org]; Robert Kaufmann[Robert.Kaufmann@kochps.com]; Robert Morehouse[RobertJMorehouse@aol.com]; Robert O'Keefe[rokeefe@healtheffects.org]; Shelley Schneider[shelley.schneider@nebraska.gov]; Steven Hensley[shensley@usarice.com]; ssmallwood@pechanga-nsn.gov[ssmallwood@pechanga-nsn.gov]; Thomas.Huynh@phila.gov[Thomas.Huynh@phila.gov]; Valerie Ughetta[vughetta@autoalliance.org]; Vicki Patton[vpatton@edf.org]; Vince Hellwig[hellwigv@michigan.gov]; Wanda Phipatanakul[Wanda.phipatanakul@childrens.harvard.edu]
Cc: DeMocker, Jim[DeMocker.Jim@epa.gov]
From: Craig, Jeneva
Sent: Tue 6/25/2013 5:16:37 PM
Subject: President's Climate Action Plan
June_25_13 President Climate Plan.pdf

Dear CAAAC Members,

For your information (and in the event you haven't already seen this document), I'm sending you the President's climate action plan that he will discuss at a speech today around 1:30.

Look forward to talking with you at our 3 pm teleconference.

Jenny Craig

Designated Federal Officer

Clean Air Act Advisory Committee

US EPA

Office of Air and Radiation

202-564-1674

craig.jeneva@epa.gov

*** EMBARGOED FOR 6:00 AM EST TUESDAY, JUNE 25 ***

THE PRESIDENT'S CLIMATE ACTION PLAN

Executive Office of the President

June 2013

THE WHITE HOUSE
WASHINGTON

Table of Contents

PRESIDENT OBAMA'S CLIMATE ACTION PLAN

"We, the people, still believe that our obligations as Americans are not just to ourselves, but to all posterity. We will respond to the threat of climate change, knowing that the failure to do so would betray our children and future generations. Some may still deny the overwhelming judgment of science, but none can avoid the devastating impact of raging fires and crippling drought and more powerful storms.

The path towards sustainable energy sources will be long and sometimes difficult. But America cannot resist this transition, we must lead it. We cannot cede to other nations the technology that will power new jobs and new industries, we must claim its promise. That's how we will maintain our economic vitality and our national treasure -- our forests and waterways, our croplands and snow-capped peaks. That is how we will preserve our planet, commanded to our care by God. That's what will lend meaning to the creed our fathers once declared."

-- President Obama, Second Inaugural Address, January 2013

THE CASE FOR ACTION

While no single step can reverse the effects of climate change, we have a moral obligation to future generations to leave them a planet that is not polluted and damaged. Through steady, responsible action to cut carbon pollution, we can protect our children's health and begin to slow the effects of climate change so that we leave behind a cleaner, more stable environment.

In 2009, President Obama made a pledge that by 2020, America would reduce its greenhouse gas emissions in the range of 17 percent below 2005 levels if all other major economies agreed to limit their emissions as well. Today, the President remains firmly committed to that goal and to building on the progress of his first term to help put us and the world on a sustainable long-term trajectory. Thanks in part to the Administration's success in doubling America's use of wind, solar, and geothermal energy and in establishing the toughest fuel economy standards in our history, we are creating new jobs, building new industries, and reducing dangerous carbon pollution which contributes to climate change. In fact, last year, carbon emissions from the energy sector fell to the lowest level in two decades. At the same time, while there is more work to do, we are more energy secure than at any time in recent history. In 2012, America's net oil imports fell to the lowest level in 20 years and we have become the world's leading producer of natural gas – the cleanest-burning fossil fuel.

While this progress is encouraging, climate change is no longer a distant threat – we are already feeling its impacts across the country and the world. Last year was the warmest year ever in the contiguous United States and about one-third of all Americans experienced 10 days or more of 100-degree heat. The 12 hottest years on record have all come in the last 15 years. Asthma rates have doubled in the past 30 years and our children will suffer more asthma attacks as air pollution gets worse. And increasing floods, heat waves, and droughts have put farmers out of business, which is already raising food prices dramatically.

These changes come with far-reaching consequences and real economic costs. Last year alone, there were 11 different weather and climate disaster events with estimated losses exceeding $1 billion each across the United States. Taken together, these 11 events resulted in over $110 billion in estimated damages, which would make it the second-costliest year on record.

In short, America stands at a critical juncture. Today, President Obama is putting forward a broad-based plan to cut the carbon pollution that causes climate change and affects public health. Cutting carbon pollution will help spark business innovation to modernize our power plants, resulting in cleaner forms of American-made energy that will create good jobs and cut our dependence on foreign oil. Combined with the Administration's other actions to increase the efficiency of our cars and household appliances, the President's plan will reduce the amount of energy consumed by American families, cutting down on their gas and utility bills. The plan, which consists of a wide variety of executive actions, has three key pillars:

1) **Cut Carbon Pollution in America:** In 2012, U.S. carbon emissions fell to the lowest level in two decades even as the economy continued to grow. To build on this progress, the Obama Administration is putting in place tough new rules to cut carbon pollution – just like we have for other toxins like mercury and arsenic – so we protect the health of our children and move our economy toward American-made clean energy sources that will create good jobs and lower home energy bills.

2) **Prepare the United States for the Impacts of Climate Change:** Even as we take new steps to reduce carbon pollution, we must also prepare for the impacts of a changing climate that are already being felt across the country. Moving forward, the Obama Administration will help state and local governments strengthen our roads, bridges, and shorelines so we can better protect people's homes, businesses and way of life from severe weather.

3) **Lead International Efforts to Combat Global Climate Change and Prepare for its Impacts:** Just as no country is immune from the impacts of climate change, no country can meet this challenge alone. That is why it is imperative for the United States to couple action at home with leadership internationally. America must help forge a truly global solution to this global challenge by galvanizing international action to significantly reduce emissions (particularly among the major emitting countries), prepare for climate impacts, and drive progress through the international negotiations.

Climate change represents one of our greatest challenges of our time, but it is a challenge uniquely suited to America's strengths. Our scientists will design new fuels, and our farmers will grow them. Our engineers to devise new sources of energy, our workers will build them, and our businesses will sell them. All of us will need to do our part. If we embrace this challenge, we will not just create new jobs and new industries and keep America on the cutting edge; we will save lives, protect and preserve our treasured natural resources, cities, and coastlines for future generations.

What follows is a blueprint for steady, responsible national and international action to slow the effects of climate change so we leave a cleaner, more stable environment for future generations. It highlights progress already set in motion by the Obama Administration to advance these goals and sets forth new steps to achieve them.

CUT CARBON POLLUTION IN AMERICA

In 2009, President Obama made a commitment to reduce U.S. greenhouse gas emissions in the range of 17 percent below 2005 levels by 2020. The President remains firmly committed to achieving that goal. While there is more work to do, the Obama Administration has already made significant progress by doubling generation of electricity from wind, solar, and geothermal, and by establishing historic new fuel economy standards. Building on these achievements, this document outlines additional steps the Administration will take – in partnership with states, local communities, and the private sector – to continue on a path to meeting the President's 2020 goal.

I. Deploying Clean Energy

Cutting Carbon Pollution from Power Plants: Power plants are the largest concentrated source of emissions in the United States, together accounting for roughly one-third of all domestic greenhouse gas emissions. We have already set limits for arsenic, mercury, and lead, but there is no federal rule to prevent power plants from releasing as much carbon pollution as they want. Many states, local governments, and companies have taken steps to move to cleaner electricity sources. More than 35 states have renewable energy targets in place, and more than 25 have set energy efficiency targets.

Despite this progress at the state level, there are no federal standards in place to reduce carbon pollution from power plants. In April 2012, as part of a continued effort to modernize our electric power sector, the Obama Administration proposed a carbon pollution standard for new power plants. The Environmental Protection Agency's proposal reflects and reinforces the ongoing trend towards cleaner technologies, with natural gas increasing its share of electricity generation in recent years, principally through market forces and renewables deployment growing rapidly to account for roughly half of new generation capacity installed in 2012.

With abundant clean energy solutions available, and building on the leadership of states and local governments, we can make continued progress in reducing power plant pollution to improve public health and the environment while supplying the reliable, affordable power needed for economic growth. By doing so, we will continue to drive American leadership in clean energy technologies, such as efficient natural gas, nuclear, renewables, and clean coal technology.

To accomplish these goals, President Obama is issuing a Presidential Memorandum directing the Environmental Protection Agency to work expeditiously to complete carbon pollution standards for both new and existing power plants. This work will build on the successful first-term effort to develop greenhouse gas and fuel economy standards for cars and trucks. In developing the standards, the President has asked the Environmental Protection Agency to build on state leadership, provide flexibility, and take advantage of a wide range of energy sources and technologies including many actions in this plan.

Promoting American Leadership in Renewable Energy: During the President's first term, the United States more than doubled generation of electricity from wind, solar, and geothermal sources. To ensure America's continued leadership position in clean energy, President Obama has set a goal to double renewable electricity generation once again by 2020. In order to meet this ambitious target, the Administration is announcing a number of new efforts in the following key areas:

- **Accelerating Clean Energy Permitting:** In 2012 the President set a goal to issue permits for 10 gigawatts of renewables on public lands by the end of the year. The Department of the Interior achieved this goal ahead of schedule and the President has directed it to permit an additional 10 gigawatts by 2020. Since 2009, the Department of Interior has approved 25 utility-scale solar facilities, nine wind farms, and 11 geothermal plants, which will provide enough electricity to power 4.4 million homes and support an estimated 17,000 jobs. The Administration is also taking steps to encourage the development of hydroelectric power at existing dams. To develop and demonstrate improved permitting procedures for such projects, the Administration will designate the Red Rock Hydroelectric Plant on the Des Moines River in Iowa to participate in its Infrastructure Permitting Dashboard for high-priority projects. Also, the Department of Defense – the single largest consumer of energy in the United States – is committed to deploying 3 gigawatts of renewable energy on military installations, including solar, wind, biomass, and geothermal, by 2025. In addition, federal agencies are setting a new goal of reaching 100 megawatts of installed renewable capacity across the federally subsidized housing stock by 2020. This effort will include conducting a survey of current projects in order to track progress and facilitate the sharing of best practices.

- **Expanding and Modernizing the Electric Grid:** Upgrading the country's electric grid is critical to our efforts to make electricity more reliable, save consumers money on their energy bills, and promote clean energy sources. To advance these important goals, President Obama signed a Presidential Memorandum this month that directs federal agencies to streamline the siting, permitting and review process for transmission projects across federal, state, and tribal governments.

Unlocking Long-Term Investment in Clean Energy Innovation: The Fiscal Year 2014 Budget continues the President's commitment to keeping the United States at the forefront of clean energy research, development, and deployment by increasing funding for clean energy technology across all agencies by 30 percent, to approximately $7.9 billion. This includes investment in a range of energy technologies, from advanced biofuels and emerging nuclear technologies – including small modular reactors – to clean coal. To continue America's leadership in clean energy innovation, the Administration will also take the following steps:

- **Spurring Investment in Advanced Fossil Energy Projects:** In the coming weeks, the Department of Energy will issue a Federal Register Notice announcing a draft of a solicitation that would make up to $8 billion in (self-pay) loan guarantee authority available for a wide array of advanced fossil energy projects under its Section 1703 loan guarantee program. This solicitation is designed to support investments in innovative technologies that can cost-effectively meet financial and policy goals, including the avoidance, reduction, or sequestration of anthropogenic emissions of greenhouse gases. The proposed solicitation will cover a broad range of advanced fossil energy projects. Reflecting the Department's commitment to continuous improvement in program management, it will take comment on the draft solicitation, with a plan to issue a final solicitation by the fall of 2013.

- **Instituting a Federal Quadrennial Energy Review:** Innovation and new sources of domestic energy supply are transforming the nation's energy marketplace, creating economic opportunities at the same time they raise environmental challenges. To ensure that federal energy policy meets our economic, environmental, and security goals in this changing landscape, the Administration will conduct a Quadrennial Energy Review which will be led by the White House Domestic Policy Council and Office of Science and Technology Policy, supported by a Secretariat established at the Department of Energy, and involving the robust engagement of federal agencies and outside stakeholders. This first-ever review will focus on infrastructure challenges, and will identify the threats, risks, and opportunities for U.S. energy and climate security, enabling the federal government to translate policy goals into a set of analytically based, clearly articulated, sequenced and integrated actions, and proposed investments over a four-year planning horizon.

II. Building a 21st-Century Transportation Sector

Increasing Fuel Economy Standards: Heavy-duty vehicles are currently the second largest source of greenhouse gas emissions within the transportation sector. In 2011, the Obama Administration finalized the first-ever fuel economy standards for Model Year 2014-2018 for heavy-duty trucks, buses, and vans. These standards will reduce greenhouse gas emissions by approximately 270 million metric tons and save 530 million barrels of oil. During the President's second term, the Administration will once again partner with industry leaders and other key stakeholders to develop post-2018 fuel economy standards for heavy-duty vehicles to further reduce fuel consumption through the application of advanced cost-effective technologies and continue efforts to improve the efficiency of moving goods across the United States.

The Obama Administration has already established the toughest fuel economy standards for passenger vehicles in U.S. history. These standards require an average performance equivalent of 54.5 miles per gallon by 2025, which will save the average driver more than $8,000 in fuel costs over the lifetime of the vehicle and eliminate six billion metric tons of carbon pollution – more than the United States emits in an entire year.

Developing and Deploying Advanced Transportation Technologies: Biofuels have an important role to play in increasing our energy security, fostering rural economic development, and reducing greenhouse gas emissions from the transportation sector. That is why the Administration supports the Renewable Fuels Standard, and is investing in research and development to help bring next-generation biofuels on line. For example, the United States Navy and Departments of Energy and Agriculture are working with the private sector to accelerate the development of cost-competitive advanced biofuels for use by the military and commercial sectors. More broadly, the Administration will continue to leverage partnerships between the private and public sectors to deploy cleaner fuels, including advanced batteries and fuel cell technologies, in every transportation mode. The Department of Energy's eGallon informs drivers about electric car operating costs in their state – the national average is only $1.14 per gallon of gasoline equivalent, showing the promise for consumer pocketbooks of electric-powered vehicles. In addition, in the coming months, the Department of Transportation will work with other agencies to further explore strategies for integrating alternative fuel vessels into the U.S. flag fleet. Further, the Administration will continue to work with states, cities and towns through the Department of Transportation, the Department of Housing and Urban Development, and the Environmental Protection Agency to improve transportation options, and lower transportation costs while protecting the environment in communities nationwide.

III. Cutting Energy Waste in Homes, Businesses, and Factories

Reducing Energy Bills for American Families and Businesses: Energy efficiency is one of the clearest and most cost-effective opportunities to save families money, make our businesses more competitive, and reduce greenhouse gas emissions. In the President's first term, the Department of Energy and the Department of Housing and Urban Development completed efficiency upgrades in more than one million homes, saving many families more than $400 on their heating and cooling bills in the first year alone. The Administration will take a range of new steps geared towards achieving President Obama's goal of doubling energy productivity by 2030 relative to 2010 levels:

- **Establishing a New Goal for Energy Efficiency Standards:** In President Obama's first term, the Department of Energy established new minimum efficiency standards for dishwashers, refrigerators, and many other products. Through 2030, these standards will cut consumers' electricity bills by hundreds of billions of dollars and save enough electricity to power more than 85 million homes for two years. To build on this success, the Administration is setting a new goal: Efficiency standards for appliances and federal buildings set in the first and second terms combined will reduce carbon pollution by at least 3 billion metric tons cumulatively by 2030 – equivalent to nearly one-half of the carbon pollution from the entire U.S. energy sector for one year – while continuing to cut families' energy bills.

- **Reducing Barriers to Investment in Energy Efficiency:** Energy efficiency upgrades bring significant cost savings, but upfront costs act as a barrier to more widespread investment. In response, the Administration is committing to a number of new executive actions. As soon as this fall, the Department of Agriculture's Rural Utilities Service will finalize a proposed update to its Energy Efficiency and Conservation Loan Program to provide up to $250 million for rural utilities to finance efficiency investments by businesses and homeowners across rural America. The Department is also streamlining its Rural Energy for America program to provide grants and loan guarantees directly to agricultural producers and rural small businesses for energy efficiency and renewable energy systems.

  In addition, the Department of Housing and Urban Development's efforts include a $23 million Multifamily Energy Innovation Fund designed to enable affordable housing providers, technology firms, academic institutions, and philanthropic organizations to test new approaches to deliver cost-effective residential energy. In order to advance ongoing efforts and bring stakeholders together, the Federal Housing Administration will convene representatives of the lending community and other key stakeholders for a mortgage roundtable in July to identify options for factoring energy efficiency into the mortgage underwriting and appraisal process upon sale or refinancing of new or existing homes.

- **Expanding the President's Better Buildings Challenge:** The Better Buildings Challenge, focused on helping American commercial and industrial buildings become at least 20 percent more energy efficient by 2020, is already showing results. More than 120 diverse organizations, representing over 2 billion square feet are on track to meet the 2020 goal: cutting energy use by an average 2.5 percent annually, equivalent to about $58 million in energy savings per year. To continue this success, the Administration will expand the program to multifamily housing – partnering both with private and affordable building owners and public housing agencies to cut energy waste. In addition, the Administration is launching the Better Buildings Accelerators, a new track that will support and encourage adoption of State and local policies to cut energy waste, building on the momentum of ongoing efforts at that level.

IV. Reducing Other Greenhouse Gas Emissions

Curbing Emissions of Hydrofluorocarbons: Hydrofluorocarbons (HFCs), which are primarily used for refrigeration and air conditioning, are potent greenhouse gases. In the United States, emissions of HFCs are expected to nearly triple by 2030, and double from current levels of 1.5 percent of greenhouse gas emissions to 3 percent by 2020.

To reduce emissions of HFCs, the United States can and will lead both through international diplomacy as well as domestic actions. In fact, the Administration has already acted by including a flexible and powerful incentive in the fuel economy and carbon pollution standards for cars and trucks to encourage automakers to reduce HFC leakage and transition away from the most potent HFCs in vehicle air conditioning systems. Moving forward, the Environmental Protection Agency will use its authority through the Significant New Alternatives Policy Program to encourage private sector investment in low-emissions technology by identifying and approving climate-friendly chemicals while prohibiting certain uses of the most harmful chemical alternatives. In addition, the President has directed his Administration to purchase cleaner alternatives to HFCs whenever feasible and transition over time to equipment that uses safer and more sustainable alternatives.

Reducing Methane Emissions: Curbing emissions of methane is critical to our overall effort to address global climate change. Methane currently accounts for roughly 9 percent of domestic greenhouse gas emissions and has a global warming potential that is more than 20 times greater than carbon dioxide. Notably, since 1990, methane emissions in the United States have decreased by 8 percent. This has occurred in part through partnerships with industry, both at home and abroad, in which we have demonstrated that we have the technology to deliver emissions reductions that benefit both our economy and the environment. To achieve additional progress, the Administration will:

- **Developing an Interagency Methane Strategy:** The Environmental Protection Agency and the Departments of Agriculture, Energy, Interior, Labor, and Transportation will develop a comprehensive, interagency methane strategy. The group will focus on assessing current emissions data, addressing data gaps, identifying technologies and best practices for reducing emissions, and identifying existing authorities and incentive-based opportunities to reduce methane emissions.

- **Pursuing a Collaborative Approach to Reducing Emissions:** Across the economy, there are multiple sectors in which methane emissions can be reduced, from coal mines and landfills to agriculture and oil and gas development. For example, in the agricultural sector, over the last three years, the Environmental Protection Agency and the Department of Agriculture have worked with the dairy industry to increase the adoption of methane digesters through loans, incentives, and other assistance. In addition, when it comes to the oil and gas sector, investments to build and upgrade gas pipelines will not only put more Americans to work, but also reduce emissions and enhance economic productivity. For example, as part of the Administration's effort to improve federal permitting for infrastructure projects, the interagency Bakken Federal Executive Group is working with industry, as well as state and tribal agencies, to advance the production of oil and gas in the Bakken while helping to reduce venting and flaring. Moving forward, as part of the effort to develop an interagency methane strategy, the Obama Administration will work collaboratively with state governments, as well as the private sector, to reduce emissions across multiple sectors, improve air quality, and achieve public health and economic benefits.

Preserving the Role of Forests in Mitigating Climate Change: America's forests play a critical role in addressing carbon pollution, removing nearly 12 percent of total U.S. greenhouse gas emissions each year. In the face of a changing climate and increased risk of wildfire, drought, and pests, the capacity of our forests to absorb carbon is diminishing. Pressures to develop forest lands for urban or agricultural uses also contribute to the decline of forest carbon sequestration. Conservation and sustainable management can help to ensure our forests continue to remove carbon from the atmosphere while also improving soil and water quality, reducing wildfire risk, and otherwise managing forests to be more resilient in the fact of climate change. The Administration is working to identify new approaches to protect and restore our forests, as well as other critical landscapes including grasslands and wetlands, in the face of a changing climate.

V. Leading at the Federal Level

Leading in Clean Energy: President Obama believes that the federal government must be a leader in clean energy and energy efficiency. Under the Obama Administration, federal agencies have reduced greenhouse gas emissions by more than 15 percent – the equivalent of permanently taking 1.5 million cars off the road. To build on this record, the Administration is establishing a new goal: The federal government will consume 20 percent of its electricity from renewable sources by 2020 – more than double the current goal of 7.5 percent. In addition, the federal government will continue to pursue greater energy efficiency that reduces greenhouse gas emissions and saves taxpayer dollars.

Federal Government Leadership in Energy Efficiency: On December 2, 2011, President Obama signed a memorandum entitled "Implementation of Energy Savings Projects and Performance-Based Contracting for Energy Savings," challenging federal agencies, in support of the Better Buildings Challenge, to enter into $2 billion worth of performance-based contracts within two years. Performance contracts drive economic development, utilize private sector innovation, and increase efficiency at minimum costs to the taxpayer, while also providing long-term savings in energy costs. Federal agencies have committed to a pipeline of nearly $2.3 billion from over 300 reported projects. In coming months, the Administration will take a number of actions to strengthen efforts to promote energy efficiency, including through performance contracting. For example, in order to increase access to capital markets for investments in energy efficiency, the Administration will initiate a partnership with the private sector to work towards a standardized contract to finance federal investments in energy efficiency. Going forward, agencies will also work together to synchronize building codes – leveraging those policies to improve the efficiency of federally owned and supported building stock. Finally, the Administration will leverage the "Green Button" standard – which aggregates energy data in a secure, easy to use format – within federal facilities to increase their ability to manage energy consumption, reduce greenhouse gas emissions, and meet sustainability goals.

PREPARE THE UNITED STATES FOR THE IMPACTS OF CLIMATE CHANGE

As we act to curb the greenhouse gas pollution that is driving climate change, we must also prepare for the impacts that are too late to avoid. Across America, states, cities, and communities are taking steps to protect themselves by updating building codes, adjusting the way they manage natural resources, investing in more resilient infrastructure, and planning for rapid recovery from damages that nonetheless occur. The federal government has an important role to play in supporting community-based preparedness and resilience efforts, establishing policies that promote preparedness, protecting critical infrastructure and public resources, supporting science and research germane to preparedness and resilience, and ensuring that federal operations and facilities continue to protect and serve citizens in a changing climate.

The Obama Administration has been working to strengthen America's climate resilience since its earliest days. Shortly after coming into office, President Obama established an Interagency Climate Change Adaptation Task Force and, in October 2009, the President signed an Executive Order directing it to recommend ways federal policies and programs can better prepare the Nation for change. In May 2010, the Task Force hosted the first National Climate Adaptation Summit, convening local and regional stakeholders and decision-makers to identify challenges and opportunities for collaborative action.

In February 2013, federal agencies released Climate Change Adaptation Plans for the first time, outlining strategies to protect their operations, missions, and programs from the effects of climate change. The Department of Transportation, for example, is developing guidance for incorporating climate change and extreme weather event considerations into coastal highway projects, and the Department of Homeland Security is evaluating the challenges of changing conditions in the Arctic and along our Nation's borders. Agencies have also partnered with communities through targeted grant and technical-assistance programs—for example, the Environmental Protection Agency is working with low-lying communities in North Carolina to assess the vulnerability of infrastructure investments to sea level rise and identify solutions to reduce risks. And the Administration has continued, through the U.S. Global Change Research Program, to support science and monitoring to expand our understanding of climate change and its impacts.

Going forward, the Administration will expand these efforts into three major, interrelated initiatives to better prepare America for the impacts of climate change:

I. Building Stronger and Safer Communities and Infrastructure

By necessity, many states, cities, and communities are already planning and preparing for the impacts of climate change. Hospitals must build capacity to serve patients during more frequent heat waves, and urban planners must plan for the severe storms that infrastructure will need to withstand. Promoting on-the-ground planning and resilient infrastructure will be at the core of our work to strengthen America's communities. Specific actions will include:

Directing Agencies to Support Climate-Resilient Investment: The President will direct federal agencies to identify and remove barriers to making climate-resilient investments; identify and remove counterproductive policies that increase vulnerabilities; and encourage and support smarter, more resilient investments, including through agency grants, technical assistance, and other programs, in sectors from transportation and water management to conservation and disaster relief. Agencies will also be directed to ensure that climate risk-management considerations are fully integrated into federal infrastructure and natural resource management planning. To begin meeting this challenge, the Environmental Protection Agency is committing to integrate considerations of climate change impacts and adaptive measures into major programs, including its Clean Water and Drinking Water State Revolving Funds and grants for brownfields cleanup, and the Department of Housing and Urban Development is already requiring grant recipients in the Hurricane Sandy–affected region to take sea-level rise into account.

Establishing a State, Local, and Tribal Leaders Task Force on Climate Preparedness: To help agencies meet the above directive and to enhance local efforts to protect communities, the President will establish a short-term task force of state, local, and tribal officials to advise on key actions the federal government can take to better support local preparedness and resilience-building efforts. The task force will provide recommendations on removing barriers to resilient investments, modernizing grant and loan programs to better support local efforts, and developing information and tools to better serve communities.

Supporting Communities as they Prepare for Climate Impacts: Federal agencies will continue to provide targeted support and assistance to help communities prepare for climate-change impacts. For example, throughout 2013, the Department of Transportation's Federal Highway Administration is working with 19 state and regional partners and other federal agencies to test approaches for assessing local transportation infrastructure vulnerability to climate change and extreme weather and for improving resilience. The Administration will continue to assist tribal communities on preparedness through the Bureau of Indian Affairs, including through pilot projects and by supporting participation in federal initiatives that assess climate change vulnerabilities and develop regional solutions. Through annual federal agency "Environmental Justice Progress Reports," the Administration will continue to identify innovative ways to help our most vulnerable communities prepare for and recover from the impacts of climate change. The importance of critical infrastructure independence was brought home in the Sandy response. The Federal Emergency Management Agency and the Department of Energy are working with the private sector to address simultaneous restoration of electricity and fuels supply.

Boosting the Resilience of Buildings and Infrastructure: The National Institute of Standards and Technology will convene a panel on disaster-resilience standards to develop a comprehensive, community-based resilience framework and provide guidelines for consistently safe buildings and infrastructure – products that can inform the development of private-sector standards and codes. In addition, building on federal agencies' "Climate Change Adaptation Plans," the Administration will continue efforts to increase the resilience of federal facilities and infrastructure. The Department of Defense, for example, is assessing the relative vulnerability of its coastal facilities to climate change. In addition, the President's FY 2014 Budget proposes $200 million through the Transportation Leadership Awards program for Climate Ready Infrastructure in communities that build enhanced preparedness into their planning efforts, and that have proposed or are ready to break ground on infrastructure projects, including transit and rail, to improve resilience.

Rebuilding and Learning from Hurricane Sandy: In August 2013, President Obama's Hurricane Sandy Rebuilding Task Force will deliver to the President a rebuilding strategy to be implemented in Sandy-affected regions and establishing precedents that can be followed elsewhere. The Task Force and federal agencies are also piloting new ways to support resilience in the Sandy-affected region; the Task Force, for example, is hosting a regional "Rebuilding by Design" competition to generate innovative solutions to enhance resilience. In the transportation sector, the Department of Transportation's Federal Transit Administration (FTA) is dedicating $5.7 billion to four of the area's most impacted transit agencies, of which $1.3 billion will be allocated to locally prioritized projects to make transit systems more resilient to future disasters. FTA will also develop a competitive process for additional funding to identify and support larger, stand-alone resilience projects in the impacted region. To build coastal resilience, the Department of the Interior will launch a $100 million competitive grant program to foster partnerships and promote resilient natural systems while enhancing green spaces and wildlife habitat near urban populations. An additional $250 million will be allocated to support projects for coastal restoration and resilience across the region. Finally, with partners, the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers is conducting a $20 million study to identify strategies to reduce the vulnerability of Sandy-affected coastal communities to future large-scale flood and storm events, and the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration will strengthen long-term coastal observations and provide technical assistance to coastal communities.

II. Protecting our Economy and Natural Resources

Climate change is affecting nearly every aspect of our society, from agriculture and tourism to the health and safety of our citizens and natural resources. To help protect critical sectors, while also targeting hazards that cut across sectors and regions, the Administration will mount a set of sector- and hazard-specific efforts to protect our country's vital assets, to include:

Identifying Vulnerabilities of Key Sectors to Climate Change: The Department of Energy will soon release an assessment of climate-change impacts on the energy sector, including power-plant disruptions due to drought and the disruption of fuel supplies during severe storms, as well as potential opportunities to make our energy infrastructure more resilient to these risks. In 2013, the Department of Agriculture and Department of the Interior released several studies outlining the challenges a changing climate poses for America's agricultural enterprise, forests, water supply, wildlife, and public lands. This year and next, federal agencies will report on the impacts of climate change on other key sectors and strategies to address them, with priority efforts focusing on health, transportation, food supplies, oceans, and coastal communities.

Promoting Resilience in the Health Sector: The Department of Health and Human Services will launch an effort to create sustainable and resilient hospitals in the face of climate change. Through a public-private partnership with the healthcare industry, it will identify best practices and provide guidance on affordable measures to ensure that our medical system is resilient to climate impacts. It will also collaborate with partner agencies to share best practices among federal health facilities. And, building on lessons from pilot projects underway in 16 states, it will help train public-health professionals and community leaders to prepare their communities for the health consequences of climate change, including through effective communication of health risks and resilience measures.

Promoting Insurance Leadership for Climate Safety: Recognizing the critical role that the private sector plays in insuring assets and enabling rapid recovery after disasters, the Administration will convene representatives from the insurance industry and other stakeholders to explore best practices for private and public insurers to manage their own processes and investments to account for climate change risks and incentivize policy holders to take steps to reduce their exposure to these risks.

Conserving Land and Water Resources: America's ecosystems are critical to our nation's economy and the lives and health of our citizens. These natural resources can also help ameliorate the impacts of climate change, if they are properly protected. The Administration has invested significantly in conserving relevant ecosystems, including working with Gulf State partners after the Deepwater Horizon spill to enhance barrier islands and marshes that protect communities from severe storms. The Administration is also implementing climate-adaptation strategies that promote resilience in fish and wildlife populations, forests and other plant communities, freshwater resources, and the ocean. Building on these efforts, the President is also directing federal agencies to identify and evaluate additional approaches to improve our natural defenses against extreme weather, protect biodiversity and conserve natural resources in the face of a changing climate, and manage our public lands and natural systems to store more carbon.

Maintaining Agricultural Sustainability: Building on the existing network of federal climate-science research and action centers, the Department of Agriculture is creating seven new Regional Climate Hubs to deliver tailored, science-based knowledge to farmers, ranchers, and forest landowners. These hubs will work with universities and other partners, including the Department of the Interior and the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration, to support climate resilience. Its Natural Resources Conservation Service and the Department of the Interior's Bureau of Reclamation are also providing grants and technical support to agricultural water users for more water-efficient practices in the face of drought and long-term climate change.

Managing Drought: Leveraging the work of the National Disaster Recovery Framework for drought, the Administration will launch a cross-agency National Drought Resilience Partnership as a "front door" for communities seeking help to prepare for future droughts and reduce drought impacts. By linking information (monitoring, forecasts, outlooks, and early warnings) with drought preparedness and longer-term resilience strategies in critical sectors, this effort will help communities manage drought-related risks.

Reducing Wildfire Risks: With tribes, states, and local governments as partners, the Administration has worked to make landscapes more resistant to wildfires, which are exacerbated by heat and drought conditions resulting from climate change. Federal agencies will expand and prioritize forest and rangeland restoration efforts in order to make natural areas and communities less vulnerable to catastrophic fire. The Department of the Interior and Department of Agriculture, for example, are launching a Western Watershed Enhancement Partnership – a pilot effort in five western states to reduce wildfire risk by removing extra brush and other flammable vegetation around critical areas such as water reservoirs.

Preparing for Future Floods: To ensure that projects funded with taxpayer dollars last as long as intended, federal agencies will update their flood-risk reduction standards for federally funded projects to reflect a consistent approach that accounts for sea-level rise and other factors affecting flood risks. This effort will incorporate the most recent science on expected rates of sea-level rise (which vary by region) and build on work done by the Hurricane Sandy Rebuilding Task Force, which announced in April 2013 that all federally funded Sandy-related rebuilding projects must meet a consistent flood risk reduction standard that takes into account increased risk from extreme weather events, sea-level rise, and other impacts of climate change.

III. Using Sound Science to Manage Climate Impacts

Scientific data and insights are essential to help government officials, communities, and businesses better understand and manage the risks associated with climate change. The Administration will continue to lead in advancing the science of climate measurement and adaptation and the development of tools for climate-relevant decision-making by focusing on increasing the availability, accessibility, and utility of relevant scientific tools and information. Specific actions will include:

Developing Actionable Climate Science: The President's Fiscal Year 2014 Budget provides more than $2.7 billion, largely through the 13-agency U.S. Global Change Research Program, to increase understanding of climate-change impacts, establish a public-private partnership to explore risk and catastrophe modeling, and develop the information and tools needed by decision-makers to respond to both long-term climate change impacts and near-term effects of extreme weather.

Assessing Climate-Change Impacts in the United States: In the spring of 2014, the Obama Administration will release the third U.S. National Climate Assessment, highlighting new advances in our understanding of climate-change impacts across all regions of the United States and on critical sectors of the economy, including transportation, energy, agriculture, and ecosystems and biodiversity. For the first time, the National Climate Assessment will focus not only on dissemination of scientific information but also on translating scientific insights into practical, useable knowledge that can help decision-makers anticipate and prepare for specific climate-change impacts.

Launching a Climate Data Initiative: Consistent with the President's May 2013 Executive Order on Open Data – and recognizing that freely available open government data can fuel entrepreneurship, innovation, scientific discovery, and public benefits – the Administration is launching a Climate Data Initiative to leverage extensive federal climate-relevant data to stimulate innovation and private-sector entrepreneurship in support of national climate-change preparedness.

Providing a Toolkit for Climate Resilience: Federal agencies will create a virtual climate-resilience toolkit that centralizes access to data-driven resilience tools, services, and best practices, including those developed through the Climate Data Initiative. The toolkit will provide easy access to existing resources as well as new tools, including: interactive sea-level rise maps and a sea-level-rise calculator to aid post-Sandy rebuilding in New York and New Jersey, new NOAA storm surge models and interactive maps from the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration that provide risk information by combining tidal data, projected sea levels and storm wave heights, a web-based tool that will allow developers to integrate NASA climate imagery into websites and mobile apps, access to the U.S. Geological Survey's "visualization tool" to assess the amount of carbon absorbed by landscapes, and a Stormwater Calculator and Climate Assessment Tool developed to help local governments assess stormwater-control measures under different precipitation and temperature scenarios.

LEAD INTERNATIONAL EFFORTS TO ADDRESS GLOBAL CLIMATE CHANGE

The Obama Administration is working to build on the actions that it is taking domestically to achieve significant global greenhouse gas emission reductions and enhance climate preparedness through major international initiatives focused on spurring concrete action, including bilateral initiatives with China, India, and other major emitting countries. These initiatives not only serve to support the efforts of the United States and others to achieve our goals for 2020, but also will help us move beyond those and bend the post-2020 global emissions trajectory further. As a key part of this effort, we are also working intensively to forge global responses to climate change through a number of important international negotiations, including the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change.

I. Working with Other Countries to Take Action to Address Climate Change

Enhancing Multilateral Engagement with Major Economies: In 2009, President Obama launched the Major Economies Forum on Energy and Climate, a high-level forum that brings together 17 countries that account for approximately 75 percent of global greenhouse gas emissions, in order to support the international climate negotiations and spur cooperative action to combat climate change. The Forum has been successful on both fronts – having contributed significantly to progress in the broader negotiations while also launching the Clean Energy Ministerial to catalyze the development and deployment of clean energy and efficiency solutions. We are proposing that the Forum build on these efforts by launching a major initiative this year focused on further accelerating efficiency gains in the buildings sector, which accounts for approximately one-third of global carbon pollutions from the energy sector.

Expanding Bilateral Cooperation with Major Emerging Economies:
From the outset, the Obama Administration has sought to intensify bilateral climate cooperation with key major emerging economies, through initiatives like the U.S.-China Clean Energy Research Center, the U.S.-India Partnership to Advance Clean Energy, and the Strategic Energy Dialogue with Brazil.

We will be building on these successes and finding new areas for cooperation in the second term, and we are already making progress: Just this month, President Obama and President Xi Jinping of China reached an historic agreement at their first summit to work to use the expertise and institutions of the Montreal Protocol to phase down the consumption and production of HFCs, a highly potent greenhouse gas. The impact of phasing out HFCs by 2050 would be equivalent to the elimination of two years' worth of greenhouse gas emissions from all sources.

Combatting Short-Lived Climate Pollutants: Pollutants such as methane, black carbon, and many HFCs are relatively short-lived in the atmosphere, but have more potent greenhouse effects than carbon dioxide. In February 2012, the United States launched the Climate and Clean Air Coalition to Reduce Short-Lived Climate Pollution, which has grown to include more than 30 country partners and other key partners such as the World Bank and the U.N. Environment Programme. Major efforts include reducing methane and black carbon from waste and landfills. We are also leading through the Global Methane Initiative, which works with 42 partner countries and an extensive network of over 1,100 private sector participants to reduce methane emissions.

Reducing Emissions from Deforestation and Forest Degradation: Greenhouse gas emissions from deforestation, agriculture, and other land use constitute approximately one-third of global emissions. In some developing countries, as much as 80 percent of these emissions come from the land sector. To meet this challenge, the Obama Administration is working with partner countries to put in place the systems and institutions necessary to significantly reduce global land-use-related emissions, creating new models for rural development that generate climate benefits, while conserving biodiversity, protecting watersheds, and improving livelihoods.

In 2012 alone, the U.S. Agency for International Development's bilateral and regional forestry programs contributed to reducing more than 140 million tons of carbon dioxide emissions, including through support for multilateral initiatives such as the Forest Investment Program and the Forest Carbon Partnership Facility. In Indonesia, the Millennium Challenge Corporation is funding a five-year "Green Prosperity" program that supports environmentally sustainable, low carbon economic development in select districts.

The Obama Administration is also working to address agriculture-driven deforestation through initiatives such as the Tropical Forest Alliance 2020, which brings together governments, the private sector, and civil society to reduce tropical deforestation related to key agricultural commodities, which we will build upon.

Expanding Clean Energy Use and Cut Energy Waste: Roughly 84 percent of current carbon dioxide emissions are energy-related and about 65 percent of all greenhouse gas emissions can be attributed to energy supply and energy use. The Obama Administration has promoted the expansion of renewable, clean, and efficient energy sources and technologies worldwide through:

- Financing and regulatory support for renewable and clean energy projects
- Actions to promote fuel switching from oil and coal to natural gas or renewables
- Support for the safe and secure use of nuclear power
- Cooperation on clean coal technologies
- Programs to improve and disseminate energy efficient technologies

In the past three years we have reached agreements with more than 20 countries around the world, including Mexico, South Africa, and Indonesia, to support low emission development strategies that help countries to identify the best ways to reduce greenhouse gas emissions while growing their economies. Among the many initiatives that we have launched are:

- The U.S. Africa Clean Energy Finance Initiative, which aligns grant-based assistance with project planning expertise from the U.S. Trade and Development Agency and financing and risk mitigation tools from the U.S. Overseas Private Investment Corporation to unlock up to $1 billion in clean energy financing.

- The U.S.-Asia Pacific Comprehensive Energy Partnership, which has identified $6 billion in U.S. export credit and government financing to promote clean energy development in the Asia-Pacific region.

Looking ahead, we will target these and other resources towards greater penetration of renewables in the global energy mix on both a small and large scale, including through our participation in the Sustainable Energy for All Initiative and accelerating the commercialization of renewable mini-grids. These efforts include:

- **Natural Gas.** Burning natural gas is about one-half as carbon-intensive as coal, which can make it a critical "bridge fuel" for many countries as the world transitions to even cleaner sources of energy. Toward that end, the Obama Administration is partnering with states and private companies to exchange lessons learned with our international partners on responsible development of natural gas resources. We have launched the Unconventional Gas Technical Engagement Program to share best practices on issues such as water management, methane emissions, air quality, permitting, contracting, and pricing to help increase global gas supplies and facilitate development of the associated infrastructure that brings them to market. Going forward, we will promote fuel-switching from coal to gas for electricity production and encourage the development of a global market for gas. Since heavy-duty vehicles are expected to account for 40 percent of increased oil use through 2030, we will encourage the adoption of heavy duty natural gas vehicles as well.

- **Nuclear Power.** The United States will continue to promote the safe and secure use of nuclear power worldwide through a variety of bilateral and multilateral engagements. For example, the U.S. Nuclear Regulatory Commission advises international partners on safety and regulatory best practices, and the Department of Energy works with international partners on research and development, nuclear waste and storage, training, regulations, quality control, and comprehensive fuel leasing options. Going forward, we will expand these efforts to promote nuclear energy generation consistent with maximizing safety and nonproliferation goals.

- **Clean Coal.** The United States works with China, India, and other countries that currently rely heavily on coal for power generation to advance the development and deployment of clean coal technologies. In addition, the U.S. leads the Carbon Sequestration Leadership Forum, which engages 23 other countries and economies on carbon capture and sequestration technologies. Going forward, we will continue to use these bilateral and multilateral efforts to promote clean coal technologies.

- **Energy Efficiency.** The Obama Administration has aggressively promoted energy efficiency through the Clean Energy Ministerial and key bilateral programs. The cost-effective opportunities are enormous: The Ministerial' s Super-Efficient Equipment and Appliance Deployment Initiative and its Global Superior Energy Performance Partnership are helping to accelerate the global adoption of standards and practices that would cut energy waste equivalent to more than 650 mid-size power plants by 2030. We will work to expand these efforts focusing on several critical areas, including: improving building efficiency, reducing energy consumption at water and wastewater treatment facilities, and expanding global appliance standards.

Negotiating Global Free Trade in Environmental Goods and Services: The U.S. will work with trading partners to launch negotiations at the World Trade Organization towards global free trade in environmental goods, including clean energy technologies such as solar, wind, hydro and geothermal. The U.S. will build on the consensus it recently forged among the 21 Asia-Pacific Economic Cooperation (APEC) economies in this area. In 2011, APEC economies agreed to reduce tariffs to 5 percent or less by 2015 on a negotiated list of 54 environmental goods. The

APEC list will serve as a foundation for a global agreement in the WTO, with participating countries expanding the scope by adding products of interest. Over the next year, we will work towards securing participation of countries which account for 90 percent of global trade in environmental goods, representing roughly $481 billion in annual environmental goods trade. We will also work in the Trade in Services Agreement negotiations towards achieving free trade in environmental services.

Phasing Out Subsidies that Encourage Wasteful Consumption of Fossil Fuels: The International Energy Agency estimates that the phase-out of fossil fuel subsidies – which amount to more than $500 billion annually – would lead to a 10 percent reduction in greenhouse gas emissions below business as usual by 2050. At the 2009 G-20 meeting in Pittsburgh, the United States successfully advocated for a commitment to phase out these subsidies, and we have since won similar commitments in other fora such as APEC. President Obama is calling for the elimination of U.S. fossil fuel tax subsidies in his Fiscal Year (FY) 2014 budget, and we will continue to collaborate with partners around the world toward this goal.

Leading Global Sector Public Financing Towards Cleaner Energy: Under this Administration, the United States has successfully mobilized billions of dollars for clean energy investments in developing countries, helping to accelerate their transition to a green, low-carbon economy. Building on these successes, the President calls for an end to U.S. government support for public financing of new coal plants overseas, except for (a) the most efficient coal technology available in the world's poorest countries in cases where no other economically feasible alternative exists, or (b) facilities deploying carbon capture and sequestration technologies. As part of this new commitment, we will work actively to secure the agreement of other countries and the multilateral development banks to adopt similar policies as soon as possible.

Strengthening Global Resilience to Climate Change: Failing to prepare adequately for the impacts of climate change that can no longer be avoided will put millions of people at risk, jeopardizing important development gains, and increasing the security risks that stem from climate change. That is why the Obama Administration has made historic investments in bolstering the capacity of countries to respond to climate-change risks. Going forward, we will continue to:

- Strengthen government and local community planning and response capacities, such as by increasing water storage and water use efficiency to cope with the increased variability in water supply

- Develop innovative financial risk management tools such as index insurance to help smallholder farmers and pastoralists manage risk associated with changing rainfall patterns and drought

- Distribute drought-resistant seeds and promote management practices that increase farmers' ability to cope with climate impacts.

Mobilizing Climate Finance: International climate finance is an important tool in our efforts to promote low-emissions, climate-resilient development. We have fulfilled our joint developed country commitment from the Copenhagen Accord to provide approximately $30 billion of climate assistance to developing countries over FY 2010-FY 2012. The United States contributed approximately $7.5 billion to this effort over the three year period. Going forward, we will seek to build on this progress as well as focus our efforts on combining our public resources with smart policies to mobilize much larger flows of private investment in low-emissions and climate resilient infrastructure.

II. Leading Efforts to Address Climate Change through International Negotiations

The United States has made historic progress in the international climate negotiations during the past four years. At the Copenhagen Conference of the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC) in 2009, President Obama and other world leaders agreed for the first time that all major countries, whether developed or developing, would implement targets or actions to limit greenhouse emissions, and do so under a new regime of international transparency. And in 2011, at the year-end climate meeting in Durban, we achieved another breakthrough: Countries agreed to negotiate a new agreement by the end of 2015 that would have equal legal force and be applicable to all countries in the period after 2020. This was an important step beyond the previous legal agreement, the Kyoto Protocol, whose core obligations applied to developed countries, not to China, India, Brazil or other emerging countries.
The 2015 climate conference is slated to play a critical role in defining a post-2020 trajectory. We will be seeking an agreement that is ambitious, inclusive and flexible. It needs to be ambitious to meet the scale of the challenge facing us. It needs to be inclusive because there is no way to meet that challenge unless all countries step up and play their part. And it needs to be flexible because there are many differently situated parties with their own needs and imperatives, and those differences will have to be accommodated in smart, practical ways.

At the same time as we work toward this outcome in the UNFCCC context, we are making progress in a variety of other important negotiations as well. At the Montreal Protocol, we are leading efforts in support of an amendment that would phase down HFCs; at the International Maritime Organization, we have agreed to and are now implementing the first-ever sector-wide, internationally applicable energy efficiency standards; and at the International Civil Aviation Organization, we have ambitious aspirational emissions and energy efficiency targets and are working towards agreement to develop a comprehensive global approach.

To: Hoffman, Howard[hoffman.howard@epa.gov]
From: Nicholas Bianco
Sent: Mon 12/8/2014 2:58:29 PM
Subject: EDF comments on the Clean Power Plan (attachments)
Att A - Laitner-McDonnell EE Analysis.pdf
Att B - Amici NY v FERC (HL) - excerpts.pdf
Att C - ATP Utility Boiler Conversion Cofiring.pdf

Here are Attachments A, B, and C.

Best.

Nicholas

From: Nicholas Bianco
Sent: Monday, December 08, 2014 9:57 AM
To: 'Hoffman.howard@Epa.gov'
Subject: EDF comments on the Clean Power Plan

Dear Howard, I am forwarding along EDF's comments on the proposed Clean Power Plan. I will send a second email with the attachments as they increase the file size considerably, and might interfere with your email filters. We hope that you will find them to be helpful. We are all grateful for the fantastic work you and the rest of the team at EPA are doing on this.

Best.

Nicholas

Nicholas Bianco
Director of Regulatory Analysis and Strategic Partnerships

Environmental Defense Fund
1875 Connecticut Ave NW, Ste 600

Washington, DC 20009
T 202 572 3251
nbianco@edf.org

Energy Efficiency as a Pollution Control Technology and a Net Job Creator under Section 111(d) Carbon Pollution Standards for Existing Power Plants

John A. "Skip" Laitner
Matthew T. McDonnell

Working paper prepared for the

Environmental Defense Fund

November 28, 2014

Table of Contents

Foreword

The American power sector is at a crossroadsAs states and utilities and advocates convene to think about how to comply with regulations to cut carbon emissions from our nation's fleet of power plants, it is critical that the solutions that make the most sense for consumers are pushed to the forefront

America has an opportunity to build a solid foundation for future economic growth by investing in common sense solutions like energy efficiency that cut emissions while reducing waste and saving American families and businesses money.

Energy efficiency is the most cost-effective means of meeting energy demand and reducing carbon emissions—because these investments more than pay themselves back in energy bill savings. As this report and other empirical evidence demonstrate, energy efficiency investments also create jobs and make our economy more competitive. By investing in energy efficiency now, we can enjoy the immediate environmental, economic, and energy-security benefits while sowing the seeds of future productivity and prosperity.

Yet as we think about undertaking a transition, and deploying cleaner energy solutions on a large-scale, it is important that we pause to ensure that these energy solutions are accessible to all customers—particularly those in our population who are the most vulnerable. And as Skip Arnold, Executive Director of Energy Outreach Colorado, a low-income energy consumer advocacy group, has pointed out, "Without extraordinary treatment, low-income households will not have access to these programs."

Under the newly proposed Clean Power Plan, EPA projects that by investing in energy efficiency household and business energy bills can decrease by about 8% by 2030.[1] *And this report shows that savings to families could be significantly greater with greater deployment of energy efficiency—securing a 15% improvement in energy efficiency by 2030 could generate annual average household savings of $157.*

Enabling demand-side energy efficiency to serve as an emission reduction compliance pathway is a smart option for consumers—but it is critical that as states begin to think about their compliance strategies, regulators and utilities address barriers to energy efficiency investments and ensure that savings will be available to all homes and businesses—especially including those in low-income communities.

As Mr. Arnold further notes, "For low-income energy efficiency/demand side management programs that target low-income housing to be effective, they must be implemented differently than similar programs that serve the general body of residential utility customers. Because of

[1] EPA, Regulatory Impact Analysis for the Proposed Carbon Pollution Guidelines for Existing Power Plants and Emission Standards for Modified and Reconstructed Power Plants , at 3 -43 (June 2014), *available at* http://www2.epa.gov/sites/production/files/2014-06/documents/20140602ria-clean-power-plan.pdf.

the very limited resources of low-income households and multi-family low-income housing providers, traditional rebate programs won't provide the resources necessary to make energy efficiency improvements to their facilities. In Colorado, and some other states, robust low-income energy efficiency programs delivered by utilities and nonprofit organizations have been implemented that go a long way in addressing this particular issue."

"We believe that there is an opportunity for the EPA to achieve the desired goal of reducing carbon emissions and at the same time lower home energy bills and create a safer, more comfortable home for our most vulnerable neighbors. But in order to do so, it is critical that EPA issues guidance that points to energy efficiency for low-income housing as an important and appropriate measure to achieve the desired goal. And as states look to implement Rule 111(d), ramping up low income energy efficiency programs should become a top priority."

Indeed, the potential for energy efficiency in the multifamily sector may be even greater than in other sectors of the economy: a 2009 study by Benningfield Group estimated the economic energy efficiency potential of multifamily homes at nearly 60%,[2] compared to 26% in the overall U.S. economy.[3] In addition, if states decide to implement market-based measures, they can use the proceeds to help those struggling to pay their electricity bills. For example, in the first three years of the Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative, the ten participating Northeast and Mid-Atlantic states devoted more than $127 million from the auction of allowances to direct bill assistance.[4]

Many states and power companies have already realized the significant benefits of energy efficiency, setting energy efficiency standards and investing in efficiency retrofits and upgrades of buildings and appliances. But these programs fall far short of capturing our nation's vast energy efficiency resource, and fall short of reaching the potential to drive energy savings and cost savings with the low-income communities that could benefit most from the direct pocket-book savings.

As the Clean Power Plan is finalized, it will be a critical opportunity to mobilize investments in energy efficiency—and such investments are the right ones to prioritize if allies can use this opportunity to work together to ensure that the populations that are most in need have access to cost-saving and energy-saving programs.

[2] Benningfield Group, *U.S. Multifamily Energy Efficiency Potential by 2020*, at 4 (Oct. 2009), *available at* http://www.benningfieldgroup.com/docs/Final_MF_EE_Potential_Report_Oct_2009_v2.pdf.

[3] McKinsey & Company, *Unlocking Energy Efficiency in the U.S. Economy*, at 3 exh. A (July 2009), *available at* http://www.mckinsey.com/client_service/electric_power_and_natural_gas/latest_thinking/unlocking_energy_efficiency_in_the_us_economy.

[4] Analysis Group, *The Economic Impacts of the Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative on Ten Northeast and Mid-Atlantic States: Review of the Use of RGGI Auction Proceeds from the First Three-Year Compliance Period*, at 19, 21 (Nov. 2011), *available at* http://www.analysisgroup.com/uploadedFiles/Publishing/Articles/Economic_Impact_RGGI_Report.pdf.

Executive Summary

This year residences and businesses in the United States will spend an estimated $360 billion to meet our total electricity demands – to cool and light our homes, listen to music or watch television, and power our commercial and industrial equipment. Electricity purchases will further enable our access to the Internet and will filter and purify the water that is delivered to our homes, schools, and businesses each and every day.

Although we will derive many important benefits as we pay our monthly electricity bills, the current electricity generation infrastructure annually produces 3.34 million tons of sulfur dioxide (SO_2) and 1.68 million tons of nitrogen oxides (NO_x) air pollution. These and other pollutants are expected to add $125 billion or more to this year's health care costs. Power plants are also the largest source of climate-disrupting carbon pollution in the United States, emitting an estimated 2 billion metric tons of carbon dioxide (CO_2) each year. Due to human activities — primarily the combustion of fossil fuels and deforestation —the concentration of carbon dioxide and other heat-trapping gases in the atmosphere is rapidly rising. The need to mitigate CO_2 emissions is truly urgent. The emerging evidence has led prominent physicist and climate scientist James Hansen to reach the "startling conclusion" that the continued exploitation of fossil fuels threatens not only the planet, but also the survival of humanity itself.

In June 2013, President Obama directed the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) to undertake a rulemaking to establish limits on greenhouse gas emissions from existing power plants under section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act. The language of section 111(d) is sufficiently broad to encompass a flexible, system-based approach to securing carbon pollution reductions from existing power plants. A system-based approach provides an excellent opportunity for EPA to rely on customer friendly end-use energy efficiency as a building block for determining the available emissions reductions and to consider end-use energy efficiency as a compliance mechanism through which the power sector can achieve meaningful, low-cost emission reductions.

In this report we explore whether incentivizing energy efficiency through the carbon pollution standards or other policies also represents an important opportunity for economic growth and job creation. In other words, would more productive use of electricity and reduced levels of waste actually increase our social and economic well-being? Can the billions of dollars spent each year for electricity be used in other ways to more productively strengthen our nation's economy and reduce the harms imposed by fossil fuel fired generation?

The answer is clearly yes. The evidence presented here suggests that a 20 percent electricity savings by the year 2030 can catalyze a large net consumer savings that

- supports a gain of 800,000 jobs for the American economy, while raising wages by almost $45 billion;
- increases GDP by more than $26 billion;
- reduces carbon pollution by 971 million metric tons, and sulfur dioxide and nitrogen oxides by 700,000 and 800,000 tons, respectively.

An expanded emphasis on energy efficiency can extend these benefits across all sectors of the economy.

I. Introduction

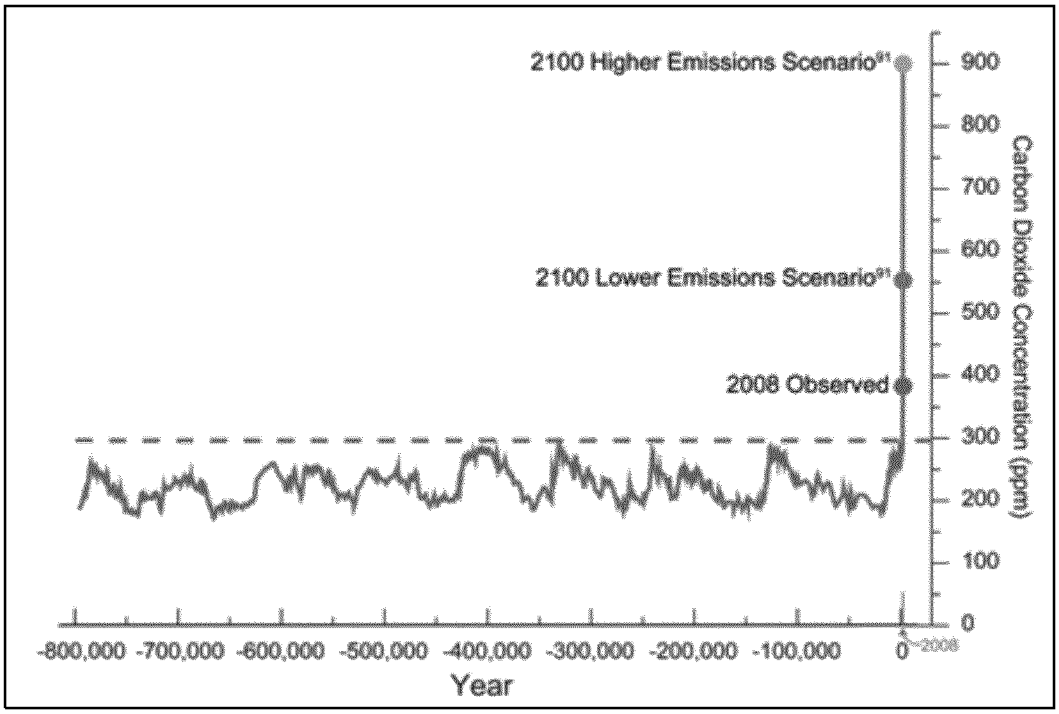
The Urgency of Action

The current electricity generation infrastructure annually produces 3.34 million tons of sulfur dioxide (SO_2) and 1.68 million tons of nitrogen oxides (NO_x) air pollution.[5] These and other pollutants were expected to add $125 billion or more to health care costs in 2013, leading to 18,000 premature deaths, 27,000 cases of acute bronchitis, and 240,000 episodes of respiratory distress. The noxious effects of these pollutants also include 2.3 million lost work days due to illness and as many as 13.5 million minor restricted activity days in which both children and adults must alter their normal activities because of respiratory health problems.[6]

Power plants are also the largest source of climate-disrupting carbon pollution in the United States, emitting an estimated 2 billion metric tons of carbon dioxide (CO_2) each year.[7] Due to human activities—primarily the combustion of fossil fuels and deforestation—the concentration of carbon dioxide and other heat-trapping gases in the atmosphere is rapidly rising. Atmospheric carbon dioxide (CO_2) levels have increased by approximately 38 percent since the Industrial Revolution (see Figure 1); current atmospheric concentrations of both CO_2 and methane (an even more potent greenhouse gas) are significantly higher than they have been for the last 800,000 years.[8]

1. *See* U.S. Dept. of Energy, Energy Info. Admin., *Annual Energy Outlook 2014 with Projections to 2040* (2014) at A19 Table A8, *available at* http://www.eia.gov/forecasts/aeo/pdf/0383(2014).pdf (hereinafter EIA 2014).
2. *See* Abt Assoc. Inc., *User's Manual for the Co-Benefits Risk Assessment (COBRA) Screening Model (2010)* (author-derived estimates based on emissions scenarios for 2010 given various health effects identified by EPA's Co-Benefits Risk Assessment (COBRA) model).
3. EIA 2014. Electricity production in 2014 represents about 26 percent of our nation's total energy costs but produces 39 percent of our nation's total CO_2 emissions. *Id.* tbls. 3, 18.
4. *See* U.S. Envtl. Prot. Agency, *Technical Support Document for Endangerment and Cause or Contribute Findings for Greenhouse Gases Under Section 202(a) of the Clean Air Act* (2009) at ES-1 to -2 (hereinafter TSD); Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, *Climate Change 2007: The Physical Science Basis*, at 512 (S. Solomon et al. eds., 2007) (hereinafter IPCC 2007); U.S. Global Change Research Program, *Global Climate Change Impacts in the United States* (2009) (hereinafter USGCRP 2009).

Figure 1. 800,000-Year Record of Carbon Dioxide Concentration



Source: USGCRP (2009) at 13.

This chart shows a recent, rapid buildup in CO_2 concentrations in the atmosphere relative to the last 800,000 years, based upon analyses of air bubbles trapped in Antarctic ice. It also shows that unless we curb greenhouse gas emissions, atmospheric CO_2 concentrations will likely double or triple by the end of this century from pre-industrial levels.[9]

The increase in the amount of solar radiation that is trapped in the earth's atmosphere due to rising concentrations of greenhouse gases is causing average global temperatures to rise and presents severe risks to the health and well-being of Americans.

Rising temperatures will accelerate ground-level ozone (and smog) formation in polluted areas, and increase the f requency and duration of stagnant air masses that allow pollution to accumulate.[10] Higher ozone levels exacerbate respiratory illnesses, increasing asthma attacks and hospitalizations and increasing the risk of premature death.[11]

Rising temperatures will also result in heat waves that are hotter, longer, and more frequent.[12] Snowpacks will be smaller and snow melt accelerated, threatening water supplies in late summer in the West.[13] In addition, significant reductions in winter and spring precipitation are

5. USGCRP 2009 at 2.
6. TSD at 89-93, USGCRP 2009 at 93-94.
7. Environmental Protection Agency, *Regulatory Impact Analysis for the Proposed Standards of Performance for Greenhouse Gas Emissions for New Stationary Sources: Electric Generating Units* (March 2012) at 3-2 -3-3, 5-24 (hereinafter RIA).
8. IPCC 2007 at 750; 74 Fed. Reg. at 66524-25.
9. USGCRP 2009 at 10, 45-46.

projected for the South, especially in the Southwest, further imperiling water supplies.[14] Rising temperatures will likely increase the frequency, length, and severity of drou ghts, especially in the West.[15] Precipitation events in general and some types of storms, particularly hurricanes, are expected to become more intense, increasing the likelihood of severe flooding.[16] Water shortages and heavy precipitation events are likely to further stress flood control, drinking water, and wastewater infrastructure.[17]

Global sea levels are likely to rise between seven inches and four feet during the 21st century, both because of ice sheet melting and because seawater expands as it warms.[18] This amount of sea level rise, in combination with more powerful hurricanes, will increase the risks of erosion, storm surge damage, and flooding for coastal communities, especially along the Atlantic and Gulf coasts, Pacific Islands, and parts of Alaska.[19] Under a business as usual emission scenario, what is currently a once-a-century flood in New York City is projected to be twice as common by mid-century and 10 times as frequent by the end of the century.[20] With accelerated sea level rise, portions of major coastal cities, including New York and Boston, would be inundated during storm surges or even during regular high tides.[21] In the Gulf Coast area, an estimated 2,400 miles of major roadways are at risk of permanent flooding within 50 to 100 years due to anticipated sea level rise in the range of 4 feet.[22]

Due to ocean absorption of carbon dioxide, ocean acidity has increased 25 percent since pre-industrial times.[23] If atmospheric carbon dioxide doubles, oceanic acidity will also increase, leaving almost nowhere in the ocean where coral reefs can survive and threatening the ocean's food webs, which rely upon coral reefs as fish nurseries and planktonic animals that may be unable to survive a more acidic sea.[24] The loss of healthy ocean ecosystems would have devastating effects on the global food supply.

In addition, the more temperatures rise, the greater the risk that disruptive climate change thresholds could be reached more quickly. This, in turn, could generate abrupt environmental changes with potentially catastrophic impacts for natural systems and human societies.[25]

---

10. USGCRP 2009 at 30; 74 Fed. Reg. at 66,532.
11. USGCRP 2009 at 30, 41-46; IPCC 2007 at 262-263, 783; 74 Fed. Reg. at 66,532-34; RIA at 3-5, 3-8..
12. USGCRP 2009 at 34-36, 44, 64; TSD at ES-4, 115; AR4, IPCC 2007 at 783; 74 Fed. Reg. at 66,525.
13. USGCRP 2009 at 47-51, 132-36; 74 Fed. Reg. at 66,532-33.
14. USGCRP 2009 at 37, 150; AR4, IPCC 2007 at 750.
15. USGCRP 2009 at 12, 36, 109-10, 142-43, 149-50. Super Typhoon Haiyan that roared into the Philippines and Vietnam in early November 2013 provides an unfortunate glimpse of future impacts. Officials predicted that the death toll could exceed 10,000 -- or more. *See* http://www.cbsnews.com/8301-202_162-57611690/typhoon-haiyan-slams-into-northern-vietnam/.
16. USGCRP 2009 at 109-10. "Superstorm Sandy" may be another example of these future impacts. It was the deadliest and most destructive hurricane of the 2012 Atlantic hurricane season, as well as the second-costliest hurricane in United States history. *See* http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hurricane_Sandy.
17. USGCRP 2009 at 150.
18. USGCRP 2009 at 62.
19. RIA at 3-9.
20. RIA at 3-7, 3-9 – 3-10; National Research Council, *Advancing the Science of Climate Change* at 55-56, 59-60 (2010), *available at* http://www.nap.edu/openbook.php?record_id=12782.
21. USGCRP 2009 at 26; National Research Council, *Abrupt Climate Change, Inevitable Surprises* at v, 16, 154 (2002); US Climate Change Science Program, *Abrupt Climate Change* at 10 (2008); TSD at 66.

The need to act to mitigate these harms is truly urgent. These circumstances and the emerging evidence have led prominent physicist and climate scientist James Hansen to reach the "startling conclusion" that the continued exploitation of fossil fuels threatens not only the planet, but also the survival of humanity itself (Hansen 2009 at ix). Furthermore, the continued inefficient use of energy will contribute to a further weakening of the U.S. economy.[26] As we shall see in this analysis, for example, the inefficient use of electricity will cost the economy nationwide an estimated 800,000 jobs by 2030, which means$44 billion in lost wages in that year.

The Opportunity in Acting

There is little question that the production and use of electricity hold great economic value for the United States. But there is also little question that the curre nt infrastructure of fossil fuel fired electricity generation and electricity usage patterns are imposing heavy burdens on Americans in the form of health impacts, climate destabilization, water consumption, and job loss. In this report we ask the question of whether there is an opportunity cost being overlooked by current patterns of production and consumption of electricity. In other words, can more productive use of electricity and reduced waste actually increase our social and economic well-being? In short, can the billions of dollars spent each year for electricity be used in other ways to strengthen our nation's economy and reduce the harms imposed by fossil fuel fired generation? The answer is clearly yes.

In this working paper we set out to explore two questions. First we ask : How big is the energy efficiency resource? That is, h ow big of a benefit can energy efficiency deliver if seen as a pollution control strategy? And w hat scale of investment is required to drive reductions in conventional air pollution as well as greenhouse gas emissions ? Second, we provide a first order review of the jobs and economic impacts of efficiency -led emissions reductions. We provide an initial estimate of cost -effectiveness of the energy efficiency resource, and then explore how that change in spending might impact the nation's ability to support a greater number of jobs. With that backdrop, Section II of this paper examines the evidence of previous assessments to identify both the scale and the cost-effectiveness of energy efficiency in ways that might inform our investigation here . In Section III we provide an overview of the methodology we use to estimate the economic impa cts of increased investment in energy efficiency. Section IV summarizes the major results of this inquiry while Section V offers several conclusions and observations. Section VI identifies the many references that guided our inquiry. Finally, Appendix A p rovides an extended review of the energy efficiency resource while Appendix B presents further details about the economic model used to complete th is assessment.

22. Laitner 2013.

II. The Energy Efficiency Resource Potential

Energy efficiency has played a surprisingly enduring and critical role in our nation's economy. Efficiency is an incredibly low-cost resource and its benefits are wide-ranging and significant. These benefits include both reduced energy bills and a surprising number of non-energy benefits, from reduced operations and maintenance costs at industrial plants to improved quality and speed in the production of our nation's goods and services.[27] Not only could energy efficiency drive down emissions, mitigate adverse health effects, and bring down health costs associated with "business-as-usual" energy use, but these more productive investments could also stimulate a more robust economy by reducing the cost of energy services and spurring job creation.[28]

When it comes to the energy efficiency resource potential, current investments are still just scratching the surface. Building on Ayres and Warr (2009),[29] Laitner (2013) estimates that the U.S. economy is about 14 percent energy (in)efficient, with 86 percent of applied energy wasted in the production of goods and services.[30] What we waste in the generation and use of electricity is more than Japan needs to power its entire economy. Some progress has been made, however: investments in greater energy productivity, since 1970, have resulted in the U.S. economy consuming half the energy it would have otherwise required in 2010.[31]

Energy efficiency is a dynamic and long-term resource, as more fully described in Appendix A.[32] In fact, a McKinsey study estimates that, if executed at scale, a holistic approach to efficiency would yield gross energy savings worth more than $1.2 trillion, an amount well above the $520 billion needed through 2020 for upfront investment in efficiency measures (excluding program costs).[33] Such a program is estimated to reduce end-use energy consumption in 2020 by 9.1 quads, roughly 23 percent of projected demand, potentially abating up to 1.1 gigatons of greenhouse gases (GHG) annually.[34] However, the full energy efficiency potential includes more than simply the penetration of known advanced technologies. If we were to embrace a greater rate of infrastructure improvements along with

---

23. *See* Lazard, Ltd., "Levelized Cost of Energy Analysis—Version 7.0" (2013).
24. By reducing U.S. energy use by 30 percent in 2020 and 55 percent in 2050, Laitner et al. (2010) estimate a range in savings per household from $81 in 2020 to $849 per household in 2050 as well as an increase in net jobs from 373,000 jobs created in 2020, 689,000 in 2030, and over 1.1 million in 2050.
25. Ayres, Robert U. and Benjamin Warr. *The Economic Growth Engine: How Energy and Work Drive Material Prosperity*. Northampton, MA: Edward Elgar Publishing, Inc., 2009 (hereinafter Ayres and Warr 2009).
26. *See* John A. "Skip" Laitner, *Linking Energy Efficiency to Economic Productivity: Recommendations for Improving the Robustness of the U.S. Economy* (2013); *see also* Robert U. Ayres and Benjamin Warr, *The Economic Growth Engine: How Energy and Work Drive Material Prosperity* (2009).
27. *See* John A. "Skip" Laitner et al., *The Long-Term Energy Efficiency Potential: What the Evidence Suggests* (2012) (hereinafter Laitner et al. 2012). One quad is a quadrillion Btus which, in the form of gasoline, is sufficient energy to energy to power about 12 million cars and trucks for one year of driving. In other forms of energy one quad is sufficient maintain about 5.4 million homes at current levels of consumption.
28. *See* Amory Lovins, *Reinventing Fire: Bold Business Solutions for the New Energy Era* (2011); Laitner et al. 2012; Hannah Choi Granade et al., *Unlocking Energy Efficiency in the U.S. Economy* (2009) (hereinafter Granade et al. 2009).
29. Granade et al. 2009.
30. Granade et al. 2009. The U.S. now emits about 6.6 billion tons or gigatons of total greenhouse gas emissions per year.

some displacement of the existing capital stock to make way for newer and more productive energy efficiency technologies, as well as new configurations of the built environment that reduce the distance people and goods must be transported, by 2050, we might achieve a 59 percent reduction in total energy use compared to the business as usual Energy Information Administration projection (consuming only 50 quads versus 122 quads by the year 2050).[35]

Reducing electricity demand through energy efficiency and demand side energy management—using only available technologies—has been demonstrated to be one of the most cost-effective means of reducing GHG emissions from the power sector.[36] The 2009 McKinsey study found that, after taking into account the upfront costs of installing efficiency improvements, the efficiency measures they identified would save American families and businesses $680 billion over ten years.[37] In addition, the study estimated that it would require 600,000 to 900,000 workers during the duration of the 10-year period to develop, produce, and implement the efficiency improvements, administer the programs, and verify the results.[38] Simply put, demand side energy efficiency offers tremendous potential to reduce power sector greenhouse gas emissions while simultaneously reducing utility bills for American families and businesses, improving grid reliability, reducing co-pollutant emissions, improving energy security, and creating jobs in the energy efficiency sector.

An extensive body of studies developed over many years suggests that energy efficiency can provide perhaps the largest single source of GHG emissions reductions in the coming decades.[39] Should we reduce electricity use by just 0.1 percent per year between now and 2050,[40] a recent study by Synapse Energy Economics indicates that by 2020, power sector CO_2 emissions would fall 25 percent below 2010 levels.[41] By 2050, the combination of energy efficiency and a variety of renewable energy technologies could reduce CO_2 emissions to 81 percent below 2010 levels.[42] By pursuing the larger achievable efficiency and renewable energy targets, the Synapse assessment also found that other environmental and health impacts of coal-fired electricity are dramatically reduced. Over $450 billion in health effects

31. Laitner et al. 2012.
32. The Analysis Group notes that "RGGI investment in energy efficiency depresses regional electrical demand, power prices, and consumer payments for electricity. This benefits all consumers through downward pressure on wholesale prices, yet it particularly benefits those consumers who actually take advantage of such programs, implement energy efficiency measures, and lower both their overall energy use and monthly energy bills. These savings stay in the pocket of electricity users. But positive macroeconomic impacts exist as well: the lower energy costs flow through the economy as collateral reductions in natural gas and oil consumption in buildings and increased consumer disposable income (from fewer dollars spent on energy bills), lower payments to out-of-state energy suppliers, and increased local spending or savings. Consequently, there are multiple ways that investments in energy efficiency lead to positive economic impacts; this reinvestment thus stands out as the most economically beneficial use of RGGI dollars." *See* Hibbard et al. 2011.
33. Granade et al. 2009.
34. Granade et al. 2009.
35. Laitner et al. 2012; *see also* L.D. Harvey, *Energy Efficiency and the Demand for Energy Services* (2010); Comm. on America's Energy Future, *Real Prospects for Energy Efficiency in the United States* (2010); Granade et al. 2009; American Physical Society, *Energy Future: Think Efficiency* (2008).
36. Resulting in energy consumption of 3,760 billion kilowatt-hours (kWh) in 2050 versus 5,590 billion kWh under a business-as-usual (BAU) projection.
37. *See* Geoff Keith et al., *Toward a Sustainable Future for the U.S. Power Sector: Beyond Business as Usual 2011* (2011) (hereinafter Keith et al. 2011).
38. Keith et al. 2011.

related to air pollution would be avoided over the 2010 to 2050 study period, based on damage factors developed by the National Research Council.[43]

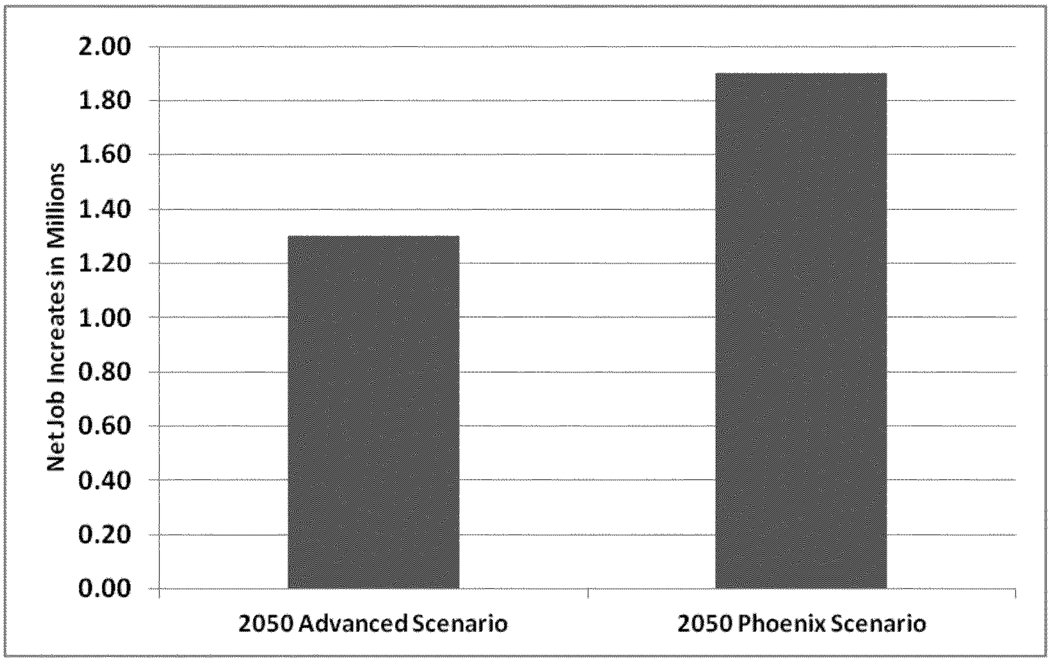
The evidence indicates that energy efficiency is not only a significant resource, but it also presents an immensely cost-effective pollution control strategy—with benefits exceeding costs over the investment life of individual measures or improvements. A study by the Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory demonstrated that one-third of electricity and natural gas use in buildings could be saved (along with respective emissions) at a total cost of 2.7 cents per kilowatt-hour (¢/kWh) for electricity and between 2.5 and 6.9 dollars per million Btu for natural gas (all values in 2007 dollars).[44] The study suggested that the cost savings over the life of the measures would be nearly 3.5 times larger than the up-front investment required (in other words, a benefit-cost ratio of 3.5). At the same time, Amann (2006) suggests that non-energy benefits of energy efficiency upgrades might range from 50 to 300 percent of household energy bill savings.[45] These added benefits range from financial savings to energy bill relief, comfort, aesthetics, noise reduction, health and safety, and convenience. Worrell et al. (2003) and Lung et al. (2005) found comparable non-energy benefits that greatly enhance the cost-effectiveness of energy efficiency within the industrial sector as well.[46]

Indeed, efficiency has shown an ability to drive down emissions and mitigate health costs associated with "business as usual" energy use. But, efficiency has also demonstrated its ability to stimulate economic growth by reducing the cost of energy services and spurring job creation. ACEEE demonstrated efficiency's significant macroeconomic impact through its analysis under two policy scenarios: the Advanced Case (42 percent energy savings from 2050 reference case) and the Phoenix Case (59 percent energy savings from 2050 reference case).[47] The study suggested the cumulative capital investments in the efficiency upgrades for the Advanced Case will be about $2.4 trillion over the 39-year period 2012 to 2050 (in constant 2009 dollars). The significantly greater magnitude of efficiency changes in the Phoenix Case increases cumulative investments to $5.3 trillion in that same time period.[48] While this may seem like a significant investment, it is but a fraction of the $4.6 trillion per year the economy is likely to invest over this same time horizon.[49]

---

39. *Id.*
40. Rich Brown et al., *U.S. Building-Sector Energy Efficiency Potential* (2008). In 2012, the end-use price of electricity for the residential sector was 11.9¢/kWh in 2012 cents (about 10¢ in 2007 cents); in the commercial sector, 10.1¢/kWh in 2012 cents (about 9¢ in 2007 cents). AEO 2014 tbl. 8. The Henry Hub price for natural gas in April 2014 was $4.66 /MMBtu, or, in 2007 dollars, $4.07. EIA, Henry Hub Natural Gas Spot Price, http://www.eia.gov/dnav/ng/hist/rngwhhdM.htm (last visited May 23, 2014); Bureau of Labor Statistics, CPI Inflation Calculator, http://data.bls.gov/cgi-bin/cpicalc.pl.
41. Jennifer Amann, American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy, *Valuation of Non-Energy Benefits to Determine Cost-Effectiveness of Whole House Retrofit Programs: A Literature Review* (2006).
42. Ernst Worrell et al., "Productivity Benefits of Industrial Energy Efficiency Measures," *Energy*, 1081-98 (2003); Robert Lung et al., American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy, "Ancillary Benefits and Production Benefits in the Evaluation of Industrial Energy Efficiency Measures" (2005).
43. Laitner et al. 2012.
44. See Table 2 following the discussion in section III for a further comparison of this set of efficiency scenarios with three other long-term efficiency scenarios out to 2050.
45. Laitner et al. 2012. While energy efficiency appears significantly more costly under the Phoenix Scenario, it is roughly the equivalent of just one year's routine investment spread out over a 39-year period.

Figure 2: Net Employment Benefits from Two Efficiency Policy Scenarios



Source: Laitner et al. 2012

The capital investments in efficiency generate substantial cumulative energy bill savings of $15 trillion in the Advanced Case and $23.7 trillion in the Phoenix Case (also in 2009 dollars). Hence, energy efficiency not only proves to be a prudent investment, but it also delivers substantial economic savings that would drive a significant increase in overall employment (see Figure 2 above). The Advanced Case shows that investment in efficiency would produce a 1.3 million job gain in the year 2050. Perhaps unsurprisingly, efficiency investment in the Phoenix Case, benefiting from a larger investment and a bigger net energy bill savings, generates about a 1.9 million job gain in 2050.[50]

III. Assessing Total Employment Impacts

Having established that energy efficiency is an indispensable and cost-effective resource to reduce air pollution and greenhouse gas emissions, we now provide an analytical framework to evaluate the net economic and employment impacts of this resource. We utilize the U.S. Energy Information Administration's annual modeling to establish a reference case, or "business as usual" (BAU) scenario. We compare this to an "Efficiency-Led Scenario" in which the country moves toward a power system based on more productive investments in energy efficiency technologies, systems, and infrastructure. In this alternative scenario, a greater level of energy-efficient investments enables both new demands for energy services and the retirement of some existing electricity generation power plants. In this section we lay out three elements that form the basis of our assessment: (1) the standard projection for U.S. electricity consumption over the period 2012 through 2030; (2) the key characteristics of the alternative

46. Laitner et al. 2012.

investment scenario; and finally, (3) a description of the DEEPER modeling system used to evaluate the efficiency scenarios characterized in this report.

A. The Business-as-Usual Backdrop

The foundation for this assessment is the *Annual Energy Outlook* published by the Energy Information Administration (2012).[51] Although the forecast of energy and other market trends covers all uses of energy within our economy (including transportation fuels, natural gas, and other resources), here we will explore possible changes in our nation's electricity use beginning in 2012 through the year 2030. This includes the growth in the number of households, commercial, and industrial customers over that time along with the anticipated growth in the demand for electricity services by those users. It also includes both expected trends in electricity prices as well as a discussion of potential drivers of important shifts in electricity demand. In addition, since we are exploring the impacts on the economy, we will review the anticipated growth in the nation's jobs and Gross Domestic Product (GDP), also through the year 2030. Table 1 below provides the assumed reference case projections for key metrics against which we will compare the impacts of an efficiency-led scenario.

Table 1. Reference Case Projections for Key Economic Metrics 2012 and 2030

Metric	2012	2030	Annual Rate	Total Growth
The Macroeconomy				
GDP (billion 2005 dollars)	13,486	21,736	2.7%	61.2%
Real Investment (billion 2005 dollars)	1,875	4,066	4.4%	116.9%
Households (millions)	116.1	139.3	1.0%	20.0%
Nonfarm Employment (millions)	131.8	162	1.2%	22.9%
Electricity Sales				
Economy-Wide Electricity Use (billion kWh)	3,729	4,258	0.7%	14.2%
Average Retail Electricity Price (2010 $/kWh)	0.096	0.098	0.1%	2.1%
Annual Electricity Costs (billion 2010 dollars)	358.0	417.3	0.9%	16.6%
Emissions from Power Plants				
Sulfur Dioxide (million short tons)	3.79	1.62	-4.6%	-57.3%
Nitrogen Oxides (million short tons)	1.99	1.94	-0.1%	-2.6%
Carbon Dioxide (million metric tons equivalent)	2,146	2,258	0.3%	5.2%

Source: EIA (2012)

The summary in Table 1 above forecasts several positive trends even under the reference scenario. First, EIA projects the economy will grow at a faster clip than either the number of households or their increased use of electricity consumption, as measured by EIA's assessment of the nation's GDP. Jobs will also increase. While electricity expenditures will grow as well, they will rise more slowly than GDP. EIA's forecast clearly anticipates that the economy will make increasingly efficient use electricity to provide the nation's homes and businesses with needed goods and services.

47. As the project first began, we originally benchmarked the analysis described here to the energy and economic projections found in the *Annual Energy Outlook 2012* (EIA 2012). While we cite the updated information contained in *Annual Energy Outlook 2013* (EIA 2013), our analysis is still linked to EIA 2012. A series of quick diagnostic tests shows this does not materially impact the findings of this assessment.

Yet the business-as-usual rate of efficiency improvement still requires an increase in overall electricity consumption since the economy is projected to grow more quickly than the rate of efficiency improvement. While pollution control technologies are likely to reduce future air pollution from emissions of sulfur dioxide (SO_2) and nitrogen oxides (NO_x), as shown in Table 1, carbon dioxide (CO_2) emissions are likely to increase due to the increased fossil fuel combustion associated with the generation of electricity.[52]

Fortunately, we can do much better. We can reduce overall pollution levels and, at the same time, lower the nation's total electricity bill. The many studies summarized in Section II of this report indicate that a much larger set of energy efficiency gains beyond the business-as-usual improvements is possible. This is true for the residential, the commercial, and the industrial sectors of the economy. For example, if the energy efficiency opportunities highlighted in the study by Laitner et al. (2012) were to be developed and implemented, the total electricity demand for 2030, as shown in Table 1, would *decline* to 3,370 billion kilowatt-hours rather than *increase* to 4,258 billion kilowatt-hours.[53] What may be less obvious, however, is that the efficiency gains will prove to be less expensive than increasing the generation capacity to meet the higher electricity demands.

Finally, some readers may be surprised to learn how much the economy depends every year on the flow of normal investments as they affect our nation's homes, schools, businesses, roads, and bridges, as well as the many electric power plants, transmission lines, and industrial facilities needed to maintain a functioning economy. In Table 1 it appears that we will invest about $1,875 billion in new buildings and infrastructure, or in routine upgrades to existing infrastructure. By 2030 this will grow to an estimated $4,066 billion or about 18.7 percent of GDP. As we might imagine, and as shown in the analysis that follows, redirecting even one percent of the nation's annual investment to greater gains in electricity efficiency can provide the foundation to achieve a significant level of cost savings compared to the normal rate of energy efficiency improvements. In addition, as we shall also see, more productive investments will drive a small but positive gain in the nation's job market and achieve a cost-effective reduction in the nation's air pollution and greenhouse gas emissions. The next section of this working paper explores the cost and performance characteristics that might contribute to cost-effective electricity reductions in our homes, schools and businesses.

B. Key Attributes of the Energy Efficiency Scenario

In this assessment, we draw upon two previously referenced studies to define an exploratory scenario that helps evaluate energy efficiency as a pollution control strategy; and, more critically, to explore how energy efficiency investments might drive both significant cost savings

---

48. Including transportation and other fuels such as natural gas, the energy-related CO_2 emissions are projected to grow from 5,570 to 5,670 million metric tons at a time when the scientific evidence suggests the need for very steep reductions in greenhouse gas emissions. As noted previously, total greenhouse gas emissions are estimated to be just under 7,000 million metric tons (or gigatons). The difference is the number of other non-energy-related CO_2 emissions which also contribute the total mix of greenhouse gases emitted each year.
49. Laitner, John A. "Skip," Steven Nadel, R. Neal Elliott, Harvey Sachs, and Siddiq Kahn. 2012. *The Long-Tern Energy Efficiency Potential: What the Evidence Suggests*. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

and overall gains in employment. The first assessment is from Laitner et al. (2012), which explored the long-term energy efficiency potential for two scenarios through the year 2050.[54] That report examined a more complete set of efficiency options, including natural gas and petroleum efficiency improvements as well as electricity savings from all sectors of the economy. The second is Keith et al. (2011), a report from Synapse Energy Economics that focused explicitly on electricity savings alone.[55] Both assessments found that productive investments in energy efficiency upgrades generated a net positive economic benefit. Although both studies indicate that electricity savings of 30 to 37 percent from the reference case projected for 2050 are possible, the central case of this analysis is an assessment of the economic impacts of achieving a 20 percent efficiency gain by 2030.

To provide a sense of scale and cost-effectiveness of the efficiency resource more broadly, Table 2 highlights key metrics from both the ACEEE and Synapse scenarios. We also include two other studies: the *Energy Technology Perspectives* study published by the International Energy Agency (IEA/ETP 2010) and *Reinventing Fire* released by Lovins et al. (2011).[56]

Table 2. Key Metrics from Year 2050 Alternative Energy Future Studies

Metric	Year 2050 Impacts				
	ACEEE-Advanced	ACEEE-Phoenix	IEA ETP	Reinventing Fire	Synapse[1]
BAU GDP Index (2010 = 1.00)	2.79	2.79	1.95	2.58	2.71
BAU Energy Use (2010 = 1.00)	1.24	1.24	1.05	1.27	1.41
Efficiency Scenario Energy Use (2010 = 1.00)	0.72	0.51	0.47	0.69	0.67
Investment (Trillion 2009 Dollars)[2]	2.9	6.4	5.9	4.5	1.4
Savings (Trillion 2009 Dollars)[2]	15.0	23.7	15.1	9.5	4.4
Index Savings to Investment[3]	5.2	3.7	2.6	2.1	3.5

Table Notes: (1) While the first four studies reflect economy-wide energy savings, the Synapse report captures only the savings from electricity production and consumption. (2) The investments and savings data reflect cumulative values in constant dollars over the period 2010 through 2050. (3) The savings to investment index is a simple comparison of suggested energy bill savings compared to the total cost of investments, also over the period 2010 through 2050. Because there is no way to compare the discounted streams of savings and expenditures over time, this simple index is indicative of, but should not be construed as, a true benefit-cost ratio.

Interestingly, there is a wide range in the assumed future GDP growth among the five scenarios outlined in Table 1. The IEA projects an economy in 2050 that is about 1.95 times bigger than in 2010. ACEEE and Synapse, generally following the EIA's *Annual Energy Outlook*, suggest economic activity that will be 2.71 to 2.79 times larger than 2010. Reinventing Fire suggests a more moderate growth path so that economic activity is 2.58 times larger in 2050 compared to 2010. In comparing the business-as-usual energy growth in

50. Laitner, John A. "Skip," Steven Nadel, R. Neal Elliott, Harvey Sachs, and Siddiq Kahn. 2012. *The Long-Tern Energy Efficiency Potential: What the Evidence Suggests*. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.
51. Keith et al. 2011.
52. [IEA/ETP] International Energy Agency, Energy Technology Policy Division. 2010. *Energy Technology Perspectives: Scenarios & Strategies to 2050.* Paris, France: International Energy Agency; Lovins, Amory and the Rocky Mountain Institute. 2011. *Reinventing Fire: Bold Business Solutions for the New Energy Era*. White River Junction, VT: Chelsea Green Publishing.

the five scenarios with their respective 2050 efficiency gains, the evidence suggests potential 2050 savings that range between 42 and 59 percent.[57] Moreover, all of the scenarios suggest a net positive savings to investment ratio, ranging from 2.1 to 5.2 over the period of analysis within each scenario. To test the idea of how effective efficiency might be as a pollution control strategy, but reflecting larger uncertainties in the out-years, we take the analysis here to only 2030.

Our core scenario for this exploration assumes an electricity savings that, beginning in 2014, slowly ratchets up to reach 20 percent by 2030. The benefit-cost ratio of this scenario (as we shall see) is over 2.0. As we explain further in the section that follows, we assume that program costs will drive investments that, in turn, generate a 20 percent reduction in conventional electricity generation by 2030 so that the electricity savings, in constant dollars, are twice as large as the combination of program costs and investments, also in constant dollars.

We next turn to a description of the Dynamic Energy Efficiency Policy Evaluation Routine, or the DEEPER, Modeling System, which, in essence, is an econometric input-output analytical tool. Although recently given a new name, the model's origins can be traced back to modeling assessments that were first completed in the early 1990s (see Appendix B for historical information and other details on the DEEPER model).

C. Review of the DEEPER Economic Policy Model

The DEEPER model is "quasi-dynamic" in that the costs of energy efficiency improvements are based on the level of efficiency penetration over some period of time. The greater the efficiency penetration, the higher the costs, and the resulting payback periods begin to increase. Moreover, the model adjusts labor impacts given the anticipated productivity gains within key sectors of the U.S economy. As an example, if the construction and manufacturing sectors increase their output as a result of the alternative policy scenario, the employment benefits are likely to be affected – depending on assumptions about the expected labor productivity gains within each of those sectors.

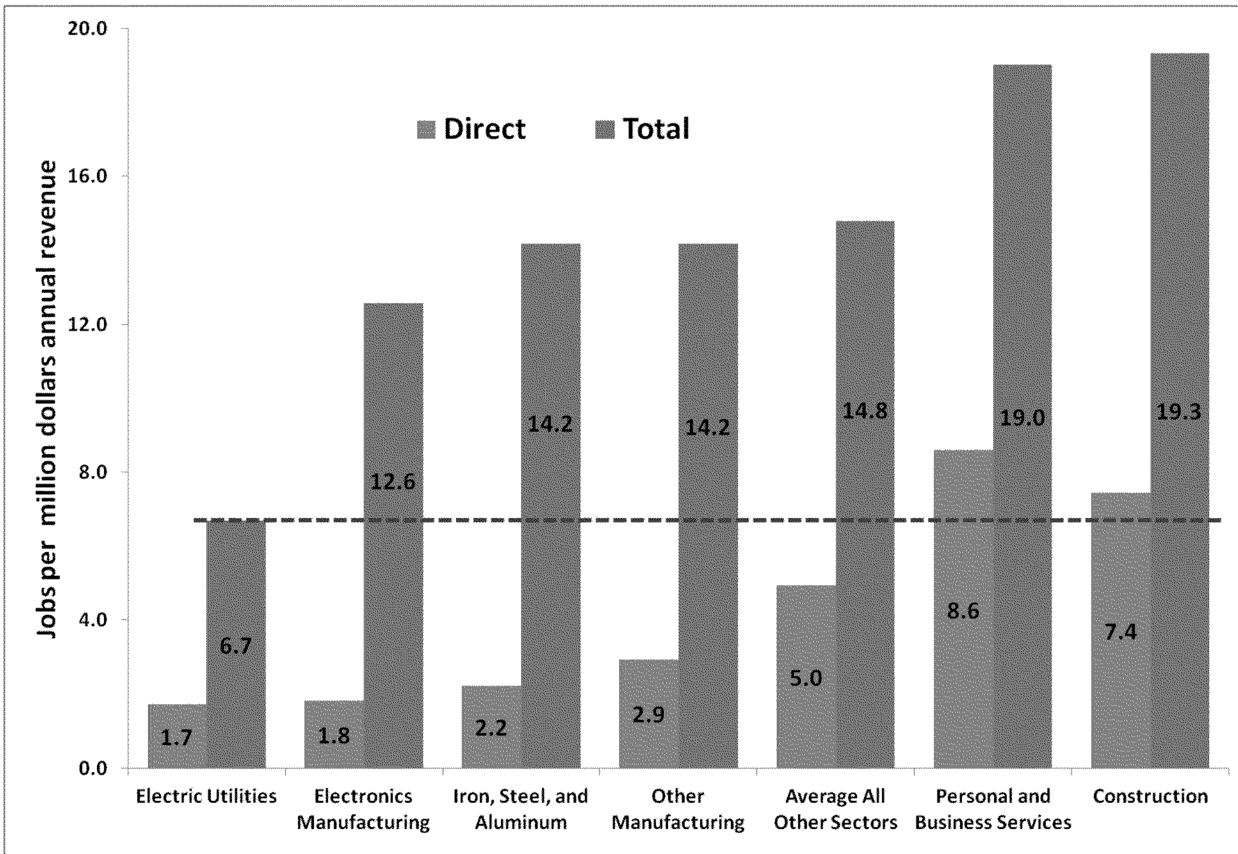
Input-output models initially were developed to trace supply linkages in the economy. For instance, an input-output accounting framework can show how purchases of lighting technologies or industrial equipment benefit the lighting and other equipment manufacturers in a state. In addition, because the input-output model has coefficients linking both directly and indirectly affected industries, the model can also reveal the multiplicative impacts that such purchases are likely to have on other industries and businesses that might supply the necessary goods and services to those manufacturers.

The net economic gains of any new investments in energy efficiency will depend on the structure of the economy, and which sectors are most affected by changes in new spending patterns that are promoted by investments in energy productivity rather than electricity supply.

53. As an example, the Synapse study projects a BAU energy growth index of 1.41, with an efficiency use index that falls to 0.67. Hence, (0.67 / 1.41 – 1) *100 percent = 52 percent.

To illustrate this point, Figure 3, below, compares the direct and total employment impacts that are supported for every one million dollars of revenue received by different sectors of the U.S. economy. These include electric utilities, manufa cturing, personal and business services, and construction.[58] For purposes of this study, a job is defined as sufficient economic activity to employ one person full-time for one year.

Figure 3. Labor Intensities for Key Sectors of the U.S. Economy



Source: John A. "Skip" Laitner based on 2010 Economic Accounts for the U.S. Economy

Of immediate interest in Figure 3 is the relatively small number of direct and total jobs supported by energy sector spending . Within the U nited States the electric utility industry provides, for example, only 6.7 total jobs per million dollars of revenues that it receives. This total includes jobs directly supported by the industry as well as those jobs linked to businesses which, in turn, provide goods and services to maintain the utilities' operation. And it also includes the additional jobs supported b y the respending of wages within the U.S. economy.

54. The model used for the assessment described here relies on the IMPLAN datasets for the United States. IMPLAN stands for "IMpact Analysis for PLANning." These 2010 historical economic accounts (IMPLAN 2012) provide a critical foundation for a wide range of modeling techniques, including the input -output model used as a basis for the assessment described he re. For more information on the use of this kind of analysis, see the discussion in Appendix B of this report. F or a more recent example of an assessment undertaken in the policy arena, see Busch et al. (2012) for an analysis of the recently adopted fuel-economy standards.

On the other hand, one million dollars spent in construction supports a total of 19.3 jobs, both directly and indirectly.

As it turns out, much of the job creation from energy efficiency programs is derived by the difference between jobs within the utility supply sectors and jobs that are supported by the respending of energy bill savings in other sectors of the economy.

D. An Illustration: Jobs from Improvements in Commercial Office Buildings

To illustrate how a simplified job impact analysis might be done, we will use the example of installing one million dollars of efficiency improvements in a large office building. Office buildings (traditionally large users of energy due to heating and air-conditioning loads, significant use of electronic office equipment, and the large numbers of persons employed and served) provide substantial opportunities for energy-saving investments. The results of this example are summarized in Table 3 below.

The assumption used in this example is that the investment has a positive 4-year payback. In other words, the assumption is that for $1 million of energy efficiency improvements, the upgrades might be expected to save an average of $250,000 in reduced electricity costs over the useful life of the technologies. This level of savings is conservatively low but consistent with the low end of ranges cited elsewhere in this report. At the same time, if we anticipate that the efficiency changes will have an expected life of roughly 15 years, then we can establish a 15-year period of analysis. In this illustration, we further assume that the efficiency upgrades take place in the first year of the analysis, while the electricity bill savings occur in years 1 through 15. Moreover, we assume that only half the savings occur in the first year as it may take several months to actually start an average project with savings not beginning until halfway through the year.

Table 3. Job Impacts from Government Building Energy Efficiency Improvements

Expenditure Category	Amount (Million $)	Employment Coefficient	Job Impact
Installing Efficiency Improvements in Year 1	1.0	19.3	19.3
Diverting Expenditures to Fund Efficiency Improvements	-1.0	14.8	-14.8
Energy Bill Savings in Years 1 through 15	3.6	14.8	53.3
Lower Utility Revenues in Years 1 through 15	-3.6	6.7	-24.1
Net 15-Year Change			33.7

Note: The employment multipliers are taken from the appropriate sectors found in Figure 2. Based on the efficiency costs described in the text, the annual savings are about $250,000 with only one-half available in the first year. The jobs impact is the result of multiplying the row change in expenditure by the appropriate row multiplier. On average, this building upgrade would be said to support a net gain of about 2.2 jobs per year for 15 years. For more details, see the text that follows.

The analysis further assumes that we are interested in the *net effect* of employment and other economic changes. This means we must first examine all changes in business or consumer expenditures—both positive and negative—that result from a movement toward energy efficiency. Each change in expenditures must then be multiplied by the appropriate multiplier (taken from Figure 3) for each sector affected by the change in expenditures. The sum of these products will then yield the net result.

In our example, there are four separate changes in expenditures, each with their separate effect. As Table 3 indicates above, the overall impact of the scenario suggests a gain of 33.7 job-years (rounded) in the 15-year period of analysis. This translates into an average gain of about 2.2 jobs each year for 15 years. In other words, the efficiency investment made in the office building is projected to sustain an average gain of 2.2 jobs each year over a 15-year period compared to a "business-as-usual" scenario. Roughly speaking, if comparable projects like this scaled to more like $100 million in a single year , the number of jobs gained would similarly scale upward (to 3,370 job-years).[59]

E. Appropriate Modifications in the Energy Efficiency Scenarios

The economic assessment of the alternative energy scenarios was carried out in a very similar manner as the example described above. That is, the changes in energy expenditures brought about by investments in energy efficiency and renewable technologies were matched with their appropriate employment multipliers. There are several modifications to this technique, however.[60]

First, it was assumed that only 90 percent of both the efficiency investments and the subsequent savings are spent within the United States. We based this initial value on the 2010 IMPLAN dataset as it describes local purchase patterns that typically now occur in the United States. We anticipate that this is a conserv ative assumption since most efficiency projects are likely to be (or could be) carried out entirely by contractors and dealers within the United States. By way of illustration, if the share of domestic spending turned out to be 100 percent, for example, the overall job gain might grow another five percent or more compared to our standard scenario exercise.

Second, an adjustment in the employment impacts was made to account for assumed future changes in labor productivity. As outlined in t he Bureau of Labor Statistics *Outlook 20 10–2020*, productivity rates are expected to vary widely among sectors. [61] For instance, the BLS projects an economy-wide 1.5 percent annual average productivity gain as the economy better integrates information techno logies and other improvements . To illustrate the impact of productivity gains on future employment patterns, let us assume a typical labor productivity increase of 2.2 percent per year. This means, for example, that compared to 2012, we might expect that a $1 million expenditure in the year 2030 will support only 6 8 percent of the number of jobs as in 2012.[62]

Third, for purposes of estimating electricity bill savings, it was assumed that current electricity prices for the residential, commercial, and industrial sectors in the United States would follow the same growth rate as those published by the Energy Information Administration in its *Annual Energy Outlook* 2012.[63]

Fourth, it was assumed that the large -scale efficiency upgrades are financed by bank loans that carry an average 6 percent interest rate over a 5-year period. While this does raise the

---

55. While this idea of scale more or less holds true, as costs begin to rise with a greater level of penetration of energy efficiency measures, the idea of diminishing returns could reduce overall cost-effectiveness of individual scenarios as a function of the total level of savings that might be achieve – in this case, for the year 2030. See generally the discussion on this point as highlighted by Table 6 that follows the main finding of this exploratory effort.
56. For a historical review of how this type of analysis is carried out, see Laitner, Bernow, and DeCicco (1998).
57. Bureau of Labor Statistics. 2012. Economic and Employment Projections 2010 to 2020. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Labor. (Available at: http://www.bls.gov/news.release/ecopro.toc.htm).
58. The calculation is $1/(1.022)^{18}$ * 100 equals 1/1.4796 * 100, or 68 percent.
59. EIA 2012.

cost to end -users as a result of the interest that must be paid on bank loans, raising or lowering the interest rates in this analysis will not appreciably affect the results otherwise reported. Also, to limit the scope of the analysis, no parameters were established to account for any changes in interest rates as less capital -intensive technologies (i.e., efficiency investments) are substituted for conventional supply strategies, or in labor participation rates— all of which might affect overall spending patterns.

While the higher cost premiums associated with the energy efficiency investments might be expected to drive up the level of borrowing (in the short term), and therefore interest rates, this upward pressure would be offset to some degree by the investment avoided in new power plant capacity, exploratory well drilling, and new pipelines. Similarly, while an incre ase in demand for labor would tend to increase the overall level of wages (and thus lessen economic activity), the job benefits are small compared to the current level of unemployment or underemployment. Hence, the effect would be negligible.

Fifth, for the buildings and industrial sectors it was assumed that a program and marketing expenditure would be required to promote market penetration of the efficiency improvements. Based on other program reviews, this was set at 15 percent of the efficiency investment in the early years but declining to 5 percent of the much larger investments in the last year of the assessment.[64]

Finally, it should again be noted that, by design, this analysis does not account for the full effects of the efficiency investments s ince the savings beyond 2030 are not incorporated into the modeling assumptions. Nor does the analysis include other productivity benefits that are likely to stem from the efficiency investments. These can be substantial, especially in the industrial secto r. Industrial investments that increase energy efficiency often advance other economic goals such as improved product quality, lower capital and operating costs, increased employee productivity, or capturing specialized product markets. [65] To the extent the se "co-benefits" are realized in addition to the energy savings, the net economic impacts would be amplified beyond those reported here.

IV. Economic Impact of a Cost-Effective Energy Efficiency Scenario

The investment and savings data from the efficiency identified above (again reaching a 20 percent electricity savings through efficiency gains by 2020) were used to estimate the financial and the economy -wide impacts for the key benchmark years of 201 4, 2020, 2025, and 2030. Each change in sector spending was evaluated by the Investment and Spending module within the DEEPER model for a given year —relative to the baseline or business -as-usual scenario. These were then matched to their appropriate sector impact coefficients.

---

60. The assumption here is that program spending is necessary to encourage, monitor, and verify the requisite efficiency gains. In addition, training programs as well as increased research & development expenditures may also be needed to improve technology performance and market penetration. This range is generally con sistent with the findings of Friedrich et al. (2009). For other examples that integrate program spending into efficiency policy assessments, see Laitner et al. (2010) among other studies.
61. For a more complete discussion on this point, see Elliott, Laitner, and Pye (1997) and Worrell et al. (2003).

These changes were further evaluated by DEEPER's macroeconomic module to estimate the larger overall job and wage benefits for the U.S. economy.

Starting with very small impacts in 2014, the end -use energy efficiency target of a 20 p ercent savings by 2030 spur s both program costs and technology investments that, in turn, begin to change the patterns of electricity consumption and production. Program spending of $ 635 million in 201 4 is assumed to drive an initial $ 4,231 million in tech nology investments in that year. But these investments are assumed to be financed over time so that the actual outlays in 2014 are only $ 1,004 million. The initial impacts on electricity production are relatively small, reducing electricity bills by an est imated $2,834 million (about 0. 8 percent of the reference case electricity expenditures otherwise projected in that year). However, both program spending and the annualized efficiency payments rise to 2.3 and 39.5 billion dollars by 2030, respectively.

Table 4. Key Annual Financial and Economic Impacts from the Efficiency Scenario

	2014	2020	2025	2030	Average 2014-2030
Financial Costs (Million 2010 $)					
Program Costs	635	843	1,532	2,259	1,229
Efficiency Investments	4,231	8,486	21,741	45,184	17,040
Annualized Efficiency Payments	1,004	8,258	18,956	39,533	8,053
Energy Bill Savings	2,834	23,785	52,451	87,977	26,703
Net Energy Bill Savings	1,196	14,683	31,963	46,185	17,420
Cumulative Net Energy Savings	1,196	50,714	175,883	381,146	381,146
Net Savings per Household (actual $)	6	62	121	147	84
Macroeconomic Impacts					
Employment (actual)	49,504	206,419	484,032	818,827	316,612
Percent from Reference Case	0.04%	0.14%	0.31%	0.51%	
Wages (Million 2010 $)	2,453	9,868	24,877	44,503	16,295
Percent from Reference Case	0.03%	0.10%	0.25%	0.42%	
GDP (Million 2010 $)	2,262	4,261	13,752	26,262	8,869
Percent from Reference Case	0.01%	0.03%	0.07%	0.12%	

Source: Analysis as described in the text of the working paper.

The net savings on electricity bills (i.e., the savings after program costs and the annual payments for investments have been paid) exceeds $ 46 billion (rounded) in 2030, which is about 11 percent of the nation's reference case electricity bill for that year. The net residential or household savings start at only $ 6 in 2014, slowly increasing to $ 62 in 2020, and then rise steadily to an annual $147 savings for an average household by 2030.

As might be expected, the program spending and changed investment patterns have a distinct economic impact. The second set of impacts in Table 4 highlights the key employment and wage benefits for the same ye ars. Overall employment benefits begin with about 49,504 jobs in 2014, but grow steadily as both investments and electricity savings increase over time. By 2030, the total job gain reaches 818,827 jobs, about 0. 51 percent of the jobs otherwise available in that year. Wages associated with the added jobs similarly increase to just short of $45 billion by 2030.

Table 5. Net Employment Impacts (Actual Jobs)

	2014	2020	2025	2030	Average 2014-2030
Overall Jobs Impacts	49,504	206,419	484,032	818,827	353,860

Source: Analysis as described in the text of the working paper.

We also ran a series of sensitivity simulations to test the robustness of the 20 percent savings target in 2030. Table 6, below, summarizes those findings. In effect, we compare the year 2030 savings target with the net savings (in millions of 2010 dollars) in that year, the average savings per household (in actual but still constant 2010 dollars) also in 2030, and finally, the overall job gain that might be created in that last year of the efficiency scenario. In addition, we provide a benefit-cost ratio that discounts the savings and the program and investment costs over the period 2014 through 2030 using a 5 percent discount rate.

Table 6. Net Benefits as a Function of Efficiency Target

2030 Target	BCR	Average/HH	Net Savings	Net Jobs
5%	4.2	72	18,217	169,112
10%	3.3	127	33,036	350,199
15%	2.6	157	43,194	563,013
20%	2.1	147	46,185	818,827
25%	1.7	73	38,089	1,145,333
30%	1.3	-101	12,986	1,590,403

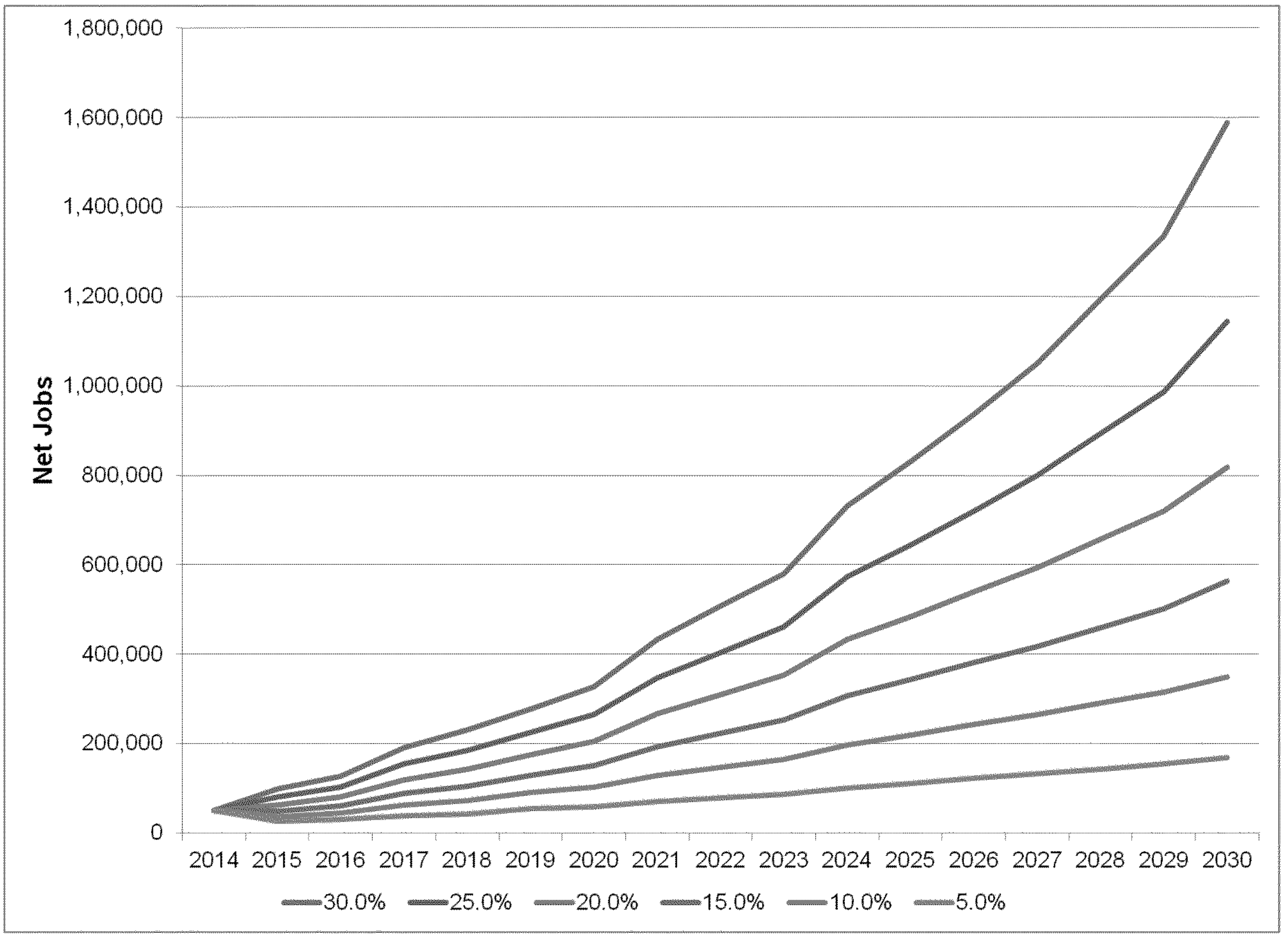
Source: Analysis as described in the text of the working paper.

Beginning with a 5 percent savings target, we find that the smallest effort shows the largest benefit-cost ratio (assuming all costs are discounted 5 percent annually). This makes sense as the least -cost resources are likely to be used up first . B y themselves , however, the very cheapest efficiency resources do not generate sufficient savings to drive a very large gain in employment – in this case 169 ,112 jobs. The maximum net savings per household tops out at about 15 percent efficiency savings. That provides an average net return of $15 7 per household. At that level employment increases by about 563,013 jobs per year.

The maximum net energy bill s avings is reached at about the 20 percent target with a net return of $46,185 million which helps drive the gain of 818,827 jobs as we described in the text surrounding tables 4 and 5. The least cost-effective scenario calls for a 30 percent savings target; although less cost -effective, this scenario also generates the greatest number of total jobs because of the substantial construction activity generated in the later years to achieve this level of savings.

Figure 4 provides a graphic summary of overall job impacts by year as a function of the year 2030 savings from the reference case. Beginning with the assumption that first year savings in 2014 is about 0.75 percent of reference case sales, each of the scenarios slowly increases the gain in jobs as greater investments drive a greater level of savings. The year 2030 end -points are consistent with the results presented in Table 6 on the previous page.

Figure 4. Net Job Impacts of Energy Efficiency Scenarios by Year 2030 Percent Savings



Source: Analysis as described in the text of the working paper.

Finally, and although not part of the DEEPER modeling system, we also provide a working estimate of the reduction in air pollution and greenhouse gas emissions in the year 2030 for the 20 percent savings scenario. This is roughly calculated as the difference in the year 2030 electricity generation in the BAU compared to the efficiency-led scenario multiplied by the 2030 (avoided) average rate of emissions (pounds per kWh) of sulfur dioxide, nitrogen oxides, and carbon dioxide emissions. The average rates of emissions in the 2030 efficiency-led scenario are further reduced by the 20 percent savings under the assumption that it is the marginal generation power plants (essentially the generally dirtier units) that will be displaced by the alternative pattern of investments guided by carbon pollution standards. Table 7 summarizes the reduced impacts of air pollution and greenhouse gas emissions.

Table 7. 20% Scenario Emissions Savings in 2030

	2030
Sulfur Dioxide (million short tons)	0.7
Nitrogen Oxides (million short tons)	0.8
Carbon Dioxide (million metric tons)	971

In short, mobilizing energy efficiency as a pollution reduction mechanism can provide dramatic reductions in air pollution and greenhouse gas emissions. Achieving a 20 percent improvement in efficiency by 2030 could reduce emissions of sulfur dioxide and nitrogen oxides by 700,000 and 800,000 tons, respectively, and cut carbon pollution by 971 million metric tons—nearly a full gigaton—even as consumers and businesses save money and new jobs are created. The emission reductions described in Table 7 are about 57 percent of the emissions projected in the power sector for the year 2030 in the business-as-usual case.

V. Conclusions

The evidence presented here documents the critical role that energy efficiency can play in positively shaping both our economy and our environment. If we choose to develop that resource as characterized in this working paper, a 20 percent electricity savings by the year 2030 can catalyze large net consumer savings as well as launch an important opportunity to stimulate greater job creation – even as we bring about a substantial reduction in carbon pollution and other harmful air pollutants.

Upcoming EPA rulemakings addressing carbon dioxide emissions from the power sector present a unparalleled opportunity to realize the massive economic and environmental benefits of energy efficiency. President Obama has directed the EPA to proceed with a rulemaking to establish limits on greenhouse gas emissions from existing power plants under section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act.[66] The language of section 111(d) is sufficiently broad to encompass a system-based approach to securing carbon pollution reductions from existing power plants.[67] A system-based approach could provide an excellent opportunity for EPA to consider end-use energy efficiency as a compliance mechanism through which the power sector can achieve meaningful, low-cost emission reductions.[68]

VI. References

Abt Associates Inc. 2010. User's Manual for the Co-Benefits Risk Assessment (COBRA) Screening Model. Washington, DC: Climate Protection Partnerships Division, State and Local Climate and Energy Programs. U.S. Environmental Protection Agency.

Amann, Jennifer. 2006. *Valuation of Non-Energy Benefits to Determine Cost-Effectiveness of Whole House Retrofit Programs: A Literature Review.* ACEEE Report A061. Washington, D.C.: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

---

62. *See* Sara Hayes and Garrett Herndon, *Trailblazing Without the Smog: Incorporating Energy Efficiency into Greenhouse Gas Limits for Existing Power Plants*, American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy (2013).
63. *See* Megan Ceronsky and Tomás Carbonell, *Section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act: The Legal Foundation for Strong, Flexible & Cost-Effective Carbon Pollution Standards for Existing Power Plants*, Environmental Defense Fund (2013).
64. *Id*.

American Physical Society. 2008. *Energy Future: Think Efficiency*. Washington, DC: American Physical Society.

Ayres, Robert U. and Benjamin Warr. *The Economic Growth Engine: How Energy and Work Drive Material Prosperity*. Northampton, MA: Edward Elgar Publishing, Inc., 2009.

Binz, Ron, Richard Sedano, Denise Furey, and Dan Mullen. 2012. Practicing Risk-Aware Electricity Regulation: What Every State Regulatory Needs to Know. Boston, MA: Ceres. (Available at: https://www.ceres.org/resources/reports/practicing-risk-aware-electricity-regulation/view).

BLS] Bureau of Labor Statistics. 2012. Economic and Employment Proj ections 2010 to 2020. Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Labor. (Available at: http://www.bls.gov/news.release/ecopro.toc.htm).

Brown, Rich, Sam Borgeson, Jon Koomey, and Peter Biermayer. 2008 . *U.S. Building-Sector Energy Efficiency Potential* . LBNL Report 1096E. Berkeley, CA: Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory.

Busch, Chris, John Laitner, Rob McCulloch, Ivana Stosic. 2012. *Gearing Up: Smart Standards Create Good Jobs Building Cleaner Cars.* Washington, DC: BlueGreen Alliance and the American Council for an Energy -Efficient Economy (Available at: http://www.bluegreenalliance.org/news/publications/gearing-up).

Ceronsky, Megan and Tomás Carbonell. 2013. *Section 111(d) of the Clean Air Act: The Legal Foundation for Strong, Flexible & Cost-Effective Carbon Pollution Standards for Existing Power Plants*. Washington, DC: Environmental Defense Fund.

Committee on America's Energy Future. 2010. *Real Prospects for Energy Efficiency in the United States*. Washington, DC: National Academies Press.

[EIA] Energy Information Administration. 2012. *Annual Energy Outlook 2012 with Projections to 2035*. DOE/EIA-0383(2012). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Energy.

[EIA] Energy Information Administration. 201 4. *Annual Energy Outlook 201 4 with Projections to 2040*. DOE/EIA-0383(2014). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Energy.

Elliott, R.Neal, Skip Laitner, and Miriam Pye. 1997. "Considerations in the Estimation of Costs and Benefits of Industrial Energy Efficiency Projects." Thirty-Second Annual Intersociety Energy Conversion Engineering Congress. Honolulu, Hawaii.

Friedrich, Katherine, Maggie Eldridge, Dan York, Patti Witte, and Marty Kushler. 2009. *Saving Energy Cost-Effectively: A National Review of the Cost of Energy Saved Through Utility-Sector Energy Efficiency Programs*. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy - Efficient Economy.

Granade Hannah Choi, Jon Creyts, Anton Derkach, Philip Farese, Scott Nyquist, and Ken Ostrowski. 2009. Unlocking Energy Efficiency in the U.S. Economy. McKinsey & Company. (Available at: http://www.mckinsey.com/insights/mgi/research/technology_and_innovation/the_social_economy).

Hansen, James. 2011. Storms of my Grandchildren. New York, NY: Bloomsbury USA.

Harvey, L.D. 2010. *Energy Efficiency and the Demand for Energy Services* . London, England: Earthscan.

Hayes, Sara and Garrett Herndon. 2013. *Trailblazing Without the Smog: Incorporating Energy Efficiency into Greenhouse Gas Limits for Existing Power Plants* . Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

Hibbard, Paul J., Susan F. Tierney, Andrea M. Okie, and Pavel G. Darling. 2011. *The Economic Impacts of the Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative on Ten Northeast and Mid-Atlantic States* . Boston, MA: The Analysis Gro up. (Available at: http://www.analysisgroup.com/uploadedfiles/publishing/articles/economic_impact_rggi_report.pdf)

[IEA/ETP] International Energ y Agency, Energy Technology Policy Division. 2010. *Energy Technology Perspectives: Scenarios & Strategies to 2050.* Paris, France: International Energy Agency.

[IMPLAN 2012] IMPLAN 2010 Data Files for United States. 2012. Hudson, WI: Minnesota IMPLAN Group. Accessed February, 2012.

Keith, Geoff, Bruce Biewald, Ezra Hausman, Kenji Takahashi, Tommy Vitolo, Tyler Comings, and Patrick Knight. 2011. *Toward a Sustainable Future for U.S. Power Sector: Beyond Business as Usual 2011*. Cambridge, MA: Synapse Energy Economics, Inc.

Laitner, Skip, Stephen Bernow, and John DeCicco, 1998. "Employment and Other Macroeconomic Benefits of an Innovation -Led Climate Strategy for the United States." *Energy Policy*, 1998, 26(5), pp. 425-433.

Laitner, John A. "Skip". 2013. " Linking Energy Efficiency to Economic Productivity: Recommendations for Improving the Robustness of the U.S. Economy. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

Laitner, John A. "Skip," Rachel Gold, Steven Nadel, Therese Langer, R. Neal Elliott, and Daniel Trombley. 2010. *The American Power Act and Enhanced Energy Efficiency Provisions: Impacts on the U.S. Economy.* Washington, D.C.: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

Laitner, John A. "Skip," Steven Nadel, R. Neal Elliott, Harvey Sachs, and Siddiq Kahn. 2012. *The Long-Term Energy Efficiency Potential: What the Evidence Suggests* . Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

Lazard, 201 3. Lazard, Ltd. "Levelized Cost of Energy Analysis – Version 7.0." September, 2013.

Lovins, Amory and the Rocky Mountain Institute. 2011. *Reinventing Fire: Bold Business Solutions for the New Energy Era*. White River Junction, VT: Chelsea Green Publishing.

Lung, Robert, Aimee McKane, Robert Leach, and Donald Marsh. 2005. "Ancillary Benefits and Production Benefits in the Evaluation of Industrial Energy Efficiency Measures." In Proceedings of the 2005 Summer Study on Energy Efficiency in Industry. Wa shington, D.C.: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

Miller, Ronald and Peter Blair, 2009. *Input-Output Analysis: Foundations and Extensions* (Second Edition), New York, NY: Cambridge University Press.

The Hidden Costs of Energy (NRC, 2010). NRC, 2010. National Research Council. *Hidden Costs of Energy: Unpriced Consequences of Energy Production and Use* . (Available at: http://www.nap.edu/catalog/12794.html).

TranSystems|E.H. Pechan. 2012. *The Emissions & Generation Resource Integrated Database for 2012 (eGRID2012): Technical Support Document* . Washington, DC: Clean Air Markets Division, Office of Atmospheric Programs, U.S. Environmental Protection Agency.

Worrell, Ernst, John A. Laitner, Michael Ruth, and Hodayah Finman. 2003. "Productivity Benefits of Industrial Energy Efficiency Measures." *Energy*, 28, 1081-98.

Appendix A: An Overview of the Energy Efficiency Resource

I. What is Energy Efficiency?

All interactions of matter involve flows of energy. This is true whether they have to do with earthquakes, the movement of the planets, or the various biological and industrial processes at work anywhere in the world. Within the context of a regional or national economy, the assumption is that energy should be used as efficiently as technically and economically feasible. An industrial plant working two shifts a day six days a week for 50 weeks per year, for example, may require more than $1 million per year in purchased energy if it is to maintain operation. An average American household may spend $2,000 or more per year for electricity and natural gas to heat, cool, and light the home as well as to power all of the appliances and gadgets within the house. And an over-the-road trucker may spend $60,000 or more per year on fuel to haul freight an average of 100,000 miles. Regardless of either the scale or the kind of activity, a more energy-efficient operation might lower overall costs for the manufacturing plant, for the household, and for the trucker. The question is whether the annual energy bill savings are worth either the cost or the effort that might be necessary to become more energy-efficient.[69]

As it turns out the U.S. economy is not especially energy-efficient. At current levels of consumption the U.S. economy converts about 14 percent of all the energy consumed into useful work – which means we waste about 86 percent of the energy resources now expended to maintain our economy.[70] Because of that very significant level of inefficiency, many in both the business and the policy community increasingly look to energy efficiency improvements as cost-effective investments to improve efficiency and reduce waste.

The current system of generating and delivering electricity to homes and businesses in the United States is just 32 percent efficient. That is, for every three lumps of coal or other fuel used to generate power, the energy from only one lump is actually delivered to homes and businesses in the form of electricity. What America wastes in the generation of electricity is more than Japan needs to power its entire economy. The technologies that power the fossil-fuel economy, for example the internal combustion engine and steam turbines, are no more efficient today than they were in 1960, when President Eisenhower was in office.[71] Laitner (2013) suggests that this level of inefficiency may actually constrain the greater productivity of the economy.[72] And yet, any number of technologies can greatly improve energy performance. Combined heat and power (CHP) systems, for example, can deliver efficiencies of 65 to 80 percent or more, at a substantial economic savings.[73] And an incredible array of waste-to-

65. The energy expenditures are derived from several calculations by the author.
66. Laitner 2013, building on Ayres and Warr 2009.
67. Ayres, Robert U. and Edward H. Ayres. 2010. *Crossing the Energy Divide: Moving from Fossil Fuel Dependence to a Clean-Energy Future.* Upper Saddle River, N.J.: Wharton School of Publishing.
68. Laitner 2013.
69. Chittum, Anna and Terry Sullivan. 2012. *Coal Retirements and the CHP Investment Opportunity*. ACEEE Report IE123. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

energy and recycled energy technologies can further increase overall efficiency and save money.[74]

II. Historical Impact of Energy Efficiency

As one of the richest and more technologically advanced regions of the world, the United States has expanded its economic output by more than three-fold since 1970. Per capita incomes are also twice as large today compared to incomes in 1970. Notably, however, the demand for energy and power resources grew by only 40 percent during the same period.[75] This decoupling of economic growth and energy consumption is a function of increased energy productivity: in effect, the ability to generate greater economic output (that is, more goods and services), but to do so with less energy. Because these past gains were achieved with an often ad hoc approach to energy efficiency improvements, there is compelling evidence to suggest that even greater energy productivity benefits can be achieved. Indeed, the evidence suggests that since 1970, energy efficiency in its many different forms has met three-fourths of the new demands for energy-related goods and services while new energy supplies have provided only one-fourth of the new energy-related demands.[76] But energy efficiency has been an invisible resource. Unlike a new power plant or a new oil well, we don't see energy efficiency at work. A new car that gets 25 miles per gallon, for example, may not seem all that much different than a car that gets 40 miles or more per gallon. And yet, the first car will consume 400 gallons of gasoline to go 10,000 miles in a single year while the second car will need only 250 gallons per year.[77] In effect, energy efficiency in this example is the energy we don't use to travel 10,000 miles per year. More broadly, energy efficiency may be thought of as the cost-effective investments in the energy we don't use either to produce or even increase the level of goods and services within the economy.

III. The Cost-Effective Potential for the Energy Efficiency Resource

Can the substantial investments that might be required to obtain more energy-efficient technologies save money for businesses and consumers? Here we turn to the evidence to provide different views of this question. The Lazard Asset Management firm (2013) provides a

70. Bailey, Owen and Ernst Worrell. 2005. Clean Energy Technologies A Preliminary Inventory of the Potential for Electricity Generation. LBNL-57451. Berkeley, CA: Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory.
71. These and other economic and energy-related data cited are the author's calculations as they are drawn from various resources available from the Energy Information Administration (2013a and 2013b).
72. Laitner 2013.
77. In August 2012 the Department of Transportation and the Environmental Protection Agency finalized federal car and light truck fuel economy and greenhouse gas emissions standards for model years 2017 to 2025. The standards, together with those previously adopted for model years 2012 to 2016, mean an 80 percent increase to more than 50 miles per gallon for the average model year 2025 vehicle from the 2011 CAFE (Corporate Average Fuel Economy) requirement of 27.6 miles per gallon (Langer 2012). A separate study by the BlueGreen Alliance and the American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy determined that the new 2025 fuel economy standards would be cost-effective and produce a gain of 576,000 jobs (Busch et al. 2012). The jobs provided by the new fuel economy standards are at the same scale as the jobs that likely would provided by energy efficiency improvements in the use of electricity as suggested in the text of the main report.

detailed review of the various costs associated with electricity generation expenditures.[78] They note, for instance, that new coal and nuclear power plants might cost an average of 8 to 14 cents per kilowatt-hour (kWh) of electricity. The costs for various renewable energy resources such as wind energy or photovoltaic energy systems (i.e., solar cells that convert sunlight directly into electricity) range from 6 to 20 cents per kWh. And both Lazard (2013) and the American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy (ACEEE) estimate a range of energy efficiency measures that might cost the equivalent of 3 to 5 cents per kWh of electricity service demands.[79] McKinsey & Company (2007) assessed the energy efficiency resource as having at least a 10 percent return on energy efficiency investments.[80] When spread out over an annual $170 billion energy efficiency market potential, McKinsey suggests an average 17 percent return might be expected across that spread of annual investments.[81] A subsequent study suggests that through 2020 there is sufficient cost-effective opportunity to reduce our nation's energy use by more than 20 percent – if we choose to invest in the more efficient use of our energy resources.[82]

Similarly, the AEC (1991) and the Energy Innovations (1997) reports show a benefit-cost ratio that also approached two to one.[83] More recently, the Union of Concerned Scientists published a detailed portfolio of technology and program options that would lower U.S. heat-trapping greenhouse gas emissions 56 percent below 2005 levels in 2030.[84] The result of their analysis indicated an annual $414 billion savings for U.S. households, vehicle owners, businesses, and industries by 2030. After subtracting the annual $160 billion costs (constant 2006 dollars) of the various policy and technology options, the net savings are on the order of $255 billion per year. Over the entire 2010 through 2030 study period, the net cumulative savings to consumers and businesses were calculated to be on the order of $1.7 trillion under their so-called Blueprint case.

Most recently, Laitner et al. (2012) documented an array of untapped cost-effective energy efficiency resources roughly equivalent to 250 billion barrels of oil.[85] That is a scale sufficient to enable the U.S. to reduce total energy needs by about one-half compared to standard reference case projections for the year 2050. These productivity gains could generate from 1.3

74. Lazard, 2013. Lazard, Ltd. "Levelized Cost of Energy Analysis – Version 7.0." September, 2013.
75. *Id.*; Elliott, R. Neal, Rachel Gold, and Sara Hayes. 2011. Avoiding a Train Wreck: Replacing Old Coal Plants with Energy Efficiency. ACEEE White Paper. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.
76. McKinsey. 2007. *Reducing U.S. Greenhouse Gas Emissions: How Much at What Cost?* The Conference Board and McKinsey & Company.
77. *Id.*
78. McKinsey. 2009. *Unlocking Energy Efficiency in the U.S. Economy*. McKinsey & Company.
79. Alliance to Save Energy, American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy, Natural Resources Defense Council, Union of Concerned Scientists, and Tellus Institute. 1991. *America's Energy Choices: Investing in a Strong Economy and a Clean Environment*. Cambridge, MA: Union of Concerned Scientists; Energy Innovations. 1997. *Energy Innovations: A Prosperous Path to a Clean Environment*. Washington, DC: Alliance to Save Energy, American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy, Natural Resources Defense Council, Tellus Institute, and Union of Concerned Scientists.
80. Cleetus Rachel, Stephen Clemmer, and David Friedman. 2009. *Climate 2030: A National Blueprint for a Clean Energy Economy*. Cambridge, MA: Union of Concerned Scientists.
81. Laitner, John A. "Skip," Steven Nadel, Harvey Sachs, R. Neal Elliott, and Siddiq Khan. 2012 *The Long-Term Energy Efficiency Potential : What the Evidence Suggests*, ACEEE Research Report E104, Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy. 2012.

to 1.9 million jobs while saving all residential and business consumers a net $400 billion per year, or the equivalent of about $2,600 per household annually (in 2010 dollars). Indeed, in *World Energy Outlook 2012*, the Internationa l Energy Agency (IEA 2012) highlighted the potential for energy efficiency to save 18 percent of the 2010 global energy consumption by 2035. More critically, the IEA notes that Global GDP would be 0.4 percent higher in 2035 as a result of those efficiency improvements.

There are two final aspects of the evidence to briefly review. The first is associated with the non-energy benefits that typically result from energy efficiency investments. The second reflects the changes one might normally expect in the cost and performance of technologies over time.

When energy efficiency measures are implemented in industrial, commercial, or residential settings, several "non-energy" benefits such as maintenance cost savings and revenue increases from greater production can often result in addition to the anticipated energy savings. The magnitude of non-energy benefits from energy efficiency measures is significant. These added savings or productivity gains range from reduced maintenance costs and lower waste of both water and chemicals to increased product yield and greater product quality. In one study of 52 industrial efficiency upgrades, all undertaken in separate in dustrial facilities, Worrell et al. (2003) found that these non -energy benefits were sufficiently large that they lowered the aggregate simple payback for energy efficiency projects from 4.2 years to 1.9 years.[86] Unfortunately, these non-energy benefits fr om energy efficiency measures are often omitted from conventional performance metrics. This leads, in turn, to overly modest payback calculations and an imperfect understanding of the full impact of additional efficiency investments.

Several other studi es have quantified non -energy benefits from energy efficiency measures and numerous others have reported linkages from non -energy benefits and completed energy efficiency projects. In one, the simple payback from energy savings alone for 81 separate industrial energy efficiency projects was less than 2 years, indicating annual returns higher than 50 percent. When non -energy benefits were factored into the analysis, the simple payback fell to just under one year.[87] In residential buildings, non-energy benefits have been estimated to represent between 10 to 50 percent of household energy savings.[88] If the additional benefits from energy efficiency measures were captured in conventional performance models, such figures would make them more compelling. Building on that perspective, a new assessment by the Regulatory Assistance Project suggests there is, in fact, a "layer cake of benefits from electric energy efficiency".[89] The layers or array of benefits fall s

---

82. Worrell, Ernst, John A. Laitner, Michael Ruth, and Hodayah Finman. 2003. "Productivity Benefits of Industrial Energy Efficiency Measures." *Energy* (2003), 28, 1081-98.
83. Lung, Robert Bruce, Aimee McKane, Robert Leach, Donald Marsh. 2005. "Ancillary Benefits and Production Benefits in the Evaluation of Industrial Energy Efficiency Measures." *Proceedings of the 2005 Summer Stu dy on Energy Efficiency in Industry*. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.
84. Amann, Jennifer. 2006. *Valuation of Non -Energy Benefits to Determine Cost -Effectiveness of Whole House Retrofit Programs: A Literature Review.* ACEEE Report A061. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy - Efficient Economy.
85. Lazar, Jim and Ken Colburn. 2013. Recognizing the Full Value of Energy Efficiency. Montpelier, VT: Regulatory Assistance Project, at 10.

into three categories: utility system benefits, participant benefits, and societal benefits – each with six different types of positive returns. Using information provided by Efficiency Vermont as one example, Lazar and Colburn found that the mix of energy efficiency benefits typically included in utility revenue requirements approach 7-8 cents/kWh, but the full set of efficiency benefits could be as high as 18 cents/kWh.[90] Laitner et al. (2013) suggest that new business models are needed to fully capture the complete array of benefits.[91]

As a strong complement to the likelihood of large-scale non-energy benefits typically omitted from most climate policy assessments, there is also a significant body of evidence that indicates that technology is hardly static and non-dynamic. The rapid technological change seen especially in semiconductor-enabled technologies has led to cheaper, higher performing, and more energy-efficient technologies.[92] The increasing penetration of information and communication technologies interacting with energy-related behaviors and products suggests that energy efficiency resources may become progressively cheaper and more dynamic through the 21st century.[93] Given this and many other comparable studies, one might safely conclude that progress in the cost and performance of energy efficient technologies will continue, and that new public policies will greatly increase the continued rate of improvement.[94]

We can extend the issue of cost effectiveness even further to examine policy scenarios rather than discrete technologies. Laitner and McKinney (2008) provided a meta-review of 48 past policy studies that were undertaken primarily at the state or regional level.[95] The set of studies included in this assessment generally examined the costs of economy-wide efficiency investments made over a 15 to 25 year time horizon. The analysis found that even when both

---

86. In many ways the landmark volume, *Small Is Profitable: The Hidden Economic Benefits of Making Electrical Resources the Right Size*, by Lovins et al. (2002) underscores the many benefits which are mostly excluded from marketplace transactions. From the Small Is Profitable website: The report describes 207 ways "in which the size of 'electrical resources' – devices that make, save, or story electricity – affects their economic value. It finds that properly considering the economic benefits of 'distributed' (decentralized electrical resources typically raises their value by a large factor, often approximately tenfold, by improving system planning, utility construction and operation, and service quality, and by avoiding societal costs." *See*, http://www.smallisprofitable.org/.
87. Laitner, John A. "Skip," Matthew T. McDonnell and Heidi M. Keller. 2013. "Shifting Demand: From the Economic Imperative of Energy Efficiency to Business Models that Engage and Empower Consumers." In *End of Electricity Demand Growth: How Energy Efficiently Can Bring an End to the Need for More Power Plants*, Fereidoon P. Sioshansi (editor), Elsevier, 2013.
88. Laitner, John A. "Skip", Christopher Poland Knight, Vanessa McKinney, and Karen Ehrhardt-Martinez. 2009. *Semiconductor Technologies: The Potential to Revolutionize U.S. Energy Productivity.* Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.
89. Laitner, John A. "Skip" and Karen Ehrhardt-Martinez. 2008. *Information and Communication Technologies: The Power of Productivity; How ICT Sectors Are Transforming the Economy While Driving Gains in Energy Productivity.* Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.
90. McKinsey. 2009. *Unlocking Energy Efficiency in the U.S. Economy*. McKinsey & Company; Koomey, Jonathan. 2008. "Testimony of Jonathan Koomey, Ph.D. Before the Joint Economic Committee of the United States Congress," For a hearing on Efficiency: The Hidden Secret to Solving Our Energy Crisis." Washington, DC: Joint Economic Committee of the United States Congress. June 30, 2008.
91. Laitner, John A. "Skip" and Vanessa McKinney. 2008. *Positive Returns: State Energy Efficiency Analyses Can Inform U.S. Energy Policy Assessments.* ACEEE Report E084. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

program costs and technology investments were compared, the savings appeared to be twice the cost of the suggested policies.

IV. Overcoming Barriers to Improving Energy Efficiency

Although some economists have questioned the magnitude of the energy efficiency resource, close examination of the evidence indicates that the resource is in fact vast . Allcott and Greenstone (2012), for example, suggest that "recent empirical work in a variety of contexts implies that on average the magnitude of profitable unexploited investment opportunities is much smaller than engineering-accounting studies suggest."[96] In effect, they pose the central economic question, "Is there an Energy Efficiency Gap?" In other words, is energy efficiency a sufficiently large, cost-effective resource that can be relied upon as a meaningful energy policy option?(Allcott and Greenstone 2012). In fact, t he issue was rigorously explored as early as 1995. Levine et al. (1995), for example, ex amined this issue in a significant journal article, "Energy Efficiency Policy and Market Failures." [97] After a careful review they concluded, "[w]e believe that energy efficiency policies aimed at improving energy efficiency at a lower cost than society currently pays for energy services represent good public policy. Programs that lead to increased economic efficiency as well as energy efficiency should continue to be pursued. " More recently, Nadel and Langer (2012), in a thoughtful review of Allcott and Greenstone, suggest that "while the authors have some useful points to make, in general they interpret available data in ways that best support their points, downplaying other important findings in the various articles they cite." [98] Nadel and La nger argue that a fuller consideration of the evidence shows that there is in fact a large, cost -effective energy efficiency resource available to be harvested.

Another relevant area of inquiry examines w hy cost-effective efficiency opportunities remain unexploited given the cost-savings potential. There is a range of market imperfections, market barriers, and real world behaviors that leaves substantial room for public policy to induce behavioral changes that produce economic benefits. One classic exampl e is the misaligned incentive that exists for those living in rental units when the renter pays the energy bills but the landlord purchases large energy-using appliances such as refrigerators and water heaters. In this case, the purchaser of the durable go od does not reap the benefits of greater energy efficiency and has no incentive to select highly efficient appliances . The Market Advisory Committee of the California Air Resources Board (2007) provides a short overview of this and other key market failures.[99, 100] A deeper exploration of the types of market barriers is beyond

---

92. Allcott Hunt and Michael Greenstone. 2012. " Is There an Energy Efficiency Gap?" *Journal of Economic Perspectives* 26 (1) : 3-28
93. Levine, Mark D. Jonathan G. Koomey, James E. McMahon, Alan H. Sanstad, and Eri c Hirst. 1995, "Energy Efficiency Policy and Market Failures." Annual Review of Energy and the Environment 20: 535-555.
94. Nadel, Steven and Therese Langer. 2012. Comments on the July 2012 Revision of "Is There an Energy Efficiency Gap?" ACEEE White Paper. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.
95. California Air Resources Board. 2007. Recommendations for Designing a Greenhouse Gas Cap -and-Trade System for California. http://www.energy.ca.gov/2007publications/ARB-1000-2007-007/ARB-1000-2007-007.PDF. Sacramento, Calif.: California Air Resources Board, Market Advisory Committee.
96. Following are examples of important market failures: (1) Step -Change Technology Development —where temporary incentives will be needed to encourage com panies to deploy new technologies at large scale to the public good, because there is otherwise excessive technology, market, and policy risk. Examples of remedies are

the scope of this working paper, but others have done work to map this terrain.[101] A flexible framework to reduce greenhouse gas emissions from existing fossil fuel power plants that empowers states and companies to invest in energy efficiency to reduce pollution would provide an important opportunity to eliminate these barriers.

One important implication of the literature on market imperfections and energy efficiency is that price signals alone may not drive optimal levels of energy efficiency investment. This concept was explored by Hanson and Laitner (2004).[102] In one of the few top-down models that explicitly reflects both policies and behavioral changes as a complement to pricing signals, this study found that the combination of both price and non-pricing policies actually resulted in a significantly greater level of energy efficiency gains and a lower carbon allowance price to achieve the same level of emissions reductions, thereby achieving an overall reduction in the costs of achieving those reductions.

Appendix B: Methodology of the DEEPER Modeling System

To evaluate the macroeconomic impacts of reductions in fossil fuel fired plant emissions from demand-side efficiency improvements, we use the proprietary **D**ynamic **E**nergy **E**fficiency **P**olicy **E**valuation **R**outine, or DEEPER model. The model was developed by John A. "Skip" Laitner and has a 22-year history of use and development, though it was renamed "DEEPER" in 2007. It was most recently used in a study for the BlueGreen Alliance and the American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy (ACEEE) evaluating the overall job impacts of the recently enacted fuel economy standards.[103]

The DEEPER Modeling System is a quasi-dynamic input-output (I/O) model[104] of the U.S. economy that draws upon social accounting matrices[105] from the MIG, Inc. (formerly the Minnesota IMPLAN Group),[106] energy use data from the U.S. Energy Information Administration's Annual Energy Outlook (AEO), and employment and labor data from the

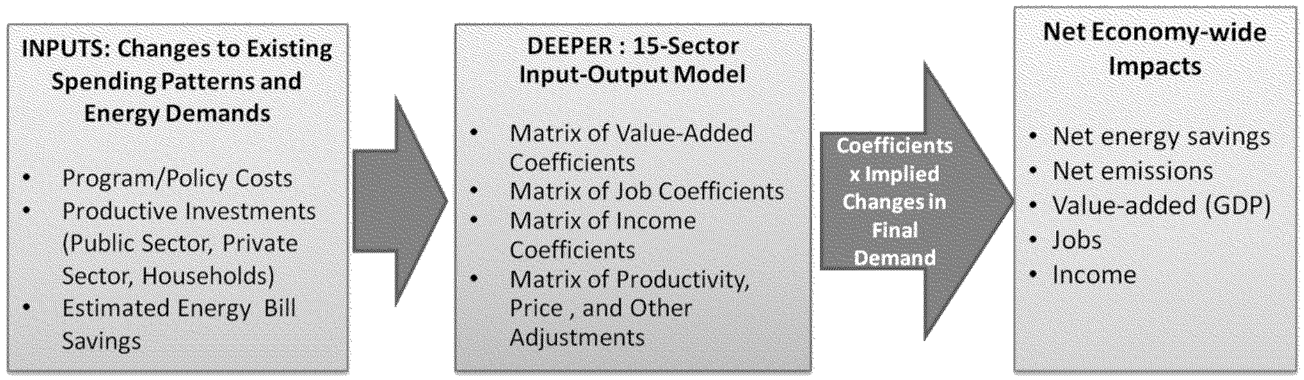
---

renewable portfolio obligations, biofuel requirements, and California's Low Carbon Fuel Standard. (2) Fragmented supply chains—where economically rational investments (for example, energy efficiency in buildings) are not executed because of the complex supply chain. Examples of remedies are building codes. (3) Consumer behavior—where individuals have demonstrated high discount rates for investment in energy efficiency that is inconsistent with the public good. Examples of remedies are vehicle and appliance efficiency standards and rebate programs (California Air Resources Board 2007, p.19).

97. See, for example, Levine et al. 1995 previously referenced, but also Brown (2001); Levinson and Niemann (2004); Sathaye and Murtishaw (2004); Murtishaw and Sathaye (2006); Geller et al. (2006); Brown et al. (2009).
98. Hanson, Donald A. and John A. "Skip" Laitner. 2004. "An Integrated Analysis of Policies that Increase Investments in Advanced Energy-Efficient/Low-Carbon Technologies." *Energy Economics* 26:739-755.
99. Busch, Chris, John Laitner, Rob McCulloch, Ivana Stosic. 2012. *Gearing Up: Smart Standards Create Good Jobs Building Cleaner Cars.* Washington, DC: BlueGreen Alliance and the American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy (Available at: http://www.bluegreenalliance.org/news/publications/gearing-up).
101. Input-output models use economic data to study the relationships among producers, suppliers, and consumers. They are often used to show how interactions among all three impact the macroeconomy.
102. A social accounting matrix is a data framework for an economy that represents how different institutions — households, industries, businesses, and governments — all trade goods and services with one another.
103. See http://implan.com/V4/Index.php.

Bureau of Labor Statistics (BLS). The Excel -based tool contains approximately eight interdependent worksheets. The model functions as laid out in the flow diagram below:

The DEEPER Modeling System



DEEPER results are driven by adjustments to energy service demands and alternative investment patterns resulting from projected changes in policies and prices between baseline and policy scenarios. The model is capable of evaluating policies at the national level through 2050. However, given uncertainty surrounding future economic conditions and the life of the impacts resulting from the policies analyzed, it is often used to evaluate out 15 –20 years. Although the DEEP ER Model, like most I/O models, is not a general equilibrium model, [107] it does provide accounting detail that balances changes in investments and expenditures within the economy. With consideration for goods or services that are imported, it balances the variety of changes across all sectors of the economy.[108]

The Macroeconomic Module contains the factors of production — including capital (or investment), labor, and energy resources — that drive the U.S. economy for a given "base year." DEEPER uses a set of e conomic accounts that specify how different sectors of the economy buy (purchase inputs) from and sell (deliver outputs) to each other.[109]

The Macroeconomic Module translates the selected different policy scenarios, including necessary program spending and research and development (R&D) expenditures, into an annual array of physical energy impacts, investment flows, and energy expenditures over the desired period of analysis. DEEPER evaluates the policy -driven investment path for the various financing strat egies, as well as the net energy bill savings anticipated over the study period. It also evaluates the impacts of avoided or reduced investments and expenditures otherwise required by the electric and natural gas sectors.

---

104. General equilibrium models operate on the assumption that a set of prices exists for an economy to ensure that supply and demand are in an overall equilibrium.
105. When both equilibrium and dynamic input -output models use the same technology assumptions, both models should generate a reasonably comparable set of outcomes. See Hanson and Laitner (2005) for a diagnostic assessment that reached that conclusion.
106. Further details on this set of linkages can be found in Hanson and Laitner (2009).

The resulting positive and negative changes in spending and investments in each year are converted into sector-specific changes in aggregate demand.[110] These results then drive the I/O matrices utilizing a predictive algebraic expression known as the Leontief Inverse Matrix.[111]

Employment quantities are adjusted annually according to assumptions about the anticipated labor productivity improvements based on forecasts from the Bureau of Labor Statistics. The DEEPER Macroeconomic Module traces how changes in spending will ripple through the U.S. economy in each year of the assessment period. The end result is a net change between the reference and policy scenarios in jobs, income, and value-added,[112] which is typically measured as Gross Domestic Product (GDP) or value-added Gross Regional Product (GRP) for the study region (e.g., the national, state, or local economies).

Like all economic models, DEEPER has strengths and weaknesses. It is robust by comparison to some I/O models because it can account for price and quantity changes over time and is sensitive to shifts in investment flows. It also reflects sector-specific labor intensities across the U.S economy. However, it is important to remember when interpreting results for the DEEPER model that the results rely heavily on the quality of the information that is provided and the modeler's own assumptions and judgment. The results are unique to the specified policy design. The results reflect differences between scenarios in a future year, and like any prediction of the future, they are subject to uncertainty.

109. This is the total demand for final goods and services in the economy at a given time and price level.
110. For a more complete discussion of these concepts, see Miller and Blair (2009).
111. This is the market value of all final goods and services produced within a country in a given period.

Appendix A and B Bibliography

[AEC] Alliance to Save Energy, American Council for an Energy -Efficient Economy, Natural Resources Defense Council, Union of Concerned Scientists, and Tellus Institute. 1991. *America's Energy Choice s: Investing in a Strong Economy and a Clean Environment* . Cambridge, MA: Union of Concerned Scientists.

Allcott Hunt and Michael Greenstone. 2012. " Is There an Energy Efficiency Gap?" *Journal of Economic Perspectives* 26 (1) : 3-28

Amann, Jennifer. 2006 . *Valuation of Non -Energy Benefits to Determine Cost -Effectiveness of Whole House Retrofit Programs: A Literature Review.* ACEEE Report A061. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

Ayres, Robert U. and Benjamin Warr. 2009. *The Economic Growth Engine: How Energy and Work Drive Material Prosperity.* Northampton, MA: Edward Elgar Publishing, Inc.

Ayres, Robert U. and Edward H. Ayres. 2010. *Crossing the Energy Divide: Moving from Fossil Fuel Dependence to a Clean-Energy Future.* Upper Saddle River, N.J.: Wharton School of Publishing.

Bailey, Owen and Ernst Worrell. 2005. *Clean Energy Technologies A Preliminary Inventory of the Potential for Electricity Generation* . LBNL-57451. Berkeley, CA: Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory.

Brown, Marilyn A. 2001. "Market Failures and Barriers as a Basis for Clean Energy Policies." Energy Policy, 29 (14): 1197–207.

Brown, Marilyn A., Jess Chandler, Melissa V. Lapsa, and Moonis Ally. 2009. *Making Homes Part of the Climate Solution: Policy Op tions to Promote Energy Efficiency.* ORNL /TM-2009/104. Oak Ridge, Tenn.: Oak Ridge National Laboratory.

Busch, Chris, John Laitner, Rob McCulloch, Ivana Stosic. 2012. *Gearing Up: Smart Standards Create Good Jobs Building Cleaner Cars.* Washington, DC: BlueGreen Alliance and the American Council for an Energy -Efficient Economy (Available at: http://www.bluegreenalliance.org/news/publications/gearing-up).

California Air Resources B oard. 2007. Recommendations for Designing a Greenhouse Gas Cap-and-Trade System for California. http://www.energy.ca.gov/2007publications/ARB -1000-2007-007/ARB-1000-2007-007.PDF. Sacramento, Calif.: California Air Resources Board, Market Advisory Committee.

Chittum, Anna and Terry Sullivan. 2012. *Coal Retirements and the CHP Investment Opportunity*. ACEEE Report IE123. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy - Efficient Economy.

Cleetus Rachel, Stephen Clemmer, and David Friedman. 2009. *Climate 2030: A National Blueprint for a Clean Energy Economy.* Cambridge, MA: Union of Concerned Scientists.

[EIA] Energy Information Administration. 2013a. *Annual Energy Outlook 2013 with Projections to 2035.* DOE/EIA-0383(2012). Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Energy.

[EIA] Energy Information Administration *Monthly Energy Review October 2013.* 2013b. DOE/EIA-0035(2013/10). Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Energy.

Elliott, R. Neal, Rachel Gold, and Sara Hayes. 2011. Avoiding a Train Wreck: Replacing Old Coal Plants with Energy Efficiency. ACEEE White Paper. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

Energy Innovations. 1997. *Energy Innovations: A Prosperous Path to a Clean Environment*. Washington, DC: Alliance to Save Energy, American Council for an Energy -Efficient Economy, Natural Resources Defense Council, Tellus Institute, and Union of Concerned Scientists.

Geller, Howard, Philip Harrington, Arthur H. Rosenfeld, Satoshi Tanishima, and Fridtjof Unander. 2006. "Polices for Increasing Energy Efficiency: Thirty Years of Experience in OECD Countries." *Energy Policy*, 34, 556–573.

Hanson, Donald A. and John A. "Skip" Laitner. 2004. "An Integrated Analysis of Policies that Increase Investments in Advanced Energy -Efficient/Low-Carbon Technologies." *Energy Economics* 26:739-755.

Hanson, Donald and John "Skip" Laitner. 2005. "Tripling the Nation's Clean Energy Technologies: A Case Study in Evaluating the Performance of Energy Policy Models." In *Proceedings of the 2005 ACEEE Summer Study on Energy Efficiency in Industry*. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

Hanson, Donald and John "Skip" Laitner. 2009. "Input-Output Equations Embedded within Climate and Energy Policy Analysis Models," in Sangwon Suh, Editor, *Input-Output Economics for Industrial Ecology.* Dordrecht, Netherlands: Springer, 2009.

[IMPLAN 2012] IMPLAN 2010 Data Files for United States. 2012. Hudson, WI: Minnesota IMPLAN Group. Accessed February, 2012.

Koomey, Jonathan. 2008. "Testimony of Jonathan Koomey , Ph.D. Before the Joint Economic Committee of the United States Congress," For a hearing on Efficiency: The Hidden Secret to Solving Our Energy Crisis." Washington, DC: Joint Economic Committee of the United States Congress. June 30, 2008.

Laitner, John A. "Skip". 2013. "Linking Energy Efficiency to Economic Productivity: Recommendations for Improving the Robustness of the U.S. Economy. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

Laitner, John A. “Skip” and Vanessa McKinney. 2008. *Positive Returns: State Energy Efficiency Analyses Can Inform U.S. Energy Policy Assessments*. ACEEE Report E084. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

Laitner, John A. "Skip" and Karen Ehrhardt-Martinez. 2008. *Information and Communication Technologies: The Power of Productivity; How ICT Sectors Are Transforming the Economy While Driving Gains in Energy Productivity.* Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

Laitner, John A. "Skip", Christopher Poland Knight, Vanessa McKinney, and Karen Ehrhardt-Martinez. 2009. *Semiconductor Technologies: The Potential to Revolutionize U.S. Energy Productivity.* Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

Laitner, John A. “Skip,” Steven Nadel, Harvey Sachs, R. Neal Elliott, and Siddiq Khan. 2012 *The Long-Term Energy Efficiency Potential: What the Evidence Suggests*, ACEEE Research Report E104, Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy. 2012.

Laitner, John A. “Skip,” Matthew T. McDonnell and Heidi M. Keller. 2013. “Shifting Demand: From the Economic Imperative of Energy Efficiency to Business Models that Engage and Empower Consumers.” In *End of Electricity Demand Growth: How Energy Efficiently Can Bring an End to the Need for More Power Plants*, Fereidoon P. Sioshansi (editor), Elsevier, 2013.

Langer, Therese. 2012. “New Vehicle Standards to Achieve Major Fuel Savings and Emissions Reductions, Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy. *Available at*, http://www.aceee.org/blog/2012/08/new-vehicle-standards-achieve-major-f.

Lazar, Jim and Ken Colburn. 2013. Recognizing the Full Value of Energy Efficiency. Montpelier, VT: Regulatory Assistance Project.

Lazard, 2013. Lazard, Ltd. “Levelized Cost of Energy Analysis – Version 7.0.” September, 2013.

Levine, Mark D. Jonathan G. Koomey, James E. McMahon, Alan H. Sanstad, and Eric Hirst. 1995, "Energy Efficiency Policy and Market Failures." Annual Review of Energy and the Environment 20: 535-555.

Levinson, A., and S. Niemann. 2004. "Energy Use by Apartment Tenants when Landlords Pay for Utilities." Resource and Energy Economics 26 (1): 51-75.

Lovins, Amory B., E. Kyle Datta, Thomas Feiler, and Karl R. Rábago. 2002. *Small is Profitable: The Hidden Economic Benefits of Making Electrical Resources the Right Size*. Snowmass, CO: Rocky Mountain Institute.

Lung, Robert Bruce, Aimee McKane, Robert Leach, Donald Marsh. 2005. "Ancillary Benefits and Production Benefits in the Evaluation of Industrial Energy Efficiency Measures." *Proceedings of the 2005 Summer Study on Energy Efficiency in Industry*. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

McKinsey. 2007. *Reducing U.S. Greenhouse Gas Emissions: How Much at What Cost?* The Conference Board and McKinsey & Company.

McKinsey. 2009. *Unlocking Energy Efficiency in the U.S. Economy*. McKinsey & Company.

Miller, Ronald and Peter Blair, 2009. *Input-Output Analysis: Foundations and Extensions* (Second Edition), New York, NY: Cambridge University Press.

Murtishaw, S. and J. Sathaye. 2006. Quantifying the Effect of the Principal-Agent Problem on US Residential Energy Use. Report LBNL-59773. Berkeley, Calif.: Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory.

Nadel, Steven and Therese Langer. 2012. Comments on the July 2012 Revision of "Is There an Energy Efficiency Gap?" ACEEE White Paper. Washington, DC: American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy.

Sathaye, J. and S. Murtishaw. 2004. Market Failures, Consumer Preferences, and Transaction Costs in Energy Efficiency Purchase Decisions. Public Interest Energy Research Program. CEC-500-2005-020. Sacramento, Calif.: California Energy Commission.

Worrell, Ernst, John A. Laitner, Michael Ruth, and Hodayah Finman. 2003. "Productivity Benefits of Industrial Energy Efficiency Measures." *Energy* (2003), 28, 1081-98.

[illegible]

In the
Supreme Court of the United States

STATE OF NEW YORK, ET AL., Petitioners,
v.
FEDERAL ENERGY REGULATORY COMM'N, ET AL.

ENRON POWER MARKETING, INC., Petitioner,
v.
FEDERAL ENERGY REGULATORY COMM'N, ET AL.

On Writ of Certiorari to the United States
Court of Appeals for the District of Columbia Circuit

BRIEF AMICUS CURIAE OF ELECTRICAL ENGINEERS, ENERGY ECONOMISTS AND PHYSICISTS IN SUPPORT OF RESPONDENTS IN NO. 00-568

[illegible]

[redacted]

[redacted]

?

[illegible]

•

[redacted] [illegible]

[redacted] [illegible]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [redacted]

[illegible] [redacted]

[illegible] [redacted]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

î0ff2Ä> 2B3 63 | 8 ffÄü 6♂36 fffⅢⅢ ffl' 2 1ffi Ä0 ♂ } 3 2 { ~63} 1ff3
ffÄ 3{3| 261| { 3 91 33361 9 ♂ 12 8 ffiÑ33 ïáû àffi ~~6ff | 8 2ff
î061ffi 1| 21ff fÉ36 1 236ff2 23 26 ffj 1ffiffiff Äff6 2 {3 ff2 ?– >3 6ffffl

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

♂1 9 ffÄ2B3 0 12> ffÄ 3{3| 26ff} 9 321| 63ffi ff ff3
1ffi >2B1 9Ñ02| ff 26ffÉ36ffl {ffl' ¯ ↑! y" z ˆ ↑/ ! ´ ` y § £ 12ff3{Ä
3É3 2B3 | ff} ~{ 1 1 9 021{12> | ff} ~ > | ff | 3♂3♂ 2B 2 2B3
~~6ff | 8 Å ffiñ23| 8 ff{ff91| {{> ffffi0 ♂ffil ã ã â ff8ffl 2ã• 5|•4 ffl' 2

55

[illegible] [redacted] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[redacted]

[redacted]

ﬀ ﬁ ﬃ 961♂ 1ffi
É12 { 2ff 283 ff2Ñ1{12> ffÄ 283 ~ffÅ 36 ff>ff23} ffl' ♂33♂- } 0| 8 ffÄ 283
| ~12 { 1 É3ff2} 3 21 26 ffj 1ffiffiff ff>ff23} ff8 ff26 ♂121ff {{>Ñ33
♂6É3 Ñ> 283 33♂ Äff6 ff2Ñ1{12> 6 2836 28 283 33♂ 2ff } ffÉ3
~ffÅ 36ff# > 3 ff061 9Ä16} 3{3| 261| { 213ffi } ff 9 {{ 93 36 2ff6ffi 283
961♂ 3 Ñ{3ff3É3 Ä 6|Ä{0 9 93 36 2ff6ff2ff12 > 3{3| 28ff} 9 321| {{>
ff> | 86ff 1 3♂ Å 128 ff 3 ff2836- Å 81| 8 3 Ñ{3ffi 283 ff>ff23} 2ff
Ä0 | 21ff ffj ffff28{> ff283 3{3| 261| {{ff ♂Ä{0| 20 23ffi ♂ 2ff ~1| é 0~
{ff ♂ ffj ffff28{> 1Ä > 93 36 2ff6Ä 1{fffff" ffl 2 5 | 55ffl

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

5–

[illegible]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

s nI (kL ;

|?

#û 'Ü ü û ù 1ffi 6ffÄ3ffffiff6á } 3612Offf1 á {3| 261| { ♂á {3| 26ff 1| á 91 3361 9 2# 612 1 àffi'} ~361 { ff{{393 1 / ff ♂ff -Å 8363 83 2 0982 Äff6 {} ffff12 ã┘ >3 6ffi 0 21{ 5□□? ffl: 6ffl ff6>àffi 63ff3 6| 8 1 2363ff12ffi8 É3Ñ33 Äff| 0ff3♂ ff É1620 {{> {{ ffi.3| 2ffiffÄ 3{3| 261| { 3 369> ff0~~{>-1 | {0♂1 9Ñff23 ff~36 21 9 ffi>ff23} ffi1ffffi03ffi ffÅ 3{{ ffi ~ff{1| > 1ffffi03ffi1 283 ♂36390{ 21ff ♂ ~6É 21 21ff ffÄ # 612 1 àffi 3{3| 261| 12> 1 ♂0ff126>ffl 283 { ff12ÄÉ3 >3 6ffi {ff 3-83 8 ffi~0Ñ{1ff833♂ | {ffff3 2ff ♂ffl 3 ~6ffÄ3ffffiff { îff06 { 621| {3ffiff 2ff~1| ffi6 91 9 Ä6ff} 283 ~61| 1 9 ffÄ 3{3| 261| 12> 26 ffj 1ffffiff ♂ ♂1ff126Ñ021ff 2ff ff~21} 1 1 9 ~0} ~3♂ ff12ff6 93 93 36 21ff - ffiÅ 3{{ ffi | 6121| { 63É13Å ffÄç 63 2# 612 1 àffi63ff69 1 3♂ 3{3| 261| 12> ff0~~{> 1 ♂0ff126> ♂ ~6ff~ffffi{Äff6 306 {| 32Å ff6é Ñ ff3♂ } 323ff♂ffÄff63É {0 21 9 ~ffÅ 36 ffi>ff23} Éff{2 93 ff12 Ñ1{12>ffl

. áÇáû ûÜ = Çü 1ffi 6ffÄ3ffffiff6ffÄá | ff ff} 1| ffi 2283â É36ff12> ffÄ = 6>{ ♂ ♂. 63ff1♂3 2 ffÄ = 6é 32 : 3ff19 ' | ffl ff6 ff3É36 { 3{3| 261| 021{1213ffi . 6ffÄ3ffffiff6 6 } 2ff 8 ffi{3♂ 283 0| 21ff ♂3ff19 ffi Äff693 36 21ff ffff32♂É3ff121206-ff12 ♂ 6♂ ffÄÄ36ff36É1| 3- ♂ â ç 3 212{3} 3 2ffi0 ♂36~ffÅ 36~06| 8 ff3 9633} 3 2ffffl 3 8 ffi ♂É1ff3♂ '&ü 3Å á 9{ ♂ ff 283 ♂3ff19 ffÄ 3Å á 9{ ♂XffÅ 8ff{3ffi{3 3{3| 261| 12> } 6é 32ff' 3 8 ffi {ffff ♂É1ff3♂ 0} 36ff0ffi3|| ff} } 36| 3 } 6é 32 } é 36ffi ff } 6é 32 ♂3ff19 Äff6 Ñ0ff1 3ffff|2ff|Ñ0ff1 3ffffi 26 ♂1 9ffl " 3 8 ffi ff36É3♂ ffi 0| 21ff ♂É1ffff6 1 ffi.3| 260} 0| 21ff ffÄff6} > | ff} ~ 13ffÅ ff6{♂Å 1♂3- ffÅ 3{{ ff283 ï -283 â ff&ffl 3~ 62} 3 2 ffÄ ¶0ff121| 3- ♂ ff3É36 { Äff6319 9ffÉ36 } 3 2ffffl # 3Äff63 îff1 1 9 283 â É36ff12> ffÄ = 6>{ ♂Ä | 0{2> 1 5□□?- 83 Å ffi Ü ffffiff| 1 23 . 6ffÄ3ffffiff6 2ù {3 â É36ff12> ♂ 2ff { ï 3{{ffÅ 2283 " ffffÉ36' ff121202ff 2&2 Äff6♂â É36ff12>ffl 3 8 ffi ~0Ñ{1ff833♂ 0} 36ff0ffi 621| {3ffi ff 0| 21ff 283ff6> ♂ 0| 21ff ~6 | 21| 3 1 } îff6îff06 {ffffl 6ffÄ3ffffiff6 6 } 2ff 63| 3É3♂ 8 1ffi# ff&ffl 1 á 91 3361 9 Ä6ff} ff6 3{{ â É36ff12> ♂ 8 1ffi♂ff| 2ff6 23 1 # 0ff1 3ffffiÄ6ff} &2 Äff6♂â É36ff12>ffl

: Ü M': "Ü ù 7 Ü û : 1ffi 3{3| 261| {3 91 336Å 123 {ff 9| 6336 1 283 3{3| 261| 021{12> 1 ♂0ff126>- ffi.3| 1 {1 1 9 1 ~ffÅ 36 ffi>ff23} ffi ff~36 21ff ff# 6ffl >Å 6♂Å ff6é3♂ 2 3Å á 9{ ♂á {3| 261| &>ff23}

[illegible]

|•

9{ffÑ { # 0ffl 3ffiffiâ 12} 936Äff6á 369> ' Äff6} 21ff &>ff23} ffi Äff6Ü # # - ffiÅ 3{{ ffi} 6é 321 9 } 936Äff6Ü # # ' Äff6} 21ff &>ff23} ffi : É 1ffiff - ♂ ç 3 36 { = 936 ffÄ Ü # # àffi &>ff23} ffi ff 26ff{ : É 1ffiff 1 & 2 { 6 ffl : 6ff= ffl3{{ff 8 ffiÑ33 ♂î0 | 2~6ffÄ3ffiffiff6 2283 â É 36ff12> ffÄ = 1 3ffiff2 ♂ {3| 2063♂ 2 â É 36ff12> ffÄ {Äff6 1 2# 36é 3{3>- 283 â É 36ff12> ffÄÜ 61 ff - ♂ 283 â É 36ff12> ffÄ 7 1ff|i ff ffl ffl 3 1ffi ï 3{{ffÅ ffÄ 283 'áá á ♂ 8 ffi 83{♂ ffÉ 36 { | ff} } 12233- ♂É 1ffiff6> ♂ 3♂ 12ff61 { ~ffffl21ff ffi Å 1281 'áá á ♂ 023ff63♂ 0} 36ff0ffi23| 8 1| { ~ ~36ffffl

" ù : á = ff= áûû '/ / 1ffi 283 Äff0 ♂36 ffÄ = 3661{{ á 369> / / - Å 81| 8 ~6fÉ 1♂3ffi ♂É | 3♂ 61ffi- 3 91 33361 9- ♂ 3| ff ff} 1| {>ff3ffiÄff6 ~ 621| 1~ 2ffi 1 } ff♂36 3 369> } 6é 32ffffl " 3 1ffi | 0663 2{> {3 ♂1 9 } îff6 ff20♂> ffÄ ~ffÅ 36 ~{ 2 63{1 Ñ 1{12> ♂ } 6é 32Ñ38 É 1ff6 Äff6 â & '&ü ffl " 3 8 ffi ♂É 1ff3♂ 283 . 360É 1 Ç 6ÄÄ ff} } 1ffiffiff ff 26 ff} 1ffiffiff ~{ 1 9- ff2 ♂ 6♂ffi 3| ff ff} 1| ♂ 1 ff21202 1ff { 1ffiff03ffi ffiffiff| 1 23♂ Å 128 | ff} ~3212É 3 ~ffÅ 36 } 6é 32ffi ffiÅ 3{{ ffÑ31 9 } 3} Ñ36 ffÄ 1 236 21ff { | ff ffiff6210} 901♂1 9 283 | 63 21ff ffÄ ~ffÅ 36 ~ffff{ 1 &ff0 2836 81 ffl: 6ff= 3661{{ ff69 1 3♂ 23 } 28 2 ffiff3ffiff3♂ } 6é 32 61ffi ffi 1 Äff06â & 6391ff ffi ffÅ 3{{ ffi ♂É 1ffl 9 ff Y 03Ñ3| | ff} } 1ffiffiff | 8 693♂ Å 128 1 É 3ff219 21 9 283 } ffiffÉ 3 ~ffÅ 36 {ffffiff3ffi 1 283 . 6fÉ 1 | 3ffl: 6ff= 3661{{Å ffi283 3ä3| 02É 3 | 8 16 ffÄ 283 . ffÅ 36 ' ♂0ff26> ff} ~0236Ü ~~{1| 21ff ffi;. ' Ü <. ff{1| > ff} } 12233 Äff6 Äff06>3 6ffi ♂ 1ffi| 0663 2{> Ä3{{ffÅ ffÄ 'áá á ffl' 3 1ff283 023ff6 ffÄ } ff63 28 ╛ 23| 8 1| { ~0Ñ{1| 21ff ffiff 283 ~ffÅ 36 1 ♂0ff26> ffl 6ffl = 3661{{ 8ff{♂ffi 0 ♂3696 ♂0 23 ♂39633 1 } 283} 21| ffÄ6ff} 283 â É 36ff12> ffÄ â 2 8 ♂ . 8ffl ffl 3{3| 261| { 3 91 33361 9 Ä6ff} = 'Ç ffl

Ç' = ü Ç " ù : ü â ç / Ü & = ü â Ç 1ffi ~6ffÄ3ffiffiff6 2 ff6 3{{ â É 36ff12> 1 283 : 3~ 62} 3 2 ffÄ Ü ~~{13♂ á | ff ff} 1| ffi ♂ = 93} 3 2ffl 1ff63ff3 6| 8 63 ffi1 | {0♂3} 6é 32~ffÅ 36 ♂ ~61| 3 Éff{ 21{12> 1 63ff260| 2063♂ } 6é 32ffi Äff6 3{3| 261| 12>- {236 2É 3 0| 21ff 1 ff21202 1ff ffÄff6 3{3| 261| ~ffÅ 36} 6é 32ffi ffÅ 3{{ ff9{ffÑ { 3 É 16ff } 3 2 { 3| ff ff} 1| ffffl Ü } ff 9 ff2836 ffiff| 13213ffi 83 1ffi

|□

63ffß 6| 8 1 ~ffÅ 36ffi>ff23} ffß 91 3361 9- ffÅ 3{{ ffi1♂3 2Ä>1 9 283
1} ~ff62 | 3 ffÄ ~ffÅ 36|1 ♂0ff26> 63ff260| 2061 9 ff ~ffÅ 36 ffi>ff23}
ff~36 21ff ffi ♂ 63{1 Ñ1{12>ffl ' ♂♂121ff 2ff 0} 36ff0ffi ff2836
~~ff1 2} 3 2ffi1 283 ~ffÅ 36 1 ♂0ff26>- : 6ff&| 8 31♂36 1ffi| 0663 2{>
283 8 16} ffÄ283 'áá á |â 8Ü á 369>. ff{1| > ff} } 12233-Å 8363
83 ff36É3♂ ffiM1| 3 8 16} Ä6ff} 5□□■ 2ff 4┘┘┘- ♂ } 3} Ñ36
ffÄ 283 'áá á Ç 3| 8 ff{ff9> . ff{1| > ff0 | 1{ffl : 6ffl&| 8 31♂36 8 ffi
| ff 26Ñ023♂ 3ä23 ffÉ3{> 2ff Ñffffé ffi ff 283 ~ffÅ 36 1 ♂0ff26>-
~6ff| 33♂1 9ffi ♂ | ff 963ffiffiff { 23ff21} ff >- ♂ 8ff{♂ffi . 8ffl ffl
. 8>ffl| ffÄ6ff} 283 â É36ff12> ffÄ . 3 ffi>{É 1 ffl

û ' " Ü û : ÇÜ # ü û & 1ffi 3 91 3361 9 3| ff ff} 1ff2 ♂ ff| 13 21ff2
Å 128 ffÉ 36 ?┘ >3 6ffiffÄ♂ff} 3ff21| ♂ 1 236 21ff { 3ä~3613 | 3 1
3 369> ffi>ff23} ffi~{ 1 9 ♂ ~61| 1 9ffl : 6ffÇ Ñff6ffi 1ffi. 63ff1♂3 2
♂ Äff0 ♂36 ffÄ Ç Ñff6ffi 6 } 1ffi ♂ Ü ffiffif| 1 23ffi;Ç Ü <
3 91 3361 9 ♂ 3| ff ff} 1| ff| ff ff0{21 9Ä16} ffi.3| 1 {1 1 9 1 ~ff{1| >
♂3É3{ff~} 3 2-Ñ0ffl 3ffiffi~{ 1 9 ♂ 23| 8 1| { {>ffiffi 1 283
3 369> ♂ 021{12>ff3| 2ff6ff1 283â 123♂ &2 23ffi ♂ 1 236 21ff {{>ffl
" 3 1ffi {ffiff &3 1ff6 / 3| 20636 1 Ç 3| 8 ff{ff9> ♂ . ff{1| > 2
= ffiffi | 80ff322ffi ' ff21023 ffÄ Ç 3| 8 ff{ff9> ♂ 8 ffi ~6ffÉ1♂3♂
23ff21} ff > ♂ Å ff6é 3♂ Å 128 | {13 2ffi236ff098ff0223 | ff0 26>ffl 1ffi
Å ff6é Å 128 | ff 023ff6ffi 63♂ ff&| 8Å 3~~3- = 1| 8 3{ 6 } 1ffi ♂
û ff936 # ff8 ~0Ñ{1ff83♂ 1 &┬┴' . ┼$+$%ì ┴| á◄↕+'┼$+$ê 1ffi
63| ff9 1 3♂ ffi ff 3 ffÄ 283 283ff6321| { Äff0 ♂ 21ff ffi ffÄ 3{3| 261|
1 ♂0ff26> ~61| 1 9 ♂ 63ff260| 2061 9ffl : 6ffÇ Ñff6ffi 3 6 3♂ 8 1ffi
0 ♂3696 ♂0 23♂39633Ä6ff} : 62} ff023 ff{{393- ♂ 8 1ffi♂ff| 2ff6 23
Ä6ff} 283 = äÅ 3{{ &| 8ffff{ 2&>6 | 0ff3â É36ff12> ffl 3 1ff| ff| 023ff6
ffÄ – Ñffffé ffi ♂ ffÉ36 5┘┘ ~6ffÄ3ffiffiff { 621| {3ffi ♂ 63~ff62ffffl 3 1ffi
} 3} Ñ36 ffÄ 283 'áá á ♂ 283 ' 236 21ff { Ü ffiffif| 1 21ff ffÄ
á 369> á | ff ff} 1ff2ffffl

û ü # á û Ç ¶ffÇ " ü = Ü & 1ffi. 6ffÄ3ffiffif6 ffÄ á {3| 261| {á 91 3361 9 2
ff6 3{{ â É36ff12>- Å 8363 83 ffi.3| 1 {1 3ffi 1 ~ffÅ 36 ffi>ff23} ffi
{>ffiffi ♂ 1 ~ 621| 0{ 6283 {>ffiffi ♂ | ff 26ff{ ffÄ {1 3 6 ♂
ff {1 3 6 | ff 21 0ff0ffi ♂ ♂1ff| 6323 21} 3 ♂> } 1| { ffi>ff23} ffi
| ff} ~{3ä 32Å ff6é ffi ♂ ~~{1| 21ff ffi ffÄ 283ff3 2ff { 693|ff| {3

|55

s ((kmkq l s] pv q o mn o p
s r mn o r k] kl õ (s mn

û ü && #Ü / : ') 1ffi . 6ffÄ3ffffffff6 ffÄ á {3| 261| { ♂ ff} ~0236
á 91 3361 9 2283â É36ff12> ffÄÇ 3ä ffi 2Ü 0ff21 ffl 1ffi63ff3 6| 8 1ffi
1 3{3| 261| ~ffÅ 36 ffi>ff23} ffi ff~21} 1 21ff - ♂ 1 283 1 236Ä | 3 ffÄ
~ff{1| > ♂ 3 91 3361 9 1ffff03ffff' 1ffi63ff3 6| 8 96ff0~ 1ffi| 0663 2{>
Äff| 0ff3♂ ff 283 ♂3É3{ff~} 3 2 ffÄ ~ffÅ 36 ffi>ff23} ffi } ff♂3{ffi 2ff
| ff} ~{3} 3 22833} 3691 9 | ff} ~3212É3 3| ff ff} 1| 3 É 16ff } 3 21
3{3| 261| 021{1213ffffl 61ff6 2ff î ff1 1 9 283Ä | 0{2> 2283â É36ff12> ffÄ
Ç 3ä ffi 83Å ffÜ ffffff12 2 . 6ffÄ3ffffff6 ffÄ á {3| 261| { ♂ ff} ~0236
á 91 3361 9 2 7 ff6| 3ff236 . ff{>23| 8 1| ' ff2120 23 1 5□□4 | □? fff 3
63| 3É3♂ &ï û 3ff3 6| 8 ' 121 21ff ÜÅ 6♂ 1 5□□? ♂ &ï
ù ff0 9 ' É3ff219 2ff6ÜÅ 6♂ 1 5□□ã fff 3 8 ffi 023ff63♂ 0} 36ff0ffi
23| 8 1| {~ ~36ffffl 6ff# {♂1| é 63| 3É3♂ 8 1ffi♂ff| 2ff6 23 1 á {3| 261| {
á 91 3361 9 ♂ ff} ~0236 &| 13 | 3 á 91 3361 9 Ä6ff} 283
â É36ff12> ffÄ {Äff6 1 2# 36è 3{3>fff 3 1ffi } 3} Ñ36 ffÄ 'á á á ffl

¶ü " Ü ffl Ü &Ü ^ ^Ü 1ffi 3ä ~3621 283Ä13{♂ ffÄ 3{3| 261| ~ffÅ 36
ffi>ff23} ffi 8ff{♂1 9 283 ~fffff12ff ffÄ / Ä3 ï 3{{ffÅ 1 283 'á á á fff 3 1ffi
~63ff3 2{> } 3} Ñ36ffÄ 283 3ä 3| 02É 3 | ff} } 12283 ffÄ 283 3Å ù ff6è
&2 23 û 3{1 Ñ 1{12> ff0 | 1{- ~63É 1ff0ff|> | 8 16} ffÄ 283 â &
Ç 3| 8 1| { ff} } 12283 ffÄ 'ç û á ;' 236 21ff { ff0 | 1{ff / 693
á {3| 261| &>ff23} ffi- ♂ ~63É 1ff0ff|> 283É 1| 3 ~63ffl♂3 2Äff6~{ 1 9
♂ 63ff3 6| 8 2283 . 0Ñ{1| &36É 1| 3 á {3| 261| , ç ffi ff} ~ >ffl 3
8 ffi 63| 3É3♂ 283 " 36} " {~361 á {3| 261| Ç 6 ff} 1ffffff ♂
: 1ff26Ñ021ff ÜÅ 6♂ ♂ 283 . 81{1~ &~ff6 ÜÅ 6♂Äff6| ff 26Ñ021ff ffi
2ff 283 3{3| 261| ~ffÅ 361 ♂0ff26>ffÇ 83 023ff6 ffÄ 2Å ffÑffffé ffi ♂ ffÉ36
5┘┘ 621| {3ffi = 6ffl ffi▯▯ 63| 3É3♂ ♂39633 1 3{3| 261| {
3 91 3361 9 Ä6ff} ff6 3{{â É36ff12> ffl

Andover Technology Partners 978-683-9599
Consulting to the Air Pollution Control Industry

Natural Gas Conversion and Cofiring for Coal-Fired Utility Boilers

C-14-EDF

to:

Environmental Defense Fund
257 Park Avenue South
New York, NY 10010

November 30, 2014

Andover Technology Partners

112 Tucker Farm Road, North Andover, MA 01845

phone: (978) 683-9599; e-mail: staudt@AndoverTechnology.com

Andover Technology Partners
112 Tucker Farm Road, North Andover, MA 01845

Contents

Background

Conversion of existing coal fired boilers to co-fire or to fire 100% natural gas has been performed for a number of reasons, but mainly to reduce emissions of pollutants associated with coal firing.

The purpose of this analysis is to a) demonstrate the technical feasibility of increased use of natural gas at existing coal-fired power plants in the United States; b) illustrate common engineering and logistical issues that arise when power plants undertake such projects, as well as ways in which those issues have been successfully overcome; and c) identify the range of capital and operating costs associated with such projects.

Executive Summary

Conversion from coal to natural gas firing and co-firing of natural gas with coal is not a new phenomenon for coal-fired electric utility boilers, but it is one that has taken on increasing significance in recent years. As demonstrated in this report, experience with conversion of coal to natural gas and also co-firing of natural gas with coal goes back several decades. As such, the technical issues associated with conversions or co-firing are very well understood. Utilization of natural gas offers several benefits: reduction of air emissions and reduction of solid or liquid waste emissions, reduction of parasitic loads, and reduced operating and maintenance costs, just to name a few. On the other side of the ledger, utilization of natural gas will have a slight adverse impact on boiler efficiency, and bears with it an increase in fuel costs which until recently have been deterrents to wider use of natural gas in boilers.

In recent years the economics of converting to natural gas has changed for many facilities. First, natural gas prices fell rapidly a few years ago – reaching a historic low in real (inflation adjusted) cost in 2012 - and although gas prices have risen from that low, natural gas prices have – for most locations in the US - been much more stable than in the past. Second, increased stringency of environmental regulations have increased the cost of burning coal. As such, utilities have become reluctant to expend capital on aging coal units that are less economically viable than in the past. As will be demonstrated in the case studies in this report, avoiding the costs associated with complying with US EPA's Mercury and Air Toxic Standards (MATS) or the Regional Haze Rule (RHR, and the need to install Best Available Retrofit Technology, or BART) have been important motivators in the conversion of some of these facilities to natural gas. There are other factors as well. Some of these facilities have low capacity factors in part due to increased renewable generation and natural gas combined cycle that have displaced coal from base load use to cycling duty. In some of these cases it was more economical to convert the now cycling coal boiler to natural gas than to build new simple cycle combustion turbines for peaking conditions that have similar heat rates as the boiler.

The case studies that form a key element of this report demonstrate that natural gas conversions are being applied in a wide variety of circumstances – throughout several regions of the United States, on boilers of a wide range of sizes from under 100 MW to over 500 MW, on boilers burning a wide range of coals, and on boilers with low as well as high capacity factors. In most cases gas conversion was selected as the lowest cost means of complying with environmental regulations, such as MATS or the RHR. Although in some cases only minor changes were necessary to the natural gas supply infrastructure, in other cases pipelines of over 30 miles in length are being constructed to provide adequate supply. In this respect, depending upon the access to natural gas, the pipeline might be the largest factor in the cost of a natural gas conversion, and it has been a surmountable issue in these circumstances. For the most part, where cost information was available, the cost of the boiler modifications were usually lower than anticipated by EPA in the Technical Support Document for the proposed Clean Power Plan. [1] This is because EPA's cost estimates for natural gas conversion include several elements that are not necessary in many cases.

Table E.1 summarizes data on each of the units examined in the Case Studies in this report. The full year data from 2009 and 2013 are selected as years before and after the changes to the five units where conversions are complete. The majority of the case studies addressed in this report are projects that are currently in progress, and before and after performance information is not available. For those five units where before and after performance information is available, reductions in emission rates (measured in lb/MWh) averaged over 99% for SO_2, 48% for NOx and 38% for CO_2. Although each of the five units where before and after data is available is used as a peaking unit, the best CO_2 emission reductions were experienced on the two units that also have the highest capacity factors. Since most of the projects that are currently in progress recently operated with higher capacity factors than those that are completed and where we have the before and after data, it is likely that reductions in CO_2 emission rates should be on the order of or better than the best of these five units, or about 45%.

With few exceptions, capacity factors were significantly lower in 2013 than in 2009, with the median dropping from 44% to 28% for the Case Study units examined. This is consistent with industry-wide reductions in capacity factor for coal units due to lower natural gas prices. Therefore, although capacity factors dropped for those units where conversions have been completed, this likely would have happened regardless of whether or not a natural gas conversion occurred.

An important and perhaps surprising finding is the fact that some of these gas

[1] US Environmental Protection Agency, "GHG Abatement Measures - Technical Support Document (TSD) for Carbon Pollution Guidelines for Existing Power Plants: Emission Guidelines for Greenhouse Gas Emissions from Existing Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units Docket ID No. EPA-HQ-OAR-2013-0602", June 10, 2014.

conversions are being performed on units that in 2013 were operated as base loaded power plants as opposed to units that have become marginally economical and limited to peaking or cycling operation. This indicates that conversion to natural gas may not be confined to facilities that are strictly peaking or cycling in nature. It is unclear what the long-term plans are for these converted units. If the converted units are expected to operate at high capacity factors over the long term, future conversion to natural gas combined cycle may be expected because of the lower heat rate of combined cycle power plants. Brunner Island is a project that is unique in that it is a plant that is equipped with a modern wet FGD system. Although this possible co-firing project is in the very early stages of development, it is very notable that a scrubbed facility would consider co-firing natural gas.

Table E.1. Summary of Data on Natural Gas Conversion Units in Case Studies
Completed units in ***bold and shaded***

								Emission rate[2]						% Redn, or year complete			Capacity Factor[3]	
Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate[1]	YR on line	2009 SO2	2009 NOx	2009 CO2	2013 SO2	2013 NOx	2013 CO2	SO2	NOx	CO2	2009	2013
E C Gaston	1	254	AL	wall	Bit.	9,837	1960	30.3	3.9	2,013	25.9	4.0	2,154		2015		41%	28%
E C Gaston	2	256	AL	wall	Bit.	9,928	1960	31.3	4.0	2,058	26.3	4.1	2,186				49%	27%
E C Gaston	3	254	AL	wall	Bit.	9,843	1961	34.6	5.0	2,307	28.5	4.4	2,337				32%	21%
E C Gaston	4	256	AL	wall	Bit.	9,766	1962	24.9	3.1	1,649	24.0	3.7	1,962				18%	27%
Irvington	4	156	AZ	wall	Bit., Subbit.	10,732	1967	3.0	3.3	1,715	6.3	4.6	2,123		2018		31%	32%
Cherokee	4	352	CO	tang	Bit., Subbit.	10,880	1968	1.8	3.0	1,969	1.6	3.0	2,081		2017		56%	68%
Edge Moor	***3***	***86***	***DE***	***tang***	***Bit.***	***11,954***	***1957***	***5.4***	***1.6***	***2,327***	***0.0***	***0.8***	***1,261***	***100%***	***51%***	***46%***	***36%***	***10%***
Edge Moor	***4***	***174***	***DE***	***tang***	***Bit.***	***11,279***	***1966***	***8.5***	***1.7***	***1,954***	***0.0***	***0.7***	***1,081***	***100%***	***57%***	***45%***	***22%***	***10%***
Yates	Y6BR	352	GA	tang	Bit.	10,492	1974	20.3	2.6	1,988	22.0	2.6	1,966		2015		50%	29%
Yates	Y7BR	355	GA	tang	Bit.	10,487	1974	18.5	2.6	1,938	21.7	2.2	1,970				44%	15%
Harding St.	50	106	IN	tang	Bit	10,541	1958	31.9	2.3	2,130	39.3	2.4	2,051		2016		68%	73%
Harding St.	60	106	IN	tang	Bit.	10,491	1961	32.4	2.4	2,114	37.9	2.4	1,983				69%	72%
Harding St.	70	435	IN	tang	Bit.	10,517	1973	2.2	0.9	1,889	1.3	1.7	2,059				75%	82%
Laskin	1	55	MN	tang	Bit., Subbit.	12,783	1953	4.5	2.3	2,552	1.5	2.0	2,463		2015		58%	56%
Laskin	2	51	MN	tang	Bit., Subbit.	12,875	1953	4.5	2.4	2,563	1.5	2.0	2,456				63%	58%
Meramec	1	119	MO	tang	Bit Subbit	10845	1953	6.2	1.4	2,299	4.7	1.3	2,297		2015		85%	42%
Meramec	2	120	MO	tang	Bit, Subbit	10644	1954	6.1	1.3	2,283	4.9	1.3	2,400				78%	48%
Deepwater	***8***	***73***	***NJ***	***wall***	***Bit.***	***10,331***	***1954***	***9.6***	***3.6***	***1,841***	***0.0***	***2.2***	***1,200***	***100%***	***39%***	***35%***	***13%***	***5%***
Avon Lake	10	96	OH	tang	Bit	12829	1949	2.5	0.4	205	3.0	0.4	205		2016		5%	10%
Avon Lake	12	640	OH	cell	Bit	9823	1970	22.4	3.1	1,812	26.3	2.7	1,796				58%	48%
Muskogee	4	505	OK	tang	PRB	10,593	1977	5.9	3.4	2,200	4.6	3.6	2,171		2018		57%	44%

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate[1]	YR on line	Emission rate[2]						% Redn, or year complete			Capacity Factor[3]	
								2009 SO2	2009 NOx	2009 CO2	2013 SO2	2013 NOx	2013 CO2	SO2	NOx	CO2	2009	2013
Muskogee	5	517	OK	tang	PRB	10,652	1978	5.2	3.0	2,016	4.3	2.9	2,023				75%	51%
Brunner Isl	1	312	PA	tang	Bit	10023	1961	18.6	2.6	1,658	3.2	3.5	1,884				88%	58%
Brunner Isl	2	371	PA	tang	Bit	9695	1965	17.9	2.6	1,651	3.6	3.3	1,858		TBD – likely a cofiring project		73%	50%
Brunner Isl	3	744	PA	tang	Bit	9502	1969	6.5	2.8	1,794	3.3	3.3	1,827				72%	55%
New Castle	3	93	PA	wall	Bit	11265	1952	23.6	3.8	2,215	25.1	4.0	2,149				21%	12%
New Castle	4	95	PA	wall	Bit	11028	1958	20.5	3.1	2,011	23.2	3.4	2,007		2016		28%	15%
New Castle	5	132	PA	wall	Bit	10846	1964	24.1	4.5	2,207	26.0	4.7	2,189				23%	15%
Clinch River	1	230	VA	vert	Bit.	10,227	1958	8.8	2.4	2,073	7.8	2.1	2,027				23%	21%
Clinch River	2	230	VA	vert	Bit.	10,179	1958	9.1	2.5	2,022	8.0	2.1	2,050		2015		12%	14%
Clinch River	3	230	VA	vert	Bit.	10,179	1958	8.2	2.0	1,916	8.4	1.8	2,099				46%	14%
Blount St.	***8***	***51***	***WI***	***wall***	***Bit.***	***14,500***	***1957***	***25.8***	***4.2***	***2,479***	***0.0***	***2.3***	***1,794***	***99.9%***	***44.8%***	***27.6%***	***4%***	***2%***
Blount St.	***9***	***50***	***WI***	***wall***	***Bit.***	***14,278***	***1961***	***25.8***	***4.3***	***2,401***	***0.0***	***2.5***	***1,608***	***99.9%***	***41.1%***	***33.0%***	***3%***	***2%***
Valley	1	67	WI	wall	Bit.	14,500	1968	0.8	0.3	205	0.7	0.2	205				42%	31%
Valley	2	67	WI	wall	Bit.	14,500	1968	0.8	0.3	205	0.7	0.2	205		2015/16		44%	30%
Valley	3	67	WI	wall	Bit.	14,500	1969	0.8	0.3	205	0.7	0.2	205				37%	22%
Valley	4	67	WI	wall	Bit.	14,500	1969	0.8	0.3	205	0.7	0.2	205				39%	27%
Naughton	3	330	WY	tang	PRB	10,517	1971	4.3	4.7	2,285	3.5	2.7	2,029		2015		75%	97%
															Median Capacity Factor		***44%***	***28%***

Comments

1. Heat rate in Btu/kWh net from NEEDS v5.13

2. Emissions in lb/MWh of gross generation except Valley and Avon Lake 10, which is in lb/MMBtu

3. Except for Valley Station and Avon Lake unit 10, capacity factor is estimated from reported gross generation and nameplate rating. Because no generation data was reported for Valley Station or Avon Lake unit 10, reported heat input, nameplate MW rating and heat rate were used to estimate capacity factor.

Program Results

Introduction

Natural gas combustion is primarily used in gas turbine applications for power generation with coal being the dominant fuel for fueling utility boilers. Recently, in response to increased availability of natural gas, what appears to be more stable natural gas pricing, and environmental requirements for coal plants, some power plant owners have converted or have announced plans to convert existing coal-fired facilities to natural gas fired facilities. Although in some cases existing coal-fired generating units have been replaced with new natural gas combined cycle units, in some cases existing coal-fired boilers have been or will be retrofit to burn natural gas. Natural gas has the following advantages over coal when used in a boiler:

- Lower NOx emissions and virtually no SO_2, PM, or mercury emissions because natural gas has negligible fuel nitrogen, sulfur or mercury and its combustion produces negligible PM.
- Lower maintenance costs – Due to the absence of slagging or boiler fouling in the furnace, absence of fly ash build up in the ductwork and no need to pulverize and transport solid fuel, maintenance is much less on a gas-fired plant than when firing coal. As a result, there is much less maintenance necessary when firing natural gas and a resulting improvement in unit availability (both planned and unplanned outages). Operating and Maintenance costs could be reduced by as much as 50%.[2]
- Lower parasitic loads – Reduced electricity demand for fuel preparation (coal transport, crushing, pulverizers, etc.) and reduced electrical demand from air pollution control equipment will reduce parasitic loads. This will result in an increase in net output. This has been estimated as about 5 MW on a 250 MW unit, or about 2%.[3]
- Lower CO_2 emissions per unit of heat input and per unit of electricity produced – Natural gas combustion results in roughly 55-60% of the CO_2 emitted per unit of heat input as compared to coal. Natural gas will reduce boiler efficiency which increases heat rate somewhat. After accounting for the beneficial impact on parasitic loads, this will result in about a 2% adverse impact on heat rate[3] – assuming that modifications are not made to recover boiler efficiency. Adjusting for the impact on heat rate, on an electricity-produced basis, natural gas produces

[2] UBS Investment Research Coal to Gas Plant Conversion Conference Call Transcript, Interview with Angelos Kokkinos of Babcock Power, May 29, 2013

[3] Brian Reinhart, P.E., Alap Shah, Mark Dittus, Ken Nowling, Bob Slettehaugh, "Paper of the Year: A Case Study on Coal to Natural Gas Fuel Switch", POWER-GEN International 2012.

roughly 56%-61% of the CO_2 compared to coal when used in a boiler.

The principal disadvantages of natural gas as a fuel are:

- Generally higher cost than coal per Btu of heat input.
- Somewhat reduced boiler efficiency due to the increased moisture level in the exhaust gas. This will vary based upon the fuel being used. For example, the impact is greater for bituminous fuel because bituminous fuel has lower moisture content than subbituminous or lignite. The impact is estimated to result in a 200 Btu/kWh (roughly 2%) increase in heat rate when converting to 100% natural gas (coal type was not indicated in the study).[3] Another study showed examined the effects of cofiring natural gas with different coals, with the results in Table 1.

Table 1. Impact of cofiring natural gas with different coals.[4]

Fuel	**Heat Rate Difference from Base**	**CO_2 Reduction**
Base – 100% PRB Coal	0	0
100% Bituminous Coal	-1.3%	8%
Bit. Coal/24% NG	+0.9%	9%
PRB Coal/37% NG	+0.15%	17%

- Unlike coal, natural gas is not stockpiled at the plant and is also used for residential and other services – increasing the risk of supply disruption. The risk of having service interrupted during periods where residential demand is high may be addressed with firm, uninterruptible service. However, this will entail purchasing the natural gas at a higher cost.

The following sections of this report will discuss:

- The background on use of natural gas in power generation boilers
- Description of the modifications necessary to co-fire natural gas or to convert to 100% natural gas firing.
- Case studies on coal to gas conversions

[4] ASME Power Plant Efficiency Webinar, September 25, 2014

Background on Use of Natural Gas in Power Generation Boilers

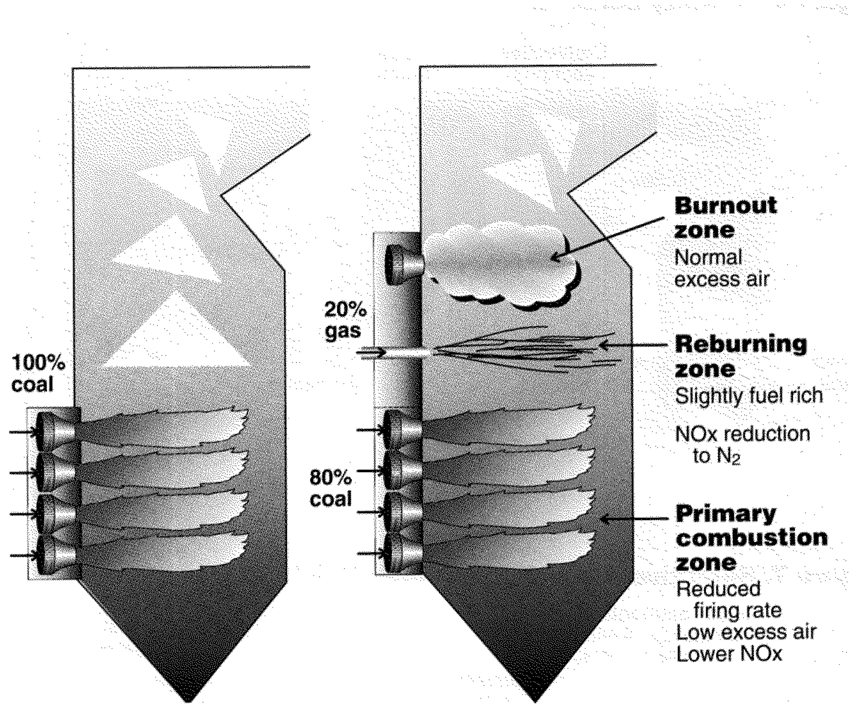
Use of natural gas in coal-fired power generation boilers is not a new phenomenon. For example, conversion of coal-fired boilers to natural gas occurred decades ago in New York City. At the turn of the 19th and 20th century New York City built a network of coal-fired power plants to provide electricity to the railway system because it needed relief from the soot from coal-fueled steam train engines. As natural gas became more available to New York, many of these steam generators that were originally built to burn coal were later converted to 100% natural gas firing because of the desire to reduce the pollutant emissions from these boilers and the associated impact on New York City residents. With time, these boilers have largely been replaced with natural gas combined cycle systems because they are much more efficient in converting the heat of the fuel to electricity than boilers.[5, 6]

Interest in co-firing or converting coal boilers to natural gas increased again in the 1980's and 1990s. Cofiring of natural gas in coal-fired boilers is typically done in many coal-fired boilers upon start-up of the boiler. Boilers start with gas igniters that heat up the furnace and allow ignition of the coal. Interest in cofiring of natural gas at higher loads increased in the 1980's and 1990's with emphasis on reducing NOx emissions from coal-fired boilers. When co-firing, gas may be admitted into the coal burner region, or it may be admitted downstream of the coal burners. One approach for co-firing natural gas that can be used to reduce NOx emissions is natural gas fuel reburn, where natural gas is fired downstream of the primary combustion zone – typically at a point above the coal burners since in most boilers flue gas flow is upward, as shown in Figure 1.

[5] Museum of the City of New York, "Construction of the 74th Street Power Station", http://mcnyblog.org/2012/06/12/constructionof-the-74th-street-power-station/

[6] IEEE, "The Railway Power Stations of New York City", http://www.ieeeghn.org/wiki/index.php/The_Railway_Power_Stations_of_New_York_City

Figure 1. Conventional gas reburning compared to normal firing.



In fact, in the 1980s and 1990s there was a substantial amount of experience gained through the various retrofit uses of natural gas in utility boilers for the primary purpose of NOx reduction. These technologies are distinguished by the amount of natural gas used and where it is introduced into the boiler, and include:

- Seasonal fuel conversion - firing gas as the principal fuel in lieu of coal or oil during the ozone season when NOx emissions were of greatest concern
- Cofiring natural gas with coal at the burner level
- Conventional Gas Reburning, which at the time achieved over 50% NOx reduction through addition of up to about 25% heat input with natural gas downstream of the coal burners.
- Advanced Gas Reburning for higher NOx reduction than possible with conventional gas reburn by combination of Selective Non-Catalytic Reduction (SNCR) with gas reburning
- Fuel Lean Gas Reburn™ (FLGR), which at the time achieved on the order of 35% to 45% NOx reduction with combustion of up to about 10% of heat input with natural gas downstream of the coal burners.
- Amine Enhanced FLGR, which has been demonstrated to achieve 50% to 70% NOx reduction by combination of FLGR with SNCR.

Gas cofiring has also been deployed on boilers that converted from eastern to western fuels. Due to the lower Btu value of the western fuel – which requires that more fuel be fed to the furnace to achieve the same heat input - and limitations on fuel delivery systems, it became necessary on some units to co-fire natural gas to achieve full load.

Table 2 shows the results of a 1998 utility survey of NOx performance from converting from coal to 100% gas on commercial facilities – in some cases demonstrations. These were performed with the primary objective of reducing NOx emissions. Except for the NIPSCO Michigan City unit 12 and the Mitchell unit 4, 50% or more NOx reduction was achieved in every situation. Of course, modern low NOx burner technology for both coal and natural gas fuel would alter the NOx levels from what is shown here, and as shown, most of the units on Table 2 did not have low NOx burners at the time. As a result, advanced combustion controls allowed these units to change back to near 100% operation on coal. Nevertheless, this data demonstrates that gas conversions are not a new phenomenon and can have significant pollutant emission benefits.

Table 3 shows the results of 1990's era gas reburning and fuel lean gas reburning commercial-scale demonstrations and commercial installations. Nearly all of these operated commercially for several years. Several eventually installed low NOx burners to achieve compliance with NOx regulations and could turn off the gas reburn systems. As demonstrated here, these technologies that were used for cofiring natural gas with coal while reducing NOx are not new, but have been available for decades.

Since CO_2 emissions were not the focus of the studies in Tables 2 or 3, the data on CO_2 emissions was not reported; however, it is reasonable to expect that CO_2 emissions would be reduced by roughly 45% for the full gas conversions in Table 2 and by lesser amounts in proportion to the gas use for the reburning or fuel-lean gas reburning results in Table 3.

Table 2. 1990's Era Results from Utility Survey of NOx Performance from Converting Unit from Coal to 100% Gas[7]

Utility	Station	Unit	MW	Demo MW	Yr Online	Type	LNB?	NOx Coal	NOx Gas	% Rem	Com-ments
NIPSCO	Mich Cty	12	540	469	1974	CY	N	2.10	1.20	42.9	(1)
NIPSCO	Mich Cty	12	540	469	1974	CY	N	1.35	1.20	11.1	(2)
PS CO	Cherokee	3	150	158	1962	FF	Y	0.48	0.20	58.3	(3)
PSEG	Mercer	2	326	308	1961	FFW	N	1.80	0.85	52.8	
AZ Elec	Apache	2	195	175	1978	OF	Y	0.63	0.18	71.4	
AZ Elec	Apache	3	195	175	1979	OF	Y	0.59	0.18	69.5	
PSEG	Hudson	2	660	610	1968	OF	N	1.80	0.90	50.0	(4)
IL Pwr	Henepin	1	75	70	1953	TF	N	0.60	0.15	75.0	(5)
IL Pwr	Henepin	1	75	70	1953	TF	OFA	0.35	0.10	71.4	(6)
IL Pwr	Henepin	2	231	214	1959	TF	N	0.70	0.25	64.3	
IL Pwr	Wood R	4	113	93	1954	TF	N	0.70	0.25	64.3	
Com Ed	Fisk	19	374	318	1959	TF	N	0.70	0.28	60.0	
NIPSCO	Mitchell	4	138	125	1956	TF	N	0.40	0.30	25.0	(7)

Comments:

(1) Illinois Basin Coal
(2) PRB/SWY Coal Blend
(3) limited to 80 MW due to gas supply
(4) Unique Slagging Boiler Design
(5) 34% co-fire was 0.40 # NOx/MMBtu
(6) 34% co-fire was 0.20 # NOx/MMBtu
(7) on 70% PRB coa

CY Cyclone firing
FF Front firing
OF Opposed firing
TF Tangential firing
OFA Overfire Air
LNB: Low NOx Burner

As Tables 2 and 3 demonstrate, gas conversions and gas co-firing have been performed on a wide range of boilers, fuel types, and boiler sizes. In addition to these sites, natural gas reburning was deployed commercially at the CP Crane station near Baltimore, and the TVA Allen unit 1 in 1998. These were taken out of service only a few years later. The reason that gas conversions, and gas co-firing such as gas reburning and fuel lean gas reburning are not more widely deployed today is because low NOx coal combustion technology advanced to the point where it was more economical to use low NOx burners to control NOx emissions than to use natural gas. But, as this experience demonstrates, the technology to convert a coal unit to natural gas or co-fire natural gas in a coal unit is well established.

[7] Survey originally performed by Energy Ventures Analysis, "Evaluation of Coal and Oil Boiler Performance and Emissions on Gas - Prepared for Coalition for Gas-Based Environmental Solutions", republished in Staudt, J., Natural Gas NOx Controls, for Gas Research Institute,WP98-35, November 1998

Table 3. 1990's Era Reburning (RB) and Fuel Lean Gas Reburning (FL) Applications, Commercial and Commercial-Scale Demonstrations[8]

Plant	MW	Furnace	Tech-nology	Primary Fuel	Reburn Fuel (%)	Baseline NOx	Outlet NOx	% Red'n
Kodak	60	Cyclone	RB	Coal , 2.25% S	Gas (22)	1.38	0.55*	60
Hennepin	71	Tang, dry	RB	Coal, 2.8 % S	Gas (18)	0.75	0.245	67
Lakeside	33	Cyclone	RB	Coal , 3.6% S	Gas (26)	0.95	0.34	66
Cherokee	158	Wall, dry	RB	Coal, 0.4 % S	Gas (22)	0.75	0.26	64
Greenidge	104	Tang. dry	RB	Coal, 1.8% S	Gas (15)	0.62	0.30	52
Niles	114	Cyclone	RB	Coal	Gas	650 ppm	300 ppm	53
Allen	330	Cyclone	RB	Coal	Gas	NA	NA	NA
Longannet 2	600	Wall, dry	RB	Coal, low S	Gas (~20)	~320 ppm	~160 ppm	50
Mercer	320	Wall, wet	FL	Coal, 0.4 % S	Gas (~7)	1.5		
Riverbend	140	Tang. Dry	FL	Coal, 0.7% S	Gas (~5)	0.45	~0.28	~40%
Joliet	340	Cyclone	FL	Coal	Gas (6)	1.106	0.68	38
Elrama	112	Roof	FL	Coal	Gas (5)	0.59	~0.4	30-35

Natural Gas Conversion or Co-firing as a means of CO_2 reduction

In its Technical Support Document associated with the section 111(d) rule EPA concluded that conversion of coal to natural gas was generally an expensive means to reduce CO_2 emissions when compared to other means.[9] On the other hand, this report will demonstrate that some facilities are, in fact, converting to natural gas. These conversions are motivated by a number of factors that include avoiding capital expenses for other regulations, such as the Mercury and Air Toxic Standards (MATS) and Regional Haze Rule as well as concern over future CO_2 emissions regulations or the need to convert from wet to dry ash handling to mitigate water pollution concerns. Finally, conversion of a boiler to a natural gas peaking unit is typically much less expensive than building a simple-cycle combustion turbine. Unlike combined cycle power plants, simple-cycle turbines do not offer heat rate advantages over a steam cycle. Converted coal plants can become cost effective alternatives to simple-cycle turbines as cycling or peaking units.

[8] Staudt, J., Natural Gas NOx Controls, for Gas Research Institute,WP98-35, November 1998
[9] Technical Support Document (TSD) for Carbon Pollution Guidelines for Existing Power Plants: Emission Guidelines for Greenhouse Gas Emissions from Existing Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units, Docket ID No. EPA-HQ-OAR-2013-0602, pp 6-9, 6-10

Therefore, when other benefits of gas conversion or cofiring of natural gas are factored into the economics, these projects can be economically viable.

Modifications for Gas Conversion or Cofiring

Modifications to the facility that are necessary to convert a boiler to 100% gas firing or to co-fire natural gas include:

- Those modifications to the boiler that are necessary to burn natural gas and
- Those modifications that are needed to supply adequate amounts of natural gas to the boiler.

Modifications to the boiler for 100% natural gas conversion

Some of these modifications are necessary, and some are beneficial but not essential.

Replacement or modification of burners – This is usually necessary, but may not be if the facility already has burners capable of firing adequate amounts of natural gas. Existing coal burners can be modified by addition of natural gas injection spuds or other modifications. In other cases it may be necessary or even preferable to replace the burners. The decision to replace existing burners will depend upon the condition of the existing burners, their ability to be modified, and the NOx and CO emission limits that may apply. It will also depend upon whether or not the facility wants to maintain the option of burning coal sometime in the future. The cost of this will vary depending upon whether or not the modifications entail new burners or simply modification of existing burners.

Windbox modifications – The windbox of the boiler is the common plenum that provides combustion air to the burners. In some cases it is necessary to modify the windbox to assure proper distribution of combustion air after burners are replaced or modified. But, for the most part, any windbox modifications are typically minor. Extensive windbox modifications can increase the expense substantially, but are rarely needed.

Controls and sensors – Gas flames are physically different than coal flames, being far less luminous. New flame detectors and controls will be required for the gas-fired burners.

Flue Gas recirculation (FGR) – FGR may be used for furnace gas temperature control and also for NOx control. FGR is not necessary in most cases, but has been needed in some cases. For example, if the reason for the conversion is partly motivated by a need to reduce NOx emissions, FGR will help reduce emissions lower and over a wider load range. FGR, if installed, can increase the cost substantially because it may entail additional fans, ductwork, modifications to the boiler, and fan electrical supply and controls.

Furnace modifications – There are several factors that impact a gas versus coal furnace design. A furnace designed to burn coal tends to be larger than one designed to burn gas. Also, the presence of some slag on the walls of a coal furnace will impact heat transfer, and this slag will not be present when firing natural gas. Moreover, heat transfer in the furnace is affected by the luminosity of the flame, which is much greater for a coal flame. Finally, the spacing of convective pass tubing of a coal furnace is not as close in order to allow for possible ash build up. As a result of all of these effects, the heat balance between steam generation in the furnace and superheat and reheat in the convective section will be impacted to some degree when a coal fired boiler is converted to fire 100% natural gas. This must be evaluated on a case-by-case basis for each conversion project. To the degree that these effects are significant, modifications in heat transfer surface may be necessary or beneficial.

Air preheater modifications/replacement – Due to the cleaner nature of the exhaust from the natural gas flame and the fact that the exhaust gas may have more moisture in it than a coal flame (some coals, like lignite, have high moisture content while others, like bituminous, have lower moisture content), it may be beneficial to modify the air preheater to achieve better boiler efficiency. This can be one of the more expensive modifications. In most cases, it is not possible to justify this added cost unless the unit will be heavily operated.

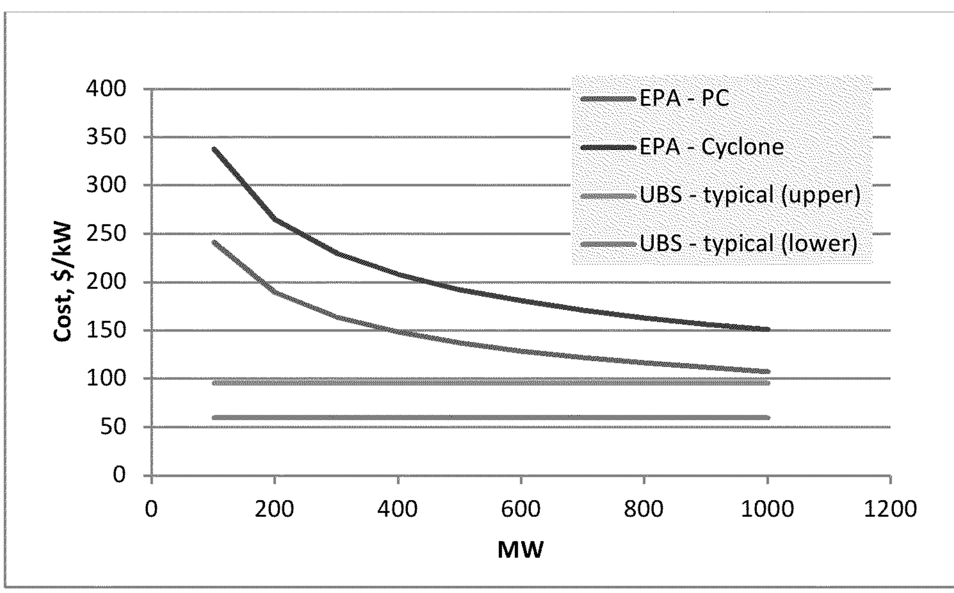
With few exceptions, these modifications can be incorporated into other planned outages, so that the impact on the plant operation is small or negligible.

EPA estimated that the cost of the boiler modifications needed for a gas conversion are as shown in Figure 2 for pulverized coal (PC) and cyclone boilers.[10] Costs are represented in terms of $/kW as a function of size (MW). The cost function covers new gas burners and piping, windbox modifications, air heater upgrades, gas recirculating fans, and control system

[10] Developed from equations in Technical Support Document (TSD) for Carbon Pollution Guidelines for Existing Power Plants: Emission Guidelines for Greenhouse Gas Emissions from Existing Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units Docket ID No. EPA-HQ-OAR-2013-0602 GHG Abatement Measures, page 6-4

modifications.[11] *However, in most cases all of these modifications, many of which drive up cost considerably, are not necessary.* For example, air preheater upgrades and flue gas recirculation, while often desirable, are often not performed because of the substantial added cost. Conversion to natural gas could be as simple as installing a gas nozzle on an existing coal burner and tying into the existing natural gas supply system.[12] While EPA's estimates included all of the possible modifications and have much higher cost, typical gas conversion costs are in the range of \$50/kW-\$80/kW for the material and installation of the boiler modifications and roughly another 15-20% to cover owner's costs, and these costs are also shown on Figure 2 as well.[13] Therefore, depending upon the extent of the modifications needed, the cost may vary quite a bit. Assuming a capital cost of \$100/kW, a capital recovery factor of 13% and a capacity factor of 50%, this equates to a levelized cost of about \$3/MWh. The cost of increasing natural gas supply to the plant would be in addition to the costs of the boiler modifications.

Figure 2. Estimated cost for the boiler modifications associated with gas conversions.
Note: EPA estimates include all possible modifications, while those cited to UBS are typical



Fuel costs will generally increase because natural gas is more expensive than coal. The difference will depend upon the relative cost of the fuels for the specific plant. For example, for facilities that burn Central Appalachian coal, the difference in fuel cost between natural gas and

[11] http://www.epa.gov/powersectormodeling/docs/v513/Chapter_5.pdf
[12] Brian Reinhart, Alap Shah, Mark Dittus, Ken Nowling, Bob Slettehaugh, "Paper of the Year: A Case Study on Coal to Natural Gas Fuel Switch", POWER-GEN International 2012.
[13] UBS Investment Research Coal to Gas Plant Conversion Conference Call Transcript, Interview with Angelos Kokkinos of Babcock Power, May 29, 2013

coal is much less than that for a boiler that burns local, surface-mined coal. The increased fuel costs will be partially offset by reduced operation and maintenance costs, as discussed earlier and examined in some of the Case Studies later in this report.

Modifications to the boiler for natural gas cofiring

Modifying a boiler for natural gas cofiring can sometimes be done with fairly minimal modifications, depending upon the intent and how much gas will be co-fired. Facilities that start up on gas have the ability to burn at least 10% of the heat input on gas through the gas igniters. In this case gas cofiring up to the capacity of the gas igniters can be performed at no additional capital cost. In some cases, the boiler is designed to accept higher levels of natural gas without any additional modifications. Some equipment that may be added include:

Gas injectors - If natural gas is used for reburning, modifications to the upper furnace area will be necessary, and will, in most cases, require some pressure part changes to install locations for the gas injectors and perhaps overfire air.

Sensors and controls – Sensors are needed to monitor flames for the purpose of safety.

As noted earlier in this document, gas reburning was used commercially and demonstrated commercially in the 1990s as a means of NOx control. The cost of natural gas reburning was typically estimated to be on the order of $15/kW for normal reburning, which included the gas injectors, overfire air, and associated controls. Using the Chemical Engineering Plant Cost Index (CEPCI) to escalate these costs to 2014 costs results in about $23/kW.[14] Actual costs would be less in many cases because today many boilers are already equipped with overfire air, and that part of the modification may be unnecessary today. In the case of fuel lean gas reburning, the only boiler modification is associated with the gas injectors, and overfire air is not necessary. As a result, fuel lean gas reburn would be a slightly less expensive retrofit.

Gas supply modifications

If the plant does not currently have adequate natural gas available on site for cofiring or for natural gas conversion, it will be necessary to increase supply. Natural gas must be brought on site through a pipeline. To keep gas prices reasonable and to have adequate gas capacity, power plants prefer to have natural gas delivered from a large, interstate pipeline rather than through a local distribution network. This requires pressure reducing capability as well as a

[14] Applying 1995 CEPCI of 381.1 and May 2014 CEPCI of 574.3 to $15/kW results in a cost of $22.6/kW in 2014

pipeline sized adequately for the demand. Depending upon the size of the power plant and the increase in demand placed on the interstate pipeline, it may be necessary for the interstate pipeline to increase its capacity as well. Areas around the boiler where gas piping will be added and where there is a risk of any gas leakage may be classified as areas with a risk of explosion hazard. In order to address the risk of explosion hazard, this may even entail making changes to electrical equipment in the vicinity of where there may be a risk of gas leakage.

The costs of these gas supply modifications will be driven primary by distance over which the gas line connecting the plant to the interstate pipleline must be built and the quantity of gas that must be moved. Estimates will vary based upon the needs for rights of way and other local factors, but are in the range of about $1 million per mile, with some cases more expensive.[15] EPA made estimates for over 400 plants. The costs were developed for each unit at the plant based upon the proximity to a natural gas pipeline and the estimated quantity of gas needed.[16] ATP calculated the cost per mile on a unit basis by dividing the total cost of the pipeline per unit by the mileage to the pipeline and determined the cost on a plant basis by simply adding up the cost for each unit at each plant and dividing by the mileage. In this respect the plant cost will be conservatively high because separate lines for individual units could be combined into a single, larger line at less cost. The results are shown in Table 4. From these values, a cost in the range of about $1 million to $1.5 million per mile might be regarded as typical, although for some cases the costs may be outside this range.

Table 4. Estimated cost of natural gas pipeline, developed from EPA data.

	$million/mile	
	unit basis	**plant basis**
median	$0.85	$1.60
average	$0.83	$1.97

There have been a number of announced and completed natural gas conversion projects and they are listed in Table 5. This table is not a complete listing of all announced projects, only those that have been verified. In some cases projects were announced and then cancelled. In other cases the decision was made to convert to natural gas combined cycle or a combustion turbine. It is also possible that some announced projects may not be on this list.

[15] UBS Investment Research Coal to Gas Plant Conversion Conference Call Transcript, Interview with Angelos Kokkinos of Babcock Power, May 29, 2013

[16] May be downloaded at: http://www.epa.gov/airmarkets/progsregs/epa-ipm/BaseCasev513.html

Table 5. Summary of announced coal to gas conversion or cofiring projects

State	Plant Name	Unit	MW	Status or completion date
AL	E C Gaston	1	254	Complete by 2015[17] ~30 mile pipeline
AL	E C Gaston	2	256	
AL	E C Gaston	3	254	
AL	E C Gaston	4	256	
AL	Greene County	1	254	Complete by 2016[18]
AL	Greene County	2	243	
AZ	Cholla	1	116	Convert in 2025[19]
AZ	Cholla	3	271	
AZ	Sundt, Irvington	4	156	Complete by 2018[20]
CO	Cherokee	4	352	Complete 2017[21] 34 mi. pipeline
DE	Edge Moor	3	86	Completed
DE	Edge Moor	4	174	Completed
GA	Yates	Y6BR	352	Complete by 2015[17]
GA	Yates	Y7BR	355	
IL	Joliet	71	250	Complete by 2016[22]
IL	Joliet	72	251	
IL	Joliet	81	252	
IL	Joliet	82	253	
IL	Joliet	9	590	
IN	IPL - Harding Street Station (EW Stout)	5	106	Complete by 2016[23]
IN	IPL - Harding Street Station (EW Stout)	6	106	
IN	IPL - Harding Street Station (EW Stout)	7	435	
IA	Riverside	9	128	Complete by 2016[24]
MS	Watson	4	232	Complete by April 2015[18]
MS	Watson	5	474	
MN	Hoot Lake	2	58	Complete by 2020[25]
MN	Hoot Lake	3	80	
MN	Laskin Energy Center	1	55	Complete in 2015[26]
MN	Laskin Energy Center	2	51	
MO	Meramec	1	119	Units 1 & 2 to be converted in 2016[27]
MO	Meramec	2	120	

[17] Georgia Power 2013 Integrated Resource Plan
[18] http://online.wsj.com/articles/sierra-club-ends-opposition-to-southern-co-clean-coal-plant-in-mississippi-1407184753
[19] http://www.azcentral.com/story/money/business/2014/09/11/aps-plans-close-one-four-generators-cholla-power-plant/15455255/
[20] http://www.epa.gov/region9/air/actions/pdf/az/azfip-finalrule-june2014.pdf
http://tucson.com/business/local/tep-south-side-plant-to-stop-coal-burning-by-end/article_7db6cd7c-e2ed-5a31-88d2-198b22333ebc.html
[21] http://www.xcelenergycherokeepipeline.com/
[22] NRG Energy Investor Presentation, September 2014
[23] http://www.ibj.com/ipl-moves-to-drop-coal-from-harding-street-power-plant/PARAMS/article/49080
[24] http://qctimes.com/news/local/riverside-plant-to-switch-from-coal-to-gas/article_5d4b8f40-6511-11e2-b7cd-0019bb2963f4.html
[25] http://www.mprnews.org/story/2013/01/31/business/hoot-lake-plant-stop-burning-coal
[26] http://www.allete.com/our_businesses/minnesota_power.php
http://finance-commerce.com/2013/01/minnesota-power-converting-coal-plant-to-natural-gas/
[27] http://phx.corporate-ir.net/phoenix.zhtml?c=91845&p=irol-newsArticle&ID=1972924&highlight=

State	Plant Name	Unit	MW	Status or completion date
NJ	Deepwater	1	82	Completed
NJ	Deepwater	8	73	Completed
NY	Dunkirk	1	75	Requires construction of 9 or 11 mile pipeline. To be complete 2015[28]
NY	Dunkirk	2	75	
NY	Dunkirk	3	185	
NY	Dunkirk	4	185	
OH	Avon Lake	7	96	To be complete 2016, ~20 mile pipeline to be built.[29]
OH	Avon Lake	9	640	
OK	Muskogee	4	505	Complete by 2017[30]
OK	Muskogee	5	517	
PA	Brunner Island	1	312	Pipeline being added, unclear which units to be converted or use of cofiring [31, 32]
PA	Brunner Island	2	371	
PA	Brunner Island	3	744	
PA	New Castle	3	93	Complete by 2016[33]
PA	New Castle	4	95	
PA	New Castle	5	132	
VA	Clinch River	1	230	Two of three to be converted by September 2015, third to shutdown[34]
VA	Clinch River	2	230	
VA	Clinch River	3	230	
WI	Blount Street	8	51	Completed[35]
WI	Blount Street	9	50	
WI	Valley (WEPCO)	1	67	Complete in 2015/16
WI	Valley (WEPCO)	2	67	
WI	Valley (WEPCO)	3	67	
WI	Valley (WEPCO)	4	67	
WY	Naughton	3	330	By 2017[36]

Notes: This table is likely to be an incomplete list of all announced projects. Also, an effort was made toverify that the units on this table were not subsequently retired or are not being converted to combustion turbines or combined cycle.

Other conversions that were announced, but the owners later decided to retire the units include Big Sandy and Muskingum River plants. In some other cases the facility owners chose to

---

[28] http://www.buffalonews.com/business/residents-tell-state-to-make-decision-on-duelling-dunkirk-plant-pipeline-plans-20141023

[29] BEFORE THE PUBLIC UTILITIES COMMISSION OF OHIO, In the Matter of the Application of NRG Ohio Pipeline Company LLC for Authority to Operate as an Ohio Pipeline Company 11/27/2013 10:16:21 AM in Case No(s). 13-2315-PL-ACE
http://www.cleveland.com/business/index.ssf/2014/02/nrg_energy_plans_to_build_natu.html

[30] http://newsok.com/oklahoma-gas-and-electric-co.-files-1.1-billion-application-for-environmental-compliance-replacement-natural-gas-plant/article/5134375

[31] http://www.power-eng.com/articles/2014/09/ppl-permits-gas-firing-at-big-brunner-island-coal-plant.html

[32] http://www.elp.com/articles/2014/09/ppl-permits-gas-firing-at-big-brunner-island-coal-plant.html

[33] http://www.cleveland.com/business/index.ssf/2014/02/nrg_energy_plans_to_build_natu.html
http://dis.puc.state.oh.us/TiffToPDf/A1001001A13K27B01622D11734.pdf

[34] http://www.platts.com/latest-news/coal/louisvillekentucky/aeps -clinch-river-power-plant-in-virginia-to-21100599

[35] http://host.madison.com/business/in-march-blount-street-plant-to-make-gas-its-primary/article_28618898-0489-11df-8a48-001cc4c002e0.html

[36] Pacificorp 2013 Integrated Resource Plan, Public Session Technical Workshop, July 8, 2013

retire the boiler and replace it with natural gas combined cycle or combustion turbines. In the case of Avon Lake, at one point it was expected that these units would be retired, but a more recent decision was made to convert this plant to natural gas.

The natural gas conversions that have been recently announced were primarily in response to tightened environmental regulations, such as the Mercury and Air Toxic Standards (MATS) or Regional Haze Rule (RHR). The owners determined that a natural gas conversion was the lowest cost approach for compliance with these rules. In addition, it is likely that some owners factored in the likely costs of compliance with stricter water pollution rules relating to ash management and future CO_2 emission limits.

As shown, these conversions span a wide range of locations and a wide range of plant sizes and coal types (bituminous and subbituminous). Notably, there are no lignite-fired units. Lignite-fired boilers are mine-mouth plants and therefore have very low fuel costs. The largest plants shown here are over 500 MW and the smallest units on the table are only about 50 MW. There are smaller units still that have been or will be converted to natural gas. In the following section case studies will be examined for the following facilities: Gaston, Irvington, Cherokee, Edge Moor, Yates, Harding Street, Laskin, Meramec, Deepwater, Avon Lake, Muskogee, Brunner Island, New Castle, Clinch River, Blount Street, Valley and Naughton.

Time frame for projects

In general, the boiler modifications will require under a year to perform once the contract is released, including detailed design procurement and installation,[37] and additional time should be provided for activities by the owner prior to placing the order – perhaps 18 months altogether for all activities relating to the boiler (excluding permitting). The impact to boiler outage should be no more than a few weeks, which can normally be incorporated into typical outage times. However, if the modifications are relatively modest, the time could be much less and should have no impact to outages.

The time-limiting factor may be the pipeline-related activities. If a new pipeline must be built, as opposed to expansion of existing pipeline, it is necessary to gain rights of way. In the case of the 34 mile pipeline for the Cherokee plant, construction started in early 2014 and was expected to be complete in October 2014 – under one year. Of course, prior to construction it

[37] UBS Investment Research Coal to Gas Plant Conversion Conference Call Transcript, Interview with Angelos Kokkinos of Babcock Power, May 29, 2013

was necessary to obtain the necessary rights of way and construction permits. The project was initially approved by the Colorado Public Utilities Commission in late 2010.[38] Not factoring in the work performed prior to that agreement (no doubt preliminary engineering and feasibility studies were necessary) the experience at Cherokee indicates for such an extensive pipeline four years might be needed – although construction is less than a year. On the other hand some other pipeline projects may be moving along a faster track. Another example of a plant that requires a new pipeline is Avon Lake in Ohio. In February 2014 the Public Utilities Commission of Ohio approved of NRG Gas Pipeline as a utility that could build a new, roughly 20-mile pipeline along one of two routes proposed in their November 2013 application.[39, 40] The company is working to acquire the needed property and the plant should be operating on natural gas by spring 2016.[41, 42] Boiler modifications could be performed concurrently with the pipeline construction. As a result, total construction activities should be a year or less for most facilities with engineering and other necessary planning activities preceding them.

The Dunkirk station conversion near Buffalo, NY is still another project that is in the works. Dunkirk is owned by NRG Energy. One of two alternative pipeline proposals will be selected by the New York State Public Service Commission. One, by National Fuel Gas Company, is a 9.3 mile pipeline that would cost an estimated $34.5 million. Another is an 11.3 mile pipeline by the plant owner's affiliate, Dunkirk Gas Corporation, at a yet undetermined cost. The project is planned to be completed in September 2015.[43] This project, then, will require less than a year to construct and put in place once the pipeline alternative is selected. In addition, there was planning and other preparation that likely required a year or so.

---

[38] http://www.xcelenergy.com/Environment/Doing_Our_Part/Clean_Air_Projects/Colorado_Clean_Air_-_Clean_Jobs_Plan

[39] http://www.cleveland.com/business/index.ssf/2014/02/nrg_energy_plans_to_build_natu.html

[40] BEFORE THE PUBLIC UTILITIES COMMISSION OF OHIO, In the Matter of the Application of NRG Ohio Pipeline Company LLC for Authority to Operate as an Ohio Pipeline Company, Case No. 13-2315-PL-ACE, 11/27/2013 10:16:21 AM

[41] http://chronicle.northcoastnow.com/2014/08/28/neighbors-learn-planned-pipeline/

[42] http://avonlakefacts.com/history.html

[43] http://www.buffalonews.com/business/residents-tell-state-to-make-decision-on-duelling-dunkirk-plant-pipeline-plans-20141023

Case Studies

The following are plants where natural gas conversions have been performed or are planned. The conversions being performed at these facilities will be examined in more detail in the following Case Studies.

- Gaston
- Irvington
- Cherokee
- Edge Moor
- Yates
- Harding Street
- Laskin
- Meramec
- Deepwater
- Avon Lake
- Muskogee
- Brunner Island
- New Castle
- Clinch River
- Blount Street
- Valley
- Naughton

Case Study 1. Plant Gaston Units 1-4, Alabama

Plant Gaston, shown in Figure 3, is located near Shelby, Alabama and operated by Alabama Power, part of Southern Company. In May 2012, Alabama Power announced its plans to convert units 1-4 at roughly 250 MW each to natural gas rather than continue to operate on coal and install pollution controls needed to comply with the Mercury and Air Toxics Standards (MATS). Construction on the project commenced in early 2014 with blasting completed by May 2014.[44] The project is planned for completion by 2015 – or less than three years from announcement to completion. Assuming a year for evaluation, this indicates a total time likely of under four years. Unit 5, which is larger, will continue to burn coal. Because the facility did not originally have adequate natural gas on site (startup fuel was oil), it is necessary to construct a 30-mile natural gas pipeline to connect it to a gas supply located about 30 miles south of the plant.

Plant Gaston units 1-4 are all wall-fired boilers that burn bituminous coal. Table 6 shows information on each of the units at Plant Gaston including 2013 calculated emission rates in lb/MWh for SO_2, NOx and CO_2 based upon information reported to US EPA under the Title IV program. The 2013 estimated capacity factors for the units are in the range of 20%-30%.[45] As such, these are not base loaded and primarily cycle to meet load demands.

Cost information on the project was redacted from the publicly available Integrated Resource Planning documents and is therefore not available.

Table 6. Information on Plant Gaston units 1-4, to include 2013 emission rates

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate	2013 Capacity factor	YR on line	Emission rates, lb/MWh 2013 SO2	2013 NOx	2013 CO2
E C Gaston	1	254	AL	wall	Bit.	9837	28%	1960	29	4.0	2,154
	2	256	AL	wall	Bit.	9928	27%	1960	29	4.1	2,186
	3	254	AL	wall	Bit.	9843	21%	1961	25	4.4	2,337
	4	256	AL	wall	Bit.	9766	27%	1962	27	3.7	1,962

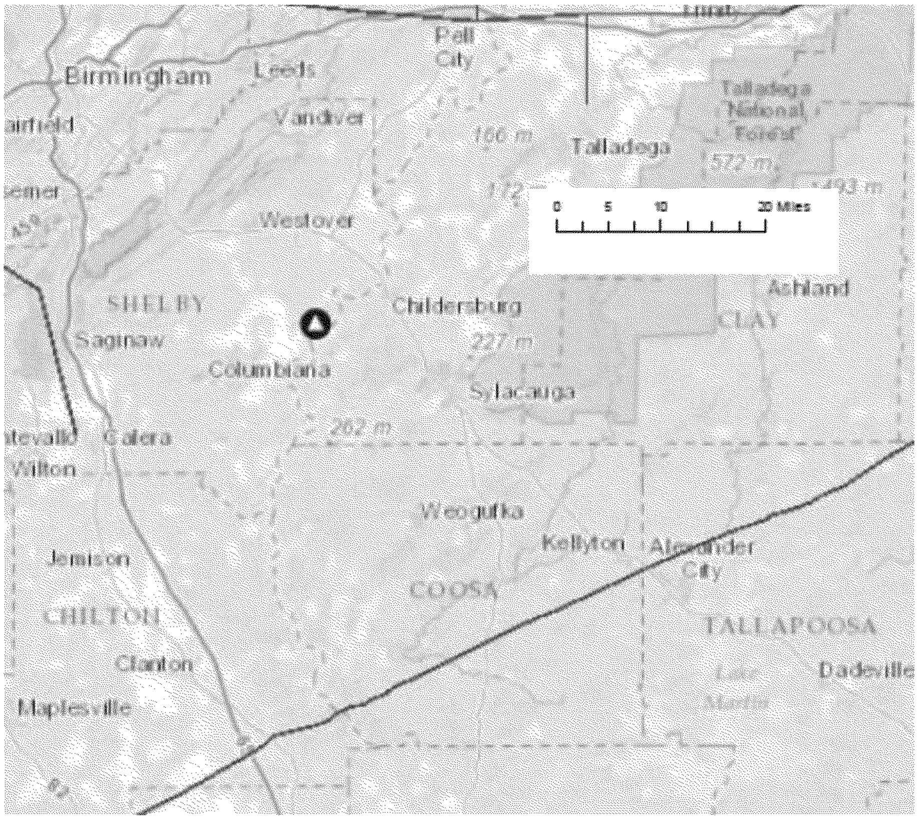
[44] http://www.dykon-blasting.com/Archives/Latex- Gaston/index.htm

[45] Capacity factor is estimated from reported 2013 gross output and rated capacity

Figure 3. Plant Gaston.

Figure 4 shows the location of Plant Gaston (the black circle) compared to the Transcontinental interstate gas pipeline (the blue line). Plant Gaston, located southeast of Birmingham, will be connected to the interstate gas pipeline located to the south that passes through Coosa County.

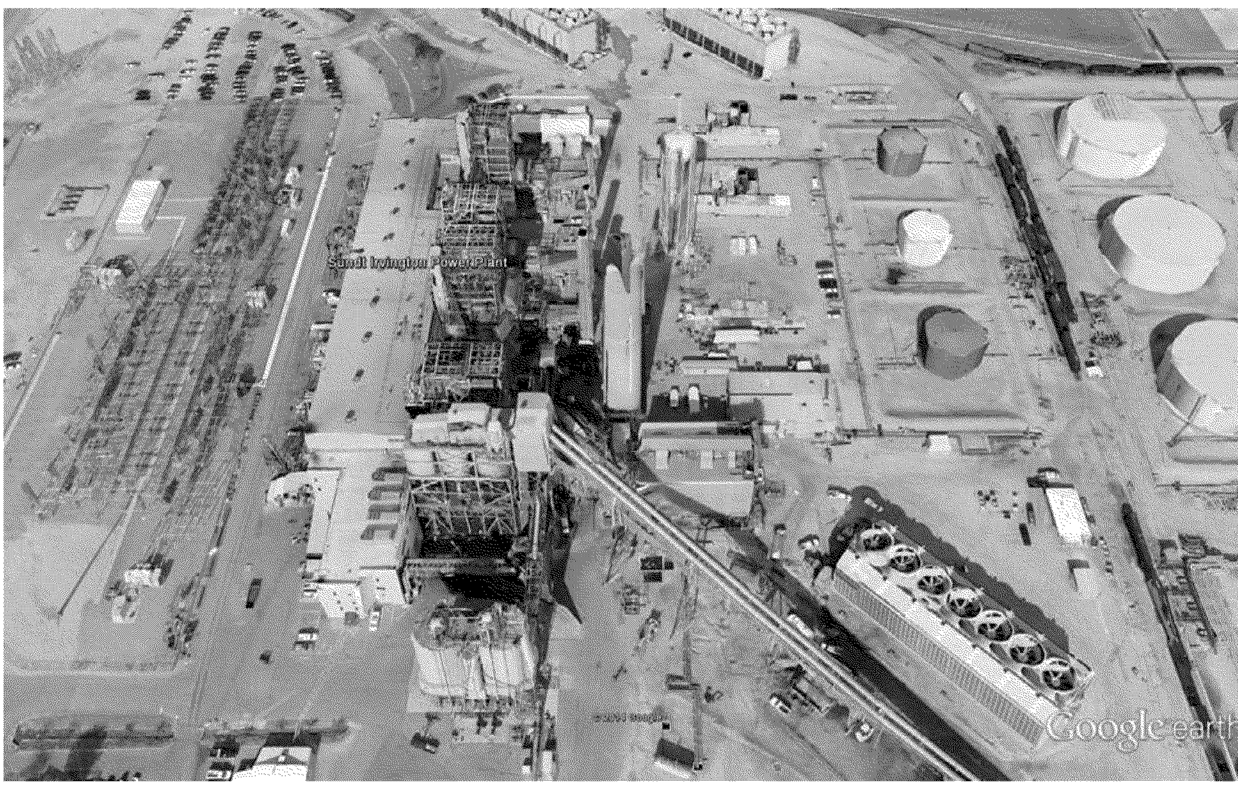
Figure 4. Location of Plant Gaston (black circle with white triangle) and interstate gas pipeline (blue line) it will tie in to. (Source, Energy Information Administration)



Case Study 2. Irvington (Sundt) unit 4, Arizona

Irvington Unit 4 (shown in the foreground of Figure 5) is the sole coal-fired unit at the otherwise gas-fired Irvington (also known as Sundt) station. The facility was originally all gas fired, but unit 4 was converted to coal in the 1980s.[46] After over 30 years of coal operation, Tucson Electric has agreed to convert the 156 MW unit 4 back to natural gas firing, consistent with the other units at the site, as part of its plan to comply with Arizona's regional haze requirements.

Figure 5. Irvington station with Unit 4 in foreground



Irvington unit 4 is a wall-fired boiler that, according to EPA's NEEDS v5.13 database, burns bituminous and subbituminous coal. Table 7 shows information on Irvington 4 including 2013 calculated emission rates in lb/MWh for SO_2, NOx and CO_2 based upon information reported to US EPA under the Title IV program.

[46] Tucson Electric Power Irvington Generating Station Air Quality Permit # 1052 TECHNICAL SUPPORT DOCUMENT (TSD) May 18, 2007 http://pima.gov/deq/permits/PDF/1052TSD.pdf

The conversion was motivated as a lower cost approach than SCR to reduce NOx emissions for compliance with Regional Haze Rule requirements and will be completed before the end of 2017. Tucson Electric reached the agreement with US EPA to do the conversion in January 2014. Because natural gas is on site and is already available to unit 4, which was originally a gas unit, the cost of converting was very low, reportedly on the order of hundreds of thousands of dollars.[47]

Table 7. Information on Irvington unit 4, to include 2013 emission rates

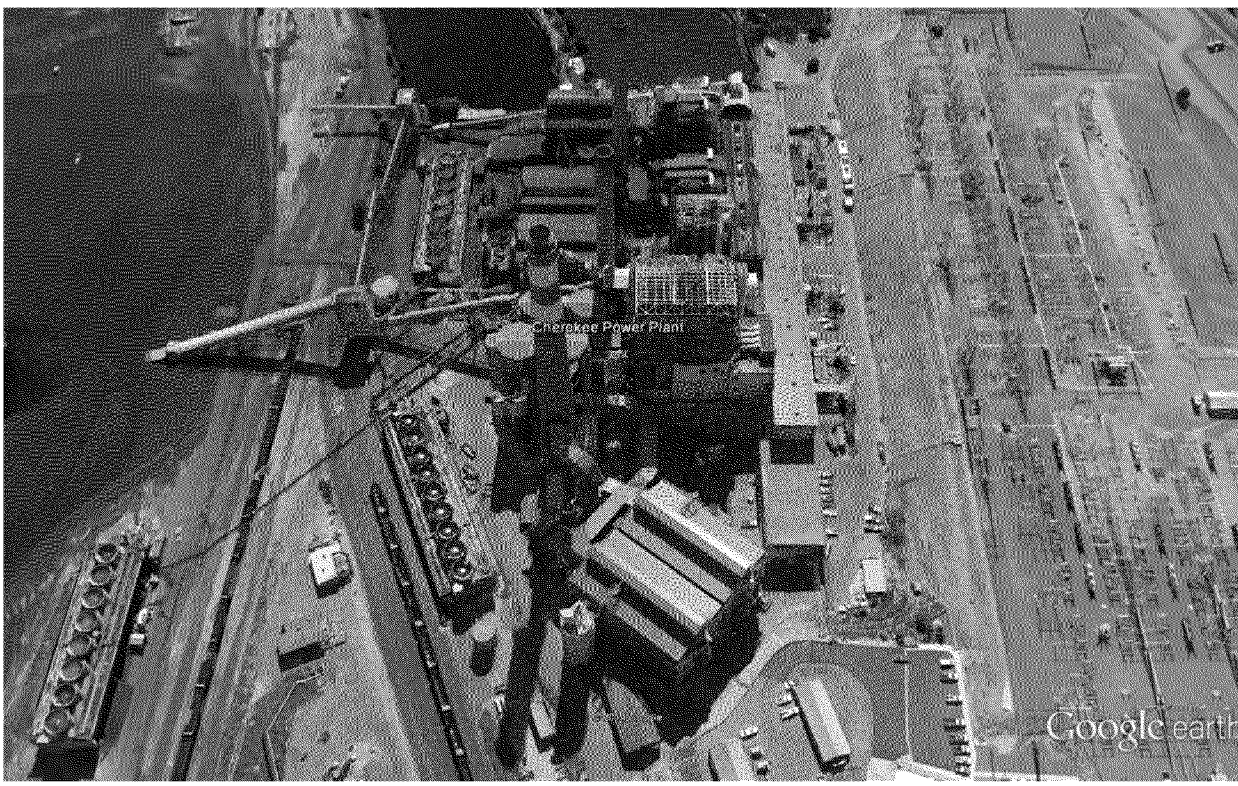
Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate	2013 Capacity factor	YR on line	Emission rates, lb/MWh 2013 SO2	2013 NOx	2013 CO2
Irvington	4	156	AZ	wall	Bit., Subbit.	10732	32%	1967	6.3	4.6	2,123

[47] http://tucson.com/business/local/tep-south-side-plant-to-stop-coal-burning-by-end/article_7db6cd7c-e2ed-5a31-88d2-198b22333ebc.html

Case Study 3. Cherokee unit 4, Colorado

Cherokee station, operated by Xcel Energy, is located just north of Denver, CO. Xcel Energy has agreed to shut down units 1-3, convert 352 MW unit 4 to natural gas and will build a new 569 MW natural gas combined cycle plant on the site. Units 1-2 are already retired. Unit 3 will be retired in 2015. Unit four is shown in the foreground of Figure 6 and its conversion to natural gas will be completed in 2017.

Figure 6. Cherokee generating station, with unit 4 in the foreground.

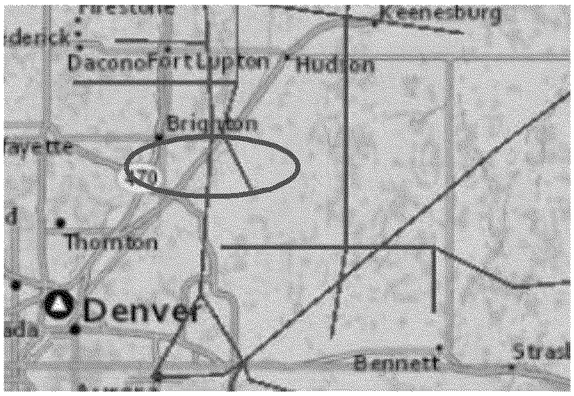


The project required installation of 34 miles of new, 24-inch steel, high-pressure natural gas transmission pipeline from a new Fort Lupton natural gas metering facility, as shown in Figure 7. Work on the pipeline commenced early 2014 and is completed, in time for the 2015 start-up of the combined cycle plant.[48, 49] The total cost of the pipeline was $110 million to include design, land acquisition, construction and testing.[50]

---

[48] http://www.xcelenergycherokeepipeline.com/
[49]http://www.mcilvainecompany.com/Decision_Tree/subscriber/Tree/DescriptionTextLinks/Power%20Projects/Kiewit%20569%20MW%20Natural%20Gas-fired%20Cherokee%20Power%20Plant%20to%20Use%20Less%20Water%20than%20Present.htm
[50] http://www.xcelenergycherokeepipeline.com/

Figure 7. Cherokee station (black circle with white triangle near Denver) in relation to Fort Upton natural gas metering facility (circled in red)



Source: Energy Information Administration

Cherokee unit 4 is a tangentially-fired boiler that, according to EPA's NEEDS v5.13 database, burns bituminous and subbituminous coal. Table 8 shows information on Cherokee 4 including 2013 calculated emission rates in lb/MWh for SO_2, NOx and CO_2 and capacity factor based upon information reported to US EPA under the Title IV program.

Cherokee unit 4 is a BART affected unit, and the timing of the gas conversion is consistent with the need to comply with BART.

Table 8. Information on Cherokee unit 4, to include 2013 emission rates

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate	2013 Capacity factor	YR on line	Emission rates, lb/MWh 2013 SO2	2013 NOx	2013 CO2
Cherokee	4	352	CO	tangential	Bit., Subbit.	10,880	68%	1969	1.6	3.0	2,081

Case Study 4. Edge Moor Power Plant units 3 and 4, Delaware

After Conectiv sold the Edge Moor plant (shown in Figure 8) to Calpine in 2010, Calpine made the decision to convert the two coal-fired boilers on the site to natural gas. Both units are tangentially fired boilers that burned bituminous coal. Unit 3 is 86 MW and Unit 4 is 174 MW. Natural gas was already available on site.

Figure 8. Edge Moor Power Plant

Table 9 shows information on the two units, to include a comparison of emissions between 2009 (when coal was last fired for a full year) and 2013 (when the facility burned 100% natural gas). As shown, the emissions of all pollutants dropped dramatically, 100% drop in SO_2 emission rate, 50% or better reduction in NOx emission rate, and 45% reduction in CO_2 emission rate. Also, at only 10% capacity factor, the units are operated only as peaking units.

Table 9. Information on Edge Moor units 3 and 4, to include 2009 and 2013 emission rates

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	Heat Rate	2013 Cap. Fctr.	Yr on line	2009 lb/MWh			2013 lb/MWh		
									SO2	NOx	CO2	SO2	NOx	CO2
Edge Moor	3	86	DE	tangential	Bit.	11,954	10%	1957	5.4	1.6	2,327	0.0	0.8	1,261
Edge Moor	4	174	DE	tangential	Bit.	11,279	10%	1966	8.5	1.7	1,954	0.0	0.7	1,081

Case Study 5. Yates units 6 and 7, Georgia

Plant Yates is operated by Georgia power and is located southwest of Atlanta. Georgia Power decided to convert both roughly 350 MW units 6 & 7, shown in Figure 9, to natural gas rather than install additional controls for MATS compliance. The plants are already equipped to burn some gas and routinely cofired it during the peak months of May through September,[51] but will need to make some modifications in order to burn gas full time, including installation of oxidation catalyst.[52]

Figure 9. Yates units 6 & 7,

[51] 2013 EIA Form 923 data shows 1,320,400 mcf of natural gas burned during those months
[52] http http://www.bentley.com/en-US/Engineering+Architecture+Construction+Software+Resources/User+Stories/Be+Inspired+Project+Portfolios/United+States/Plant+Yates+Southern+Company.htm://www.times-herald.com/local/20140330-Plant-Yates-update

Cost information on the project was redacted from the publicly available Integrated Resource Planning documents; however, some estimates place the project cost at $40 million, or roughly $57/kW.[53]

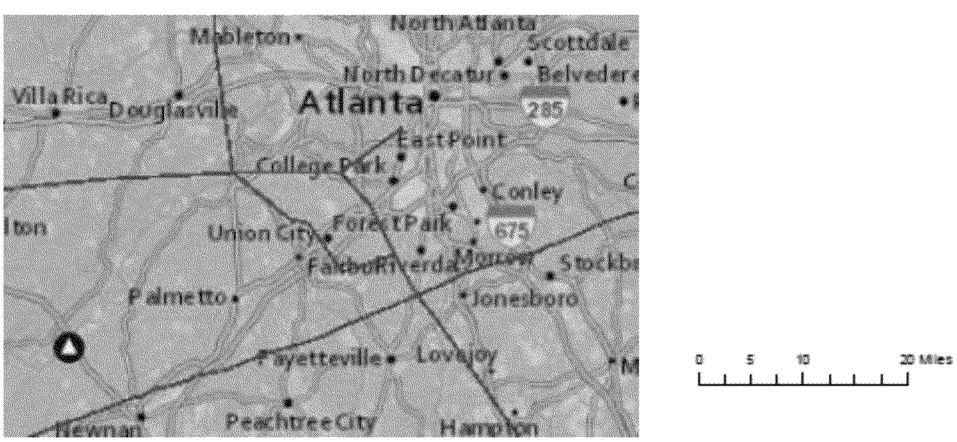
Table 10 shows data on the two tangentially-fired units, to include 2013 emission rates and capacity factor. As shown, both units had been operated at lower capacity factors, with most operation during the summer peaking months.

Table 10. Information on Plant Yates 6 & 7, to include 2013 emission rates

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate	2013 Capacity factor	YR on line	Emission rates, lb/MWh 2013 SO2	2013 NOx	2013 CO2
Yates	Y6BR	352	GA	tangential	Bit.	10492	29%	1974	22.0	2.6	1,966
Yates	Y7BR	355	GA	tangential	Bit.	10487	15%	1974	21.7	2.2	1,970

Figure 10 shows the location of Plant Yates (black circle with white triangle) relative to Atlanta and to the nearby Transco Interstate gas pipeline. There is a 6.5 mile, 370 MMCFD pipeline from the Transco pipeline to Plant Yates that was installed in 1999.[54]

Figure 10. Plant Yates (black circle with white triangle) and nearby interstate gas pipelines (blue lines).



[53] http://www.times-herald.com/local/20140330-Plant-Yates-update
[54] http://www.georgiapower.com/about-energy/energy- sources/natural -gas-safety.cshtml

Case Study 6. Harding Street Station, Indiana

All remaining operable boilers at Harding Street Station, located in Indianapolis, will be retrofit to burn natural gas by 2016 in lieu of installing controls for MATS compliance or new water pollution equipment. The three tangentially-fired boilers, to the right in Figure 11, with a combined output of nearly 550 MW were operated in 2013 at capacity factors of about 70% or greater in 2013. The project will add roughly $1 to the average ratepayer's monthly bill, but alternatives that would have continued use of coal would have had a greater cost.[55]

Figure 11. Harding Street Station – Units 5-7 to the right

Table 11 shows data on the three units, to include 2013 emission rates and capacity factor. As shown, all three units had been operated at factors of about 70% or greater, suggesting base load or very limited load cycling. Natural gas was already located on site, as the facility has six

[55] http://www.ibj.com/ipl-moves-to-drop-coal-from-harding-street-power-plant/PARAMS/article/49080

combustion turbines and two small natural gas fired boilers that based upon review of EPA's Air Markets Program Data do not appear to have operated on coal at any time at least since 1990.

Table 11. Information on Harding Street Station units 5, 6, 7, to include 2013 emission rates

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate	2013 Capacity factor	YR on line	Emission rates, lb/MWh		
									2013 SO2	2013 NOx	2013 CO2
Harding Street Station	5	106	IN	tangential	Bit.	10541	73%	1958	39.3	2.4	2,051
	6	106	IN	tangential	Bit.	10491	72%	1961	37.9	2.4	1,983
	7	435	IN	tangential	Bit.	10517	82%	1973	1.3	1.7	2,059

Case Study 7. Laskin Energy Center, Minnesota

Minnesota Power will be converting its two 61-year old, 55 MW boilers at Laskin Energy Center, shown in Figure 12, to natural gas in 2015 in lieu of installing controls for MATS compliance. The retrofit is expected to be completed over a routine outage at a projected cost of roughly $15 million, or about $136/kW for all modifications.[56]

Figure 12. Laskin Energy Center

Table 12 shows data on the two units at Laskin, to include 2013 capacity factor, current heat rate (from NEEDS v5.13) and 2013 emission rates. According to NEEDS v5.13, the two units fired bituminous and subbituminous coal and used a wet scrubber for PM control. Capacity factors in 2013 are 50%-60%, indicating that these units perform load following duty but also operate a substantial amount of time.

[56] http://finance-commerce.com/2013/01/minnesota-power-converting-coal-plant-to-natural-gas/

Table 12. Information on Laskin units 1 & 2, to include 2013 emission rates

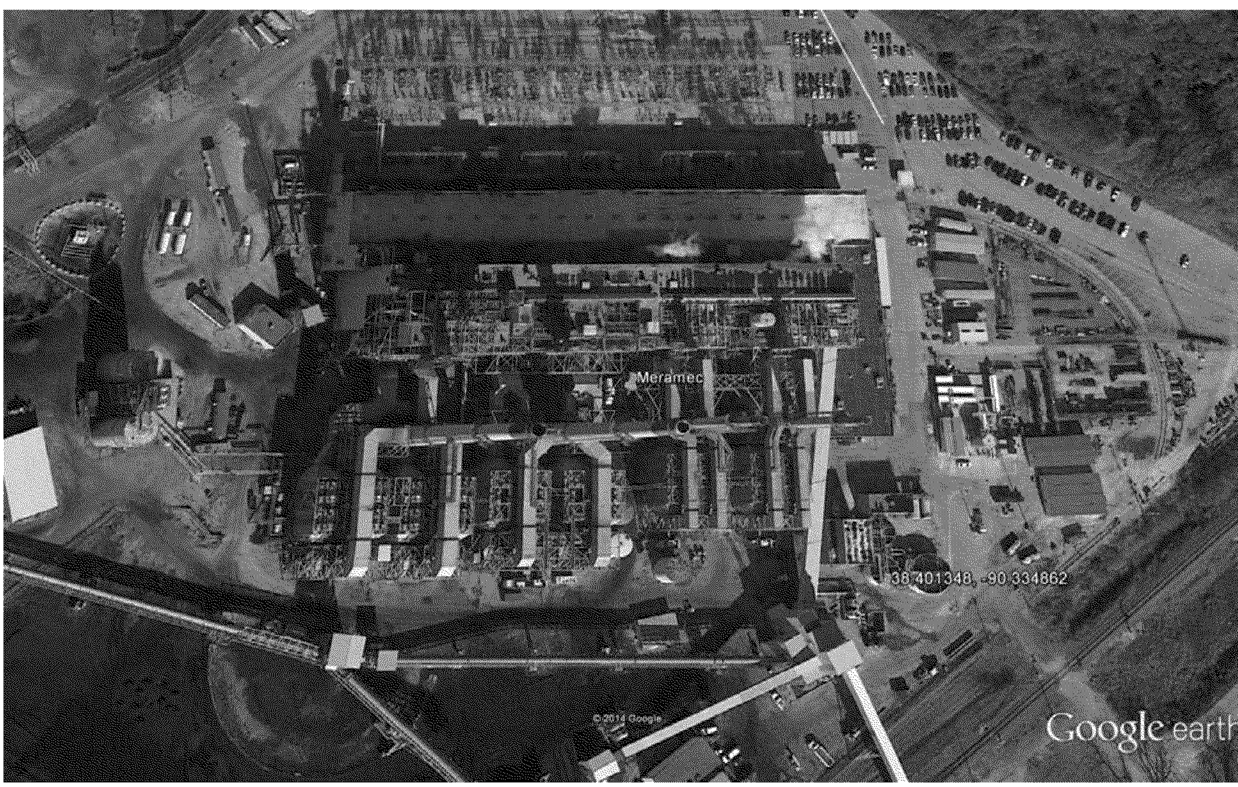
Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate	2013 Capacity factor	YR on line	Emission rates, lb/MWh 2013 SO2	2013 NOx	2013 CO2
Laskin	1	55	MN	Tangential	Bit., Subbit.	12783	56%	1953	1.5	2.0	2,463
	2	51	MN	Tangential	Bit., Subbit.	12875	58%	1953	1.5	2.0	2,456

Case Study 8. Meramec Power Plant, Missouri

Meramec Power plant shown in Figure 13, has four units. In their 2014 Integrated Resource Plan (IRP), Ameren Missouri announced plans to convert units 1 and 2 to natural gas in 2015 and to retire all four Meramec units in 2022.[57] Although the plant already uses some natural gas, it is currently only utilized for the combustion turbines that are on site and for start-up. It is likely that the existing pipeline to the plant may need to be expanded somewhat to provide adequate fuel for units 1 & 2.

The costs of the modifications were not available in the IRP.

Figure 13. Meramec Power Plant



As shown in Figure 14, natural gas is available to the plant from the adjacent interstate pipeline, which is located southwest of Saint Louis where the Meramec River meets the Mississippi River.

[57] Ameren Missouri 2014 Integrated Resource Plan, Chapter 9

Figure 14. Location of Meramec Plant (black circle with white triangle southwest of Saint Louis) and interstate gas pipelines (blue lines).

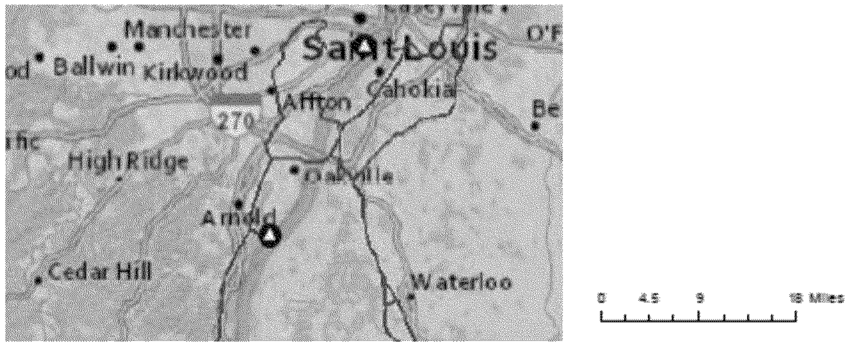


Table 13 includes data on the two units that are planned for conversion. As shown, these units appear to be load following units based upon their 2013 capacity factor, which is in the 40-50% range.

Table 13. Information on Meramec units 1 & 2, to include 2013 emission rates

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate	2013 Capacity factor	YR on line	Emission rates, lb/MWh 2013 SO_2	2013 NOx	2013 CO_2
Meramec	1	119	MO	tang	Bit Subbit	10845	42%	1953	4.7	1.3	2,297
	2	120	MO	tang	Bit, Subbit	10644	48%	1954	4.9	1.3	2,400

Case Study 9. Deepwater, New Jersey

Deepwater power plant on the Delaware River in New Jersey is shown in Figure 15. The units operate as peaking units. Unit 1 is a cyclone boiler that was converted to natural gas many years ago and rarely operates now. Unit 8 was converted from bituminous coal to natural gas in 2010. There was pre-existing natural gas infrastructure and therefore little additional infrastructure to add.

Figure 15. Deepwater Power Plant

The units operate only in a peaking mode, with very low capacity factors in the range of 5% as shown in Table 14.

Table 14. Information on Deepwater unit 8, to include 2009 and 2013 emission rates

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	Heat Rate	2009 Cap. Fctr.	2013 Cap. Fctr.	Yr on line	2009 lb/MWh			2013 lb/MWh		
										SO2	NOx	CO2	SO2	NOx	CO2
Deepwater	8	73	NJ	wall	Bit.	10,331	11%	5%	1954	9.6	3.6	1,841	0.0	2.2	1,200

Case Study 10. Avon Lake, Ohio

Avon Lake power plant, shown in Figure 16, was destined for shut down by 2015 by previous owner GenOn. NRG Energy, after completing the acquisition of GenOn in December 2012,[58] announced in June 2013 that they would convert the Avon Lake and New Castle plants to natural gas.[59] There was no natural gas on site, and NRG applied in November 2013 to the Public Utilities Commission of Ohio (PUCO) for permission to create and operate its own natural gas pipeline company[60] and received approval in February 2014.[61]

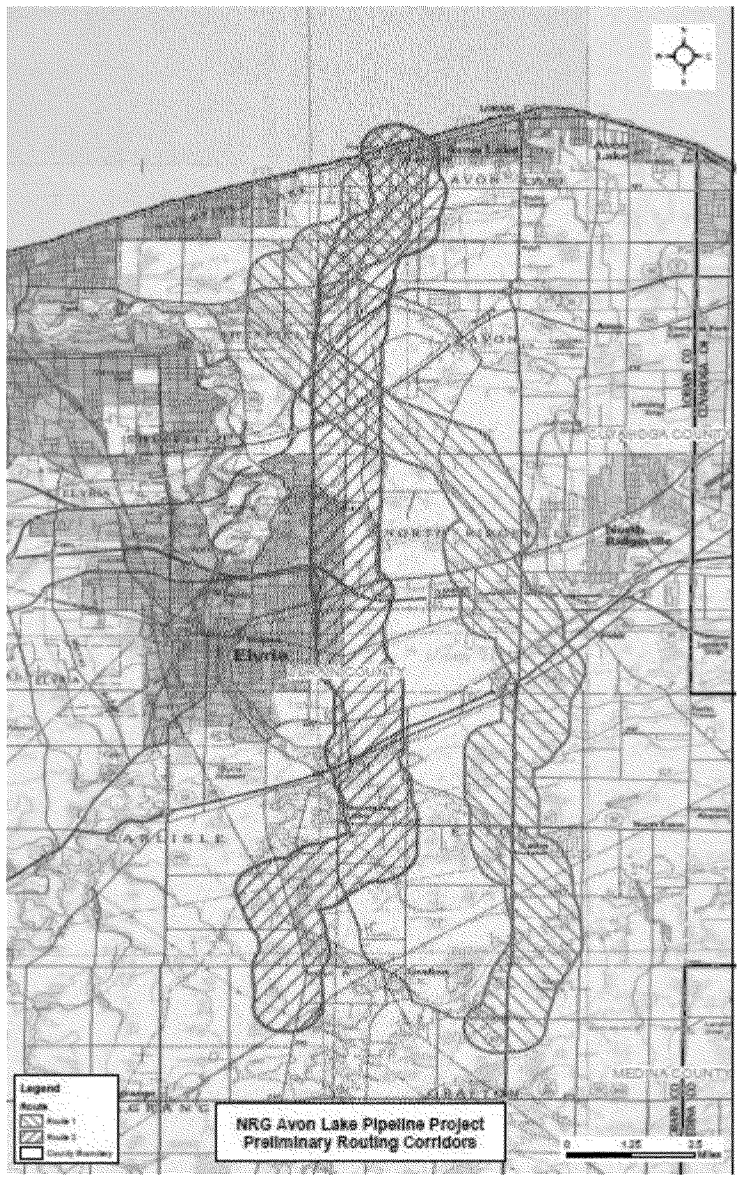
Figure 16. Avon Lake Power Plant

As of August 2014, NRG was obtaining the property rights from landowners in Lorain County, Ohio to build a 20-mile, 24-inch diameter underground pipeline which requires a 50-foot permanent easement for operation and maintenance. The route of the pipeline, with the two original options shown in Figure 17 (the green route is apparently what was selected), would

[58] http://www.bizjournals.com/houston/news/2012/12/14/nrggenon-merger-complete.html
[59] http://www.newsnet5.com/news/local-news/oh-lorain/avon-lake-power-plant-to-switch-from-coal-to-natural-gas-station-was-slated-to-close-in-2015
[60] BEFORE THE PUBLIC UTILITIES COMMISSION OF OHIO In the Matter of the Application of NRG Ohio Pipeline Company LLC for Authority to Operate as an Ohio Pipeline Company, Case No. 13-2315-PL-ACE, APPLICATION, November 27, 2013
[61] http://www.cleveland.com/business/index.ssf/2014/02/nrg_energy_plans_to_build_natu.html

extend south from the power plant to an existing natural gas pipeline owned and operated by Dominion East Ohio. [62] NRG has not disclosed the total cost of the pipeline or power plant conversion.

Figure 17. Two originally proposed routes for the natural gas pipeline for the Avon Lake Power Plant conversion [63]



[62] http://chronicle.northcoastnow.com/2014/08/28/neighbors-learn-planned-pipeline/#

[63] BEFORE THE PUBLIC UTILITIES COMMISSION OF OHIO In the Matter of the Application of NRG Ohio Pipeline Company LLC for Authority to Operate as an Ohio Pipeline Company, Case No. 13-2315-PL-ACE, APPLICATION, November 27, 2013

Table 15 shows data on Avon Lake power plant, including 2013 emissions rates. As shown here, Avon Lake 20 is a large unit, over 600 MW, and a low heat rate of under 10,000 Btu/kWh. Unit 12, the larger of the two, had been operating as a load following role as of 2013. Future use is likely to be for peaking or load following use as well.

Table 15. Information on Avon Lake to include 2013 emission rates

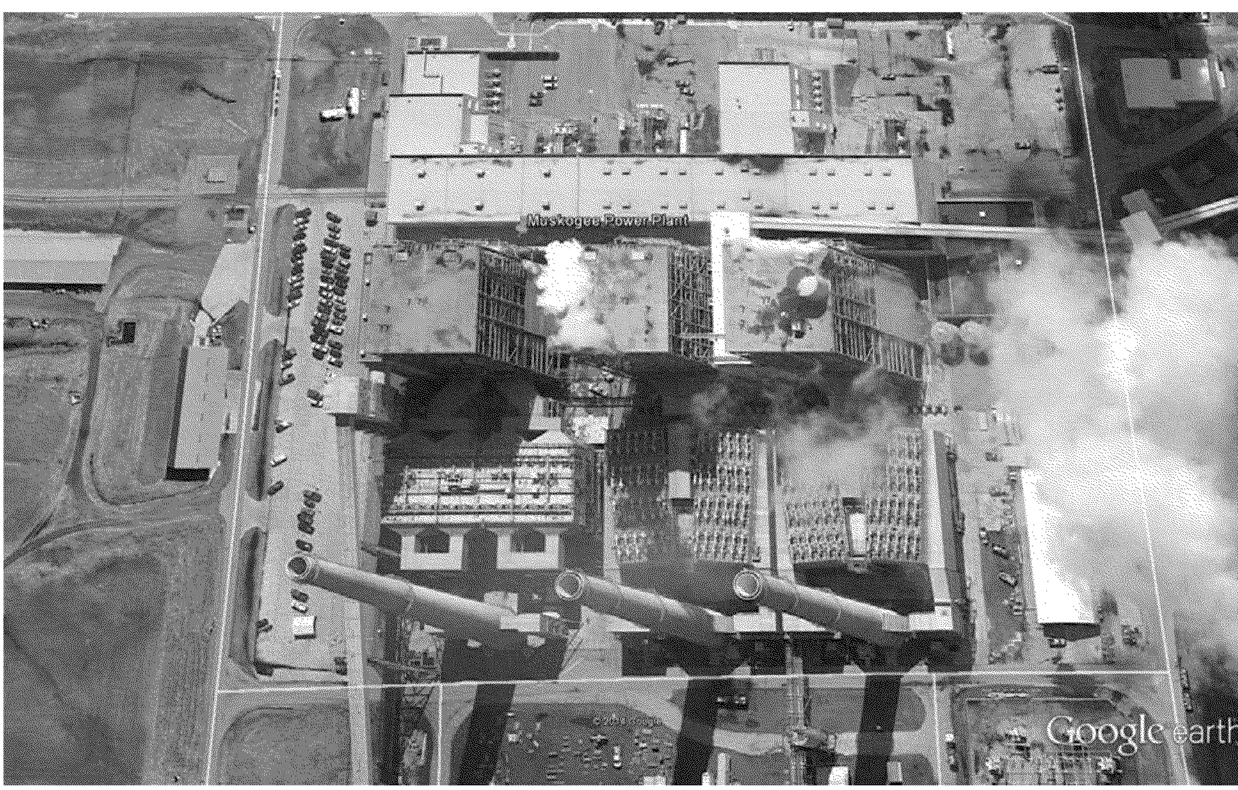
Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate	2013 Capacity factor	YR on line	Emission rates, lb/MWh, lb/MMBtu* 2013 SO_2	2013 NOx	2013 CO_2
Avon Lake	10	96	OH	tang	Bit	12829	10%	1949	3.0	0.4	205
	12	640	OH	cell	Bit	9823	48%	1970	26.3	2.7	1,796

*Avon Lake 10 emission rates in lb/MMBtu and Avon Lake 20 emission rates in lb/MWh

Case Study 11. Muskogee Units 4 & 5, Oklahoma

Oklahoma Gas and Electric will be converting each of the over 500 MW Muskogee Units 4 & 5, shown in Figure 18, to natural gas. According to EIA 923 data, a small amount of natural gas is already burned at the site, likely for start-up, but additional capacity is needed. The 2014 Integrated Resource Plan shows an expected overnight capital cost of $35.7 million per unit. The capital cost includes new pipeline capacity as well as boiler modifications. However, this will provide an expected $5.57 million per unit in annual savings in fixed operating costs and $0.12/MWh in reduced variable operating and maintenance costs.[64] Based upon the 2012 IRP, a new gas pipeline accounted for most of that capital cost.[65] Both Muskogee units 4 & 5 are BART eligible units and the decision to convert the two units to gas in 2018, in time for the January 2019 Regional Haze Rule deadlines, was made after the US Supreme Court declined to consider OG&E's appeal of a lower court ruling. Muskogee unit 6, shown on the left in Figure 18, is not a BART unit and will continue to burn coal.

Figure 18. Muskogee power plant, units 4 & 5 are the two units to the right.



[64] Oklahoma Gas and Electric Company, 2014 Integrated Resource Plan, bear in mind that variable operating costs are separate from fuel costs.
[65] Oklahoma Gas and Electric Company, 2012 Integrated Resource Plan – then estimated the capital cost to be $70 million for the pipeline and $5.7 million for each boiler modification.

Details on the pipeline construction were not available in the IRPs. Figure 19 shows the location of the Muskogee plant relative to the nearby interstate natural gas pipelines. Although it appears that the natural gas pipeline to the west of the plant is very nearby, it is in fact on the other side of the Arkansas River and the city of Muskogee. With the plant conversion announced in 2014 and to be completed in 2018, this indicates a four year period to complete the project, not including any planning activities prior to 2014.

Figure 19. Muskogee Plant (upper black circle with white triangle) and interstate natural gas pipelines (blue lines), source: EIA

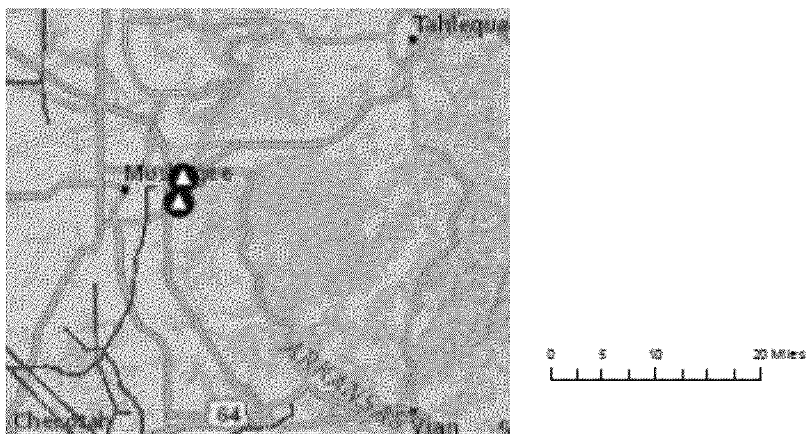


Table 16 shows the information on Muskogee units 4&5, to include 2013 emission rates, estimated capacity factor based upon 2013 Title IV data, and heat rate (from NEEDS v5.13). At over 500 MW each, they are among the largest units identified in this study for coal to gas conversion. Both units burn subbituminous (PRB) coal and in 2013 operated with capacity factors around 50%, indicating that they operated that year in primarily in a load following mode.

Table 16. Information on Muskogee units 4 & 5, to include 2013 emission rates

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate	2013 Capacity factor	YR on line	Emission rates, lb/MWh 2013 SO2	2013 NOx	2013 CO2
Muskogee	4	505	OK	tangential	Subbit.	10593	44%	1977	6.3	4.6	2,123
	5	517	OK	tangential	Subbit.	10652	51%	1978	4.6	3.6	2,171

Case Study 12. Brunner Island, Pennsylvania

PPL Brunner Island is a large (over 1400 MW) scrubbed facility with three units shown in Figure 20. As a scrubbed plant, Brunner Island is unique among the facilities. According to the National Electric Energy Data System (NEEDS), the scrubbers went on line in 2008 and 2009. So, they are modern wet FGD systems.

On September 27, 2014 the Pennsylvania Department of Environmental Protection announced that it plans to issue an air permit change allowing gas firing at PPL Brunner Island. The permit will allow "for the addition of natural gas as a fuel firing option for the three existing utility boilers (Source IDs 031A, 032 and 033A) and their associated coal mill heaters that will involve the tying in of a natural gas pipeline (Source ID 301), as well as the construction of two natural gas-fired pipeline heaters (Source ID 050) at the Brunner Island Steam Electric Station in East Manchester Township, York County."[66]

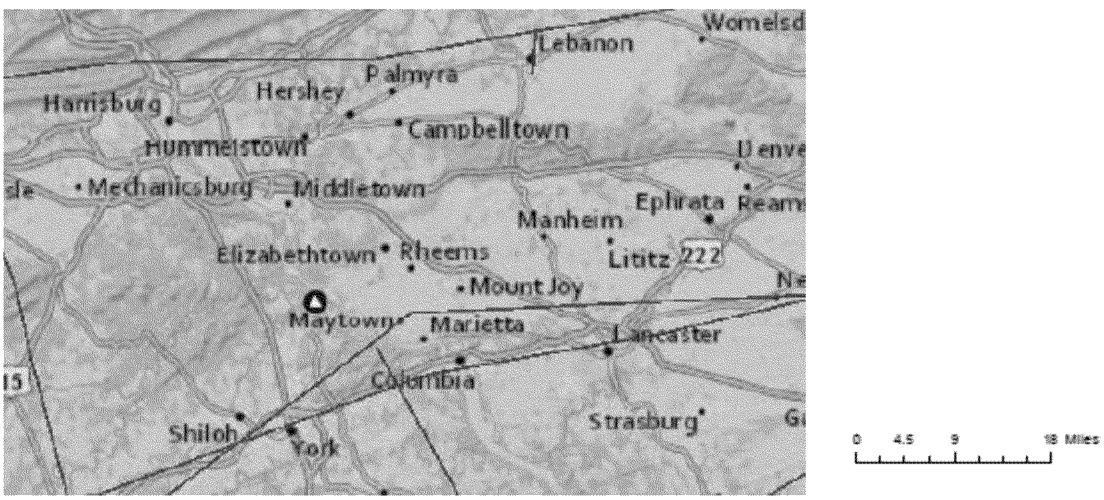
Figure 20. Brunner Island Power Plant

[66] http://www.power-eng.com/articles/2014/09/ppl-permits-gas-firing-at-big-brunner-island-coal-plant.html

The project has not yet been decided for certain. According to PPL spokesman George Lewis, PPL is still in the process of exploring gas co-firing as an option for the Brunner Island plant. "It's important to note that a decision has not been made on whether to go ahead with the project,"[67] Because the project is at an early stage, cost information is not yet available.

The plant, located southeast of Harrisburg, PA, is less than ten miles from an interstate pipeline, as shown in Figure 21.

Figure 21. Location of Brunner Island Power Plant (black circle with white triangle) and interstate natural gas pipeline (blue lines), source: EIA



It may be of note that, although Brunner Island is scrubbed, it is not equipped with SCR for NOx control. As such, gas cofiring would provide Brunner Island additional flexibility in reducing NOx emissions further and be an option that might help PPL avoid installation of SCR for NOx control at Brunner Island in the event that the reinstated Cross State Air Pollution Rule imposes more stringent NOx emission requirements on the plant in the future. It would also provide them additional flexibility to mitigate CO_2 emissions. Other considerations are that the location, in central Pennsylvania, situates it well in relation to Marcellus shale gas.

[67] http://generationhub.com/2014/09/29/ppl-permits-gas-firing-at-big-brunner-island-coal

Table 17 shows data on Brunner Island, including 2013 emission rates and capacity factor. Brunner Island is significant in the fact that it is scrubbed and has some fairly large units – one over 700 MW. The 2013 capacity factors in the range of 50% are significantly lower than they were in 2009 when capacity factors were above 70% for all three units. This drop in capacity factor is likely the result of the drop in natural gas prices during that time. Brunner Island power plant is located just to the east of the Marcellus shale gas sources.

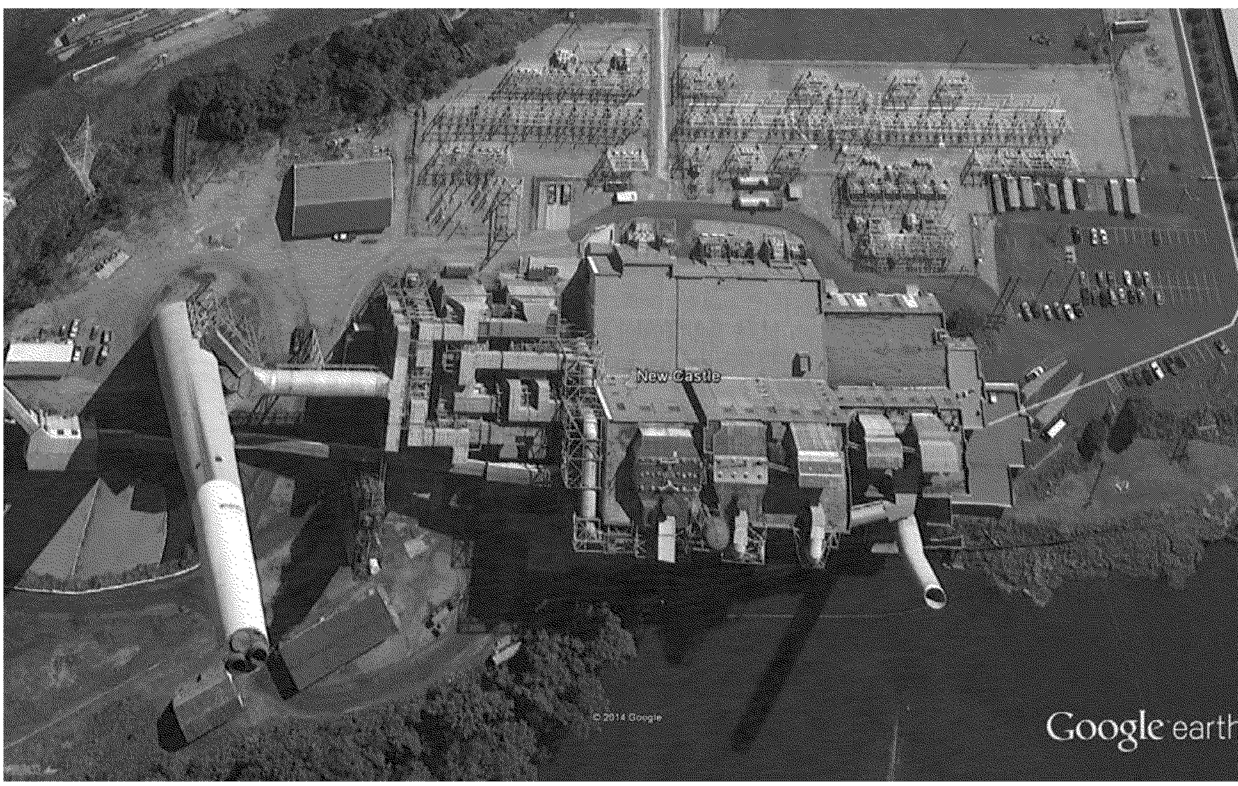
Table 17. Information on Brunner Island, to include 2013 emission rates

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate	2013 Capacity factor	YR on line	Emission rates, lb/MWh		
									2013 SO2	2013 NOx	2013 CO2
Brunner Island	1	312	PA	tang	Bit	10023	58%	1961	3.2	3.5	1,884
	2	371	PA	tang	Bit	9695	50%	1965	3.6	3.3	1,858
	3	744	PA	tang	Bit	9502	55%	1969	3.3	3.3	1,827

Cast Study 13 New Castle, Pennsylvania

NRG Energy announced that they will be converting New Castle power plant to natural gas. The facility, shown in Figure 22, has three units ranging from 93 to 132 MW in size and was destined to be shut down by April 2015 until NRG Energy announced in June 2013 that they would convert the plant to natural gas by May 2016.[68]. The conversion is scheduled to be completed in 2016 and will likely operate as a peaking unit. In September 2014, Pennsylvania Department of Environmental Protection announced its plans to issue a permit for the gas conversion, which would include the addition of gas burners to the boilers.[69]

Figure 22. New Castle Power Plant

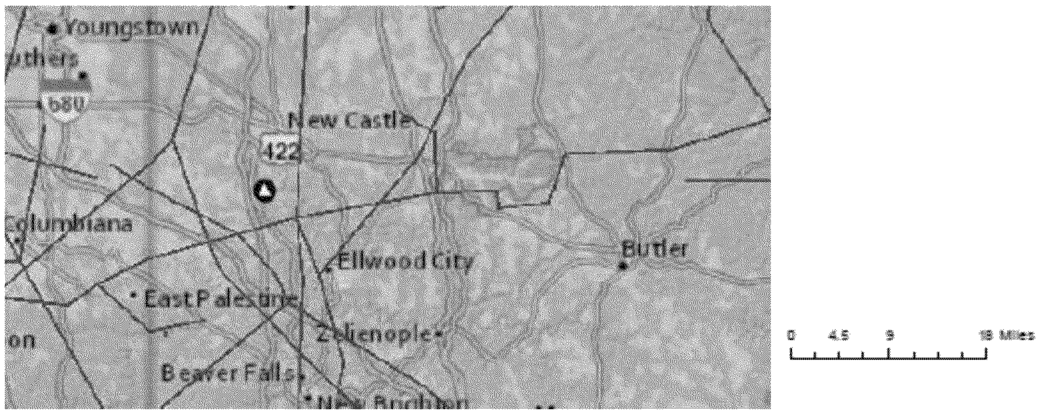


New Castle power plant is located in the middle of the Marcellus shale gas region of western Pennsylvania and is only a few miles from an interstate natural gas pipeline. The plant did not previously burn natural gas. Therefore, a natural gas pipeline will need to be built to connect the plant to the interstate pipeline, shown in Figure 23.

[68] http://www.post-gazette.com/local/region/2013/06/24/New-Castle-power-plant-switching-to-natural-gas/stories/201306240188

[69] http://www.power-eng.com/articles/2014/09/nrg-nears-permit-for-coal-to-gas-conversion-at-new-castle.html

Figure 23. New Castle Power Plant (black circle with white triangle) and interstate natural gas pipelines (blue lines), source: EIA



Data on the New Castle Plant is shown in Table 18, including emission rates and capacity factor. The units are only in the 100 MW range and will likely be operated as peaking units in the future. Capacity factors dropped off by about half between 2009 and 2013, likely due to reduced natural gas prices.

Table 18. Information on New Castle Power Plant, to include 2013 emission rates

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate	2013 Capacity factor	YR on line	Emission rates, lb/MWh		
									2013 SO2	2013 NOx	2013 CO2
New Castle	3	93	PA	wall	Bit	11265	12%	1952	25.1	4.0	2,149
	4	95	PA	wall	Bit	11028	15%	1958	23.2	3.4	2,007
	5	132	PA	wall	Bit	10846	15%	1964	26.0	4.7	2,189

Case Study 14. Clinch River Power Plant, Virginia

Appalachian Power, part of AEP, has decided to retire one of the Clinch River units in Russell County, VA, and will convert the other two to natural gas. Clinch River Plant is shown in Figure 24. One Clinch River unit will be switched to gas in September 2015, the other in February 2016. A third 240-MW coal unit was planned for shutdown in 2014. The two remaining 230 MW units will be operating on 100% natural gas starting spring of 2016, in time to avoid retrofitting equipment for compliance with MATS. The total cost of the project, including pipeline for natural gas, is estimated to be $56 million, or $107/kW, well below the cost of a new combined cycle plant or combustion turbine. The impact to the average residential customer is estimated at less than fifty cents a month.[70] Information was not available on how much of the cost was related to the pipeline versus the boiler modifications.

Figure 24. The Clinch River Power Plant

[70] http://www.tricities.com/workittricities/business_news/article_44610142-bf81-11e3-9eae-0017a43b2370.html
http://www.platts.com/latest-news/coal/louisvillekentucky/aeps-clinch-river-power-plant-in-virginia-to-21100599

Clinch River was once one of the world's most efficient power plants. In 1960 it was the first power plant to operate with a heat rate below 9,000 Btu/kWh for a full calendar year. For the conversion it was necessary to add natural gas pipeline. Approval was sought from Virginia and West Virginia regulators in spring of 2013. In April 2014 the pipeline contract had already been awarded and both units should be operating on gas in early 2016.[70] As shown in Figure 25, Clinch River is located under ten miles from the nearest interstate pipeline.

Figure 25. Clinch River Power Plant (black circle with white triangle) and interstate natural gas pipelines (blue line)
Source: Energy Information Administration

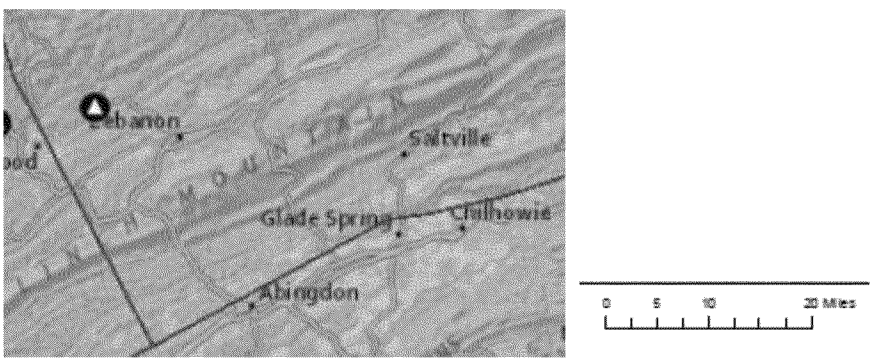


Table 19 shows data on Clinch River Power Plant, including 2013 emission rates and estimated capacity factor. As shown, the units had been operating in 2013 more or less as cycling or peaking units.

Table 19. Information on Clinch River units 1-3 to include 2013 emission rates

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate	2013 Capacity factor	YR on line	Emission rates, lb/MWh 2013 SO2	2013 NOx	2013 CO2
	1	230	VA	vertical	Bit.	10227	21%	1958	7.8	2.1	2,027
Clinch River	2	230	VA	vertical	Bit.	10179	14%	1958	8.0	2.1	2,050
	3	230	VA	vertical	Bit.	10179	14%	1958	8.4	1.8	2,099

Case Study 15. Blount Street, Wisconsin

Blount Street Station, shown in Figure 26, is in Madison, WI and has two roughly 50 MW units. With demand for electricity from the plant greatly reduced, in 2010 Madison Gas & Electric converted the plant to natural gas. The two boilers operate only as peaking units now.

Figure 26. Blount Street Station

Table 20 shows data on Blount Street Station, to include 2009 and 2013 emission rates. As shown, emission rates dropped significantly, 100% for SO_2, about 45% for NOx and about 28-33% for CO_2. As noted, the units are only operated for peaking use.

Table 20. Information on Blount Street units 8 & 9 to include 2009 and 2013 emission rates

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	Heat Rate	Yr in Srvc	2009 Cap. Fctr	2013 Cap. Fctr	2009 lb/MWh			2013 lb/MWh		
										SO2	NOx	CO2	SO2	NOx	CO2
Blount Street	8	51	WI	wall	Bit.	14500	1957	4%	2%	25.8	4.2	2,479	0.0	2.3	1,794
	9	50	WI	wall	Bit.	14278	1961	3%	2%	25.8	4.3	2,401	0.0	2.5	1,608

Case Study 16. Valley units 1-4, Wisconsin

Valley units 1-4, shown in Figure 27, supplies electricity to the grid and steam to nearby customers in downtown Milwaukee. Conversion of each of the four 67 MW units will be completed in 2015 and 2016, thereby avoiding the retrofit of equipment for MATS compliance. The total cost of the project is $62 million for the plant modifications and $4.25 million to install 1,800 feet of high pressure natural gas supply and regulation equipment.[71] This equates to a total cost of $247/kW. The relatively high cost of the boiler retrofit is a result of the small size (67 MW each) and the extensive modifications to the boiler and steam supply system that included:

- Removing the coal burners and associated coal piping from the existing four boilers;
- De-energizing and decommissioning coal conveyors, coal silos, coal mills, coal feeders, the bottom ash removal system, and the fly ash removal system;
- Installing new natural gas burners in each of the four boilers;
- Installing a natural gas header and associated valves to supply fuel to the new gas burners;
- Installing new flue gas recirculation (FGR) fans and associated ductwork and electrical work for use in the control of emissions from the boilers;
- Sealing each boiler after removal of existing burners, soot blowers, and bottom seal equipment;
- Installing boiler let-down valves to reliably support steam supply to the district heating system under single steam turbine operation; and
- Updating the control system to integrate new equipment into Valley's distributed control system.

The $62 million cost is broken down into:

- Structures and improvements $9,000,000
- Boiler plant equipment 46,200,000
- Accessory electric equipment 5,600,000
- Miscellaneous power plant equipment 1,200,000
- Total $62,000,000

Table 21 shows data on Valley Station to include 2013 emission rates (expressed in lb/MMBtu because generation data was not available in the Title IV data). As shown, the capacity factors of the units in 2013 were in the range of 22% to 31%, meaning that these units served more as cycling units. The heat rate for Valley is high because Valley produces both power and heating steam. The plant fixed and variable operating costs will be reduced.

[71] PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION OF WISCONSIN, Final Decision, Application of Wisconsin Electric Power Company for Authority to Convert the Valley Power Plant from a Coal-Fired Cogeneration Facility to a Natural Gas-Fired Cogeneration Facility, March 17, 2014

Figure 27. Valley Station

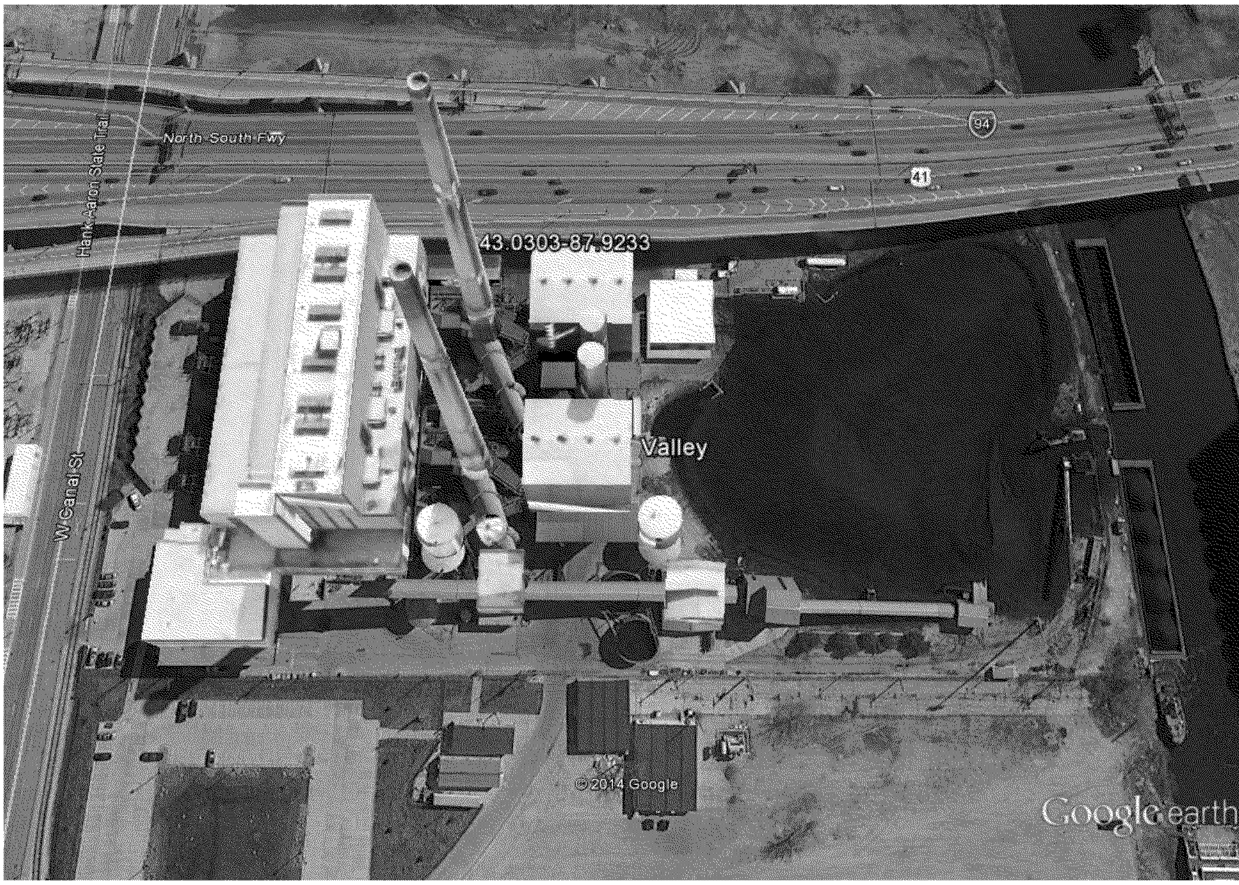


Table 21. Information on Valley units 1-4, to include 2013 emission rates

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate	2013 Capacity factor	YR on line	Emission rates, lb/MMBtu 2013 SO2	2013 NOx	2013 CO2
Valley	1	67	WI	wall	Bit.	14500	31%	1968	0.7	0.2	205
	2	67	WI	wall	Bit.	14500	30%	1968	0.7	0.2	205
	3	67	WI	wall	Bit.	14500	22%	1969	0.7	0.2	205
	4	67	WI	wall	Bit.	14500	27%	1969	0.7	0.2	205

Case Study 17. Naughton Unit 3, Wyoming

The Naughton unit 3 in Wyoming is a 330 MW BART-affected unit that burns Powder River Basin coal and is shown in Figure 28. Pacificorp, the owners, elected to convert the unit to natural gas for compliance with the Regional Haze Rule. Although base-loaded, Naughton plant is located adjacent to gas pipelines and has access to natural gas. March 4, 2014 comments from the Oregon PUC indicates a conversion date in 2018. This document also indicates that Oregon PUC staff would like Pacificorp to further consider retirement as an alternative to conversion in their 2015 IRP.[72, 73] Cost information was not available in the IRP documentation.

Figure 28. Naughton Power Plant

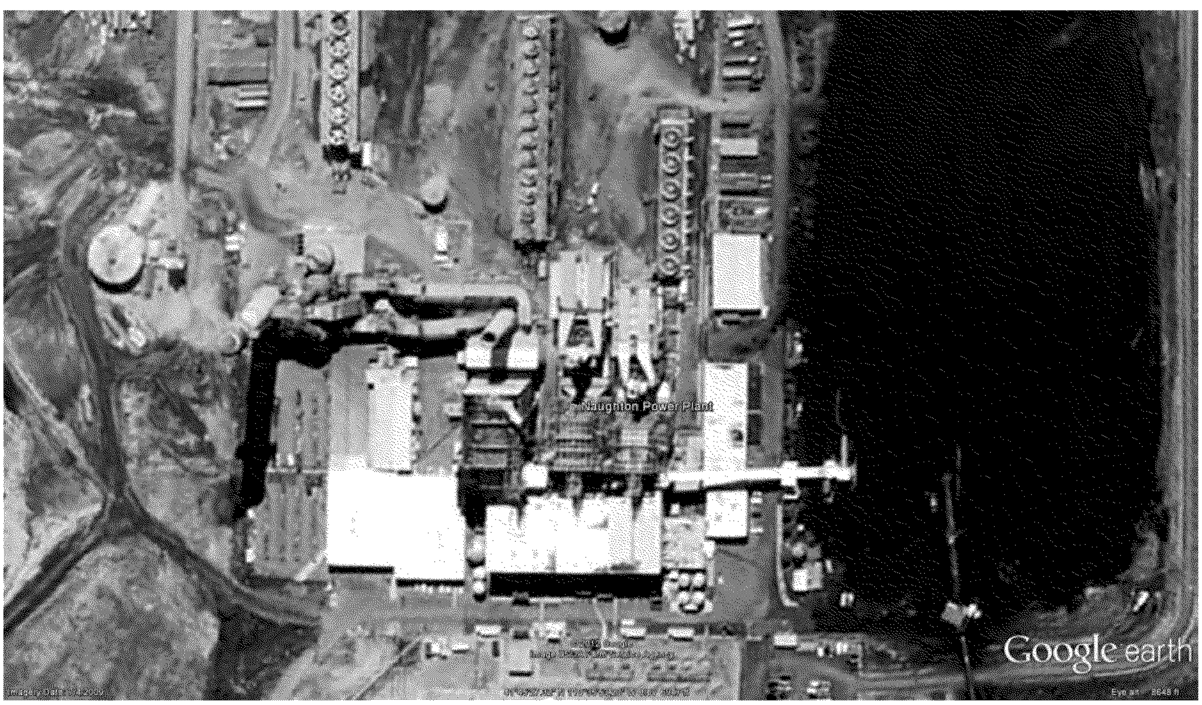


Table 22 shows information on Naughton unit 3, including 2013 emission rates and estimated capacity factor based upon Title IV data and NEEDS v5.13 reported heat rate and MW output. As shown, Naughton 3 is a base loaded unit.

[72] PUBLIC UTILITY COMMISSION OF OREGON STAFF REPORT PUBLIC MEETING DATE: March 17, 2014; http://www.puc.state.or.us/meetings/pmemos/2014/031714/reg1LC%2057.pdf

[73] BEFORE THE PUBLIC UTILITY COMMISSION OF OREGON LC 57; "In the Matter of PACIFICORP, dba PACIFIC POWER ORDER; 2013 Integrated Resource Plan. DISPOSITION: 2013 IRP ACKNOWLEDGED WITH EXCEPTIONS AND REVISIONS JUL 0 8 2014

Table 22. Information on Naughton unit 3, to include 2013 emission rates

Plant Name	Unit	MW	State	Firing type	Coal	heat rate	2013 Capacity factor	YR on line	Emission rates, lb/MWh 2013 SO2	2013 NOx	2013 CO2
Naughton	3	330	WY	tangential	PRB	10,517	97%*	1971	3.5	2.7	2,029

* This capacity factor was estimated from Title IV reported generation and the nameplate capacity in NEEDSv5.13. Although it seems very high, Pacificorp assumed a 90% capacity factor in their 2007 BART analysis.[74] So, the Naughton unit 3 capacity factor was likely around 90% or better in 2013.

[74] See Appendix A of "Final Report BART Analysis for Naughton Unit 3 Prepared For: PacifiCorp" by CH2MHill, December 2007

Natural Gas Transmission Infrastructure Proximity to Coal Power Plants

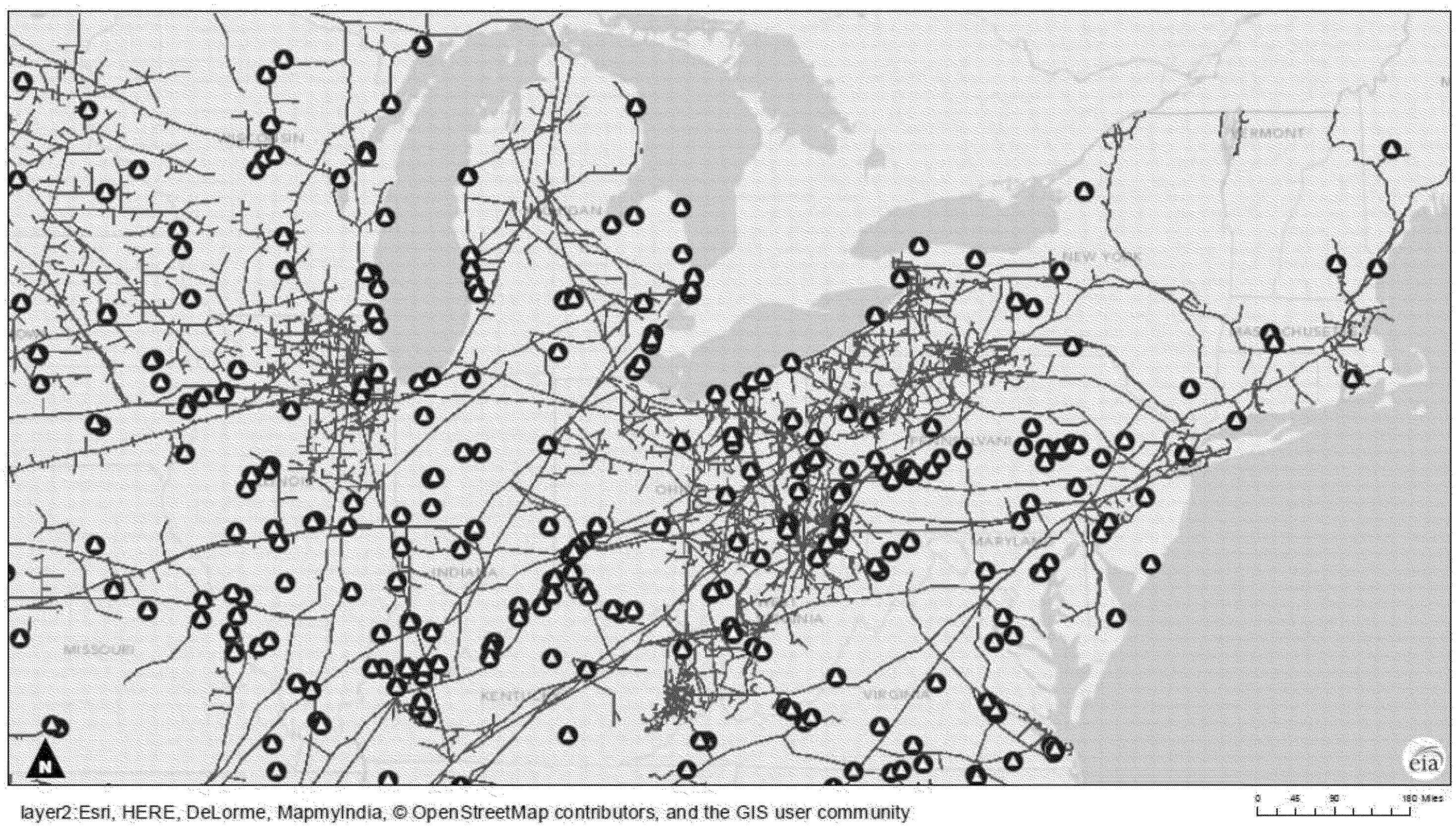
Natural Gas is available in most parts of the United States and, if not available on site, is often located someplace near an existing coal fired power plant. Figures 29 through 33 show the locations of coal-fired power plants (including some large coal-fired industrial plants, such as paper mills) in round black circles with white triangles and the location of interstate pipelines in blue lines. As shown, the vast majority of coal fired plants is located in the general vicinity of an interstate pipeline and, as such, could have access to natural gas. There are, however, a small number of power plants in fairly remote locations that would require longer pipelines to gain access to natural gas.

Figures 29-33 do not provide information on the need to enlarge or expand existing pipeline infrastructure to accommodate increased natural gas demand from the power sector. In their analysis, EPA attempted to incorporate this into their analysis, and this is perhaps why in some cases they concluded that some plants required extensive pipeline needs. For example, they determined that conversion would require 310 miles of pipeline for the Presque Isle Power Plant near Marquette, MI. On the other hand, as shown in Figure 34, the Presque Isle Power Plant is only a few miles from an interstate pipeline. So, making the connection to the interstate pipeline could not possibly explain the length of pipeline estimated by EPA. It is likely that this is what EPA has estimated is needed to enlarge the existing interstate pipeline infrastructure. But, it is also may be that these assumptions are conservative, as demonstrated by EPA's analysis of Edge Moor plant in Delaware. EPA estimated that 24.7 miles of pipeline must be constructed for Edge Moor 3; however, Edge Moor 3 has already been converted to natural gas.

In any event, the existence of this infrastructure does eliminate one of the major hurdles to expansion of infrastructure along these routes where pipelines already exist– the need to gain rights of way.

Another factor that has played into the conversion of many coal fired power plants is the increased availability of natural gas from shale gas, and especially from the Marcellus region that spans from upstate New York through Pennsylvania, Ohio and West Virginia. This formation, shown in Figure 35, has had a steady increase in natural gas production from about 2 million cubic feet per day in 2010 to about 16 million cubic feet per day today, as shown in Figure 36.

Figure 29. Locations of Coal Power Plants (black circles with white triangles) and interstate natural gas transmission pipelines in the Northeast United States. Source: Energy Information Administration



layer2:Esri, HERE, DeLorme, MapmyIndia, © OpenStreetMap contributors, and the GIS user community

Figure 30. Locations of Coal Power Plants (black circles with white triangles) and interstate natural gas transmission pipelines in the Southeast United States. Source: Energy Information Administration

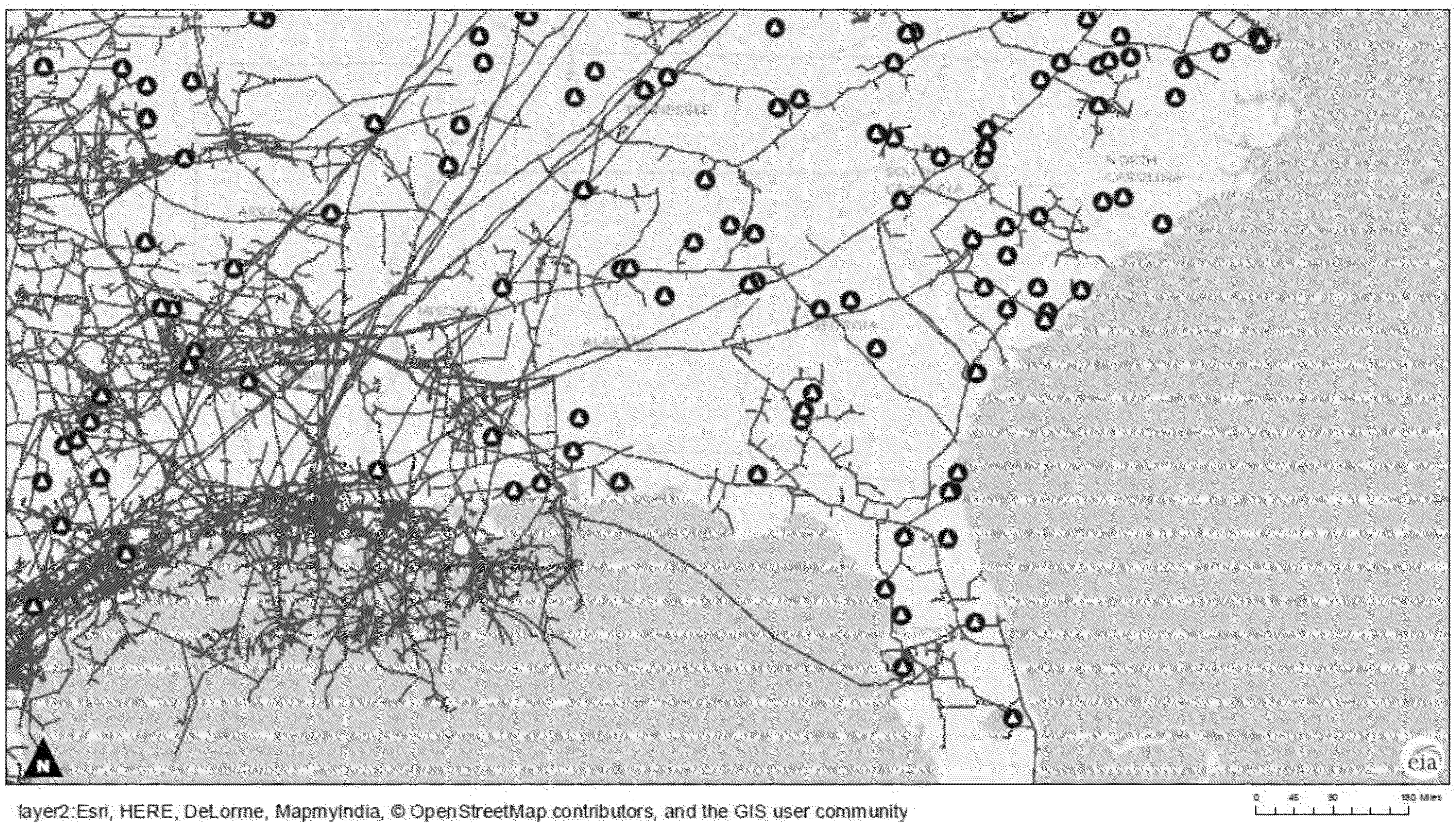
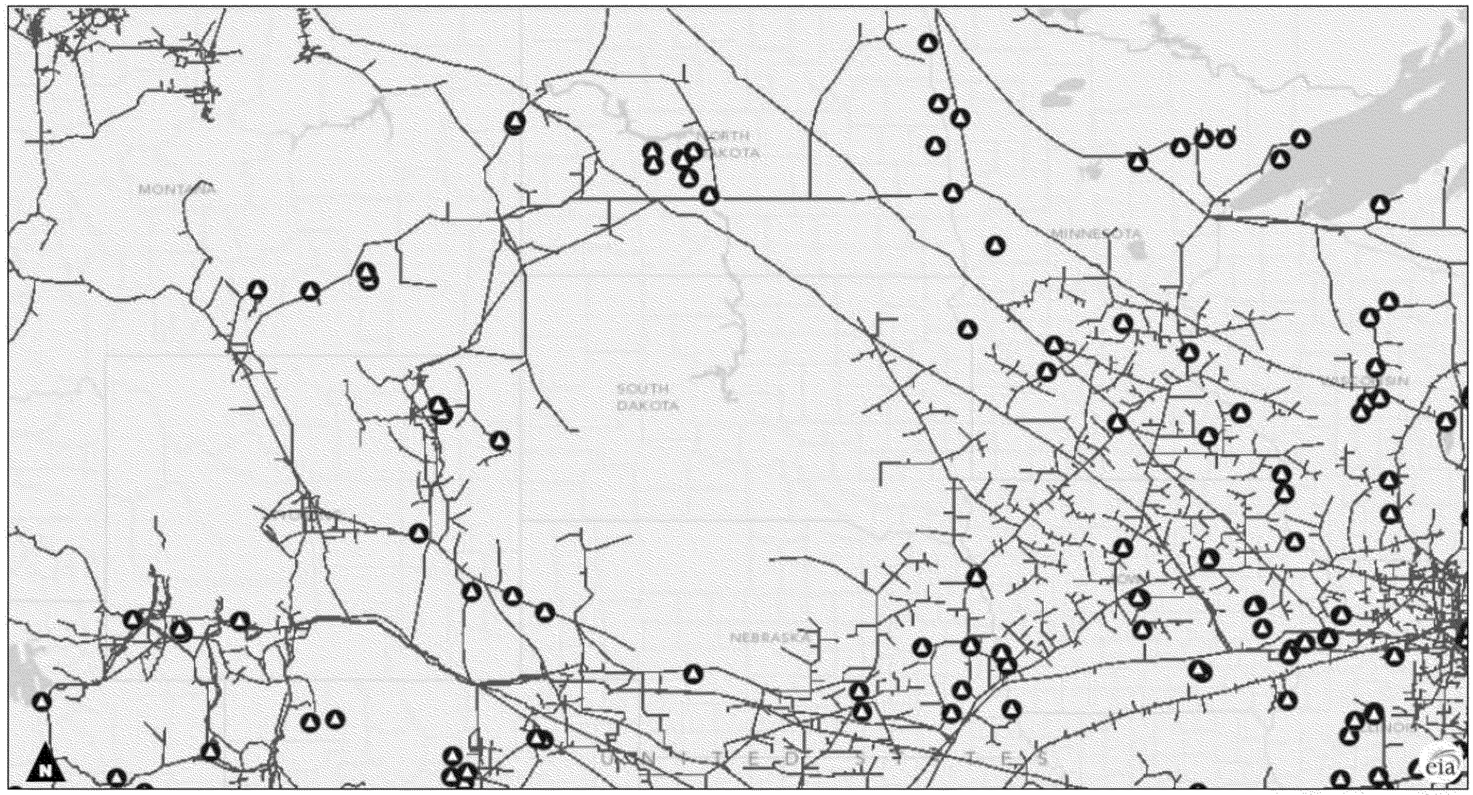


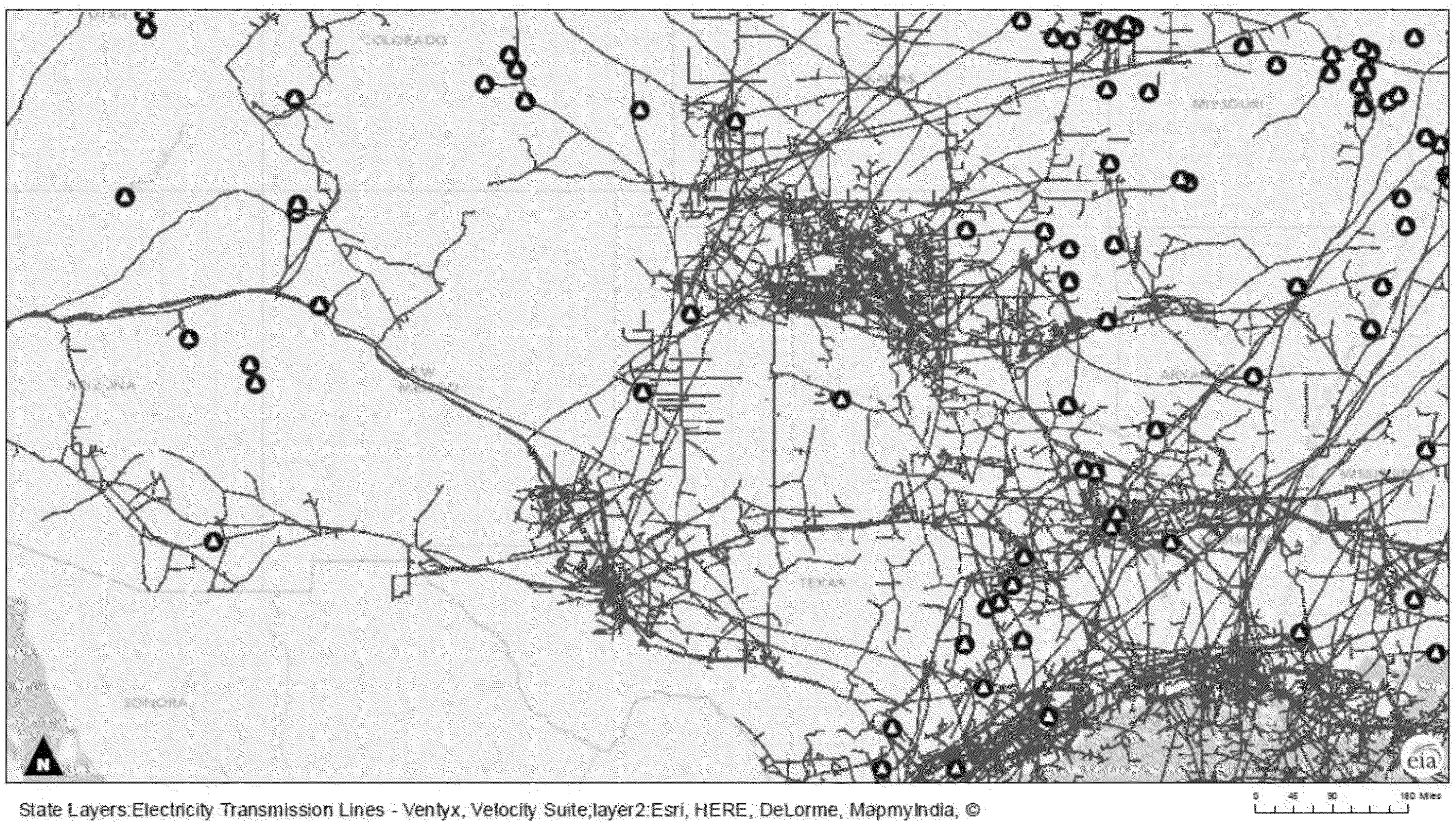
Figure 31. Locations of Coal Power Plants (black circles with white triangles) and interstate natural gas transmission pipelines in the Upper Great Plains United States. Source: Energy Information Administration



layer2:Esri, HERE, DeLorme, MapmyIndia, © OpenStreetMap contributors, and the GIS user community

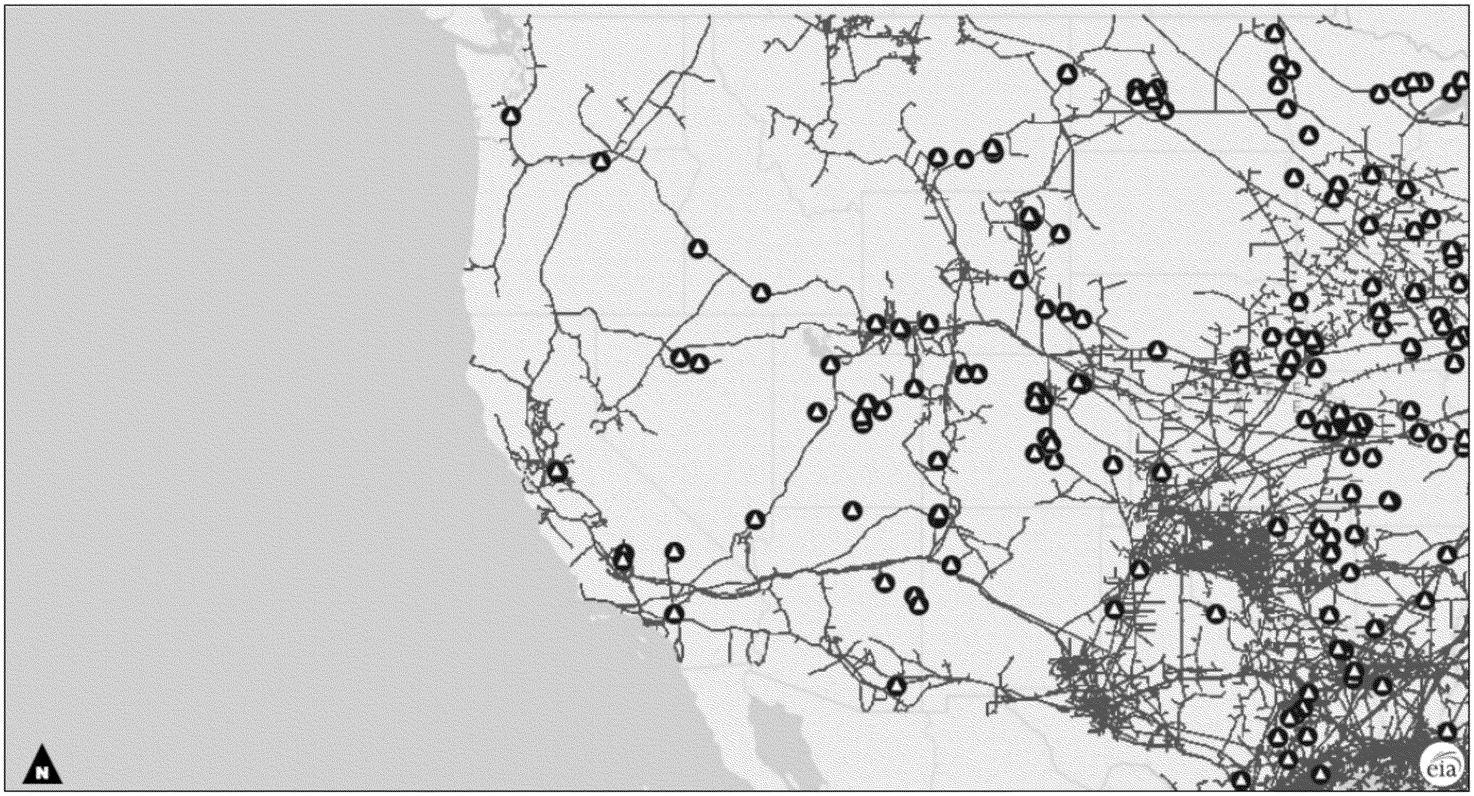
0 45 90 180 Miles

Figure 32. Locations of Coal Power Plants (black circles with white triangles) and interstate natural gas transmission pipelines in the Lower Great Plains United States. Source: Energy Information Administration



State Layers:Electricity Transmission Lines - Ventyx, Velocity Suite;layer2:Esri, HERE, DeLorme, MapmyIndia, ©

Figure 33. Locations of Coal Power Plants (black circles with white triangles) and interstate natural gas transmission pipelines in the Upper Western United States. Source: Energy Information Administration



State Layers:Electricity Transmission Lines - Ventyx, Velocity Suite;layer2:Esri, HERE, DeLorme, MapmyIndia, ©

0 90 180 360 Miles

Figure 34. Presque Isle Power Plant (black circle with white triangle above Marquette, MI), and Interstate Gas Pipelines (blue lines), map is from EIA

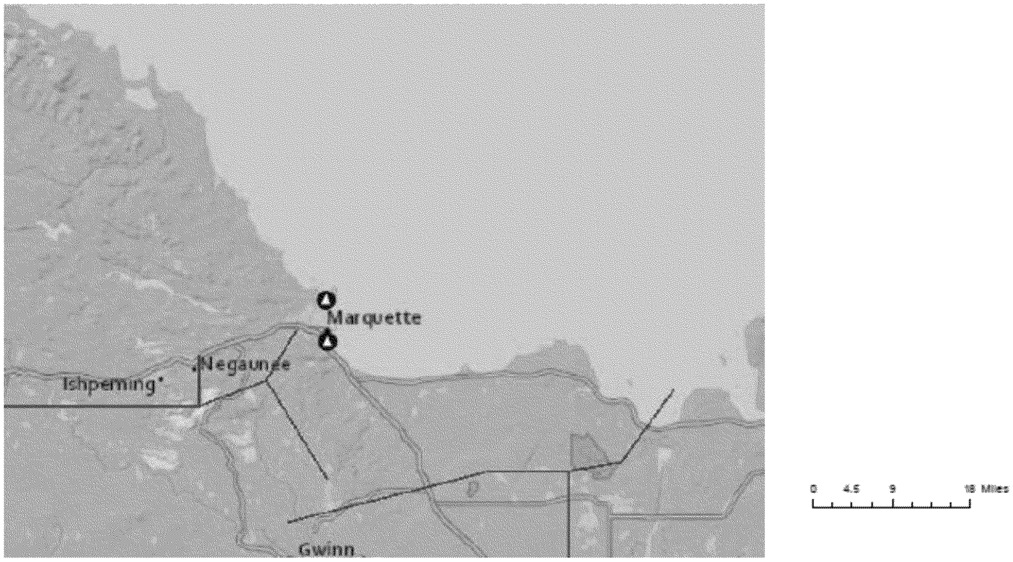
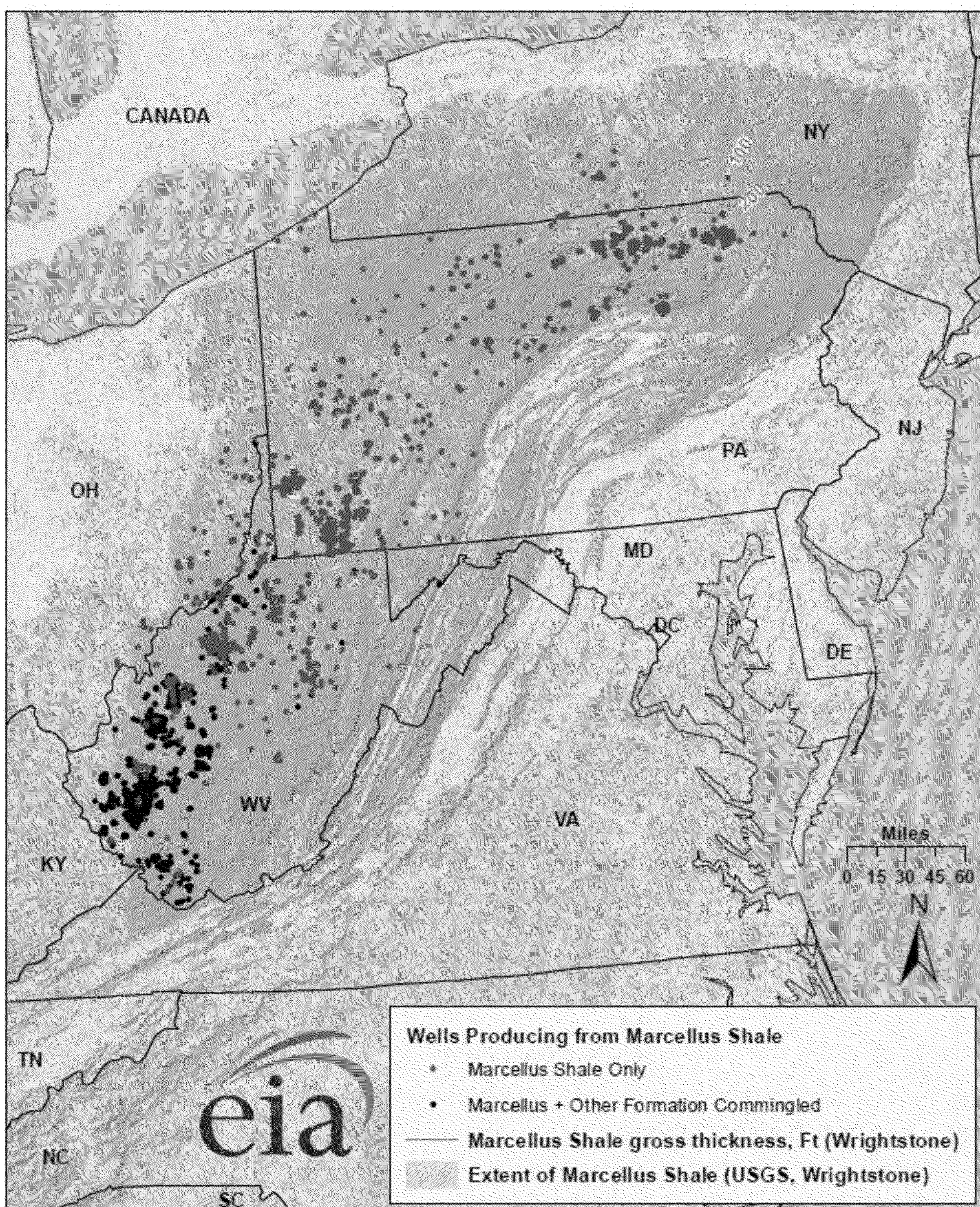
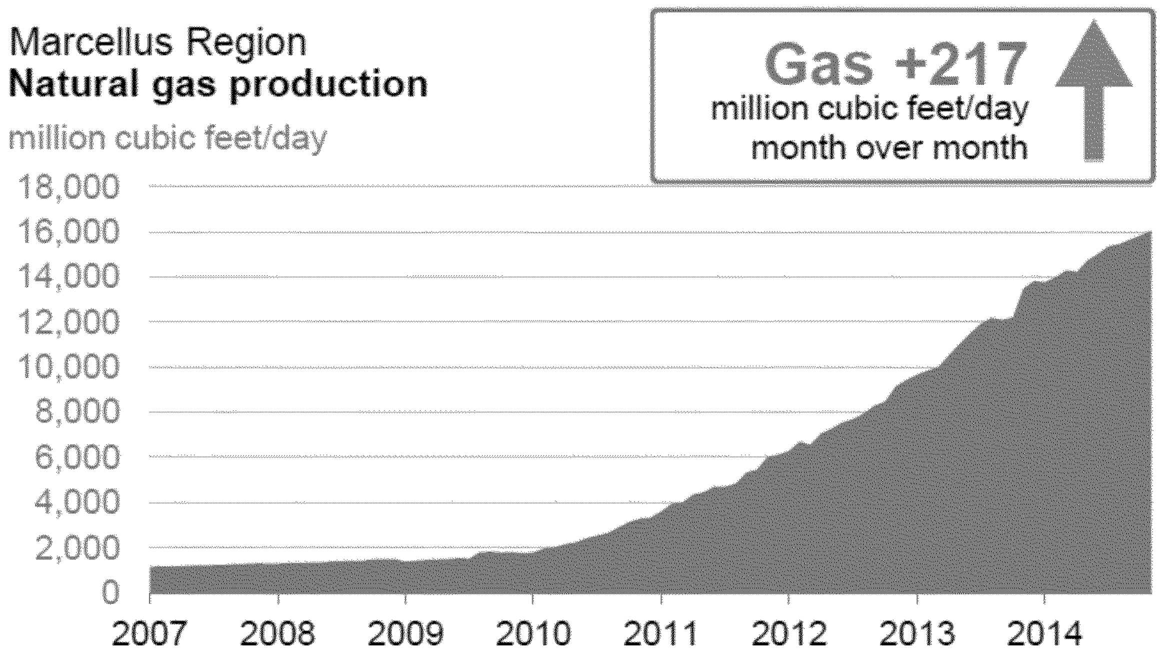


Figure 35. The Marcellus Shale Gas Play, Appalachian Basin (EIA)



Source: US Energy Information Administration based on data from WVGES, PA DCNR, OH DGS, NY DEC, VA DMME, USGS, Wrightstone (2009). Only wells completed after 1-1-2003 are shown. Updated June 1, 2011

Figure 36. Marcellus Region Natural Gas Production (source: EIA)



From: Goffman, Joseph
Location: Conference: non responsive Participant Code: non responsive
Importance: Normal
Subject: FW: Conference Call: 111(d) Discussion with California Air Resources Board | WJC-N 5415
Start Date/Time: Wed 9/24/2014 6:30:00 PM
End Date/Time: Wed 9/24/2014 7:30:00 PM
Re: Request for meeting with EPA HQ staff and Region 9, re 111(d) enforcement issues

Legal issues may come up.

-----Original Appointment-----
From: Goffman, Joseph
Sent: Thursday, September 11, 2014 10:53 AM
To: Goffman, Joseph; Culligan, Kevin; Haber, Matt; Harvey, Reid; Tsirigotis, Peter; Hoffman, Howard; Jordan, Deborah; Machol, Ben; Saracino, Ray; edie.chang@arb.ca.gov; aron.livingston@arb.ca.gov; mtollstr@arb.ca.gov; ttle@arb.ca.gov; cgallens@arb.ca.gov; Grant.cope@calepa.ca.gov; Craig.Segall@arb.ca..gov; Ortega, Kellie; Lee, Anita
Cc: Robinson, Debra; Johnson, Tanya
Subject: FW: Conference Call: 111(d) Discussion with California Air Resources Board | WJC-N 5415
When: Wednesday, September 24, 2014 2:30 PM-3:30 PM (UTC-05:00) Eastern Time (US & Canada).
Where: Conference: non responsive Participant Code: non responsive

-----Original Appointment-----
From: Goffman, Joseph
Sent: Wednesday, September 10, 2014 11:05 AM
To: Goffman, Joseph; Harvey, Reid; Tsirigotis, Peter; Hoffman, Howard; Jordan, Deborah; Machol, Ben; Saracino, Ray; edie.chang@arb.ca.gov; aron.livingston@arb.ca.gov; mtollstr@arb.ca.gov; ttle@arb.ca.gov; cgallens@arb.ca.gov; Grant.cope@calepa.ca.gov; Craig.Segall@arb.ca..gov; Ortega, Kellie; Lee, Anita
Cc: Robinson, Debra; Johnson, Tanya
Subject: Conference Call: 111(d) Discussion with California Air Resources Board | WJC-N 5415
When: Wednesday, September 24, 2014 2:30 PM-3:30 PM (UTC-05:00) Eastern Time (US & Canada).
Where: Conference: non responsive Participant Code: non responsive

To: Harvey, Reid; Tsirigotis, Peter; Hoffman, Howard; Jordan, Deborah; Machol, Ben; Saracino, Ray; Ortega,Kellie; Lee, Anita
Outside Attendees via Phone: California Air Resources Board

To: Zimpfer, Amy[Zimpfer.Amy@epa.gov]
Cc: Harvey, Reid[Harvey.Reid@epa.gov]; Tsirigotis, Peter[Tsirigotis.Peter@epa.gov]; Jordan, Deborah[Jordan.Deborah@epa.gov]; Machol, Ben[Machol.Ben@epa.gov]; Saracino, Ray[Saracino.Ray@epa.gov]; Browne, Cynthia[Browne.Cynthia@epa.gov]; Hoffman, Howard[hoffman.howard@epa.gov]
From: Goffman, Joseph
Sent: Thur 9/4/2014 7:39:23 PM
Subject: Re: Request for meeting with EPA HQ staff and Region 9, re 111(d) enforcement issues

Plus Cynthia and Howard.

- Joseph Goffman
Sent from my iPhone

On Sep 4, 2014, at 3:37 PM, "Zimpfer, Amy" <Zimpfer.Amy@epa.gov> wrote:

Excellent. We will move forward to schedule it.

Amy Zimpfer, Associate Director

USEPA, Region 9, Air Division

75 Hawthorne Street, San Francisco, CA 94105

zimpfer.amy@epa.gov + 1.415.947.4146

From: Goffman, Joseph
Sent: Thursday, September 04, 2014 12:29 PM
To: Zimpfer, Amy
Cc: Harvey, Reid; Tsirigotis, Peter; Jordan, Deborah; Machol, Ben
Subject: Re: Request for meeting with EPA HQ staff and Region 9, re 111(d) enforcement issues

Sounds like a great opportunity for a key discussion. Let's do it and include OGC. Thanks

- Joseph Goffman

Sent from my iPhone

On Sep 3, 2014, at 3:26 PM, "Zimpfer, Amy" <Zimpfer.Amy@epa.gov> wrote:

HI Joe, Reid and Peter,

Please see the request below just in from CARB. We are coordinating all our states' requests for meetings through Erika Wilson but I wanted to share this one directly with the thought that perhaps one or all of you might be interested in participating in this call with CARB? We had an initial meeting with Craig Segall and others a couple weeks ago. It was very informative and an opportunity for them to ask specific questions regarding enforceability and other issues. Additionally, CARB is holding a stakeholder meeting next Tuesday; I plan to attend.

Let me know what you think and/or give me a call. If you'd like to participate, we will work around your schedules.

Best,

Amy

Amy Zimpfer, Associate Director

USEPA, Region 9, Air Division

75 Hawthorne Street, San Francisco, CA 94105

zimpfer.amy@epa.gov + 1.415.947.4146

From: Segall, Craig@ARB [mailto:Craig.Segall@arb.ca.gov]
Sent: Tuesday, September 02, 2014 5:08 PM
To: Jordan, Deborah; Zimpfer, Amy; Machol, Ben; Saracino, Ray
Cc: Chang, Edie@ARB; Livingston, Aron@ARB; mtollstr@arb.ca.gov; Le, Tung@ARB; cgallens@arb.ca.gov
Subject: Request for meeting with EPA HQ staff and Region 9, re 111(d) enforcement issues

Dear Debbie,

Thanks again for discussing options for enforceable state plan design under section 111(d) with us. In that discussion, we agreed that potentially significant challenges associated with some of the plan options warranted further discussion with Headquarters.

In particular, we discussed whether the portfolio approach, as designed, will be a workable and attractive option for many states. In that context, we raised concerns about how federal enforcement would relate to state energy programs. We believe many states will find line-by-line federal enforcement of particular energy plan provisions unattractive. States should not be discouraged from taking energy system actions to reduce covered source emissions solely because of EPA's enforceability requirements, so resolving this issue soon is important.

In our view, either allowance-based approaches or state commitment approaches, under which a state commits to achieving reduction levels, subject to careful reporting requirements and detailed contingency plans, have major advantages over the portfolio approach. It will be important for the final rule to recognize these approaches. Allowance systems, especially, may avoid direct federal enforceability issues for energy programs entirely. But since not all states will adopt allowance systems, and because not all provisions of allowance systems themselves need to be federally enforceable, commitment approaches also seem very worth exploring for inclusion in the final rule. Commitment paths would, for instance, maintain state accountability for program delivery but would avoid involving EPA too deeply in regular operational decisions of state energy and utility commissions, and undue citizen suit liability potential for entities which fall out of compliance with some technical state requirements. Avoiding these problems will very likely make the rule easier to implement and defend. We would be very interested in discussing how such a commitment approach might best be designed.

We are also interested in discussing how commitment approaches, or other measures, might work in the context of California's cap and trade system. The program regulations are regularly amended and adjusted, making the prospect of fully federalizing the program, with accompanying reviews of amendments, potentially cumbersome; Clean Air Act liability issues involved with that process are also of concern. We believe that a demonstration that our program is robust, and can produce required reductions under a wide range of circumstances, should satisfy section 111 requirements, if paired with a commitment-based approach to total reductions, but need to work through these issues further.

We look forward to discussing these issues with you and headquarters staff.

Best,

Craig

Craig Segall

Senior Staff Counsel

California Air Resources Board

(916)-323-9609

Craig.Segall@arb.ca.gov

To: 'tcarbonell@edf.org'[tcarbonell@edf.org]; Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; Tsirigotis, Peter[Tsirigotis.Peter@epa.gov]; Culligan, Kevin[Culligan.Kevin@epa.gov]; Dunham, Sarah[Dunham.Sarah@epa.gov]; Gunning, Paul[Gunning.Paul@epa.gov]; Hoffman, Howard[hoffman.howard@epa.gov]
Cc: 'vpatton@edf.org'[vpatton@edf.org]; 'mceronsky@edf.org'[mceronsky@edf.org]; 'pheisler@edf.org'[pheisler@edf.org]; 'john.nielsen@westernresources.org'[john.nielsen@westernresources.org]
From: Longstreth, Ben
Sent: Sat 5/10/2014 2:53:54 PM
Subject: Re: EDF-NRDC-WRA comments on carbon pollution standards NODA

Many thanks to the EDF team who put these together! Great job!

From: Tomas Carbonell [mailto:tcarbonell@edf.org]
Sent: Friday, May 09, 2014 10:13 PM Eastern Standard Time
To: Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov <Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov>; Tsirigotis.Peter@epa.gov <Tsirigotis.Peter@epa.gov>; Culligan.Kevin@epa.gov <Culligan.Kevin@epa.gov>; dunham.sarah@epa.gov <dunham.sarah@epa.gov>; gunning.paul@epa.gov <gunning.paul@epa.gov>; Hoffman.Howard@epa.gov <Hoffman.Howard@epa.gov>
Cc: Vickie Patton <vpatton@edf.org>; Megan Ceronsky <mceronsky@edf.org>; Peter Heisler <pheisler@edf.org>; Longstreth, Ben; John Nielsen (john.nielsen@westernresources.org) <john.nielsen@westernresources.org>
Subject: EDF-NRDC-WRA comments on carbon pollution standards NODA

Dear all,

Please find attached comments filed jointly by Environmental Defense Fund, Natural Resources Defense Council, and Western Resource Advocates on the Notice of Data Availability (NODA) in support of EPA's proposed standards of performance for greenhouse gas emissions from new fossil fuel-fired electric utility generating units.

Respectfully,

Tomás

Tomás Carbonell
Senior Attorney, Climate and Air Program

Environmental Defense Fund
1875 Connecticut Ave., NW

Sixth Floor
Washington, DC 20009
T 202-572-3610

C 919-449-4600
tcarbonell@edf.org

To: Goffman, Joseph[Goffman.Joseph@epa.gov]; Tsirigotis, Peter[Tsirigotis.Peter@epa.gov]; Culligan, Kevin[Culligan.Kevin@epa.gov]; Dunham, Sarah[Dunham.Sarah@epa.gov]; Gunning, Paul[Gunning.Paul@epa.gov]; Hoffman, Howard[hoffman.howard@epa.gov]
Cc: Vickie Patton[vpatton@edf.org]; Megan Ceronsky[mceronsky@edf.org]; Peter Heisler[pheisler@edf.org]; Longstreth, Ben (blongstreth@nrdc.org)[blongstreth@nrdc.org]; John Nielsen (john.nielsen@westernresources.org)[john.nielsen@westernresources.org]
From: Tomas Carbonell
Sent: Sat 5/10/2014 2:13:23 AM
Subject: EDF-NRDC-WRA comments on carbon pollution standards NODA
EDF-NRDC-WRA NODA Comments.pdf

Dear all,

Please find attached comments filed jointly by Environmental Defense Fund, Natural Resources Defense Council, and Western Resource Advocates on the Notice of Data Availability (NODA) in support of EPA's proposed standards of performance for greenhouse gas emissions from new fossil fuel-fired electric utility generating units.

Respectfully,

Tomás

Tomás Carbonell
Senior Attorney, Climate and Air Program

Environmental Defense Fund
1875 Connecticut Ave., NW

Sixth Floor
Washington, DC 20009
T 202-572-3610

C 919-449-4600
tcarbonell@edf.org

May 9, 2014

EPA Docket Center
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency
Mail Code 28221T
1200 Pennsylvania Ave., NW
Washington, DC 20460
Attn: Docket ID No. EPA-HQ-OAR-2013-0495

Re: Comments of Environmental Defense Fund, the Natural Resources Defense Council, and Western Resource Advocates on Notice of Data Availability (NODA) in Support of Standards of Performance for Greenhouse Gas Emissions from New Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units, 79 Fed. Reg. 10,750 (Feb. 26, 2014)

Environmental Defense Fund (EDF), the Natural Resources Defense Council (NRDC), and Western Resource Advocates (WRA) respectfully submit the following comments on the Notice of Data Availability (NODA) in support of EPA's proposed standards of performance for greenhouse gas emissions from new fossil fuel-fired electric utility generating units (EGUs) (Proposed Rule).[1] EDF and NRDC fully support the comments we have submitted jointly with our colleague environmental organizations on the Proposed Rule.[2] In these comments, EDF, NRDC, and WRA address in further detail the following legal and technical issues specific to the NODA:

- EPA's interpretation of the Energy Policy Act of 2005 (EPAct '05) is legally sound.
- EPA's treatment of facilities potentially receiving assistance under EPAct '05 is reasonable.

[1] Standards of Performance for Greenhouse Gas Emissions from New Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units, 79 Fed. Reg. 1430 (Jan. 8, 2014).

[2] All prior written and oral testimony and submissions to the Agency in this matter, including all citations and attachments, as well as all of the documents cited to in these comments and attached hereto are hereby incorporated by reference as part of the administrative record in this EPA action, Docket ID No. EPA–HQ–OAR–2013–0495.

- EPA's determination that carbon capture and storage technology (CCS) is adequately demonstrated is legally sound and supported by ample evidence, including numerous CCS projects from around the world, vendor statements and user testimonials, and an extensive body of technical literature.
- EPA's determination that CCS is the "best system of emission reduction" (BSER) for coal-fired EGUs satisfies the statutory requirements.

EDF, NRDC, and WRA vigorously support the Agency moving forward to finalize strong standards of performance to address carbon pollution from new fossil fuel-fired power plants.

I. EPA's interpretation of EPAct '05 is the most logical reading of the statutory language and is certainly reasonable.

EDF,NRDC, and WRA support EPA's interpretation of EPAct '05 sections 402(i), 421(a), and 1307(b). EPA's interpretation of those provisions—under which EPA is permitted to consider the performance of EPAct-supported projects in determining that a control technology is "adequately demonstrated," so long as those projects are not the *sole* basis for that determination—is most consistent with the language and purposes of the statute and is certainly reasonable.

In the EPAct '05 provisions at issue, Congress achieved its policy goals through narrowly crafted limits on EPA's authority. By their terms, sections 402(i) and 421(a) only prohibit EPA from relying "solely" on EPAct-funded facilities in determining that a technology is adequately demonstrated. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 15962(i); *id.* §§ 13573(e), 13574(d). The word "solely" plainly limits the scope of this prohibition, and to argue that EPA may not consider such facilities in the context of a more extensive record would render the term surplusage. *Cf. Babbitt v. Sweet Home Chapter of Cmtys. for a Great Or.*, 515 U.S. 687, 698 (1995) (noting that "[a] reluctance to treat statutory terms as surplusage supports the reasonableness of the Secretary's interpretation"). Thus, EPA's understanding of sections 402(i) and 421(a) as prohibiting only exclusive reliance on EPAct-funded facilities is the most logical interpretation of the statute.

EPAct '05's addition to the tax code is similarly limited. Section 1307(b) states only that an EPAct-supported facility cannot be "considered to indicate" that a technology is adequately demonstrated. 26 U.S.C. § 48A(g).[3] EPA notes that this provision could be read two ways. Technical Support Document for the NODA (TSD) at 13. On the one hand, it could be read to mean that EPA cannot "consider," in any respect, the technologies used at EPAct-supported facilities or the emissions reductions achieved there in examining relevant data to determine whether a technology is adequately demonstrated. This would interpret the ban on "consider[ing]" as a ban on EPA *referring* to these facilities whatsoever in the record. On the

[3] The legislative history of EPAct '05 does not shed light on this provision, which was added in conference with no explanation or discussion. *Compare* S. Rep. No. 109-78 (2005), *with* H.R. Rep. No. 109-190 (2005) (Conf. Rep.).

other hand, this provision could be read to mean that EPAct-supported facilities cannot <u>*automatically and on their own prove*</u> that a technology is "adequately demonstrated." Thus, the ban on "consider[ing]" would be a ban on EPA *deeming* a technology to be proven as technically feasible simply because it is used at an EPAct-supported facility.

The latter reading is the most logical interpretation of this provision. Taking the phrase at face value, the least forced reading of the statutory language, which provides that the use of a technology at an EPAct'05-supported project shall not be "considered to indicate" that the technology is adequately demonstrated, is that EPA cannot simply refer to the use of the technology as proof ("to indicate") that it has been adequately demonstrated. The alternative reading—that this provision provides that EPA cannot refer to the technology's use at an EPAct'05 project in the context of a broader record showing that the technology is adequately demonstrated—is strained. If Congress had intended to preclude EPA from even referring to facilities receiving a tax credit under EPAct '05, there are numerous, readily apparent ways in which that limitation could have been communicated more clearly—for example, 'no such technology use shall be considered in determining,' or 'considered in making a determination that. . . .' Indeed, Congress knew how to draft such a prohibition when it wanted to. *Cf.* EPAct '05 § 227, 30 U.S.C. § 1017(d) ("Any land that is subject to a unit agreement approved or prescribed by the Secretary under this section *shall not be considered in determining* holdings or control under section 7.") (emphasis added).

This interpretation is not only the most straightforward reading of the statutory language, it is also the more reasonable reading because it is consistent with the numerous other instances in the same statute in which Congress uses the phrase "considered to" to mean "deemed."[4,5] In

[4] *See* EPAct '05 § 105(b), 42 U.S.C. § 8287 ("shall be considered to have been entered into under that section"); EPAct '05 § 135(b)(1), 42 U.S.C. § 6293(b)(10(C) ("shall be considered to be the testing requirements"); EPAct '05 § 323, 33 U.S.C. § 1362(24) ("may be considered to be construction activities"); EPAct '05 § 384, 43 U.S.C. § 1356a(b)(4)(C) ("For the purposes of subparagraph (B)(ii), the coastline for coastal political subdivisions in the State of Louisiana without a coastline shall be considered to be 1⁄3 the average length of the coastline of all coastal political subdivisions with a coastline in the State of Louisiana."); EPAct '05 § 402(i), 42 U.S.C. § 15962(i) ("No technology, or level of emission reduction, solely by reason of the use of the technology, or the achievement of the emission reduction, by 1 or more facilities receiving assistance under this Act, shall be considered to be . . . adequately demonstrated"); EPAct '05 § 651(e)(2), 42 U.S.C. § 2111(c) ("shall not be considered to be low-level radioactive waste"); EPAct '05 § 651(e)(4)(C)(iii)(II), 42 U.S.C. § 16041(e)(4)(C)(iii)(II) ("shall be considered to include byproduct material"); EPAct '05 § 752(b)(5) ("whether the emission reduction credits may be considered to be additional"); EPAct '05 § 999B(c)(3)(A), ("unless such relationships or interests would be considered to be remote or inconsequential"); EPAct '05 § 1009(b)(8), 42 U.S.C. § 5911(b) ("shall be considered to be a major rule"); EPAct '05 § 1233(a), 16 U.S.C. § 824q(j)(1) ("shall be considered to hold firm transmission rights"); EPAct '05 § 1300(b) ("the reference shall be considered to be made to a section or other provision of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986"); EPAct '05 § 1402(c)(1), 42 U.S.C. § 16491(c)(1) ("considered to be a reasonable regulation of commerce"); EPAct '05 § 1402(c)(1), 42 U.S.C. § 16491(c)(2) ("not be considered to impose an undue burden on interstate commerce"); EPAct '05 § 1501(a)(2), ("shall be considered to be the equivalent").

[5] Supporting the reasonableness of EPA's interpretation, Federal courts themselves frequently use the phrase "considered to indicate" to mean "deemed to signify." *See, e.g.*, *Foxcroft v. Mallett*, 45 U.S. 353, 378 (1846) ("The reference to the deed might as properly be considered to indicate the interests as the premises just received."); *Lanning v. SEPTA*, 181 F.3d 478, 497 (3d Cir. 1999) ("The substitution of the word 'consistent' was considered to

addition, reading "considered to indicate" to mean "deemed to prove" harmonizes section 1307(b) with sections 402(i) and 421(a) of EPAct '05 which, as noted earlier, simply prohibit EPA from relying "solely" on EPAct-funded projects in determining that a technology is adequately demonstrated. Interpreting all three provisions together is most appropriate because there is no indication that Congress intended projects receiving tax incentives to be treated differently from projects receiving other kinds of federal support under EPAct '05. *Cf. Erlenbaugh v. United States*, 409 U.S. 239, 245 (1972) (two statutes "intended to serve the same function" may be construed similarly to resolve any ambiguities). For all these reasons, EPA's understanding of section 1307(b) as simply preventing EPA from relying *exclusively* on EPAct-supported facilities in making a determination of whether a technology is adequately demonstrated is the most logical interpretation.

EPA's interpretation of these EPAct '05 provisions is also consistent with the purposes of both EPAct '05 and the Clean Air Act. The enumerated statutory purposes and the legislative history of EPAct '05 confirm EPA's conclusion that the support provided for advanced coal technologies by the relevant statutory sections is intended "to encourage the development of technology so that it can be used on a widespread commercial basis." TSD at 13. The stated purposes of section 421's Clean Air Coal Program include "increas[ing] the marketplace acceptance of clean coal generation and pollution control equipment and processes." *See* EPAct '05 § 421(a), 42 U.S.C. § 13571(2). Similarly, Congress intended the CCPI "to ensure that coal remains a major component of national energy policy," and "to facilitate research, development and deployment of advanced coal gasification and combustion technologies for electric power generation." S. Rep. No. 109-78, at 3 (2005). A House report on a related bill provides that "[t]he Energy Policy Act of 2005 . . . accelerates market penetration for clean coal technologies." H.R. Rep. No. 109-215, at 169 (2005). The statutory language and legislative history reveal that the thrust of the EPAct '05 sections at issue was to advance the commercial availability and wide scale deployment of clean coal technology.

---

indicate a standard less stringent than would 'required.'"); *Ziegler v. Sullivan*, 894 F.2d 1337, 1990, U.S. App. LEXIS 1334, at *9 (6th Cir. 1990) ("The I.Q. result of 97 was not considered to indicate a great degree of regression from a previously higher level of functioning."); *United States ex rel. Eddies Sales & Leasing, Inc. v. Fed. Ins. Co.*, 634 F.2d 1050, 1052-1053 (10th Cir. 1980) ("Other factors generally considered to indicate that an agreement is in substance a secured installment sale clothed in lease terminology include . . . ."); *United States v. Bobo*, 586 F.2d 355, 366 (5th Cir. 1978) ("The only statement by the judge that could reasonably be considered to indicate any bias against Rowan was clearly based on facts that the judge had learned in the course of prior proceedings in the case."); *Joyce v. United States*, 454 F.2d 971, 982 (D.C. Cir. 1971) ("it is narrowly drawn to proscribe only those physical acts which may be considered to indicate an intention to cast 'contempt' upon the flag"); *Monahan v. R.R. Ret. Bd.*, 181 F.2d 751, 752 (7th Cir. 1950) ("He found no physical impairment other than generalized arteriosclerosis of a moderate degree, and blood pressure which might be considered to indicate mild hypertension."); *Kelly v. United States*, 47 F.2d 122, 125 (5th Cir. 1931) ("such a possession by appellant of substantial amounts of unaccounted for money and merchandise so short a time prior to his bankruptcy as, in the absence of any explanation as to what became of those assets, reasonably might be considered to indicate that his possession or control thereof continued after bankruptcy").

The restrictions on EPA's authority to look to EPAct-supported facilities to establish that a technology is adequately demonstrated should be read with this broad intent in mind. EPA's proposed interpretation of EPAct '05 would prevent the Agency from determining a technology is "adequately demonstrated" when the *sole* basis for that determination is the existence or performance of an EPAct-supported project. This interpretation *would allow* the Agency to consider the existence or performance of an EPact'05-supported project *in the context of a broader record* in considering whether a technology is adequately demonstrated, as part of a broader inquiry as to whether the technology is the best system of emission reduction for the relevant source category. An EPA determination that an EPAct'05-supported technology is both adequately demonstrated and the best system of emission reduction for a source category and can be broadly deployed via EPA performance standards would indicate that the goals of these EPAct'05 provisions have been fulfilled. The deployment of demonstrated, cutting-edge technologies to reduce harmful emissions is the purpose of Section 111 performance standards.[6] Prohibiting EPA from ever evaluating the performance of an EPAct-supported project in the context of other record evidence that supports a determination that a technology is "adequately demonstrated" does not serve the goals of either statute.

In short, the most logical reading of EPAct '05 sections 402(i), 421(a), and 1307(b) fully supports EPA's interpretation that it may consider EPAct-supported facilities in combination with other evidence in determining whether CCS is adequately demonstrated—as it can in other aspects of the section 111 BSER analysis, including efficacy in securing emission reductions and cost.

Finally, even if EPA's interpretation is not the *only* proper reading of EPAct '05, it is clearly a reasonable interpretation and deserves deference from a reviewing court. The EPAct '05 provisions in question are expressly addressed to the Agency's role of determining which technologies are demonstrated, or which emission limits are achievable, under the Clean Air Act. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 15962(i); *id.* §§ 13573(e), 13574(d); 26 U.S.C. § 48A(g). An agency's reasonable construction of a portion of a statute it is charged with enforcing or implementing deserves deference under the familiar *Chevron* standard. Federal courts have held that this well-established principle applies equally even in situations, such as here, where the language

[6] *See Sierra Club v. Costle*, 657 F.2d 298, 364 (D.C. Cir. 1981) ("Recognizing that the Clean Air Act is a technology-forcing statute, we believe EPA does have authority to hold the industry to a standard of improved design and operational advances" when setting standards under section 111); *Portland Cement Ass'n v. Ruckelshaus*, 486 F.2d 375, 391 (D.C. Cir. 1973) ("[s]ection 111 looks toward what may fairly be projected for the regulated future, rather than the state of the art at present"); *id.* (holding that EPA may make a reasonable "projection based on existing technology" when selecting the best system of emission reduction); S. Rep. No. 91-1196, at 16 (1970) (new source performance standards should reflect "the degree of emission control that has been or can be achieved through the application [of] technology which is available or normally can be made available. This does not mean that the technology must be in actual, routine use somewhere."); *id.* at 17 ("Standards of performance should provide an incentive for industries to work toward constant improvement in techniques for preventing and controlling emissions from stationary sources . . . ."); *see also* H.R. Rep. No. 95-294, at 186 (1977) (noting that one of the purposes of new source performance standards is to create an incentive for technological innovation by providing a "guaranteed market" for new control technology).

affecting an agency's authority appears in a separate statute which it does not wholly administer. *See Sherley v. Sebelius*, 689 F.3d 776, 781 (D.C. Cir. 2012) (applying *Chevron* deference where NIH had interpreted a rider to an appropriations bill banning the use of funds for research in which embryos are destroyed); *see also United States v. Riverside Bayview Homes, Inc.*, 474 U.S. 121, 131 (1985) (according the Army Corps of Engineers deference under the Clean Water Act); *Monongahela Power Co. v. Marsh*, 809 F.2d 41, 49 & n.82 (D.C. Cir. 1987) (same), *cert. denied* 484 U.S. 816 (1987); *United States v. City of Fulton*, 475 U.S. 657, 662, 667 (1986) (similarly granting the Department of Energy deference when interpreting a section of the Flood Control Act transferred to its jurisdiction by a later enactment).

II. Even if EPAct-supported projects cannot be considered at all, EPA's proposed treatment of facilities not known to be receiving tax credits under EPAct '05 section 1307(b) is reasonable.

In the TSD, EPA appropriately discusses and relies upon a wide array of CCS projects in the United States other than the three power sector projects discussed in the Proposed Rule (the Kemper County Energy Facility, Hydrogen Energy California, and the Texas Clean Energy Project). *See* TSD at 17-24, 32-33. As discussed later in these comments, we concur with EPA's determination that CCS for coal-fired EGUs is adequately demonstrated even excluding those projects which are known to have received support under EPAct '05. *See id.* at 2, 19-20. That is, even if EPA is not allowed to consider EPAct-supported projects in any respect when it determines which technologies are "adequately demonstrated" under section 111, the Agency properly discussed and relied on a wide array of projects in the U.S. that have not yet received assistance under EPAct '05 or are not known to be receiving such funding.

EPA notes in the TSD that there is incomplete public information as to which CCS projects have received support under EPAct '05. *See id.* at 15. This lack of public information is especially acute with respect to projects benefiting from tax credits under section 1307(b) of EPAct '05, the recipients of which are not routinely disclosed by the Internal Revenue Service. Unless and until the Agency receives information to the contrary or certain developments occur in the future, there is no basis for EPA to ignore such projects. EPA should not be required to prove a negative and, as described below, many of projects seeking assistance may never succeed in obtaining funding or a tax credit under EPAct '05.

Section 1307(b) limits EPA's ability to consider a facility "with respect to which a [tax] credit is allowed under this section" through what is known as the "qualifying advanced coal project program." 26 U.S.C. § 48A(g). The section 1307(b) restrictions only apply once a tax credit has been "allowed," *id.*, and we note that there are analogous applicability constraints in sections 402(i) and 421(a) as well. Those sections apply when a facility is presently "receiving assistance," 42 U.S.C. §§ 15962(i), 13573(e), 13574(d), and a project is only "receiving assistance" when it has actually obtained funding. There are legal hurdles that an applicant must clear before it is awarded funding, even after it has been selected to receive funding through

CCPI. *See* EPAct '05 § 402(f)(2) (conditioning financial assistance from CCPI on the recipient's agreement not to request an extension for completion). For example, in 2009 Southern Company's Plant Barry was selected to receive $295 million in Clean Coal Power Initiative Round III,[7] but the company later withdrew because it could not meet DOE's deadline for committing to the project.[8]

Likewise, a tax credit is only "allowed" "in the year when the eligible property . . . is placed in service by the taxpayer." TSD at 14 (citations omitted). As a legal and practical matter, an applicant cannot count on a tax credit until the project is complete. *See* EPAct '05 § 1307(b), 26 U.S.C. § 48A(d)(2)(E) (providing for invalidation of an applicant's tax-credit certification if a project is not placed in service with 5 years of the date of issuance). Indeed, Mississippi Power Co. forfeited its tax credit because it missed a May 2014 deadline.[9]

Thus, only once financial assistance is officially allowed and received do the EPAct '05 restrictions take effect. Until then, financial assistance is highly contingent on entering into various agreements and meeting strict deadlines, and not all facilities that start down that road will succeed.

Furthermore, since EPA has no way of knowing which facilities have received assistance from the relevant programs, TSD at 15, it is reasonable to request that information during the notice and comment period on the Proposed Rule. *Cf. Int'l Harvester Co. v. Ruckelshaus*, 478 F.2d 615, 642 (D.C. Cir. 1973) (noting that "[t]he normal rules" of evidence place the burden to come forward with relevant information during a rulemaking "on the party in control of" such information). A project proponent who has obtained the "allowed" tax credit will have an opportunity to provide information on that to EPA during the notice and comment process, but until then it is reasonable for EPA to presume that a facility is not receiving assistance under EPAct '05 absent evidence to the contrary. *Cf. Republic Aviation Corp. v. NLRB*, 324 U.S. 793, 804 (1945) (upholding a NLRB presumption against validity of certain union organizing rules, absent rebutting evidence, and holding that the validity of such presumptions "depends upon the rationality between what is proved and what is inferred."). If parties that are in possession of this information do not produce it during the comment period, EPA's determination will not be set aside.[10] EPA cannot reasonably be required to prove the negative as part of its rulemaking.

[7] *See Clean Coal Power Initiative Round III*, ENERGY.GOV, http://energy.gov/fe/clean-coal-power-initiative-round-iii (last visited Feb. 21, 2014)

[8] *See* Sean Reilly, *Southern Company Pulls out of Carbon Capture Project at Barry Steam Plant* (Feb. 23, 2010 8:01 AM), http://blog.al.com/live/2010/02/southern_company_pulls_out_of.html.

[9] *See* Miss. Power Co., Current Report (Form 8-K) 4 (Oct. 2, 2013), *available at* http://www.sec.gov/Archives/edgar/data/66904/000009212213000069/msmonthlyreport8-k9x13.htm.

[10] A court will not entertain objections—even those alleging violation of a statute—that were not raised with reasonable specificity before the Agency. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7607(d)(7)(B); *Lead Industries Ass'n v. EPA,* 647 F.2d 1130, 1173 (D.C. Cir. 1980) (holding that section 307(d)(7)(B) prevents judicial review of even constitutional objections that were not raised before the Agency). Potential litigants may also forfeit their claims by failing to raise

III. EPA's determinations that CCS is "adequately demonstrated" and represents "best system of emission reduction" are both legally sound and amply supported by the evidence before the Agency.

A. EPA's interpretation of Clean Air Act section 111(a)(1) is reasonable and conforms to D.C. Circuit case law.

Regardless of how the terms "solely" and "considered to indicate" are interpreted in EPAct '05, these narrow provisions explicitly affect EPA's determination that a system of emission reduction is "adequately demonstrated"—not EPA's assessment of costs or other factors that must be weighed in designating a BSER. Section 111(a)(1) of the Clean Air Act directs EPA to determine the "best system of emission reduction" (BSER) that is "adequately demonstrated." *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7411(a)(1). That paragraph further provides in a parenthetical that, in determining the "best system" to secure emission reductions, EPA should take into consideration various factors, including cost, health and environmental impacts, and energy requirements. The parenthetical factors pertain to EPA's balancing of what is "best" rather than its determination of what is "adequately demonstrated."[11] Thus, EPA properly interprets section 111(a)(1) as separating the question of technical feasibility from BSER factors such as cost. *See* Standards of Performance for Greenhouse Gas Emissions from New Stationary Sources: Electric Utility Generating Units, 79 Fed. Reg. 1430, 1463 (Jan. 8, 2014). EPA's interpretation of the Clean Air Act is clearly entitled to deference. *See Chevron, U.S.A., Inc. v. NRDC, Inc.*, 467 U.S. 837, 843 (1984); *City of Arlington v. FCC*, 133 S. Ct. 1863, 1868 (2013); *EPA v. EME Homer City Generation, L.P.*, No. 12-1182, 2014 WL 1672044, at *16 (U.S. Apr. 29, 2014).

B. EPA may consider a wide variety of evidence when determining whether a system of emission reduction is "adequately demonstrated."

EPA can rely on a variety of different applications of a system of emission reduction when determining whether it is "adequately demonstrated." First, the Agency may extrapolate from presently available technology. In *Sierra Club v. Costle*, for example, the D.C. Circuit upheld EPA's determination that optimization of flue gas desulfurization systems could achieve higher rates of sulfur dioxide removal than those that were then being deployed at EGUs. *See* 657 F.2d 298, 364 (D.C. Cir. 1981) ("Recognizing that the Clean Air Act is a technology-forcing statute, we believe EPA does have authority to hold the industry to a standard of improved

---

them before the Agency. *See Okla. Dep't of Envtl. Quality v. EPA*, 740 F.3d 185 (D.C. Cir. 2014) ("The reason for the forfeiture rule is to ensure an agency has had an opportunity to consider the matter, make its ruling, and state the reasons for its action; litigants must not be encouraged to sandbag agencies by withholding legal arguments for tactical reasons until they reach the courts of appeal.") (internal quotation marks and citations omitted)).

[11] It is only when costs border on "exorbitant" that the "adequately demonstrated" criterion comes into question. *See Essex Chem. Corp. v. Ruckelshaus*, 486 F.2d 427, 433 (D.C. Cir. 1973). Because this rule is not expected to have significant compliance costs, 79 Fed. Reg. at 1498, that factor need not come into play when determining whether partial carbon capture and storage (CCS) is adequately demonstrated.

design and operational advances, so long as there is substantial evidence that such improvements are feasible"); *see also Portland Cement Ass'n v. Ruckelshaus*, 486 F.2d 375, 391 (D.C. Cir. 1973) ("[EPA] may make a projection based on existing technology"). Thus, the Agency may take a prospective approach to determining BSER.

Second, the components of a system need not be fully integrated to be "adequately demonstrated." TSD at 4. In a number of different legal contexts, courts have recognized the Agency's expertise in determining whether components of a technology are sufficiently demonstrated to mean the technology is demonstrated as a whole. *Cf. Sierra Club*, 657 F.2d 298, 382 (D.C. Cir. 1981) (accepting EPA's reasoning that baghouse systems could be adapted to larger facilities because smaller facilities had demonstrated the use of baghouses with fewer modules); *see also Sur Contra la Contaminacion v. EPA*, 202 F.3d 443, 448 (1st Cir. 2000) ("SURCCo has provided no evidence of arbitrariness or capriciousness in the EPA's determination that AES's proposed controls will achieve BACT, even though the combination of controls is novel. Each of these three components has been tested and used; only their combination is new."); *Native Village of Point Hope v. Salazar*, 680 F.3d 1123, 1133 (9th Cir. 2012) ("BOEM found that '[s]ubsea containment technology has been successfully used in the past,' including by Shell at the NaKika and Mars sites and by British Petroleum during the Deepwater Horizon spill, and that 'most major components for such a system are available and have been field tested.' Whether well-capping technology is now feasible in the Arctic is a technical issue that lies squarely within the agency's scientific expertise and, therefore, is accorded great deference by a reviewing court."). A court would also likely defer to EPA's determination that CCS is adequately demonstrated based on experience with its components.

Finally, a system need not always be applied at a source of the type being regulated in order for a system to be "adequately demonstrated." TSD at 4. When EPA revised the NSPS for emissions of nitrogen oxides from industrial boilers in 1998, for example, the D.C. Circuit upheld EPA's decision to base those standards on the performance of EGU boilers. *See Lignite Energy Council v. EPA*, 198 F.3d 930, 933-34 (D.C. Cir. 1999) ("EPA may compensate for a shortage of data through the use of other qualitative methods, including the reasonable extrapolation of a technology's performance in other industries.") (citing *Weyerhaeuser Co. v. Costle*, 590 F.2d 1011, 1054 n.70 (D.C. Cir. 1978) (citing *Cal. & Hawaiian Sugar Co. v. EPA*, 553 F.2d 280, 286 (2d Cir. 1977))); *Sierra Club v. Costle*, 657 F.2d 298, 382 (D.C. Cir. 1981) (accepting EPA's reasoning that the use of baghouses at industrial boilers meant the technology could also be used at electric utility generating units, even though those baghouses would require more cells than the baghouses at industrial boilers). In the context of the Clean Water Act, which requires similar standards of performance for effluent from various sources, courts have commonly upheld standards based on technology transferable from other industries. *See, e.g.*, *Kennecott v. EPA*, 780 F.2d 445, 453-54 (4th Cir. 1985);[12] *Weyerhaeuser*, 590 F.2d at 1054; *Cal.*

[12] Citing *CPC Int'l, Inc. v. Train*, 515 F.2d 1032, 1048 (8th Cir. 1975). *CPC International*, in order to support the conclusion that EPA may look to technology transferable from another industry when setting new source standards

& Hawaiian Sugar Co., 553 F.2d at 285-89.[13] In light of this extensive precedent, it is clear that EPA may consider a variety of applications of the components of CCS when determining whether the technology is BSER for coal-fired power plants.

C. EPA's determination that CCS is "adequately demonstrated" is robust and stands independently of reference to any projects receiving assistance under EPAct '05.

To establish that CCS is "adequately demonstrated," the Proposed Rule cites CCS projects already or nearly in operation applied to power generation, such as AES's Warrior Run and Shady Point power plants, the Vattenfall plant,[14] and SaskPower's Boundary Dam Project. 79 Fed. Reg. at 1474-75. It also notes other applications, such as the Searles Valley Minerals soda ash plant and the Dakota Gasification Company's synthetic natural gas production plant. *Id.* In the NODA, EPA supplements the record with examples of industrial applications, TSD at 22, 23, as well as the Global CCS Institute's list of large-scale integrated CCS projects from around the world, *id.* at 24.

These projects—many of which are not supported by EPAct '05—provide compelling evidence that CCS is an adequately demonstrated technology. EPA correctly observes that the Dakota Gasification Company facility, which converts coal into synthetic natural gas and produces separated CO_2 as a byproduct, demonstrates virtually all aspects of an integrated gasification combined cycle (IGCC) unit with CCS. According to EPA, "the only part of an IGCC with CCS process that this project does not demonstrate is the integration of the gasification system with the combined cycle unit power block – a technology that is very well demonstrated." TSD at 20. Moreover, this project has an extensive record of continuous operation that long predates EPAct '05; the facility began producing synthetic natural gas and separating CO_2 in 1984, and has been sequestering the CO_2 in a Canadian oil field for approximately fourteen years.[15]

The Proposed Rule also references several publications by governmental bodies and scientists, including a 2009 study by the Pacific Northwest National Laboratory concluding that

---

under the Clean Water Act, in part relies on *Portland Cement Ass'n v. Ruckelshaus*, 486 F.2d 375, 391 (D.C. Cir. 1973) (reviewing a CAA section 111 new source performance standard) and a passage from the legislative history of the Clean Water Act that follows almost verbatim a passage from the legislative history of the Clean Air Amendments of 1970. *Compare CPC Int'l*, 510 F.2d at 1048 n.32, *with* S. Rep. No. 91-1196, at 16 (1970).

[13] Indeed, the D.C. Circuit cited approvingly to *Weyerhaeuser,* 590 F.2d at 1054 n.70, in upholding EPA's extrapolation of industrial boiler performance from EGU data. *See Lignite Energy Council*, 198 F.2d at 934.

[14] It was recently announced that this project has been discontinued; however, the pilot plant began operating in 2008 and has successfully demonstrated oxy-combustion at close to 100% capture. *See* Schwarze Pumpe Fact Sheet: Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Capture & Sequestration Technologies @ MIT, https://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/vattenfall_oxyfuel.html (last visited May 8, 2014).

[15] Great Plains Synfuels Plant, $ZEROCO_2$.NO, http://www.zeroco2.no/projects/the-great-plains-synfuels-plant (last visited May 9, 2014).

CCS is technically viable and that "key component technologies of complete CCS systems have been deployed at scales large enough to meaningfully inform discussions about CCS deployment on large commercial fossil-fired power plants," a series of DOE/NETL reports assessing the cost and performance of CCS, and several studies that attest to the availability of the separate components of CCS systems. *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 1471-72.

The evidence supporting EPA's determination that CCS is adequately demonstrated is considerably more extensive than what was available to show the feasibility of emergent technologies that have been identified as the best system of emission reduction in past section 111 new source performance standards (NSPS). For example, the 1971 NSPS for sulfur dioxide emitted by coal-fired power plants relied upon use of then-emergent flue gas desulfurization (FGD) technologies. When the 1971 NSPS was promulgated, there were only three commercial FGD units in operation in the United States.[16] The Congressional Research Service, in documenting the technology-forcing function that section 111 has played in the past, notes that the flexibility inherent in the Administrator's authority to determine which technologies have been adequately demonstrated "has been used to authorize control regimes that extended beyond the merely commercially available to those technologies that have only been demonstrated, and thus are considered by many to have been 'technology-forcing.'"[17] This is in line with case law

[16] *See* Margaret R. Taylor, Edward S. Rubin & David A. Hounshell, The Effect of Government Actions on Technological Innovation for SO_2 Control 1 (2001), *available at* http://repository.cmu.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1092&context=epp.

[17] Larry Parker & James E. McCarthy, Cong. Res. Serv., R40585, Climate Change: Potential Regulation of Stationary Greenhouse Gas Sources Under the Clean Air Act 12 (2009). A history of the development of FGD devices (cited in the CRS report) further illustrates how much the SO_2 NSPS motivated the development of this technology:

> The Standards of Performance for New Sources are technology-forcing, and for the utility industry they forced the development of a technology that had never been installed on facilities the size of utility plants. That technology had to be developed, and a number of installations completed in a short period of time. The US EPA continued to force technology through the promulgation of successive regulations. The development of this equipment was not an easy process.

Donald Shattuck et al., A History of Flue Gas Desulfurization (FGD) – The Early Years, at 15.

> Chemical and mechanical engineers had never dealt with the challenges they faced in developing FGD systems for utility plants during this period. Chemical engineers had never designed process equipment as large as was required, nor had they dealt with the complex chemistry that occurred in the early FGD systems. Mechanical engineers were faced with similar challenges. While they had designed equipment for either acid service or slurry service, they typically had not designed for a combination of the two. Generally, equipment was larger than what they normally dealt with in chemical plants and refineries.

> It is an understatement to say that the new source performance standards promulgated by the EPA were technology-forcing. Electric utilities went from having no scrubbers on their generating

holding that EPA may base its BSER determination on a reasonable prediction from existing technology, especially when there is significant lead time for compliance.[18]

Thus, while we support EPA's position that EPAct '05 allows the Agency to consider the performance of EPAct-supported projects *in conjunction with* other evidence that a system of emission reduction is "adequately demonstrated," we agree that the evidence in the Proposed Rule and the NODA TSD amply supports EPA's determination independently of any EPAct-supported facility. TSD at 2, 19-20. The following sections offer additional evidence corroborating the determination that CCS is "adequately demonstrated" apart from the projects at issue.

1. CCS demonstrations

In addition to the projects cited by EPA, numerous other large-scale integrated projects and pilot projects currently in operation or in the late stages of development[19] also demonstrate the technical feasibility of CCS for coal-fired EGUs, and none of these are receiving funding under EPAct '05.

a. Pre-combustion capture

- Bugennum (Netherlands) – Vattenfall and Nuon's pilot project involves capture from a coal- and biomass-fired IGCC plant. It began operating in 2011.[20]

- Emirates Steel Industries (United Arab Emirates) – .8Mt per year are to be captured from a steel-production facility. Full-scale operations are set to begin by 2016.[21]

> units to incorporating very complex chemical processes. Chemical plants and refineries had scrubbing systems that were a few feet in diameter, but not the 30 - to 40-foot diameters required by the utility industry. Utilities had dealt with hot flue gases but not with saturated flue gases that contained all sorts of contaminants. Industry, and the US EPA, has always looked upon new source performance standards as technology -forcing, because they force the development of new technologies in order to satisfy emission requirements.

Id. at 3.

[18] *Portland Cement Ass'n*, 486 F.2d at 391-92.

[19] Given the case law establishing that Section 111 standards are intended to be forward-looking, *see supra*, EPA should not limit itself to projects currently in operation.

[20] Buggenum Fact Sheet: Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Capture & Sequestration Technologies @ MIT, http://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/buggenum.html (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[21] ESI CCS Project Fact Sheet: Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Capture & Sequestration Technologies @ MIT, http://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/esi_ccs.html (last visited Feb. 28, 2014); ESI CCS Project, Global CCS Institute, http://www.globalccsinstitute.com/project/esi-ccs-project (last visited Feb. 28, 2014).

- Huaneng GreenGen (China) – Phase 1 involves a CCS pilot project, which began operating in late 2012, and is designed to capture 100,000 tons per year of food-grade CO_2 from a 250 MW IGCC plant. Phase 2 is to be completed by 2016, and Phase 3 by 2020. The project will eventually capture 2 million tons per year of CO_2 from a 400 MW IGCC plant for EOR.[22]

- PetroChina Jilin Oil Field (China) – This project will capture .2 Mt per year from a natural gas processing plant. It has completed a test phase and will expand operations by 2015.[23]

- Puertollano (Spain) – 100 tons per day are captured from a coal- and petcoke-fired IGCC plant. It began operating in 2010.[24]

- Uthmaniyah CO_2 EOR Demonstration Project (Saudi Arabia) – This project will capture .8 Mt of CO_2 from a natural gas processing plant over three years. It is expected to begin operating in 2015.[25]

b. Post-combustion capture

- Aberthaw Power Station (Wales) – The plant uses an amine process to capture CO_2 from a coal-fired power plant. It began operating in 2013 and will finish its run in 2015.[26]

- Boryeong Thermal Power Station (South Korea) – This project involves capturing 80,000 tons per year from a coal-fired power plant using a new amine-based solvent. It got under way in May 2013.[27]

---

[22] Huaneng GreenGen IGCC Project (Phase 2), Global CCS Institute, http://www.globalccsinstitute.com/project/huaneng-greengen-igcc-project-phase-2 (last visited Apr. 3, 2014).

[23] Jilin Fact Sheet: Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Capture & Sequestration Technologies @ MIT, https://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/jilin.html (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[24] Puertollano Fact Sheet: Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Capture & Sequestration Technologies @ MIT, https://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/puertollanto.html (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[25] Uthmaniyah CO_2 EOR Demonstration Project, Global CCS Institute, http://www.globalccsinstitute.com/project/uthmaniyah-co2-eor-demonstration-project-0 (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[26] Aberthaw Fact Sheet: Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Capture & Sequestration Technologies @ MIT, http://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/aberthaw.html (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[27] Capture Demonstration at Korea's Boryeong Thermal Power Station, Global CCS Institute, http://www.globalccsinstitute.com/insights/authors/dennisvanpuyvelde/2013/07/23/capture-demonstration-koreas-boryeong-thermal-power (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

- Brindisi Power Station (Italy) – This is Enel's pilot project at a 48 MW coal-fired power plant. Capture began in 2011.[28]

- E.ON Karlshamn (Sweden) – This pilot project involved the capture of 15,000 tons of CO_2 per year from an oil-fired boiler using Alstom's chilled ammonia process. It was commissioned in 2009 and was to run for one year.[29]

- Ferrybridge Power Station (England) – 100 tons of CO_2 per day are captured from a 5 MW coal- and biomass-fired power plant. This pilot project began operating in 2011 and will be scaled up to a 500 MW plant by 2015.[30]

- Hazelwood Power Station (Australia) – 10,000 tons of CO_2 per year are captured from a coal-fired power plant. Operations began in 2009.[31]

- Huaneng Shidongkou (China) – This project involves the capture of .1 Mt/yr from a 600 MW coal-fired power plant at very low capture cost of $20 per ton.[32] It has been operational since 2011.[33]

- Loy Yang (Australia) – This facility used an amine ammonia membrane and was designed to capture up to 1,000 tons of CO_2 per year. It began operating in 2008 and is currently testing various solvents.[34]

- Maasvlatke Power Plant (Netherlands) – 1.1 Mt/yr will be captured from a coal- and biomass-fired power plant. Demonstration is scheduled to begin in 2015.[35]

---

[28] Brindisi Fact Sheet: Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Capture & Sequestration Technologies @ MIT, http://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/enel_1.html (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[29] E.ON Karlshamn Fact Sheet: Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Capture & Sequestration Technologies @ MIT, http://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/eon_karlshamn.html (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[30] Ferrybridge Fact Sheet: Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Capture & Sequestration Technologies @ MIT, https://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/sse_ferrybridge.html (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[31] Hazelwood Carbon Capture Project, $ZEROCO_2$.NO, http://www.zeroco2.no/projects/hazelwood (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[32] *See* Jeff Tollefson, *Low-Carbon Capture Project Sparks Interest*, 469 Nature 276 (2011), http://www.nature.com/news/2011/110118/full/469276a.html.

[33] Shidongkou Fact Sheet: Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Capture & Sequestration Technologies @ MIT, http://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/shidongkou.html (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[34] Loy Yang PCC Project, $ZEROCO_2$.NO, http://www.zeroco2.no/projects/loy-yang-pcc-project (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[35] ROAD (Maasvlakte) Fact Sheet: Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Capture & Sequestration Technologies @ MIT, http://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/maasvlkte.html (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

- Munmorah (Australia) – 3,000 tons of CO_2 per year were captured from a coal-fired power plant using an ammonia absorption process. The project operated from 2009 to 2010.[36]

- Niederaussem (Germany) – This is a research project involving the capture of 2,000 tons of CO_2 per year from a coal-fired power plant using an amine scrubber. A second test phase began in 2011.[37]

- Petronas Fertilizer Kedah (Malaysia) – 160 metric tons per day are captured from a natural gas-fired urea production plant. Operations began in in 1999.[38]

- Qatar Fuel Additives Company Methanol Plant (Qatar) – Up to 500 tons of CO_2 per day will be captured using Mitsubishi's KM CDR process. Operations are scheduled to begin in late 2014.[39]

- Tarong (Australia) – 1,000 tons of CO_2 were captured per year at the coal-fired Tarong Power Station. The pilot wound up in 2011.[40]

- Turceni Power Plant (Romania) – This project involves retrofitting a 330 MW coal-fired power plant to capture 1.5 Mt/yr. It is scheduled to be completed by 2015.[41]

c. Oxy-combustion

- Callide CS Energy Oxyfuel Project (Australia) – This is the largest demonstration of oxyfuel combustion at a coal-fired power plant in the world, at .3 Mt/yr. Capture began in 2012.[42]

---

[36] Munmorah PCC, ZEROCO$_2$.NO, http://www.zeroco2.no/projects/munmorah (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[37] RWE, BASF and Linde's Scrubbing Plant in Niederaussem, ZEROCO$_2$.NO, http://www.zeroco2.no/projects/rwe2019s-scrubbing-pilot-plant-in-cooperation-with-basf-and-linde (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[38] Commercial Experiences in Malaysia: Kedah, Mitsubishi Heavy Industries, Ltd., https://www.mhi.co.jp/en/products/expand/km-cdr_experiences_01.html (last visited Apr. 3, 2014).

[39] Qatar Fuel Additives Company Capture Plant, ZEROCO$_2$.NO, http://www.zeroco2.no/projects/qatar-fuel-additives-company-capture-plant (last visited Apr. 30, 2014).

[40] Tarong PCC Project, ZEROCO$_2$.NO, http://www.zeroco2.no/projects/tarong-pcc-project (last visited Apr. 3, 2014).

[41] Getica CCS Demo Project Fact Sheet: Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Capture & Sequestration Technologies @ MIT, https://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/getica.html (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

- Renfrew (Scotland) – This was the world's largest oxyfuel combustion plant during operation, with a test phase completed in early 2011.[43]

- Total Lacq (France) – 75,000 tons of CO_2 are captured per year from a 35 MW natural-gas-fired boiler. Plant start-up took place in 2013.[44]

2. Vendor statements and user testimonials

Statements of vendors and operators may also support a determination that capture technology is available and scalable. *See Essex Chem. Corp. v. Ruckelshaus*, 486 F.2d 427, 440 (D.C. Cir. 1973) (upholding soon-to-be-achievable standards based on "prototype testing data and the predictions and guarantees of domestic equipment manufacturers for plants under construction"); *see also Portland Cement Ass'n v. Ruckelshaus*, 486 F.2d 375, 401-02 (D.C. Cir. 1973) ("It would have been entirely appropriate if the Administrator had justified the standards. . . on testimony from experts and vendors made part of the record."); *Sierra Club v. Costle*, 657 F.2d 298, 364 (D.C. Cir. 1981) ("we find it informative that the vendors of FGD equipment corroborate the achievability of the standard"). Statements by companies developing CCS are therefore relevant to the BSER determination, and strongly corroborate EPA's conclusion:

- *Air Liquide*: "Oxycombustion has emerged in recent years as a very efficient and flexible option for CO_2 capture on boilers for power and steam production."[45]

- *Alstom Power President Philippe Joubert*: "We can now be confident that carbon capture technology works and is cost effective."[46]

---

[42] The Callide Oxyfuel Project, Global CCS Institute, http://www.globalccsinstitute.com/insights/authors/dennisvanpuyvelde/2013/02/13/callide-oxyfuel-project (last visited Feb. 21, 2014); Callide-A Oxyfuel Fact Sheet: Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Capture & Sequestration Technologies @ MIT, http://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/callide_a_oxyfuel.html (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[43] Renfrew Test Facility, ZEROCO_2.NO, http://www.zeroco2.no/projects/renfrew (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[44] Total Lacq Fact Sheet: Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Project, Carbon Capture & Sequestration Technologies @ MIT, http://sequestration.mit.edu/tools/projects/total_lacq.html (last visited Feb. 21, 2014).

[45] Nicolas Perrin et al., Air Liquide, *Oxycombustion for Carbon Capture on Coal Power Plants and Industrial Processes: Advantages, Innovative Solutions and Key Projects*, _ Energy Procedia _ (2013), *available at* http://www.engineering-solutions.airliquide.com/file/otherelementcontent/pj/86/d9/f0/a3/technical%20paper_oxycombustion%20for%20capbon%20capture6175662159994899295.pdf.

[46] *Alstom Power Study Demonstrates Carbon Capture and Ctorage (CCS) Is Efficient and Cost Competitive*, Alstom, http://www.alstom.com/press-centre/2011/6/alstom-power-study-demonstrates-carbon-capture-storage-ccs-efficient-cost-competitive/ (last visited Apr. 4, 2014).

- *Fluor Corp.*: "The EFG+ technology is a proven, cost-effective process for removing CO_2 from low-pressure, oxygen-containing flue gas streams. The performance of the process has been successfully demonstrated on a commercial scale over the past 20 years, and Fluor continues to build on these years of technology development and experience."[47]

- *HTP Purenergy*: "The findings of this design exercise show that the 4,500 TPD CO_2 capture from coal flue gas power plant is feasible and that the production capacities and the clean-up targets can be easily achieved at minimum CO_2 production cost using formulated solvent, advanced but simplified process configuration, and optimum operating conditions."[48]

- *Mitsubishi Heavy Industries*: "MHI has already standardized a CO_2 recovery plant of 3,000 tonnes/day and completed basic design. Further, MHI is working to realize a large-capacity plant on a scale of 5,000 - 6,000 tonnes/day."[49]

Several vendors also offer performance guarantees for their products, further indicating the degree to which companies that produce and market CCS solutions have confidence in the reliability and effectiveness of this technology.[50] All of these endorsements of the technology support the conclusion that CCS is adequately demonstrated.

Statements by companies that have deployed CCS technology successfully are also informative:

- *AEP President and CEO Mike Morris*: "We are encouraged by what we saw [at the Mountaineer CCS project], we're clearly impressed with what we learned, and we feel

---

[47] Dennis W. Johnson; Satish Reddy, PhD; and James H. Brown, PE, PMP, Fluor Corp., *Commercially Available CO_2 Capture Technology*, Power Magazine 4 (2009), *available at* http://www.powermag.com/commercially-available-co2-capture-technology/.

[48] Ahmed Aboudheir & Walid Elmoudir, HTP Purenergy Inc., *Design Parameters Affecting the Commercial Post Combustion CO_2 Capture Plants*, 37 Energy Procedia 1517, 1521 (2013), *available at* http://co2systems.com/assets/Documents/Design%20factors%20affecting%20CO2%20capture.pdf.

[49] Masaki Iijima, Keiji Fujikawa, Toru Takashina, Tsuyoshi Ohishi, Overview of CO_2 Capture and Storage Technology; An Introduction of MHI's CO2 Recovery Process 43 (2008), *available at* http://www.mhi.co.jp/en/technology/review/pdf/e451/e451040.pdf; *see also* TSD at 18.

[50] For example, Fluor, Mitsubishi, Aker Solutions, and UOP all offer performance guarantees for their respective capture technologies. *See* Fluor's Econamine FG Plus, Global CCS Inst. (Mar. 13, 2013), http://www.globalccsinstitute.com/insights/authors/dennisvanpuyvelde/2013/03/13/fluors-econamine-fg-plus; Takahiko Endo et al., Current Status of MHI CO2 Capture Plant technology, Large Scale Demonstration project and Road Map to Commercialization for Coal Fired Flue Gas Application, 4 Energy Proceedia 1513, 1518 (2011), *available at* http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S1876610211002165; Aker Solutions Gathers and Strengthens CO2 Expertise, AkerSolutions, http://www.akersolutions.com/en/Global-menu/Media/Press-Releases/All/2012/Aker-Solutions-gathers-and-strengthens-CO2-expertise/ (last visited Apr. 4, 2014); UOP, UOP's LNG Integrated Pretreatment Onshore and Offshore (2009), *available at* http://www.uop.com/?document=lng-integrated-pretreatment-onshore-and-offshore&download=1.

that we have demonstrated to a certainty that the carbon capture and storage is in fact viable technology for the United States and quite honestly for the rest of the world going forward."[51]

- *Southern Company President and CEO Thomas A. Fanning*: "[The 25 MW CCS facility at Plant Barry] is a significant milestone in our continuing efforts to research, develop and implement 21st century coal technologies."[52]

- *Vattenfall*: "The three capture technologies (oxyfuel, postcombustion and precombustion) all basically contain components that are already in commercial use, albeit in other applications in smaller scale. Up-scaling, energy efficient integration into the power plant concepts and further technology development, together with development of a market for these technologies, are all underway."[53]

In addition, several firms have undertaken front-end engineering and design (FEED) studies of projects in the early stages of development. These studies typically involve a detailed engineering and economic analysis of the expected cost and performance of a new industrial facility, including analyses of issues that may arise in scaling-up new technologies and utilizing them under a wide variety of operating conditions. FEED studies that have been conducted for CCS projects provide further support that CCS is technically feasible and ready for scale-up:

- *AEP Mountaineer CCS Project*: In a "CCS Integration Report," AEP explains how it overcame the challenges of applying CCS to a coal-fired power plant when flue gas varied in temperature, moisture content, CO_2 content, and other characteristics.[54] The company concluded that the integration of the Chilled Ammonia Process at the Mountaineer plant was successful and could move beyond Phase I.[55] As planned, Phase II would have involved a CCS system scaled up to 12 times the size of Phase I, which was designed to capture 100,000 tons of CO_2 annually.[56]

---

[51] *American Electric Power Co Inc AEP Q2 2011 Earnings Call Transcript*, Morningstar, http://www.morningstar.com/earnings/28688913-american-electric-power-co-incaep-q2-2011-earnings-call-transcript.aspx (last visited Apr. 4, 2014).

[52] *World's Largest Power Plant CCS Project Is Capturing Carbon*, Southern Co. (June 13, 2011), http://southerncompany.mediaroom.com/index.php?s=43&item=2337.

[53] Vattenfall, Vattenfall's View on CCS in Brief 2 (2010), *available at* http://www.vattenfall.com/en/file/Vattenfall_view_on_CCS_feb2010_10580906.pdf.

[54] Matt Usher, CCS Integration Report American Electric Power Mountaineer CCS II Project Phase 1, at 5 (Oct. 2011), *available at* http://cdn.globalccsinstitute.com/sites/default/files/publications/24362/ccs-integration-report-gccsi-final-w-disclaimer.pdf.

[55] *Id.* at 23.

[56] *Id.* at 3.

AEP's FEED study likewise concluded that "the work completed in Phase I continues to support AEP's belief that the Alstom Chilled Ammonia Process technology is ready for commercial demonstration of carbon capture at the intended scale."[57]

- *Compostilla OXYCFB300 Project*: "From the original conceptual idea, FEED engineering works have yielded a functional and technically feasible power plant, which successfully integrates oxycombustion technology with a state-of-the-art ultrasupercritical regenerative power cycle and with a CO_2 purification and compression with an innovative process, integrated with a transport line that conducts the CO_2 at dense phase to the final CO_2 geologic sequestration site."[58] The OXYCFB300 project's circulating fluidized bed boiler would have been able to operate at as low as 40% of maximum load, and could have switched between various fuel types and blends smoothly.[59]

- *Loy Yang Power Plant*: "In particular [Mitsubishi Heavy Industries] views the Loy Yang Power PCC demonstration plant as a strategically important project to demonstrate MHI's proprietary post combustion CO_2 capture process on brown coal flue gas and to confirm the respective impacts of brown coal flue gas impurities, at large scale, on the CO_2 capture process leading to future commercial CO_2 capture solutions for the power generation industry."[60] A study of the plant in operation (not a FEED study) validated the expected performance metrics based on MHI's data.[61]

The detailed findings of these studies provide further evidence of the readiness of the technology.[62]

[57] Matt Usher & Guy Ceremele, CCS Front End Engineering & Design Report American Electric Power Mountaineer CCS II Project Phase 1, at 4 (Jan. 2012), *available at* http://cdn.globalccsinstitute.com/sites/default/files/publications/24362/ccs-integration-report-gccsi-final-w-disclaimer.pdf.

[58] ENDESA, CIUDEN & Foster Wheeler, The Compostilla Project OXYCFB300: Carbon Capture and Storage Demonstration Project Knowledge Sharing FEED Report 123 (2013), *available at* http://cdn.globalccsinstitute.com/sites/default/files/publications/121086/compostilla-project-oxycfb300-carbon-capture-storage-demonstration-project-knowledge-sharing-feed.pdf.

[59] *See id.*

[60] WorleyParsons, Post Combustion Carbon Capture: Thermodynamic Modelling 70 (2013), *available at* http://cdn.globalccsinstitute.com/sites/default/files/publications/91896/post-combustion-carbon-capture-thermodynamic-modelling.pdf.

[61] *See id.* at x.

[62] A number of the projects never went forward, *see OXYCFB 300 Compostilla Project*, Global CCS Inst., http://www.globalccsinstitute.com/project/oxycfb-300-compostilla-project (last visited Apr. 4, 2014), but these comprehensive engineering and design studies are still informative as to present state of the art. Also, although the Mountaineer project received funding from the CCPI, *see Mountaineer Commercial Scale Carbon Capture and*

3. Literature

The technical feasibility of CCS is also established by the literature cited by the Agency. TSD at 22-23. EPA notes that "while some literature may refer to facilities that have received assistance under EPAct '05, a great deal of literature does not." *Id.* at 23. In particular, the following are examples of important technical studies that do not rely on EPAct-supported facilities:

- The 2009 Pacific Northwest National Laboratory report does not mention any projects receiving funding under EPAct '05.[63]

- The DOE/NETL study estimates costs and performance for a range of pulverized-coal and IGCC plants, based on pre-selected commercially available technologies.[64] In almost 500 pages, it cites EPAct-supported projects in two instances: Duke Energy's Edwardsport, Indiana facility, to compare DOE/NETL's independent cost results with estimates of costs at that IGCC facility;[65] and Tampa Electric's IGCC plant in Polk County, Florida, briefly discussed in conjunction with another unit from the Netherlands respecting a highly specific technical issue.[66]

- The 2010 Interagency Report points to the CCPI generally, and several projects receiving funding through that program, as one pathway to larger-scale deployment of carbon capture technology.[67] In the same section, the task force cites DOE's Industrial Carbon Capture and Storage (ICCS) program and participating projects,[68] which are funded by the American Recovery and Reinvestment Act of 2009—not EPAct '05.[69] The report observes that the ICCS projects, in addition to the CCPI projects, provide a pathway to larger-scale deployment of CCS technology, and its discussion of the

Storage Project, Global CCS Inst., http://www.globalccsinstitute.com/projects/22947 (last visited Apr. 4, 2014), section 402(i) by its terms applies only to an existing "technology" or "level of emission reduction" achieved–not engineering and design studies, 42 U.S.C. § 15962(i).

[63] *See* JJ Dooley, CL Davidson & RT Dahowski, An Assessment of the Commercial Availability of Carbon Dioxide Capture and Storage Technologies as of 2009, at 13, tbl. 1 (2009), *available at* http://www.pnl.gov/main/publications/external/technical_reports/PNNL-18520.pdf.

[64] *See* DOE/NETL, Cost and Performance of PC and IGCC Plants for a Range of Carbon Dioxide Capture 1 (2011), *available at* http://www.netl.doe.gov/energy-analyses/pubs/Gerdes-08022011.pdf.

[65] *Id.* at 54-55

[66] *Id.* at 194.

[67] Report of the Interagency Task Force on Carbon Capture and Storage 32 (2010), *available at* http://www.epa.gov/climatechange/Downloads/ccs/CCS-Task-Force-Report-2010.pdf.

[68] *Id.* at 33.

[69] *See* Pub. L. No. 111-5, 123 Stat. 115, 139 (2009); *Carbon Capture and Storage from Industrial Storage*, Energy.gov, http://energy.gov/fe/science-innovation/carbon-capture-and-storage-research/carbon-capture-and-storage-industrial (last visited May 7, 2014).

> commercial availability of various technological components of carbon capture provides further independent evidence of the feasibility and availability of this technology.[70]

The vast majority of the data presented in this literature does not mention or depend on EPAct-supported facilities, and as such it offers a rich source of independent support for EPA's finding that CCS is technically feasible.

Indeed, much of the literature emphasizes the historical and wide-ranging applications of CCS. The 2009 Pacific Northwest National Laboratory report notes that "CO_2 capture systems that have been mated to coal and natural gas fired electricity plants, coal gasification facilities and various industrial facilities. Some of these CO_2 capture systems have been in operation since the late 1970s."[71] Similarly, the SBC Energy Institute observes that "CCS, widely considered an essential technology to mitigate climate change, is technically viable. . . . Industry players are adamant that CCS component technologies have been proven technically feasible and are ready to be demonstrated on a large scale in power generation, cement and steel production, chemicals plants and refineries."[72] Thus, the literature looks to a wide variety of CCS applications in concluding that the technology is "adequately demonstrated" and ready for broader deployment.

C. EPA has given sufficient consideration to the statutory factors in making its BSER determination.

As noted earlier, apart from determining whether a technology is "adequately demonstrated," EPA must also determine what is BSER based on several factors listed in section 111(a)(1). First and foremost, the Agency is required to consider the level of emissions reductions achievable through various control systems and to balance this primary goal with the enumerated factors. *See Sierra Club v. Costle*, 657 F.2d 298, 326 (D.C. Cir. 1981) ("we can think of no sensible interpretation of 'best . . . system' which would not incorporate the amount of air pollution as a relevant factor to be weighed when determining the optimal standard"); *see also Essex Chem. Corp. v. Ruckelshaus*, 486 F.2d 427 (D.C. Cir. 1973) (upholding a new source performance standard based on "Congress' intent that new plants be controlled to the 'maximum practicable degree'") (citation omitted).

In determining that partial CCS is BSER for coal-fired power plants, EPA appropriately weighed the efficacy of achieving emission reductions as its prime consideration. In its BSER analysis, EPA ruled out highly efficient coal-fired generation without CCS in part because that

---

[70] *See id.* at 29-30.

[71] Dooley et al., *supra* note 63, at 1.

[72] SBC Energy Inst., Carbon Capture and Storage: Bringing Carbon Capture and Storage to Market: Factbook Version 2 (2013), *available at* http://www.sbc.slb.com/SBCInstitute/Publications/~/media/Files/SBC%20Energy%20Institute/SBC%20Energy%20Institute_CCS_Factbook.ashx.

technology alone would not result in significant reductions of CO_2.[73] Partial CCS, by contrast, will lower emissions by 40% from those of a new supercritical pulverized coal-fired boiler.[74] In short, CCS is by far the most effective process available for reducing carbon pollution from new coal-fired power plants. This factor thus weighs heavily in favor of EPA's determination that partial CCS is BSER for coal-fired power plants.

EPA has also given sufficient consideration to the other factors expressly listed in the statute: cost, health and environmental impacts, and energy requirements. *See* 42 U.S.C. § 7411(a)(1). The Agency has significant discretion to weigh the statutory factors set forth in section 111(a)(1), subject to the overriding purpose of section 111 (noted above) to control emissions from new facilities to the "maximum practicable degree." *See Lignite Energy Council v. EPA*, 198 F.3d 930, 933 (D.C. Cir. 1999) ("Because section 111 does not set forth the weight that should be assigned to each of these factors, we have granted the agency a great degree of discretion in balancing them."); *Sierra Club v. Costle*, 657 F.2d 298, 330 (D.C. Cir. 1981) (EPA "must exercise its discretion to choose an achievable emission level which represents the best balance of economic, environmental, and energy considerations"). In addition, these factors are "broadly defined and include within their ambit subfactors such as technological innovation." *Sierra Club*, 657 F.2d at 346.

EPA's determination that the costs of CCS are reasonable is supported by current experience as well as expected future costs. For example, the CCS component of SaskPower's Boundary Dam project, scheduled to come online later this year, is actually 6% under budget.[75] SaskPower recently stated that by 2016 other units at the Boundary Dam facility could be repowered with CCS without government subsidy,[76] and it estimates that the cost of its next carbon capture project will be 20-30% lower than Boundary Dam.[77] This leading case study offers a promising perspective on the present and future costs of CCS, and corroborates EPA's conclusion that "next-of-a-kind" CCS facilities—like many other emission control and energy technologies in the past—will experience reductions in cost over time.

The cost estimates found in the Proposed Rule are based on rigorous DOE/NETL studies that assume standard contracting methodology, labor costs, and a generic "level greenfield site in the United States Midwest with no unusual characteristics." 79 Fed. Reg. at 1476. These studies reveal that the levelized cost of electricity of a next-of-a-kind supercritical pulverized-coal plant

---

[73] *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 1468.

[74] *See id.* at 1471.

[75] *See* Mike Monea, The World's First Coal-Fired Post-Combustion CCS Facility 12 (2014), *available at* http://www.undeerc.org/Events/2011-2015/Coal-Technology-Symposium/P3_Mike_Monea.pdf.

[76] *See* Global CCS Institute, Proceedings from the 2013 CCS Cost Workshop 8 (2013), *available at* http://cdn.globalccsinstitute.com/sites/default/files/publications/121396/2013-costs-workshop-proceedings.pdf.

[77] *See* Matthew Bandyk, *SaskPower Looking to Spur More CCS with Boundary Dam Project*, SNL (Nov. 7, 2013 5:26 PM ET), http://www.snl.com/interactivex/article.aspx?id=25792864&KPLT=6.

equipped with partial CCS ($88-$110/MWh in 2011 dollars) or an IGCC plant equipped with partial CCS ($97-$109/MWh) is comparable to that of alternatives such as nuclear, biomass, geothermal, wind, and solar. *Compare id.* at 1476 tbl. 6, *with id.* at 1477 tbl. 7. As EPA explains, it is reasonable to consider next-of-a-kind costs because several CCS projects at power plants are nearing completion. *Id.*[78] Numerous studies suggest that the costs of CCS will fall over time, as the industry moves along the "learning curve,"[79, 80] just as other pollution control technologies have done in the past. That some first-of-a-kind facilities have received assistance under EPAct '05 does not mean that second-movers will not learn from them.[81] TSD at 29. The

[78] *See also* DOE/NETL, Cost and Performance of PC and IGCC Plants for a Range of Carbon Dioxide Capture 37 (2011), *available at* http://www.netl.doe.gov/File%20Library/Research/Energy%20Analysis/Publications/Gerdes-08022011.pdf ("Cost estimates in this report reflect the cost of the next commercial offering for plants that include technologies that are not yet fully mature and/or which have not yet been serially deployed in a commercial context, e.g., IGCC plants and any plant with CO_2 capture. These cost estimates for next commercial offerings do not include the unique cost premiums associated with first-of-a-kind (FOAK) plants that must demonstrate emerging technologies and resolve the cost and performance challenges associated with initial iterations.").

[79] *See, e.g.*, SBC Energy Institute, Leading the Energy Transition: Bringing Carbon Capture and Storage to Market, 49, fig. 35 (2012) ("Second-generation capture technologies, continuous improvement in procurement and process engineering, and reduced cost of capital could decrease the levelised costs of a CCS plant by 8% (for oxy-combustion), [14% (for post-combustion)] to 21% (for pre-combustion) after the first 100GW are installed"); Edward S. Rubin et al., Use of Experience Curves to Estimate the Future Cost of Power Plants with CO_2 Capture, 1 Int'l J. Greenhouse Gas Control 188, 195 tbl. 5 (2007) (predicting that after 100 GW of capture plant capacity is installed, the cost of electricity at a pulverized-coal plant equipped with a capture system will be reduced by14.4%; at an IGCC plant, by 17.6%; and at a plant using oxyfuel combustion, by 9.7%.); *see also* Edward S. Rubin et al., *The Outlook for Improved Carbon Capture Technology*, 38 Progress in Energy & Combustion Sci. 630, 668-69 (2012) (estimating that the cost of CCS at power plants will fall by 30% after 100 GW of capacity is installed, to levels comparable to the costs of current plants not equipped with CCS); SBC Energy Inst., Leading the Energy Transition: Bringing Carbon Capture & Storage to Market 49 (2011), *available at* http://www.sbc.slb.com/SBCInstitute/Publications/~/media/Files/SBC%20Energy%20Institute/SBC%20Energy%20Institute_Bringing%20CCS%20to%20Market1.ashx ("The best case scenario suggests that the LCOE of CCS could near $70/MWh in the future.").

[80] Apart from "learning by doing," ongoing R&D will likely bring costs down via advanced CCS technologies. *See* Peter Folger, Carbon Capture: A Technology Assessment 67-68 & fig. 28 (2013), *available at* https://www.fas.org/sgp/crs/misc/R41325.pdf. DOE/NETL has partnered with several companies and universities to form the Carbon Capture Simulation Initiative (CCSI). *See* NETL, Carbon Capture Simulation Initiative (2011), *available at* http://www.netl.doe.gov/publications/factsheets/rd/R%26D156_4P.pdf. CCSI will "develop and deploy state-of-the-art computational modeling and simulation tools to accelerate the commercialization of carbon capture technologies in power plants from discovery to development, demonstration, and ultimately the widespread deployment to hundreds of power plants." *Id.* at 1. CCSI recently released the latest generation of its Toolset, which is licensed by GE, Alstom, Phillips 66, Babcock & Wilcox, and Chevron. *See Carbon Capture Simulation Initiative Releases Next Generation CCSI Toolset*, CCSI (Nov. 21, 2013), https://www.acceleratecarboncapture.org/drupal/carbon-capture-simulation-initiative-releases-next-generation-ccsi-toolset. DOE/NETL anticipates that the CCSI Toolset "could dramatically reduce the 20–30 years of development time usually required for commercial technology deployment." *NETL-Led Laboratory-Industry-Academia Collaboration Is Accelerating Carbon-Capture Technologies*, DOE/NETL (Apr. 2, 2014 9:31 am), http://energy.gov/fe/articles/netl-led-laboratory-industry-academia-collaboration-accelerating-carbon-capture.

[81] The legal necessity of acknowledging this real-world situation only reinforces the interpretation of EPAct '05 discussed above. The Agency cannot ignore facts relevant to the rulemaking, *see Portland Cement Ass'n v. EPA*, 665 F.3d 177, 187 (D.C. Cir. 2011), including the costs of the rule, *see* 42 U.S.C. § 7607(d)(3) (statement of basis and purpose for a rule must contain "the factual data on which the proposed rule is based policy considerations underlying the proposed rule."); *see also* Exec. Order No. 13,563, 76 Fed. Reg. 3821 (Jan. 21, 2011). It would be

consideration already given to costs of CCS is reasonable and satisfies the requirements of section 111(a)(1). *See Portland Cement*, 486 F.2d at 391.

EPA also notes that the costs of CCS will likely be less than the $110/MWh figure that it deems reasonable in balancing the statutory factors for BSER because most facilities will be able to sell captured CO_2 for enhanced oil recovery (EOR).[82] EPA has considered revenues from compliance measures when conducting cost analyses in past rulemakings. For example, in its 2012 rulemaking revising the NSPS for oil and gas facilities, EPA considered revenues from increased recovery of natural gas when evaluating the cost-effectiveness of measures to reduce VOC emissions.[83] Similarly, in a 2012 regional haze FIP the Agency adjusted its proposed cost calculations to take into account fly ash sales that could be continued through more-efficient technology.[84] As such, EPA's discussion of costs reasonably includes the potential EOR revenues from CCS—even though it does not rely on EOR revenues in arriving at the $110/MWh cost figure it deems reasonable.[85]

Although EOR sites are not available in every state, it would be reasonable for EPA to conclude that future coal-fired EGUs and EOR operators would develop new long-distance pipelines to transport CO_2 to EOR sites—much as existing long-distance CO_2 pipelines were developed to carry CO_2 from natural deposits and industrial sources to EOR fields in other states. For example, one of the nation's largest CO_2 pipelines is over 500 miles long and was built to transport up to 24 million metric tons of CO_2 from a natural deposit in southwest Colorado to EOR fields in West Texas. Similarly, the Dakota Gasification facility is linked to EOR fields in Saskatchewan through a 200-mile pipeline originating in North Dakota.[86] Thus, the potential availability of EOR opportunities should not be considered limited only to areas that are in immediate proximity to an EOR site. EPA also notes that the availability of EOR is not a significant constraint on coal-fired EGU development when considered in the context of other legal and practical limitations on the location of such facilities.[87]

---

odd for EPAct '05 to bar EPA from considering certain first-of-a-kind facilities in determining whether a technology is "adequately demonstrated," when at the same time the Agency *must* consider them in fulfilling other statutory responsibilities..

[82] *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 1478.

[83] *See* Oil and Natural Gas Sector: New Source Performance Standards and National Emission Standards for Hazardous Air Pollutants Reviews, 77 Fed. Reg. 49,490, 49,493 (Aug. 16, 2012).

[84] *See* Approval and Promulgation of Implementation Plans; North Dakota; Regional Haze State Implementation Plan; Federal Implementation Plan for Interstate Transport of Pollution Affecting Visibility and Regional Haze, 77 Fed. Reg. 20,894, 20,920 (Apr. 6, 2012).

[85] *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 1478.

[86] *See* ICF, Inc., Current State and Future Direction of Coal-fired Power in the Eastern Interconnection 38-40 (2013), *available at* http://naruc.org/Grants/Documents/Final-ICF-Project-Report071213.pdf.

[87] *See* 79 Fed Reg. at 1478. (locations where coal-fired power plants could be built without access to pipeline infrastructure "are relatively limited when legal or practical limits on building coal-fired power plants are taken into

As EPA observes, the cost of CCS with coal is reasonable even without EOR—and the availability of non-EOR carbon sequestration sites is widespread in the United States. Almost all existing large sources of CO_2 are located within 50 miles of a possible sequestration site.[88] A recent ICF study concluded that there are "no significant technical barriers" to building an extensive network of CO_2 pipelines to link large power plants with sequestration sites,[89] and that connecting large coal-fired power plants in the Eastern, Midwestern, and Southern United States to storage sites would require only about 50 miles of pipeline per plant.[90] Furthermore, even if coal-plant siting were somewhat constrained by the rule, this would not undermine the Agency's determination that CCS represents BSER.[91]

EPA's BSER determination also takes into account health and environmental impacts and energy requirements that must be considered under section 111(a)(1). Appropriate site characterization, monitoring and verification, and operating practices are critical to safe and effective sequestration of carbon dioxide.[92] However, significant experience with carbon sequestration projects to date confirms expectations that sequestration can be carried out responsibly, safely, and without serious risk to human health and the environment.[93] EPA's consideration of energy impacts is also reasonable. Although energy requirements for CCS are relatively high,[94] the "energy penalty" associated with CCS is expected to decrease as coal-fired power plants become more efficient[95] and advanced technologies become available.[96] Thus,

account."). This reasoning is in line with that set forth in the 1979 NSPS for electric utility generating units, where EPA responded to comments about the water needs of flue gas desulfurization systems by noting that coal plants would usually have to locate near water anyway. *See* New Stationary Sources Performance Standards; Electric Utility Steam Generating Units, 44 Fed. Reg. 33,580, 33,594 (June 11, 1979).

[88] 79 Fed. Reg. at 1472.

[89] ICF, Inc., Current State and Future Direction of Coal-fired Power in the Eastern Interconnection 41 (2013), *available at* http://naruc.org/Grants/Documents/Final-ICF-Project-Report071213.pdf.

[90] *Id.* at 43.

[91] In the 1979 NSPS for electric utility generating units, EPA selected as BSER wet scrubbers that produced sludge that could not easily be disposed of in all geographic situations. *See* 44 Fed. Reg. at 33,594.

[92] *See, e.g.,* Scott Anderson, *Carbon Sequestration in Oil and Gas Fields (in Conjunction with EOR and Otherwise),* MIT EOR and Carbon Sequestration Symposium (July 2010).

[93] *See* Int'l Energy Agency, Technology Roadmap: Carbon Capture and Storage 16 (2013) ("The fundamental physical processes and engineering aspects of geological storage are well understood, based on decades of laboratory research and modelling; operation of analogous processes (e.g. acid gas injection, natural gas storage, EOR); studies of natural CO_2 accumulations; pilot projects; and currently operating large-scale storage projects. These experiences have shown not only that CO_2 storage can be undertaken safely – provided proper site selection, planning and operations – but that all storage reservoirs are different and need extensive dedicated characterisation.").

[94] *See* Peter Folger, Carbon Capture: A Technology Assessment 16 (2013), *available at* https://www.fas.org/sgp/crs/misc/R41325.pdf.

[95] *See* IEA, Technology Roadmap: High-Efficiency, Low-Emissions Coal-Fired Power Generation 19 (2012), *available at* http://www.iea.org/publications/freepublications/publication/TechnologyRoadmapHighEfficiencyLowEmissionsCoalFiredPowerGeneration_WEB_Updated_March2013.pdf.

EPA carefully considered important aspects of CCS, other than cost, when weighing the section 111(a)(1) statutory factors.

Finally, EPA rightly considered the opportunity to promote cutting-edge technology when selecting CCS as BSER for coal-fired power plants. The D.C. Circuit has held that

> the mandated balancing of cost, energy, and nonair quality health and environmental factors embraces consideration of technological innovation as part of that balance. The statutory factors EPA must weigh are broadly defined and include within their ambit subfactors such as technological innovation.

Sierra Club v. Costle, 657 F.2d 298, 346 (D.C. Cir. 1981). The legislative history of the 1977 amendments reaffirms that the NSPS program was intended "to assure the use of available technology and to stimulate the development of new technology." S. Rep. No. 95-127, at 17 (1977). EPA concludes that the proposed NSPS will advance these goals by identifying CCS as BSER for coal-fired power plants, lowering the cost of the technology through learning-by-doing and encouraging further research and development by DOE/NETL. *See* 79 Fed. Reg. at 1480. This conclusion is reasonable, because a stable regulatory framework such as that offered by floor-setting NSPS "may lead to lower costs of finance, greater research and development expenditure and more effective infrastructure planning and coordination."[97] Indeed, SaskPower's investment in the Boundary Dam project appears to have been driven in part by Canadian carbon pollution standards for new and existing power plants that closely resemble EPA's proposal.[98] It was therefore entirely appropriate for EPA to consider the potential to spur technology innovation when selecting CCS as BSER.

---

[96] *See* IEA, Technology Roadmap: Carbon Capture and Storage 34 (2013), *available at* http://www.iea.org/publications/freepublications/publication/TechnologyRoadmapCarbonCaptureandStorage.pdf ("Novel approaches and techniques to alleviate the high energy penalty and related additional costs of CO2 capture technologies have already been identified, but need to be pursued and tested."). A recent survey of expert opinions found that the energy penalty of various CCS technologies could decrease by up to 10% by 2025 with a worldwide carbon price, and up to 14% with high U.S. R&D funding. *See* Karen E. Jenni, Erin D. Baker & Gregory F. Nemet, Expert Elicitations of Energy Penalties for Carbon Capture Technologies, 12 Int'l J. Greenhouse Gas Control 136, 136, 140-41 (2013).

[97] *See* IEA, A Policy Strategy for Carbon Capture and Storage 12 (2012), *available at* https://www.iea.org/publications/freepublications/publication/policy_strategy_for_ccs.pdf; *see also* IEA, Technology Roadmap: Carbon Capture and Storage (2013), *available at* http://www.iea.org/publications/freepublications/publication/TechnologyRoadmapCarbonCaptureandStorage.pdf ("While technical challenges obviously remain in integrating the parts of the chain, the major impediment is the lack of policy and economic drivers.").

[98] *See* Mike Monea, SaskPower CCS Global Consortium-Bringing Boundary Dam to the World 19-23 (Mar. 2013) (noting new Canadian standards and noting that preparing for those standards is a key goal of the Boundary Dam project), *available at* http://www.usea.org/sites/default/files/event-/SaskPower%20CCS%20Presentation%20-%20USEA%20-%20March%202o13%20.pdf.

In sum, EPA's determination that CCS is "adequately demonstrated" and BSER for new coal-fired power plants is legally and technically sound. EPA's interpretation of the EPAct '05 sections addressed to it is not only reasonable but also the most natural reading of these provisions. EPA may therefore consider EPAct-supported facilities together with other evidence when determining whether CCS is adequately demonstrated. Furthermore, because CAA section 111 is technology-forcing and forward-looking, EPA may extrapolate from existing applications of a technology and select a control system based on a novel combination of components or applications in other industries. Adding to the robust data already cited in the Proposed Rule and the NODA TSD, numerous CCS projects around the world, vendor statements and user testimonials, and an extensive body of literature bolster the conclusion that CCS is adequately demonstrated technology. In basing the new source performance standards for future coal-fired power plants on partial CCS, EPA furthers the goals of both the CAA and EPAct '05: protecting the health and welfare of present and future generations, and advancing the development and deployment of lower-emitting generation technology. Moreover, the Agency's rigorous analysis of the statutory factors firmly establishes that CCS is the "best" system for reducing emissions of CO_2 from these sources. EDF, NRDC, and WRA therefore strongly support the determination that CCS is the best system of emission reduction for new coal-fired power plants.

Respectfully submitted,

Tomás Carbonell
Megan Ceronsky
Peter Heisler
Environmental Defense Fund
1875 Connecticut Ave. NW, Suite 600
Washington, DC 20009
mceronsky@edf.org

David D. Doniger
David G. Hawkins
Ben Longstreth
Natural Resources Defense Council
1152 15th St. NW, Suite 300
Washington, DC 20005
ddoniger@nrdc.org

John Nielsen
Western Resource Advocates
2260 Baseline Rd., Suite 200
Boulder, CO 80302
john.nielsen@westernresources.org